


ANNUAL STATISTICAL SUPPLEMENT, 1998

to the Social Security Bulletin

SOCIAL SECURITY ADMINISTRATION



SSA DOCS
HD
7123
S56
suppl.
1998

The *Social Security Bulletin* (ISSN 0037-7910) is published quarterly by the Social Security Administration, 500 E Street, SW., 9th Floor, Washington, DC 20254-0001. Periodical class postage is paid in Washington, DC and additional mailing offices. The detailed tables published in the *Annual Statistical Supplement* to the *Bulletin* augment the tables carried in the regular quarterly issues of the publication.

The *Bulletin* is prepared in the Office of Research, Evaluation and Statistics, Social Security Administration. Suggestions or comments concerning the *Supplement* should be written to the Office of Research, Evaluation and Statistics at the above address. Comments may also be made by phone: 202-358-6267. Queries concerning the data in particular tables should be directed to the individual whose name appears below the table.

The *Bulletin* is for sale by the Superintendent of documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402-0001. The cost of a copy of the *Annual Statistical Supplement* to the *Bulletin* is included in the annual subscription price of the *Bulletin*. Price: *Bulletin* (4 issues) and *Supplement*, \$17.00 a year \$21.25 in all other countries; single copies, \$9.00 domestic and \$11.25 foreign. Pricing information for the *1998 Annual Statistical Supplement* can be obtained from the Government Printing Office – 202-783-3238.

Postmaster: Send address changes to *Social Security Bulletin*, 500 E Street, SW., 9th Floor, Washington, DC 20254-0001.

Note: Contents of this publication are not copyrighted; any items may be reprinted, but citation of the *Social Security Bulletin* as the source is requested.

Kenneth S. Apfel
Commissioner
of Social Security

Jane L. Ross
Deputy Commissioner
for Policy

Peter M. Wheeler, D.P.A.
Associate Commissioner
for Research, Evaluation and Statistics

Publications Staff
Marilyn R. Thomas, Director
Emil L. Loomis, Jr., Art Director
Karyn M. Tucker, Managing Editor
Phyllis A. Marbray, Senior Editor
for the Supplement
Celine D. Houget
Karen R. Morris
Louise A. Segal
Earline T. Wright

Supplement Committee

*Office of Research,
Evaluation and Statistics*
Barbara A. Lingg, Committee Chair
Ann Kallman Bixby
Rona Blumenthal
Joseph Bondar
Alfreda M. Brooks
Angela Y. Coleman
Gregory K. Diez
Rita L. DiSimone
Donald T. Ferron
Salvatore Gallicchio
Hazel Jenkins
William J. Kehring
Lenna D. Kennedy
Marian Longley
Phyllis A. Marbray
Dana Mercer
Howard Oberheu
Curtis P. Pauzenga
Shirley B. Queen
Marilyn R. Thomas
Shirley M. Turpin
H. Diane Wallace

Office of the Actuary
Lise Holler
Jeffrey L. Kunkel

Office of Disability
Terry Dodson
Cheryl L. Ferguson

*Administration for Children
and Families*
Patrick Brannen
Leon Litow
Evelyn Mills

*Health Care Financing
Administration*
Maria Diacogiannis
Barbara Klees
Anthony Parker
Mary O. Waid

Message From the Commissioner

One of my priorities as Commissioner of Social Security has been to educate and inform the American public about the role of the Social Security programs in our Nation's life. This priority has become even more critical during the ongoing national discussion about the future of the Social Security program. I believe that if the American people are to help make informed choices about the Social Security program of the future, they must understand the program that we have today.

This understanding of Social Security needs to be factually based. As part of our responsibility to provide the American people with facts about our program, the Social Security Administration compiles pertinent data about the programs, our beneficiaries, and the workers who pay for this venerable social insurance system. Much of this data is published quarterly in our *Social Security Bulletin*. But each year we also publish an extensive *Annual Statistical Supplement* to the *Social Security Bulletin*.

I believe that the *Annual Statistical Supplement* is indispensable for anyone who wants to understand the scope of the Social Security and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) programs, and their significance in American life. The *Supplement* includes brief synopses of Social Security and SSI, as well as the Medicare program. It also includes a history of the major provisions of these programs, and more than 250 detailed tables of program and beneficiary data.

This publication can be an invaluable tool for statistical analysis and research, and is widely used by those with an interest in these programs. I hope that you will find the *Annual Statistical Supplement* to be a useful and informative resource.



Kenneth S. Apfel
Commissioner of Social Security

Foreword

Promoting the economic security of the Nation through collecting and disseminating information on programs under the Social Security Act has proven to be one of the most rewarding objectives of the Office of Research, Evaluation and Statistics. This data gathering operation is not only beneficial to policymakers, researchers, and administrators—all of whom are familiar with the vast scope of the programs—but also to the public, whose interest in Social Security has increased considerably over the past decade.

The *Annual Statistical Supplement* to the *Social Security Bulletin* contains a wealth of SSA program data (found in more than 250 tables and an array of charts), as well as data from other major income-maintenance programs. It serves as a reference for not only current data, but for historical data as well. In addition, those interested in learning how our programs have evolved can use the "history of provisions" sections in the front of the *Supplement* to see how various legislative changes have impacted the Social Security, Supplemental Security Income, and Medicare programs.

For a look at this and other ORES research and statistical publications, visit our Web site at: http://www.ssa.gov/statistics/ores_home.html.



Peter M. Wheeler
Associate Commissioner for
Research, Evaluation and Statistics

November 1998

407123
.556
1998

Annual Statistical Supplement, 1998

Overview	2	List of Statistical Tables
	13	Program and Administrative Highlights
	28	Program Descriptions
<hr/>		
Statistical Tables	138	Social Welfare and the Economy
	158	Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance
	284	Supplemental Security Income
	309	Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid
	331	Other Social Insurance and Income Support Programs
<hr/>		
Technical Notes	352	Sampling Variability
	354	OASDI Benefit Award Data
	355	Poverty Data
<hr/>		
General Information	358	List of Abbreviations
	360	Glossary of Program Terms
	383	Index to Tables

List of Statistical Tables

Tables for the Program Descriptions

		Coverage, Financing, & Insured Status
		<hr/>
35	2.A1	Type of covered employment and self-employment
36	2.A2	Noncontributory wage credits
37	2.A3	Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937–98 and thereafter
38	2.A4	Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937–98
38	2.A5	Tax credits, 1983–89
39	2.A6	Appropriations from general revenues and interfund borrowing
40	2.A7	Insured status (benefit eligibility)
		 Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments
		<hr/>
44	2.A8	Factors for indexing earnings, 1951–98
46	2.A9	Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951–98
47	2.A10	Average monthly wage (AMW) and average indexed monthly earnings (AIME)
48	2.A11	Formulas for computing PIA from AIME, increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments, and minimum PIA, for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in 1979 or later
49	2.A12	Special minimum PIA: Formula applies to years of coverage
50	2.A13	Formulas for computing maximum family benefit from PIA, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) in 1979 or later
50	2.A14	Formulas for computing maximum family benefit, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers first eligible for disability benefits in 1979 or later
51	2.A15	Formulas for computing PIA from creditable earnings after 1936
52	2.A16	Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA
54	2.A17	Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979
55	2.A18	Automatic adjustment provisions
57	2.A19	Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954–97
		 Benefit Types and Levels
		<hr/>
63	2.A20	Monthly benefits for retired and disabled workers
64	2.A21	Monthly benefits for spouses and children of retired and disabled workers
66	2.A22	Monthly benefits for survivors of insured workers
70	2.A23	Monthly benefits for transitionally insured workers and their spouses and surviving spouses
70	2.A24	Monthly benefits for individuals and couples insured for special age-72 benefits
71	2.A25	Other benefits

72	2.A26	Monthly benefit amount for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1997, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1997
73	2.A27	Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62, 1957–98
74	2.A28	Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940–98

Effect of Current Earnings & Taxation of Benefits

76	2.A29	Earnings (retirement) test
78	2.A30	Earnings guidelines regarding substantial gainful activity (SGA), 1961–98
79	2.A31	Taxation of Social Security benefits: Provisions
80	2.A32	Taxation of Social Security benefits: Examples

Supplemental Security Income

92	2.B1	Federal benefit rates
----	------	-----------------------

Medicare

108	2.C1	Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966–98
-----	------	--

Medicaid

115	2.C2	Federal medical assistance percentage and enhanced Federal medical assistance percentage
-----	------	--

Aid to Families with Dependent Children

	2.E1	Discontinued
--	------	--------------

SSA Offices and Staff

134	2.F1	Number of SSA offices, 1997
134	2.F2	Number and percent of SSA employees: Women, minorities, and those with disabilities, September 30, 1997
134	2.F3	Number of work years, fiscal years, 1991–97

Claims Workloads

135	2.F4	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, fiscal year 1997
135	2.F5	Disability Insurance, fiscal year 1997
135	2.F6	Supplemental Security Income, fiscal year 1997

Service Delivery

136	2.F7	Accuracy rates and use of 800 telephone number, fiscal years 1994–97
-----	------	--

Hearings and Appeals

137	2.F8	Workload of SSA's Administrative Law Judges (ALJs), fiscal years 1997–98
137	2.F9	Number of hearing receipts, dispositions, and end-of-year pending cases, fiscal years 1997–98
137	2.F10	Number of civil litigation cases, fiscal year 1997
137	2.F11	Number of SSA Appeals Council cases, fiscal years 1997–98

Social Welfare and the Economy

Social Welfare Expenditures

140	3.A1	Gross domestic product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1965–94
	3.A2	Discontinued
141	3.A3	Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1960–94

142	3.A4	Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross domestic product (GDP), 1980–94
Employment and Earnings		
	3.B1	Discontinued
143	3.B2	Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946–96
144	3.B3	Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938–98
Interprogram Data		
	3.C1	Discontinued
	3.C2	Discontinued
145	3.C3	Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965–97
146	3.C4	Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly amount in current and 1997 dollars, 1950–97
147	3.C5	OASDI and SSI: Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, 1940–97, ranked by State, December 1997
148	3.C6	Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by SSI category and type of OASDI benefit, December 1997
149	3.C6.1	Number of persons aged 18–64 receiving OASDI benefits or federally administered SSI payments based on disability, by type of benefit, 1978–97
150	3.C7	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, March 1997, and median amount, 1996
151	3.C8	Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, March 1997, and median amount, 1996
	3.C9	Discontinued
	3.C10	Discontinued
	3.C11	Discontinued
Employee Benefits		
	3.D1	Discontinued
Poverty		
152	3.E1	Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959–97
153	3.E2	Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of 1959–96
154	3.E3	Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1996
155	3.E4	Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1997
	3.E5	Discontinued
156	3.E6	Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1996
	3.E7	Discontinued
157	3.E8	Poverty guidelines for families of specified size, 1965–98

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance

Trust Funds		
161	4.A1	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937–97
162	4.A2	Disability Insurance, 1957–97
163	4.A3	Combined OASI and DI, 1957–97
164	4.A4	Total annual benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937–97

165	4.A5	Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937–97
166	4.A6	Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957–97

Covered Workers

167	4.B1	Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937–97
168	4.B2	Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951–97
169	4.B3	Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937–95
170	4.B4	Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937–95
171	4.B5	Number of all workers, by age and sex, 1937–95
172	4.B6	Median earnings of all workers, by age and sex, 1937–95
173	4.B7	Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1992–95
174	4.B8	Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951–95
175	4.B9	Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1992–95
176	4.B10	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1995
177	4.B11	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937–97

Insured Workers

178	4.C1	Estimated number, by insured status, December 31, 1940–98
179	4.C2	Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, 1970–98
	4.C3	Discontinued
	4.C4	Discontinued
181	4.C5	Population in the Social Security Area: Estimated number and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1994–98
182	4.C6	Period life table, 1995

**Benefits in
Current-Payment Status**

Summary

183	5.A1	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, December 1997
	5.A2	Discontinued
194	5.A3	Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, December 1997
197	5.A4	Number and monthly benefits, 1940–97
198	5.A5	Number and average age, by type of benefit, December 1997
198	5.A6	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, December 1997
199	5.A7	Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries , by type of benefit and race, December 1997
199	5.A8	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, December 1997
	5.A9	Discontinued
200	5.A10	Number and average monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, December 1997
	5.A11	Discontinued
	5.A12	Discontinued
	5.A13	Discontinued
201	5.A14	Number and percentage distribution of women beneficiaries aged 62 or older, by type of benefit and dual entitlement status, December 1960–97
201	5.A15	Number and average monthly benefit for women aged 65 or older, by age, type of benefit, and dual entitlement status, December 1997
202	5.A16	Number and average monthly benefit for adult beneficiaries, by type of benefit, sex, and age, December 1997

203	5.A17	Number and average benefit for disabled beneficiaries receiving a Social Security benefit, by type of benefit, 1957-97
<hr/>		
Retired Workers		
204	5.B1	Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, December 1997
205	5.B2	Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, December 1997
206	5.B3	Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, December 1997
207	5.B4	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, December 1997
208	5.B5	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-97
209	5.B6	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, December 1997
210	5.B7	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, December 1997
211	5.B8	Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-97
212	5.B9	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, December 1997
<hr/>		
Retired Workers and Dependents		
213	5.C1	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, December 1997
214	5.C2	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-97
<hr/>		
Disabled Workers		
215	5.D1	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, December 1997
216	5.D2	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, December 1997
216	5.D3	Number and monthly benefits, by sex, 1957-97
217	5.D4	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-97
218	5.D5	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, December 1997
219	5.D6	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1997
<hr/>		
Disabled Workers and Dependents		
220	5.E1	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, December 1997
220	5.E2	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-97
<hr/>		
Dependents and Survivors		
221	5.F1	Number of wives and husbands and monthly benefits, by type of benefit, 1950-97
	5.F2	Discontinued
222	5.F3	Number and percentage distribution of wives with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, December 1997
223	5.F4	Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-97
	5.F5	Discontinued
224	5.F6	Average monthly benefit for survivors , by type of benefit, 1940-97
225	5.F7	Number and percentage distribution of survivors , by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, December 1997

226	5.F8	Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950–97
227	5.F9	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower , December 1997
227	5.F10	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower , December 1997
228	5.F11	Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows , by monthly benefit and age, December 1997
229	5.F12	Number of widowed mothers and fathers and monthly benefits, by type of benefit, 1950–97
<hr/>		
Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement		
230	5.G1	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, December 1997
231	5.G2	Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952–97
232	5.G3	Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, December 1997
232	5.G4	Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, December 1997
233	5.G5	Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, December 1997
<hr/>		
Beneficiary Families		
234	5.H1	Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1945–97
235	5.H2	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, December 1997
236	5.H3	Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families , by monthly benefit for selected family groups, December 1997
237	5.H4	Number and percentage distribution of survivor families , by monthly benefit for selected family groups, December 1997
<hr/>		
Geographic Data		
238	5.J1	Estimated total benefits paid, by type of benefit, calendar year 1997
239	5.J2	Number, by type of benefit, December 1997
240	5.J3	Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1997
241	5.J4	Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1997
242	5.J5	Number, by age, December 1997
243	5.J5.1	Number, by race and sex, December 1997
244	5.J6	Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1997
	5.J7	Discontinued
245	5.J8	Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1997
246	5.J9	Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1997
247	5.J10	Number of children , by type of benefit, December 1997
248	5.J11	Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries in foreign countries, December 1997
249	5.J12	Number of disabled workers, by diagnostic group and State, December 1997
250	5.J13	Number and percentage distribution of disabled workers, by diagnostic group and State, December 1997
<hr/>		
Direct Deposit		
251	5.K1	Number and percent of beneficiaries, and average monthly benefit, by State and direct deposit status, December 1997

		<u>With Representative Payee</u>
252	5.L1	Total number of OASDI beneficiaries and number and percent with representative payee, by type of beneficiary, December 1997
		<u>International Agreements</u>
253	5.M1	Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, by type of benefit, December 1983–97, and country involved in the agreement, December 1997
Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated		<u>Summary</u>
254	6.A1	Number, by type of benefit, 1940–97
255	6.A2	Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940–97
256	6.A3	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race, 1997
258	6.A4	Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers , by age and sex, 1997
259	6.A5	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1997
260	6.A6	Number, percentage distribution, and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by State, 1997
		<u>Retired Workers</u>
261	6.B1	Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1997
262	6.B2	Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and number of months of benefits withheld, 1997
263	6.B3	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex , 1997
264	6.B4	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex , 1997
265	6.B5	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940–95
		<u>Disabled Workers</u>
266	6.C1	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1997
267	6.C2	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957–97
268	6.C3	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, sex and age, 1997
	6.C4	Discontinued
	6.C5	Discontinued
	6.C6	Discontinued
269	6.C7	Number of applications, awards, and ratio of awards to applications and awards per 1,000 insured workers for selected years, 1960–97
		<u>Dependents and Survivors</u>
270	6.D1	Number of wives and husbands , by type of benefit, 1950–97
	6.D2	Discontinued
271	6.D3	Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands , by age and sex, 1997
272	6.D4	Number of children , by type of benefit, 1940–97
274	6.D5	Number and average monthly benefit for children , by type of benefit and age, 1997
275	6.D6	Number of mothers and fathers , by type of benefit, 1950–97
276	6.D7	Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers , by age and sex, 1997
277	6.D8	Number of widows and widowers , by type of benefit, 1950–97
277	6.D9	Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940–97

Benefits Withheld

278	6.E1	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits fully withheld, by monthly benefit, reduction for early retirement, and sex, December 1997
279	6.E2	Number of retired workers age 62–69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits fully withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, December 1997
280	6.E3	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits fully withheld due to earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, December 1997
281	6.E4	Number of beneficiaries , with benefits withheld, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, December 1997
281	6.E5	Number of wives, husbands, and children , with benefits fully withheld, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, December 1997

Benefits Terminated

282	6.F1	Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940–97
283	6.F2	Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1997
283	6.F3	Number of wives, husbands, and children , by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1997

Supplemental Security Income**Summary**

286	7.A1	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments, total amount, and average monthly amount, by source of payment and category, December 1997
286	7.A2	Number of adult units and persons under age 18 receiving federally administered payments, total amount and monthly amount, by source of payment and category, December 1997
287	7.A3	Number of persons receiving payments, by source of payment and category, January 1974 and December 1975–97
288	7.A4	Total annual amount of payments, by source of payment and category, 1974–97
289	7.A5	Average monthly amount, by source of payment and category, December 1975–97
	7.A6	Discontinued
	7.A7	Discontinued
290	7.A8	Number of federally administered awards , by category, 1974–97
290	7.A9	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments, by category, 1974–97

State Data

291	7.B1	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total annual amount, by category, 1997
292	7.B2	Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by category and State, 1997
293	7.B3	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly amount, December 1997
	7.B4	Discontinued
	7.B5	Discontinued
	7.B6	Discontinued
294	7.B7	Total amount, Federal payments, and State supplementation, calendar year 1997
295	7.B8	Number of blind and disabled persons under age 18 receiving federally administered payments, December 1997
296	7.B9	Number of federally administered awards , by category, 1997

Benefit Distributions

297	7.C1	Number and percentage distribution of adult individuals and persons under age 18 receiving Federal SSI payments, by category and monthly amount, December 1997
-----	------	---

297	7.C2	Number and percentage distribution of couples receiving Federal SSI payments, by category and monthly amount, December 1997
Other Income Sources		
298	7.D1	Persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, and average monthly amount of income, by source of income and category, December 1997
299	7.D2	Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by category and State, December 1997
Recipient Characteristics		
300	7.E1	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18 or older receiving federally administered payments, by race, sex, and category, December 1997
301	7.E2	Number and percentage distribution of federally administered awards , by sex, age, and category, 1997
302	7.E3	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by sex, age, and category, December 1997
303	7.E4	Number and percent of persons with representative payees receiving federally administered payments, by category, December 1997
303	7.E5	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by category and living arrangements, December 1997
303	7.E6	Number of noncitizens receiving federally administered payments as a percent of SSI recipients, by category, 1982–97
Disability		
304	7.F1	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1997
305	7.F2	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1997
306	7.F3	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982–97
307	7.F4	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, sex, and types of earned and unearned income, December 1997
308	7.F5	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1997

Health Care Programs

	Medicare	Trust Funds
311	8.A1	Hospital Insurance, 1966–97
312	8.A2	Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966–97
Enrollment, Utilization, and Reimbursement		
313	8.B1	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967–96
314	8.B2	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974–96
315	8.B3	Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966–97
317	8.B4	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years July 1, 1966–97

318	8.B5	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years July 1, 1975-97
319	8.B6	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-97
320	8.B7	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-97
321	8.B8	Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-97
323	8.B9	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-97
324	8.B10	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-97
324	8.B11	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-97

Participating Facilities

325	8.C1	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and Clinical Laboratory Improvement Act (CLIA) independent laboratories, December 1967-97
326	8.C2	Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1997
327	8.C3	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1997

Medicaid

		Recipients
328	8.E1	Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-96
329	8.E2	Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-96

States

330	8.H1	Number of recipients, amount of payments, and average amount per recipient, by State, fiscal year 1996
-----	------	--

Other Social Insurance and Income Support Programs

Unemployment Insurance

	9.A1	Discontinued
336	9.A2	Summary data on State programs, by State, 1996
	9.A3	Discontinued

Workers' Compensation

	9.B1	Discontinued
--	------	--------------

Temporary Disability Insurance

337	9.C1	Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1995
-----	------	--

Black Lung Benefits

338	9.D1	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970–97
339	9.D2	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1997
340	9.D3	Currently payable to miners and widows, by age, December 1997

Veterans' Benefits

341	9.F1	Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940–97
-----	------	---

AFDC and Emergency Assistance

342	9.G1	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936–96
343	9.G2	Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1996

Food Stamps

344	9.H1	Number of persons participating, value of benefits, and average benefit per person, fiscal years 1962–97
-----	------	--

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

345	9.J1	Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1995, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982–95
347	9.J2	Federal net allocations, by State, fiscal year 1995, and by amounts carried over, fiscal years 1982–95
	9.J3	Discontinued

Adult Assistance

349	9.K1	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936–96
-----	------	---

General Assistance

350	9.L1	Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936–96
-----	------	---

Technical Notes

Sampling Variability

352	10.A1	Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons
353	10.A2	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file
353	10.A3	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file

Program and Administrative Highlights

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

1997: OASDI benefits increased by a 2.1 percent cost-of-living adjustment effective for December 1997. Amounts of taxable and creditable earnings increased in 1998 to \$68,400. In 1997, the amount of earnings required for a quarter of coverage increased to \$700. The retirement test exempt amounts increased to \$14,500 for persons aged 65–69 and \$9,120 for those under age 65.

Social Security

Number of beneficiaries, December 1997:

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance	44.0 million
Old-Age Insurance	30.6 million
Retired workers	27.3 million
Survivors Insurance	7.2 million
Widows and widowers, nondisabled	4.9 million
Disability Insurance	6.2 million
Disabled workers	4.5 million

Average monthly benefits, December 1997:

Retired workers	\$765
Widows and widowers, nondisabled	731
Disabled workers	722

Benefit payments, 1997:

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance	\$362.0 billion
Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund	316.3 billion
Disability Insurance Trust Fund	45.7 billion

Number of workers in OASDI covered employment, 1997.. 147.1 million

Average earnings, 1997 \$25,988

Earnings required in 1998 for—

1 quarter of coverage	\$700
Maximum of 4 quarters of coverage	2,800

Earnings test exempt amounts for 1998:

Under age 65	\$9,120 (\$760 monthly)
Aged 65-69	\$14,500 (\$1,208.33 monthly)

Administrative costs, 1997:

OASI	\$2.1 billion
As a percent of total benefits paid .....	.7 percent
DI	\$1.3 billion
As a percent of total benefits paid	2.8 percent

Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

1997: Effective January 1, 1998, 2.1 percent cost-of-living adjustment to Federal benefit rates; new rates are \$494 monthly for an individual living in his or her own household and \$741 for a couple.

SSI

Total:	
Benefits paid in 1997	\$29.1 billion
Number of recipients, December 1997	6.5 million
Average benefit, December 1997	\$349.81
Federally administered payments:	
Benefits paid in 1997	\$28.4 billion
Number of recipients, December 1997	6.5 million
Average benefit, December 1997	\$350.58
Federal SSI payments:	
Benefits paid in 1997	\$25.5 billion
Number of recipients, December 1997	6.2 million
Average benefit, December 1997	\$327.53
Federally administered State supplementation:	
Benefits paid in 1997	\$2.9 billion
Number of recipients, December 1997	1.4 million
Average benefit, December 1997	\$101.92
State-administered supplementation:	
Benefits paid in 1997	\$0.7 billion
Number of recipients, December 1997	² 2.7 million
Average benefit, December 1997	\$99.82

¹ Includes 2.1 million persons receiving Federal SSI and State supplementation and 0.3 million persons receiving State supplementation only.

² Includes 70,000 persons receiving State supplementation only.

Health Care

Medicare

Hospital Insurance (Part A):	
Total benefits paid in calendar year 1997	\$137.8 billion
Number of enrollees in July 1997	38.0 million
Supplementary Medical Insurance (Part B):	
Total benefits paid in calendar year 1997	\$72.8 billion
Number of enrollees in July 1997	36.5 million
Administrative costs, 1997:	
Hospital Insurance	\$1.7 billion
As a percent of total benefits paid	1.2 percent
Supplementary Medical Insurance	\$1.4 billion
As a percent of total benefits paid	1.9 percent

Medicaid

Program expenditures in fiscal year 1996	\$152.9 billion
Number of unduplicated recipients, fiscal year 1996	36.1 million

Black Lung

1998: Effective January 1, 1998, 2.3 percent adjustment to benefits of miners or widows; new amount is \$455.40 monthly.

**Aid to Families with
Dependent Children (AFDC)**

AFDC, 1996

Total payments	\$20.6 billion
Average monthly number of—	
Recipients	12.3 million
Families	4.4 million
Average monthly payment:	
Per recipient	\$139
Per family	386

Food Stamps

1997: Monthly Food Stamp benefits for the year beginning October 1 are \$408 for an eligible four-person household with no income. The standard deduction is \$134 monthly.

Average number of participants in fiscal year 1997	22.9 million
Benefits in fiscal year 1997	\$19.6 billion

**Low-Income Home Energy
Assistance Program
(LIHEAP)**

1998 (fiscal year): States were issued \$1.16 billion in Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program funds to assist about 5.0 million households with heating/or cooling costs.

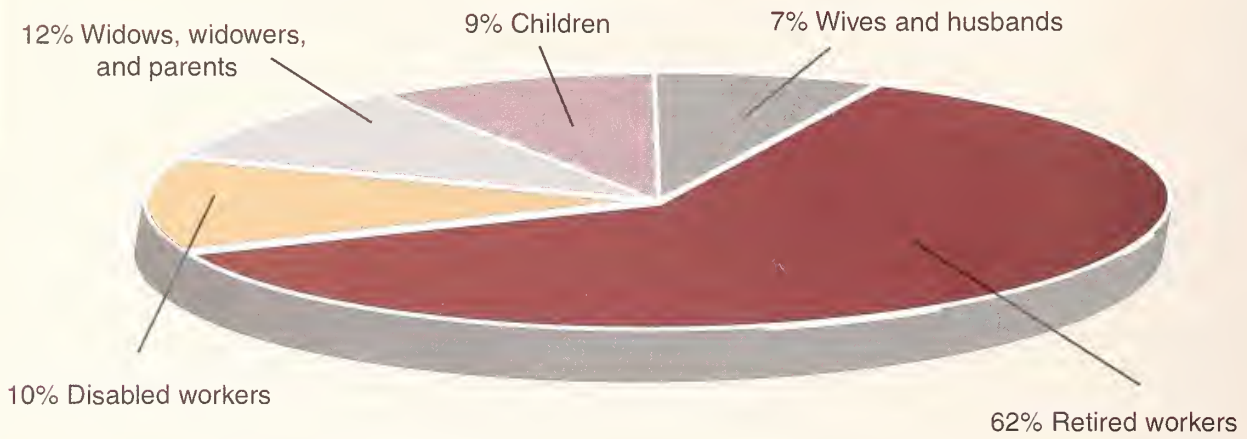
Unemployment Insurance

Total payments, 1997	\$19.2 billion
Payments under regular programs	19.2 billion
State programs	18.6 billion
Federal employees and ex-servicemembers .....	.5 billion
Extended Benefits Program .....	.3 million
Average weekly insured unemployment (regular programs)	2.3 million

Poverty

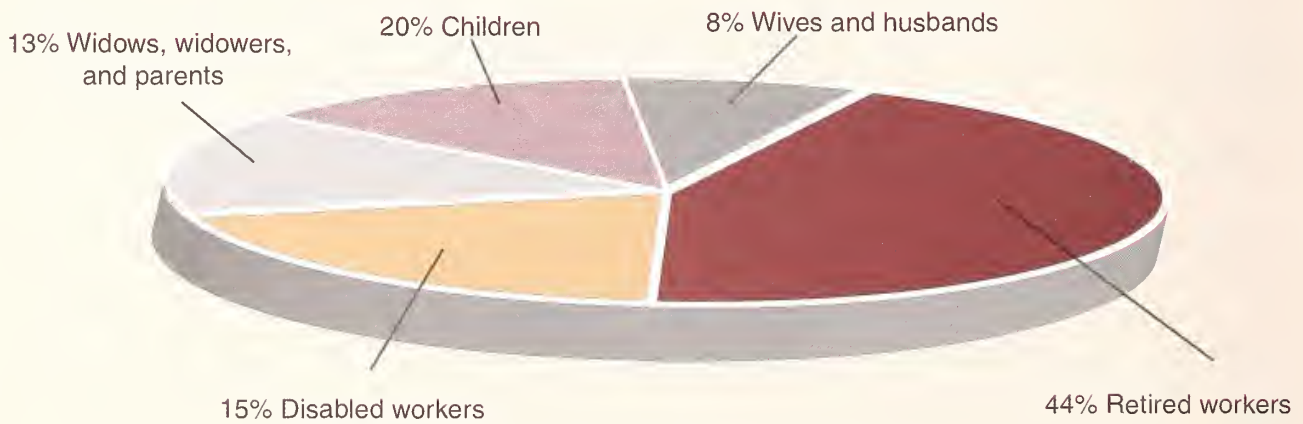
1997 poverty income thresholds:	
Individual, aged 65 or older	\$7,698
Couple, householder aged 65 or older	9,709
Family of four	16,404

OASDI beneficiaries, by type of benefit, December 1997



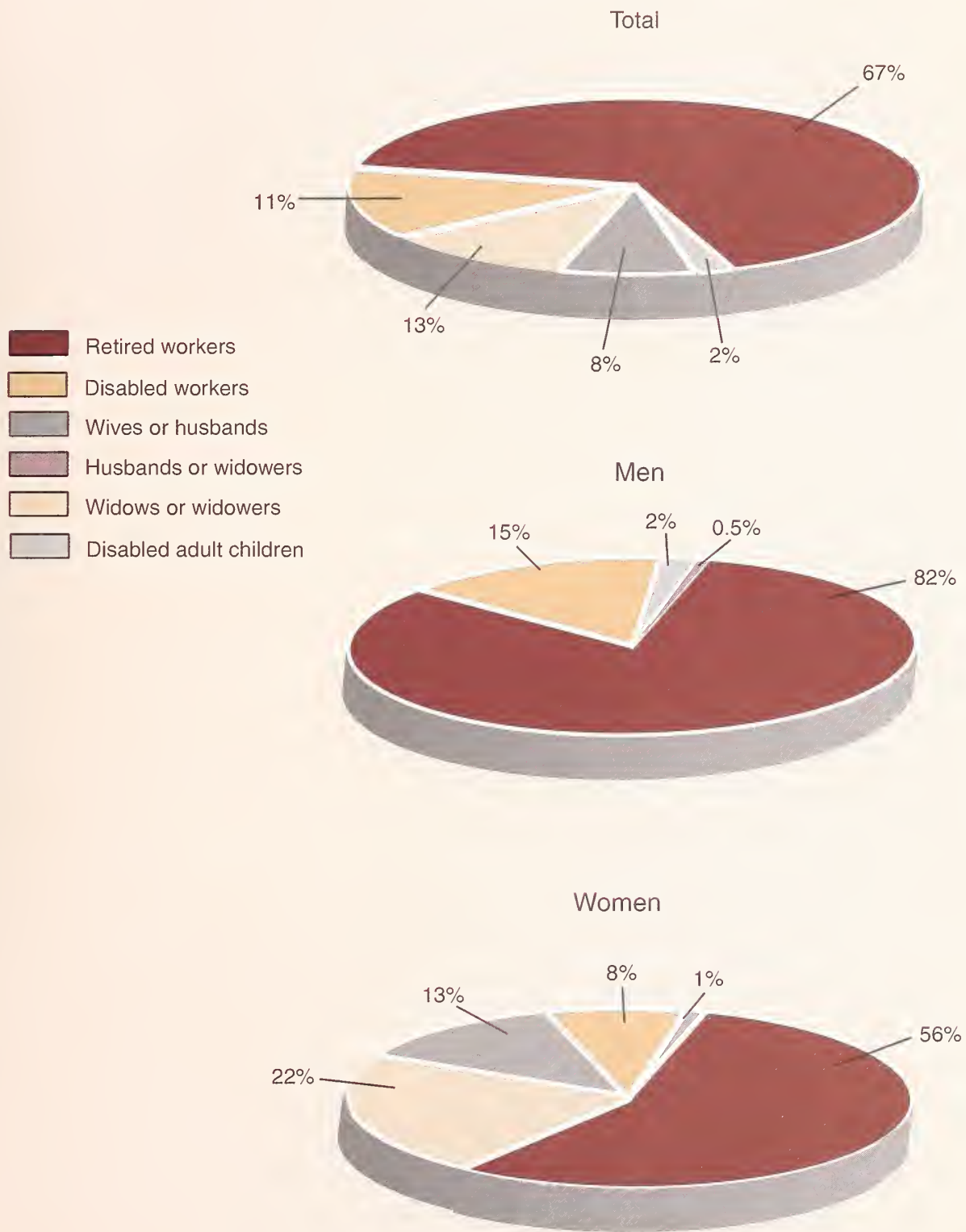
Source: Table 5.A4.

OASDI benefits awarded, by type of benefit, December 1997



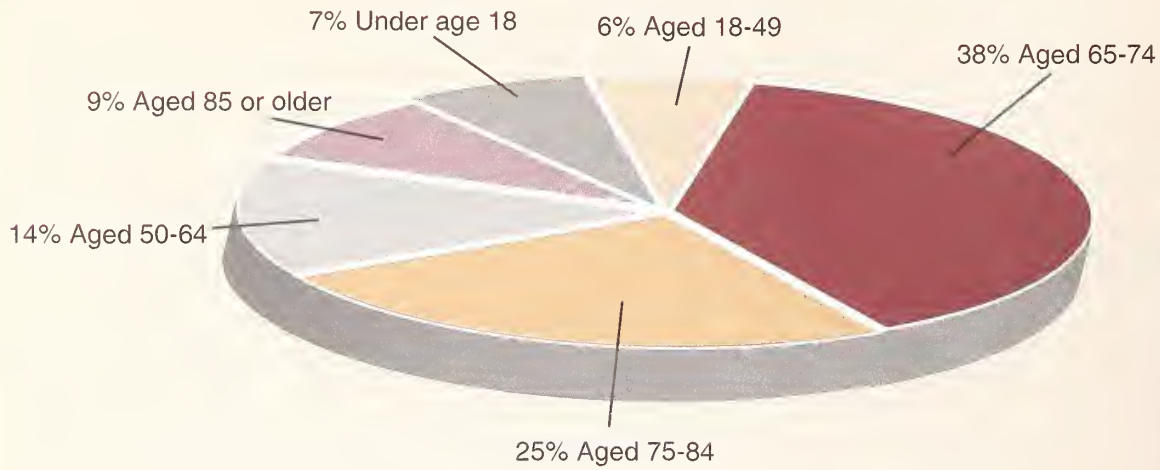
Source: Table 6.A1.

Adult OASDI beneficiaries, by sex, December 1997



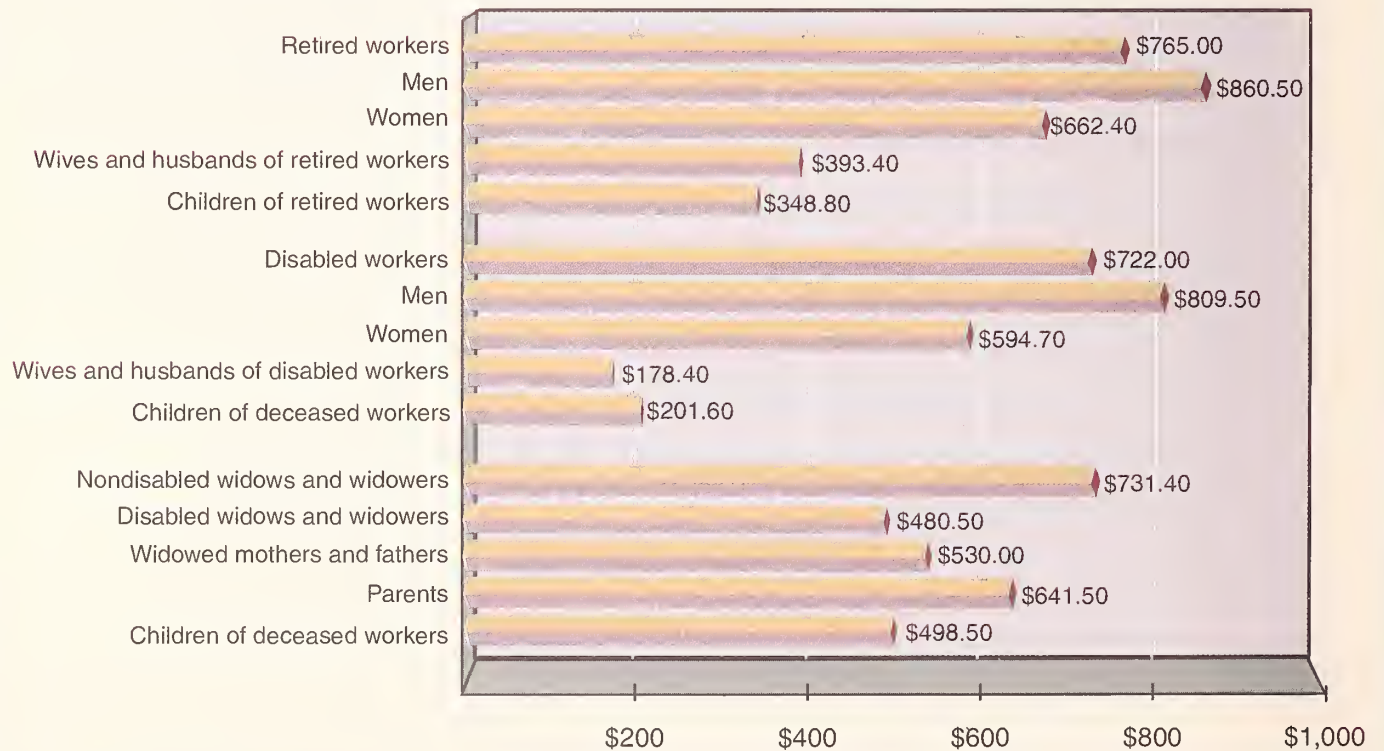
Source: Table 5.A16.

OASDI beneficiaries, by age, December 1997



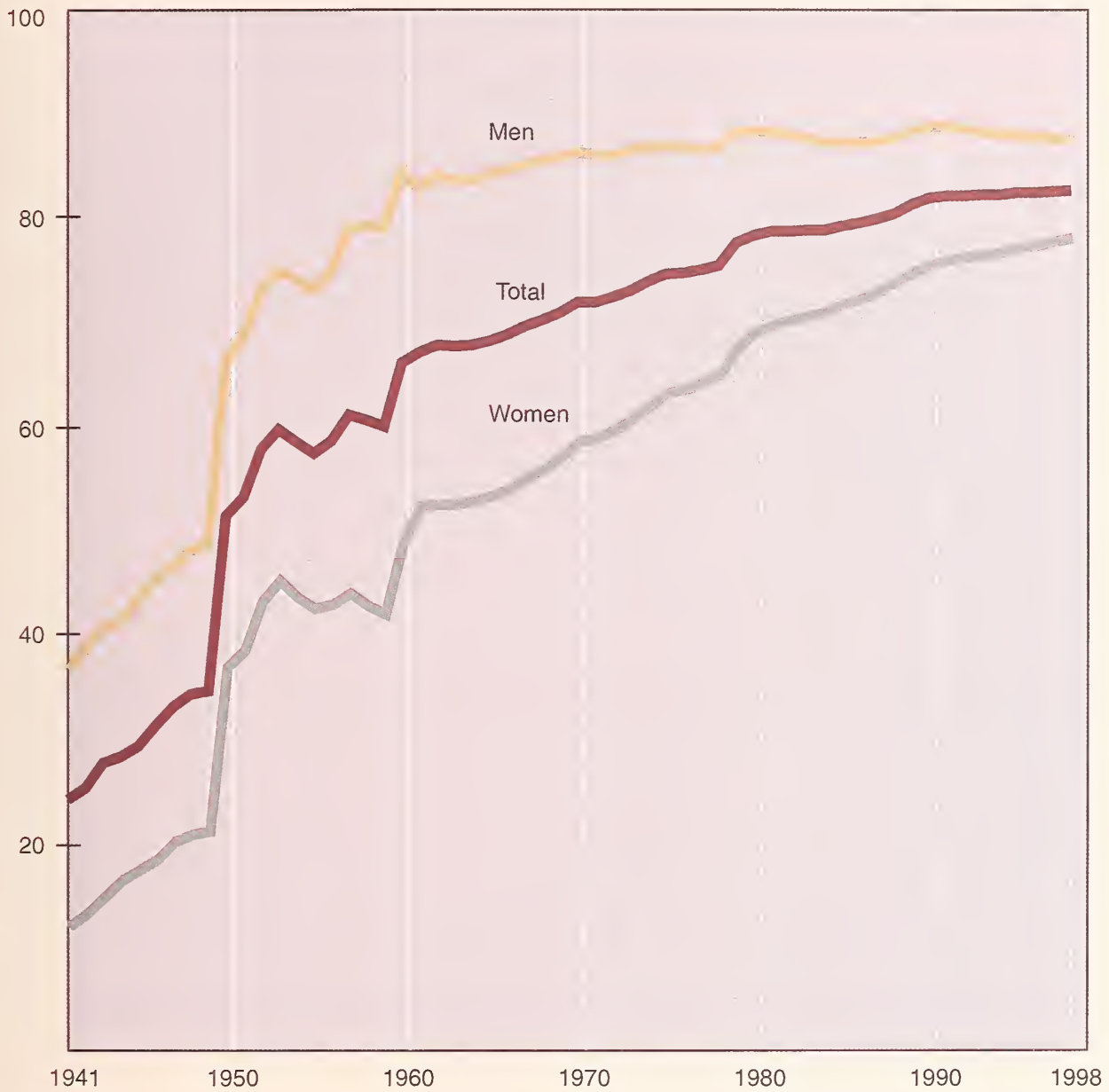
Source: Tables 5.A1 and 5.A10.

Average monthly OASDI benefit amount, December 1997



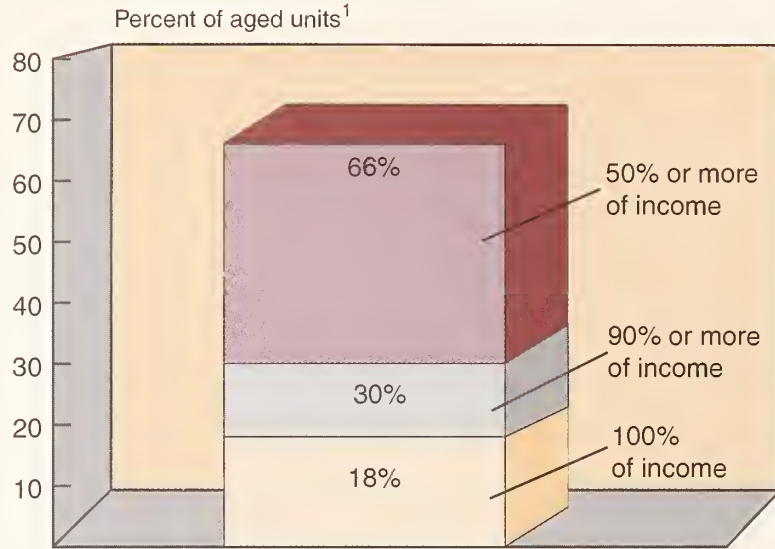
Source: Table 5.A1.

Fully insured population as a percent of population aged 17 or older in Social Security area, as of January 1, 1941-98

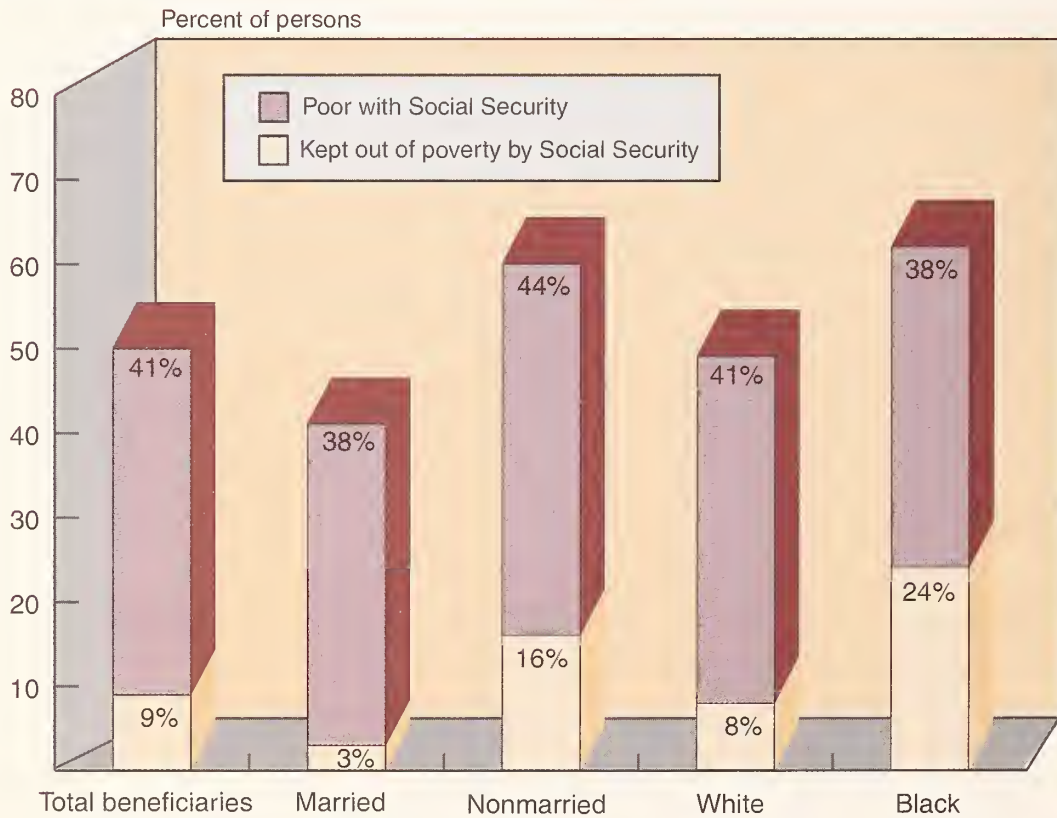


Source: Table 4.C5.

Social Security provides at least half of the total income for a majority of beneficiaries, 1996



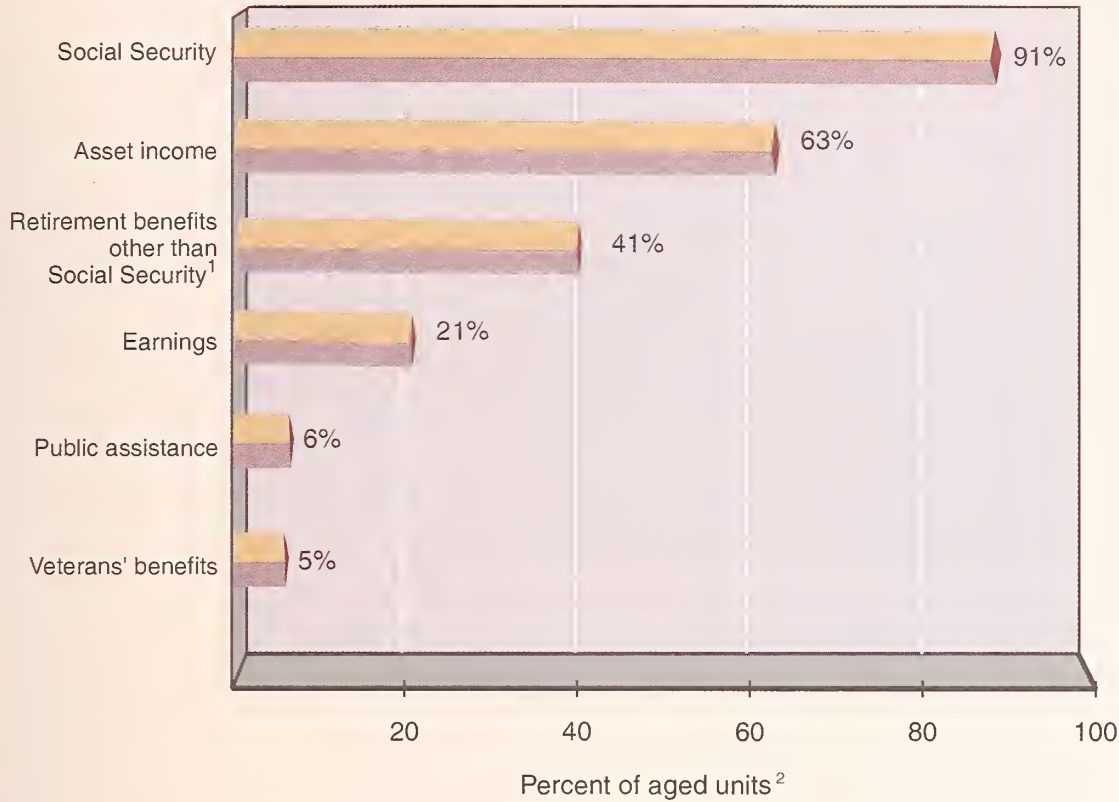
Social Security's role in reducing poverty, 1996



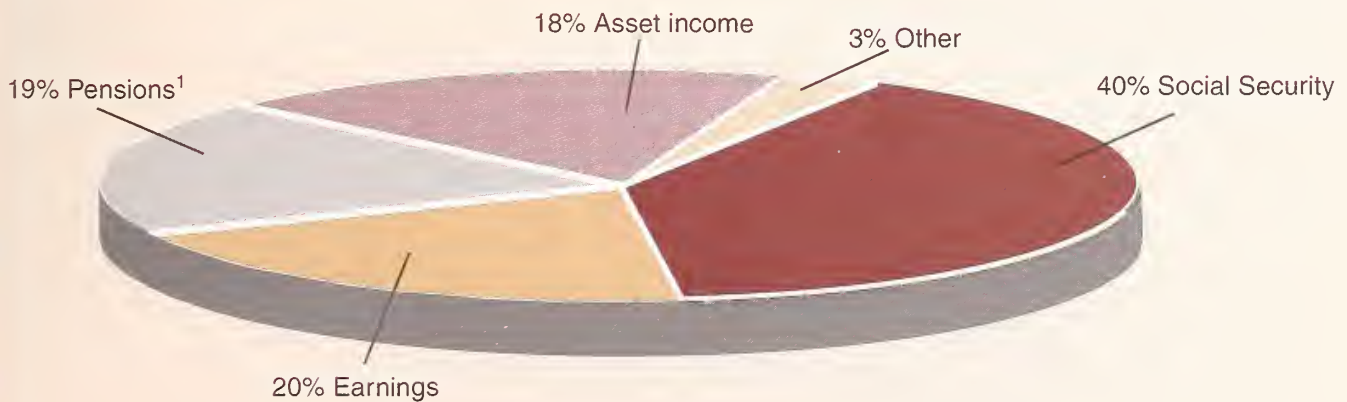
¹An aged unit is either a married couple living together with the husband or wife aged 65 or older, or a person 65 or older, who does not live with a spouse. Beneficiary units are the subset of this group who are receiving Social Security benefits.

Source: *Income of the Aged Chartbook*, 1996, pp. 9 and 10. Background data from the *Income of the Population 55 or Older*, 1996, pp. 100-103 and 151-153.

Social Security is a source of income for nearly all the aged, 1996



Social Security provides the majority of income for the aged, 1996



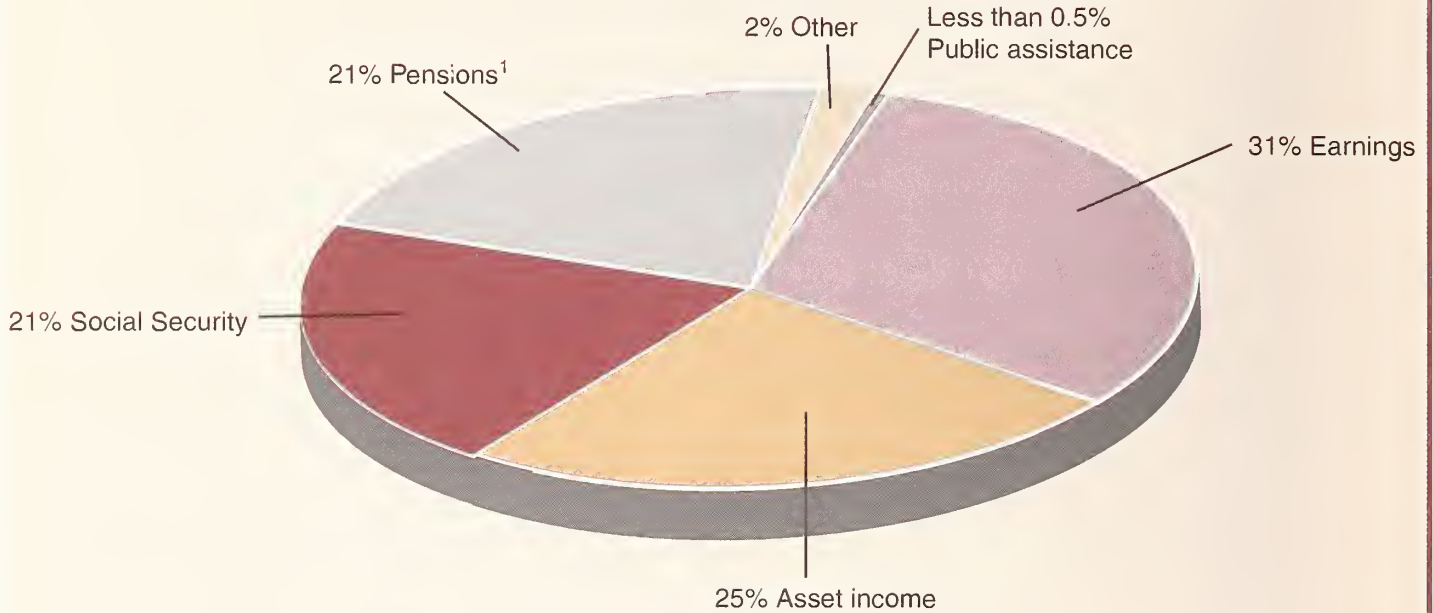
¹Includes private pensions or annuities, government employee pensions, Railroad Retirement, and IRA, Keogh, and 401(k) payments.

²An aged unit is either a married couple living together with the husband or wife aged 65 or older, or a person 65 or older, who does not live with a spouse. Beneficiary units are the subset of this group who are receiving Social Security benefits.

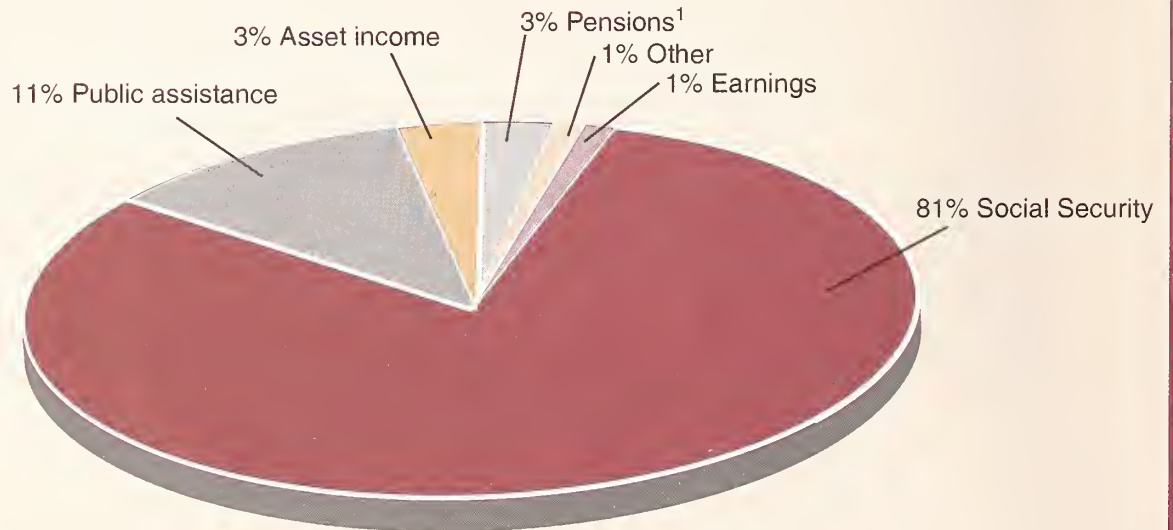
Source: *Income of the Aged Chartbook, 1996*, pp. 8 and 15. Background data from the *Income of the Population 55 or Older, 1996*, pp. 1-5 and 119.

The share supplied by each income source differs greatly by income level, 1996

Highest income quintile



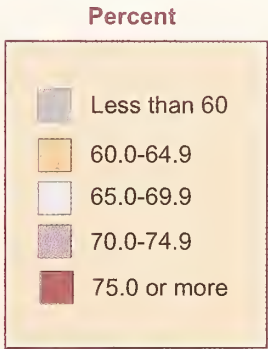
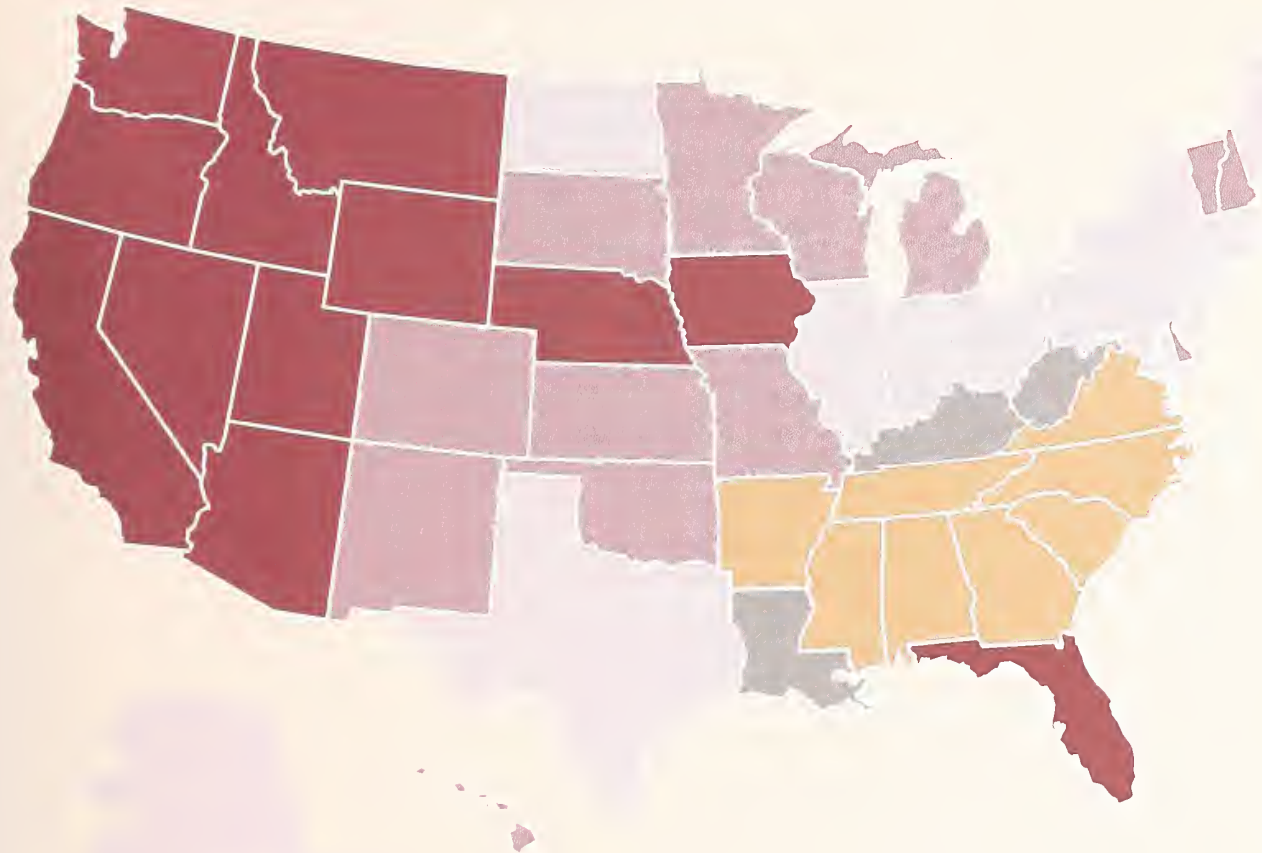
Lowest income quintile



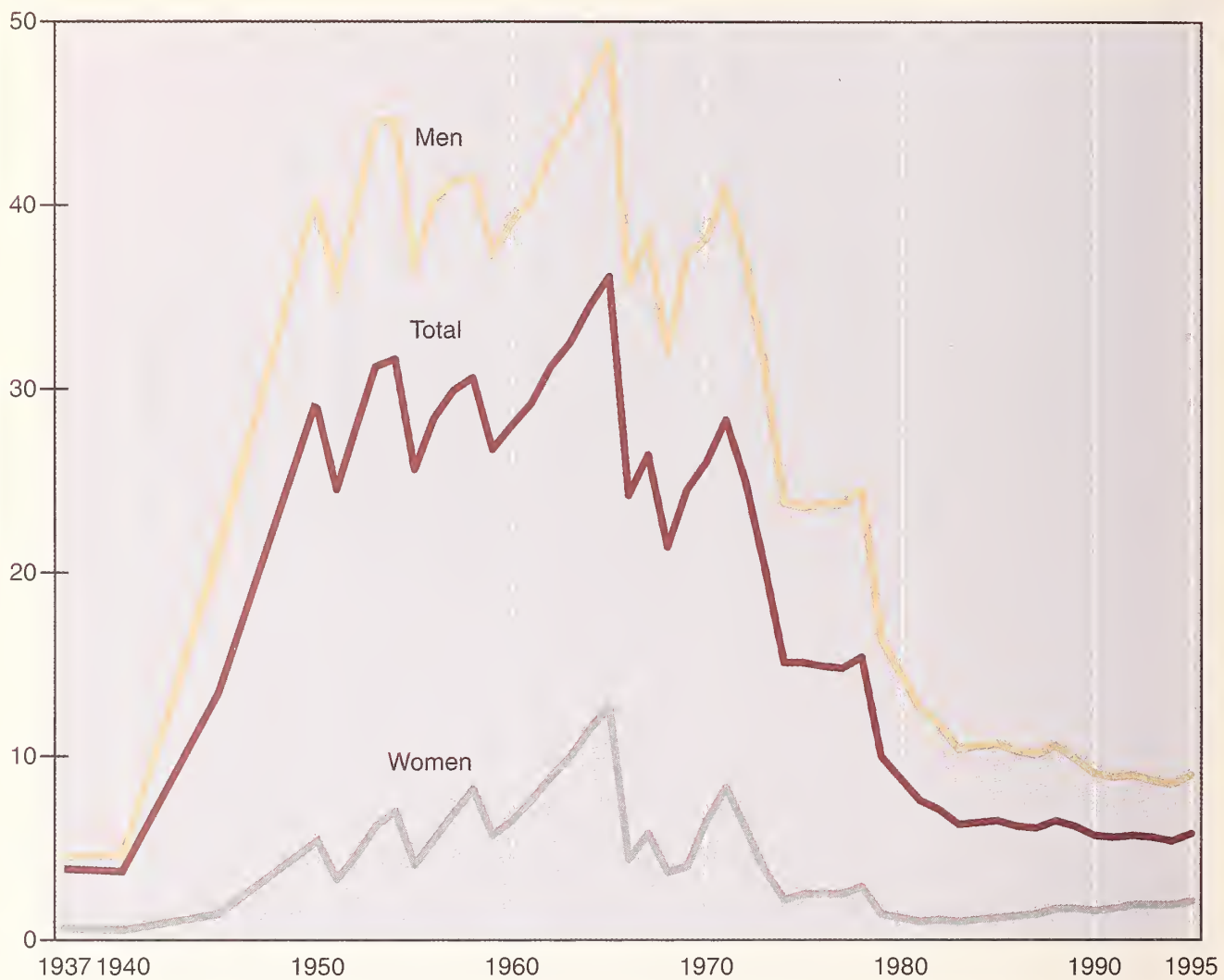
¹Includes private pensions or annuities, government employee pensions, Railroad Retirement, and IRA, Keogh, and 401(k) payments.

Source: *Income of the Aged Chartbook, 1996*, pp. 16 and 17. Background data from the *Income of the Population 55 or Older, 1996*, p. 123.

OASDI direct deposit participation rates, by State, December 1997

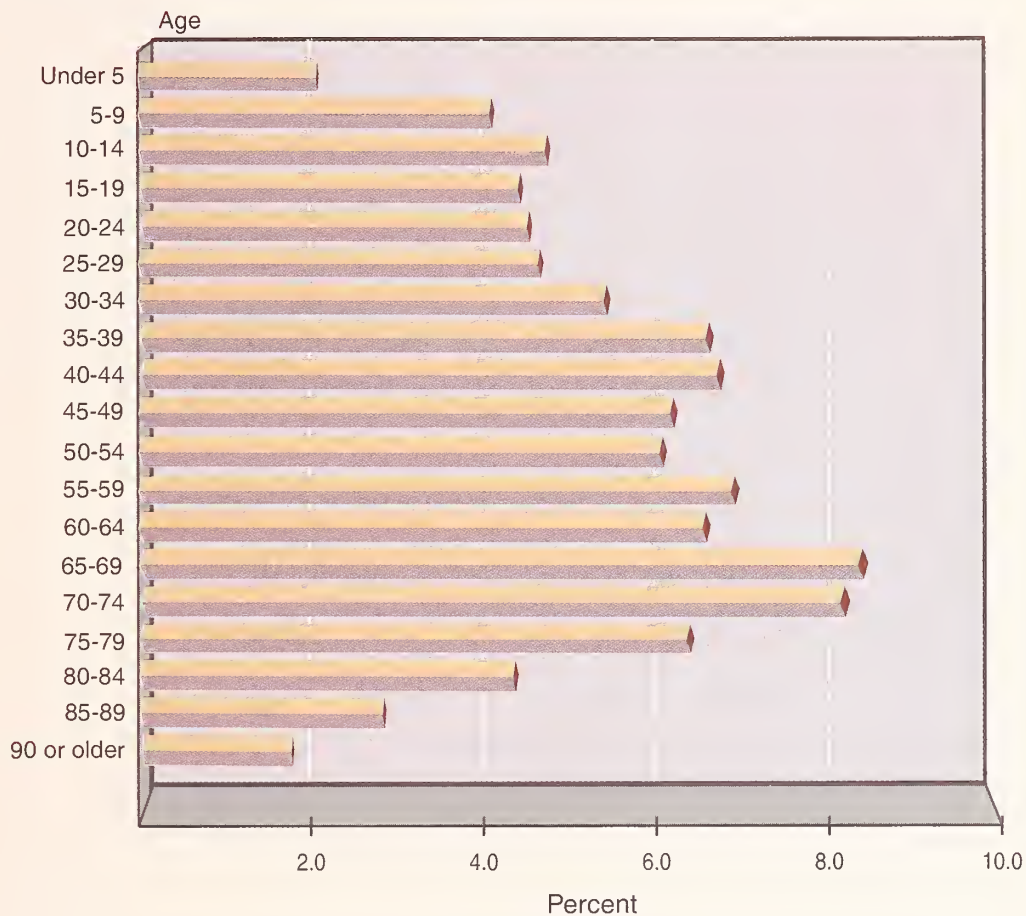


Percent of Social Security covered workers with maximum taxable earnings, by sex, 1937-95



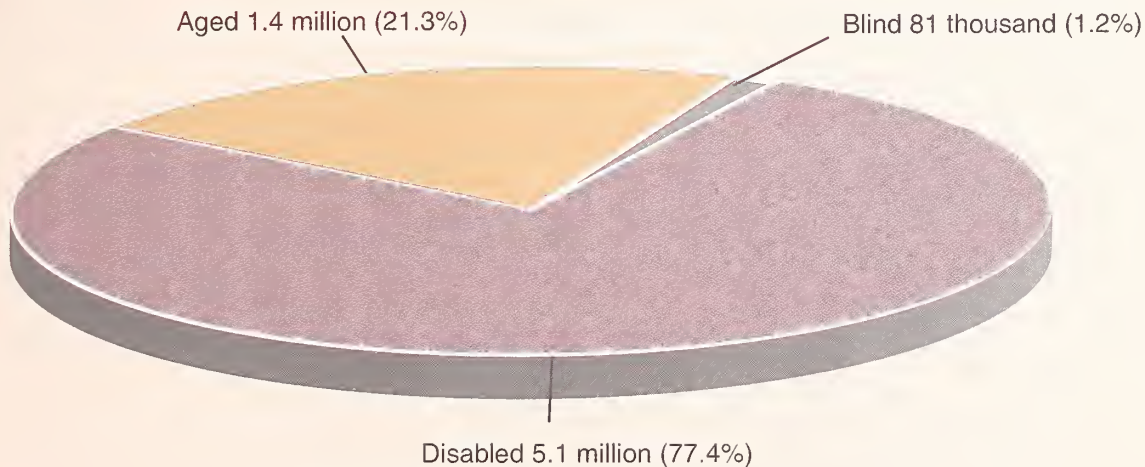
Source: Table 4.B4.

Percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered SSI payments, by age, December 1997



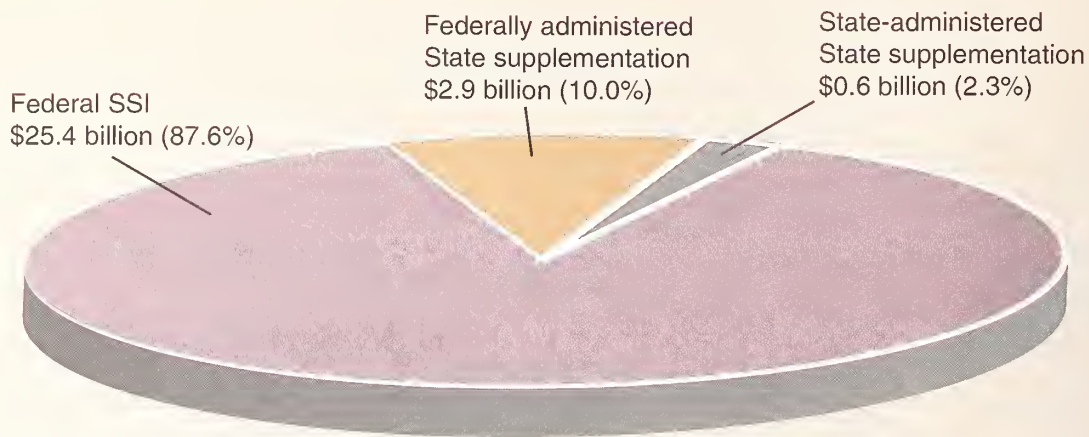
Source: Unpublished data.

Percent of recipients of federally and State-administered SSI, by category, December 1997



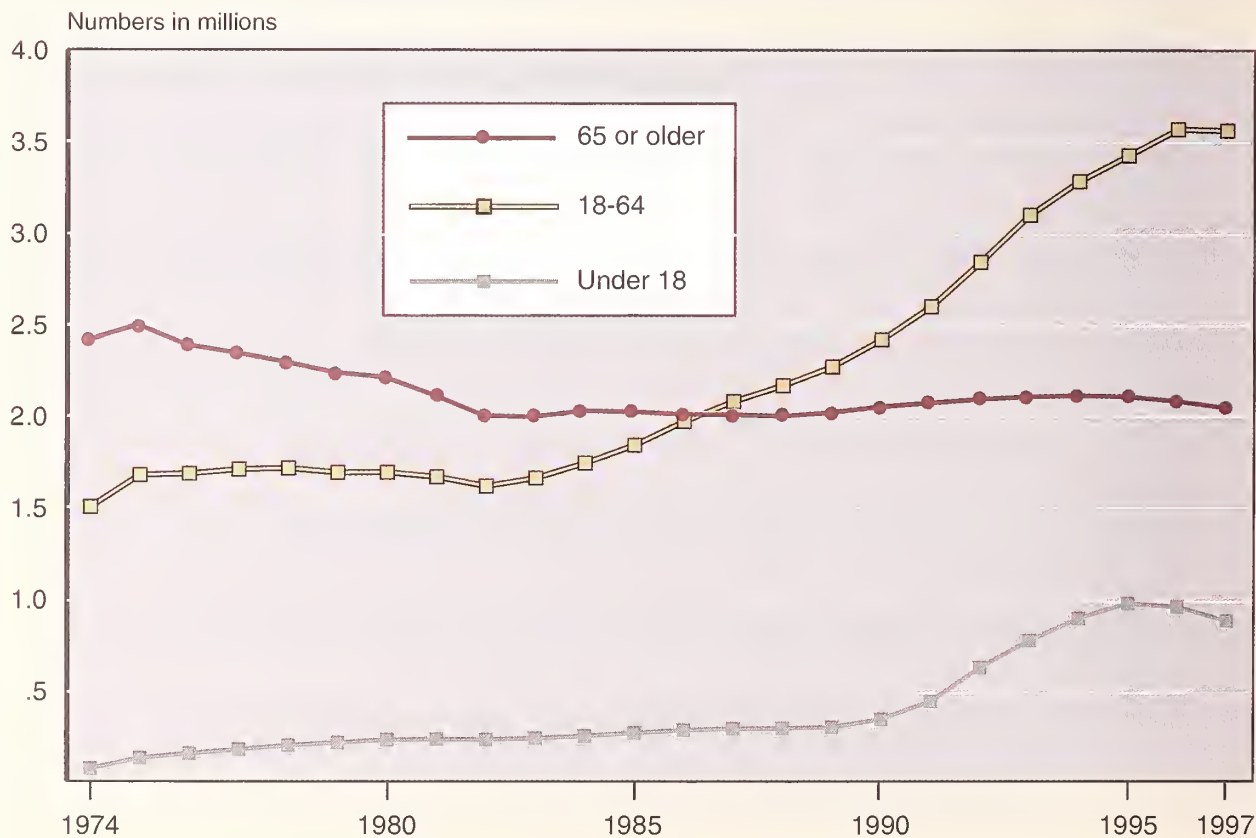
Source: Table 7.A3.

Amount of SSI payments, by source of payment, 1997



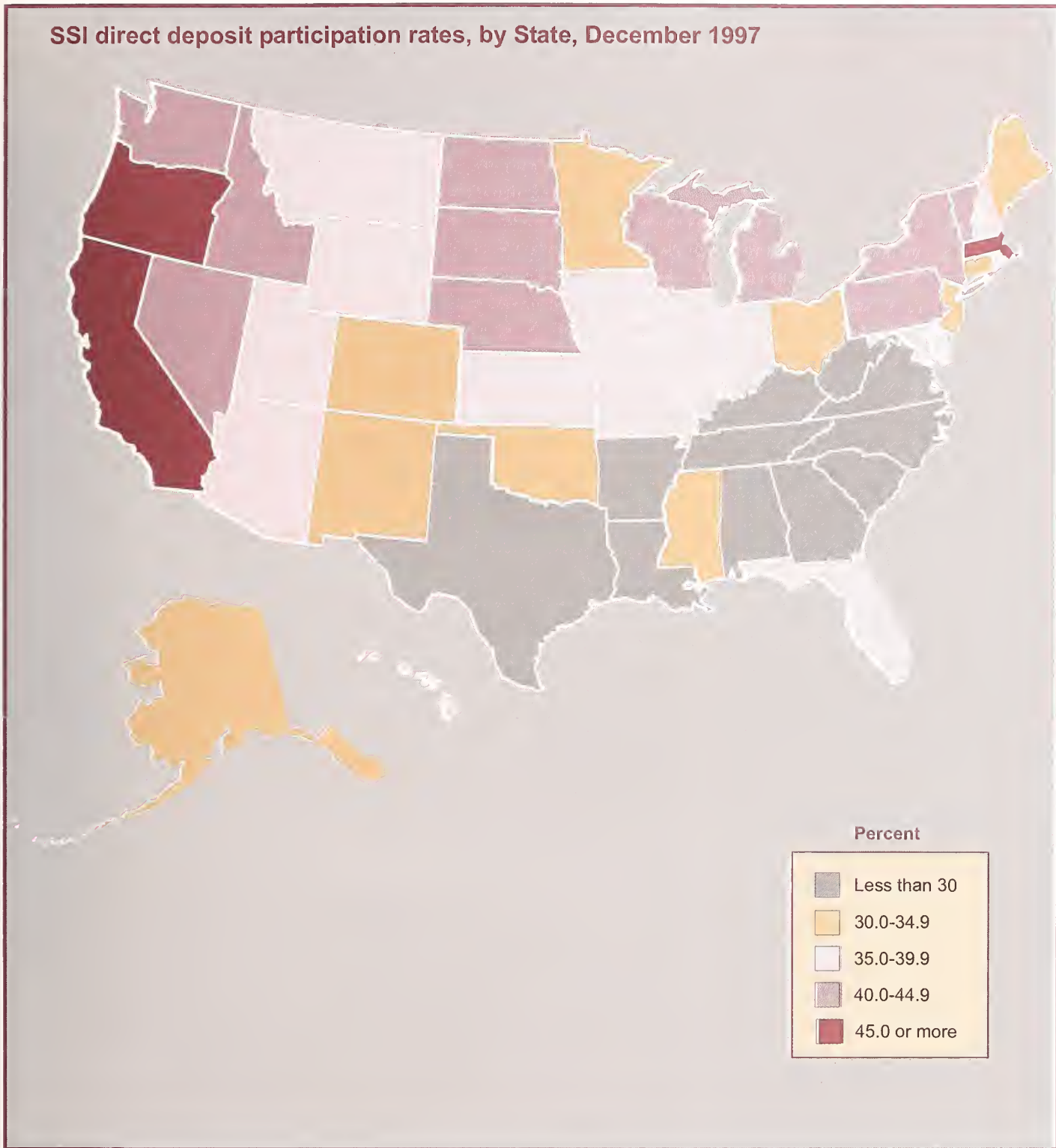
Source: Table 7.A4.

Number of SSI recipients, by age, 1974-97



Source: Data for 1974-95 from "Reinventing SSI Statistics: SSA's New Longitudinal File," Clark D. Pickett and Charles G. Scott, *Social Security Bulletin*, Summer 1996. Subsequent data, unpublished.

SSI direct deposit participation rates, by State, December 1997



Program Descriptions

2A Social Security	30	Summary
(Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance)	32	History of Provisions
	32	Coverage, Financing, and Insured Status
	42	Benefit Computation and Automatic Adjustments
	58	Computing a Retired-Worker Benefit
	62	Benefit Types and Levels
	75	Effect of Current Earnings and Taxation of Benefits
2B Supplemental Security Income	81	Summary
	83	History of Provisions
	83	Basic Eligibility Requirements
	83	Citizenship and Residence
	84	Other Benefits
	84	Drug Addiction and Alcoholism
	84	Institutionalization
	85	Vocational Rehabilitation and Treatment
	85	Deeming of Income and Resources
	86	Windfall Offset
	86	Rounding of Payment Amounts
	92	Federal Benefit Rates
	86	Exclusions From Income
	88	Limits and Exclusions From Resources
	89	Presumptive Disability Payments
	89	Emergency Advance Payments
	89	Interim Assistance Reimbursement
	89	Medicaid Eligibility
	90	State Supplementation
	91	Mandatory Minimum State Supplementation
2C Health Care	93	Medicare
	93	Summary
	99	History of Provisions
	99	Insured Status
	100	Medicare Benefits
	106	Medicare Financing
	109	Medicaid: Summary

2D Other Social Insurance and Veterans' Programs	116	Unemployment Insurance: Summary
	119	Black Lung Benefits: Summary
	120	Temporary Disability Insurance: Summary
	122	Veterans' Benefits: Summary
2E Income Support	124	Temporary Assistance for Needy Families: Summary
	126	Food Stamps: Summary
	130	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance: Summary
	132	Adult Assistance: Summary
	132	General Assistance: Summary
2F Administrative Data	133	Summary
	134	SSA Offices and Staff
	135	Claims Workload
	136	Service Delivery
	137	Hearings and Appeals

Social Security

The national Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program, popularly referred to as Social Security, is the largest income-maintenance program in the United States. This section provides a brief program summary followed by a description of the history and current provisions of the OASDI program.

Program Summary

The Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program provides monthly benefits to retired and disabled workers and their dependents and to survivors of insured workers. Benefits are paid as a matter of earned right to workers who gain insured status and to their eligible spouses and children and survivors. Retirement benefits were provided by the original Social Security Act of 1935, benefits for dependents and survivors by the 1939 amendments, benefits for the disabled by the 1956 amendments, and benefits for the dependents of disabled workers by the 1958 amendments. In 1965, the Health Insurance program, generally known as Medicare, was enacted. Medicare is administered by the Health Care Financing Administration.

A person builds protection under the OASDI program through work in employment covered under Social Security. Coverage in general is compulsory. Taxes on wage and salary workers' earnings, up to a statutory maximum taxable amount each year, are withheld and matched by employers. Self-employed persons pay taxes on their annual earnings up to the same maximum as employees but at the combined employer-employee rate. However, special tax deduction provisions apply that are designed to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employers and employees are treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes. While taxes of workers with more than one employer are withheld and matched up to the annual maximum by each employer, the employee's share of taxes on total wages above the maximum is refundable through

the income tax system. All taxes are credited to the OASI and DI Trust Funds, which by law may be used only to meet the cost of: (1) Monthly benefits when the worker retires, dies, or becomes disabled; (2) lump-sum death payments to survivors; (3) vocational rehabilitation services for disability beneficiaries; and (4) administrative expenses.

Benefits are financed principally through contributions from employers, employees, and the self-employed. The trust funds also receive income from: interest on investments of trust fund assets in securities issued or guaranteed by the U.S. Government; Federal general revenues to finance the cost of benefits attributable to military and other gratuitous wage credits and "special age-72" benefits; and revenues resulting from the inclusion of part of Social Security benefits in adjusted gross income for Federal income tax purposes.

The OASDI program is administered by the Social Security Administration (SSA). Public Law 103-296, signed August 15, 1994, established SSA as an independent agency, effective March 31, 1995. Prior to that date, SSA had been a component of the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS). As an independent agency, SSA is headed by a Commissioner, appointed to a 6-year term by the President, subject to Senate confirmation. In addition, a seven-member bipartisan Social Security Advisory Board was established to review and make recommendations to the Commissioner concerning policies related to the OASDI and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) programs. Three members of the Board are appointed by the President and the remainder by Congress.

Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries

The OASDI tables do not include a number of persons receiving Railroad Retirement benefits who would be eligible for Social Security benefits had they applied. The reason they have not applied is that receipt of a Social Security benefit would reduce their Railroad Retirement benefit by a like amount. The number of persons is not available, but is estimated to be less than 100,000.

The Railroad Retirement Act of 1974, effective January 1, 1975, provided that the regular annuity for employees with 10 or more years of railroad service who retired after December 31, 1974, will consist of two components:

Tier 1—A basic Social Security level component equivalent to what would be paid under the Social Security Act on the basis of the employee's combined railroad and nonrailroad service, reduced by the amount of any monthly benefit under OASDI actually paid on the basis of nonrailroad work; and

Tier 2—A staff level component payable over and above the Social Security equivalent, on the basis of a formula applicable only to railroad service.

Recent Legislative and Program Changes

Mandatory direct deposit.—Public Law 104-134, the Omnibus Consolidated Rescissions and Appropriations Act of 1996, enacted April 26, 1996, requires payment through direct deposit to all persons who began receiving Federal benefits after July 1996 including Social Security (OASDI) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI). Under the law, payment by check is made only if the beneficiary certifies in writing that he or she does not have an account at a financial institution. Furthermore, as outlined by regulations issued by the Department of

the Treasury, effective January 1, 1999, all Federal payments must be made by direct deposit or some other form of electronic funds transfer (EFT). The regulations issued by the Secretary of the Treasury provide that any payment recipient who does not have an account at a financial institution will receive an automatic waiver from the EFT requirement until the Treasury Department provides notice that an account meeting its specifications is available. At that time, the recipient will be able to decide whether to sign up for one of those accounts or continue to receive a paper check. In addition, payment recipients may choose to continue receiving paper checks for other reasons.

Payment cycling of Social Security benefits.—Most Social Security benefit checks and payments have traditionally been paid on the third of each month. Effective for persons who applied for OASDI benefits May 1, 1997 and later, SSA began issuing payments throughout the month (a method called "payment cycling"). Depending on the birth date of the insured individual, monthly benefit payments to new beneficiaries will be paid on either the second, third, or fourth Wednesday of the month. Payment cycling does not apply to SSI payments or to the OASDI benefits of persons who concurrently receive SSI. SSA initiated this change in order to provide ongoing quality customer service related to payment issuance. As the number of beneficiaries continues to grow in coming years, payment cycling is a means of more efficiently distributing monthly administrative workloads.

Annual earnings test.—Public Law 104-121, The Contract With America Advancement Act, enacted March 29, 1996, raised the exempt amounts under the annual earnings test for persons who have reached the normal retirement age, currently age 65. These amounts are \$12,500

in 1996; \$13,500 in 1997; \$14,500 in 1998; \$15,500 in 1999; \$17,000 in 2000; \$25,000 in 2001; and \$30,000 in 2002. After 2002, the annual exempt amount will be indexed to the growth in average wages. The legislation did not change the annual exempt amount for persons under age 65—\$8,640 in 1997 and \$9,120 in 1998. The earnings test does not apply to beneficiaries aged 70 or older.

Elimination of annual report of earnings.—Social Security beneficiaries under age 70 who have earnings above certain exempt amounts may have some or all of their benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Beneficiaries who are subject to the earnings test and who receive some benefits during the year are required by law to file an annual report of earnings with the Social Security Administration (SSA). SSA has changed its regulations to state that beginning for reports due on or after April 15, 1997, the information on W-2 forms from employers and self-employment tax returns sent to the Internal Revenue Service may be considered the annual report. SSA will use the earnings information available in its records along with other pertinent information to adjust benefits under the earnings test. This change will reduce the public reporting burden.

History of Provisions

This section describes the history and current provisions of the Social Security program. In the tables, the word "Act" refers to legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed January 2, 1968). 1972a denotes legislation of July 1; 1972b denotes legislation of October 30; 1973a denotes legislation of July 9; 1973b denotes legislation of December 31; 1981a denotes legislation of August 13; 1981b denotes legislation of December 29; 1994a denotes legislation of August 15; and 1994b denotes legislation of October 22.

Coverage, Financing, and Insured Status

In 1997, about 147 million persons worked in employment or self-employment covered under the OASDI program. In recent years, coverage has become nearly universal for work performed in the United States (including American Samoa, Guam, the Northern Mariana Islands, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands). About 96 percent of all jobs in the United States are covered. Coverage generally applies to persons irrespective of their age, sex, or citizenship. Table 2.A1 outlines the history of coverage provisions, and table 2.A2, the history of provisions regarding noncontributory wage credits, mostly for military service.

Workers excluded from coverage fall into five major categories: (1) Federal civilian employees hired before January 1, 1984, (2) railroad workers (who are covered under the railroad retirement system which is coordinated with Social Security), (3) certain employees of State and local governments who are covered under a retirement system, (4) household workers and farm workers whose earnings do not meet certain minimum requirements (workers in industry and commerce

are covered regardless of the amount of earnings), and (5) persons with very low net earnings from self-employment (generally less than \$400 per year).

Employees and employers and the self-employed each pay mandated contributions, or taxes, on earnings in covered employment and self-employment up to an annual maximum taxable amount for OASDI but, effective for 1994, without any upper limit on taxable earnings for HI (Medicare). The OASDI maximum taxable amount—\$68,400 in 1998—is updated automatically each year in proportion to increases in nationwide average wage and salary earnings—generally called the average annual wage. The current Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) tax rate applicable to the employee and the employer each is 6.2 percent for OASDI (5.35 and 0.85 percent, respectively, for OASI and DI) and 1.45 percent for HI. The self-employed person pays the combined employee-employer rate of 12.4 percent for OASDI and 2.9 for HI under the Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA). See table 2.A3 for annual amounts of maximum taxable earnings and contribution rates, 1937–98, and contribution rates scheduled for future years. Table 2.A4 shows annual maximum amounts of contributions by employees and self-employed persons, 1937–98.

Two deduction provisions reduce the SECA and income tax liability of self-employed persons. The intent of these provisions is to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employees and employers are treated for purposes of FICA and income taxes. The first provision allows a deduction from net earnings from self-employment equal to the amount of net earnings before the deduction, times one-half the SECA tax rate. The effect of this deduction is intended to be analogous to the

treatment of the FICA tax paid by the employer, which is disregarded as remuneration to the employee for FICA and income tax purposes. The second provision allows an income tax deduction, equal to one-half of the amount of the SECA tax paid, which is designed to reflect the income tax deductibility of the employer's share of the FICA tax.

Table 2.A5 describes income tax credits for 1984–89 intended to cushion the impact of increases in FICA and SECA taxes enacted in 1983. The SECA tax credits were replaced, effective 1990, by the deduction provisions described above.

The FICA and SECA taxes are deposited to the OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds. In addition to the taxes on covered earnings, OASI and DI Trust Fund revenues include mainly interest on trust fund investments in securities guaranteed by the Federal Government, tax receipts attributable to income taxation of OASI and DI benefits, and transfers from the general fund of payments for costs of noncontributory military service wage credits and of benefits to certain uninsured persons who attained age 72 before 1972. Table 2.A6 outlines the history of provisions regarding appropriations from general revenues and interfund borrowing.

Public Law 103-387, signed October 22, 1994, simplified procedures for the reporting of wages paid to domestic employees and the payment of Social Security taxes on those wages. The threshold for coverage of a domestic employee's wages was raised from \$50 per calendar quarter to \$1,000 per calendar year, effective in 1994. For years after 1995, this amount will increase in \$100 increments as average wages rise. The 1998 threshold is \$1,100.

Under this legislation, domestic employees on farms are now treated

like other domestic employees and their wages are subject to the new threshold instead of the threshold applicable to agricultural employees; domestic employees are no longer covered under Social Security in any year in which they are under age 18, unless they are no longer attending school and their principal occupation is household employment. Also, in cases where the employer has only domestic employees, their wages will be reported annually, rather than quarterly, on the employer's personal income tax return, and Social Security employer and employee taxes will be subject to quarterly estimated payments.

To become eligible for his or her benefit and benefits for family members or survivors, a worker must earn a certain number of credits based on work in covered employment or self-employment. These credits are measured in terms of quarters of coverage (QC). In 1998, a QC is acquired for each \$700 in annual covered earnings up to a maximum of four QC for the year based on earnings of \$2,800 or more. The amount of earnings required for a QC is adjusted automatically each year in proportion to increases in the average wage level.

Eligibility for most types of benefits requires that the worker be fully insured. To be fully insured a worker must have a number of QC at least equal to the number of full calendar years elapsing between age 21, or 1950 if later, and the year in which he or she reaches age 62, becomes disabled, or dies—whichever occurs first. Under this requirement, workers who reach age 62 in 1991 or later need the maximum number of 40 QC to be fully insured. For workers who become disabled or die before age 62, the number of QC needed for fully insured status depends on their age at the time of onset of disability or death. A minimum of 6 QC is required.

In the case of workers who die before achieving fully insured status, benefits may be paid to a worker's

children and to his or her widow(er) caring for such children under age 16, if the worker was currently insured at the time of death. To be currently insured, the worker must have earned 6 QC over the 13 calendar quarter period ending with the quarter of death.

To qualify for disability benefits a worker must be fully insured and, except where he or she is disabled because of blindness, must also meet a test of substantial recent work activity. Under this test, the worker aged 31 or older must have at least 20 QC during the period of 40 calendar quarters ending with the quarter in which the disability began. Workers disabled at ages 24 through 30 must have QC in one-half of the calendar quarters elapsing after age 21, and workers under age 24 need 6 QC in the period of 12 quarters ending with the quarter of disability onset.

Table 2.A7 summarizes the basic provisions concerning benefit eligibility. The President is authorized to enter into international agreements to provide coordination between the Social Security programs of the United States and the programs of other countries. The United States currently has social security agreements in effect with 17 countries, as shown in the following tabulation.

Social Security agreement with—	Effective in—
Austria	1991
Belgium	1984
Canada	1984
Finland	1992
France	1988
Germany	1979
Greece	1994
Ireland	1993
Italy	1978
Luxembourg	1993
Netherlands	1990
Norway	1984
Portugal	1989
Spain	1988
Sweden	1987
Switzerland	1980
United Kingdom	1985

An international social security agreement is designed to benefit both workers and employers. Such

agreements eliminate dual coverage and contributions with respect to the same work under the social security programs of the countries that are parties to the agreement. Agreements also prevent the reduction of social security protection that results when a person works under the social security programs of two countries but is not eligible for benefits in one or both of the countries when he or she retires, becomes disabled, or dies. Under an agreement, each country takes into account periods of coverage that are completed under the laws of the other country and that were not already credited under its own laws. A partial benefit is then computed by each country based on the proportion of total covered work completed in that country.

2.A OASDI: Coverage, Financing, & Insured Status

Table 2.A1.—Type of covered employment and self-employment

Act	Coverage election or waiver if any	Category of worker
1935.....		All workers in commerce and industry (except railroads) under age 65 in the continental United States, Alaska, and Hawaii. (Covered after 1936.)
1939.....		Age restriction eliminated.
1946.....		Railroad and Social Security earnings combined to determine eligibility for and amount of survivor benefits.
1950.....		Regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Nonfarm self-employed (except members of professional groups). Federal civilian employees not under a Federal retirement system. U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by American employers. Workers in Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands (effective Jan. 1, 1951).
	Elective by employer	State and local government employees not under a State and local government retirement system. Termination permitted 2 years after giving notice if group has 5 years of coverage when notice is given.
	Elective by employer and employee	Employees (other than members of the clergy) of nonprofit organizations (upon election by employer, each current employee given a choice as to coverage; new employees are covered). Nonprofit organizations permitted to terminate coverage 2 years after giving notice, if the organization has 8 years of coverage when notice is given.
1951.....		Railroad workers with less than 10 years of service, for all benefits. (After October 1951, coverage retroactive to 1937.)
1954.....		Farm self-employed. Professional self-employed except lawyers, dentists, physicians, and members of other medical groups (taxable years ending after 1954). Additional regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Homeworkers.
	Elective by employer	U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by a foreign subsidiary of an American employer.
	Elective by employer and employee	State and local government employees (except fire fighters and police personnel) under a State or local government retirement system (coverage provided at State's option; a majority of the eligible employees must vote in favor). See above (elective by employer, 1950) for termination rule.
	Elective by individual	Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty.
1956.....		Members of the uniformed services on active duty or on active duty for training. Remainder of professional self-employed except physicians (taxable years ending after 1955). Farm landlords who materially participate in farm operations.
	Elective by employer and employee	Fire fighters and police personnel in designated States. State and local government employees under a State or local government retirement system in designated States may be divided into two systems, one excluding employees not desiring coverage (new employees covered).
		U.S. citizens employed in United States by foreign governments or international organizations. Parents working for children (except domestic or casual labor). Workers in Guam and American Samoa.
		Interns. Self-employed physicians (taxable years ending on or after Dec. 31, 1965). Tips for employee tax only.
	Elective by individual	Members of certain religious sects may obtain exemptions from self-employed coverage (retroactive to 1951).
	Elective by employer and employee	Fire fighters under State and local government retirement system.
1967.....	Subject to waiver by individual	Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty are covered automatically, but they can choose to be exempt on grounds of conscience or religious principles. Taxable years ending after 1967.
1972b.....	Elective by employer	Members of a religious order who are subject to a vow of poverty. Retroactivity allowed for 5 years but not earlier than Jan. 1, 1968.
1977.....	Elective by individual	Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Dec. 20, 1977.
1982.....		Federal employees—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only.
1983.....		Federal employees (except reemployed annuitants) hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, including executive, legislative, and judicial branch employees and including those with previous periods of Federal service if the break in service lasted more than 365 days.
		Legislative branch employees hired before 1984 who were not participating in the Civil Service Retirement System on Dec. 31, 1983.

Table 2.A1.—Type of covered employment and self-employment —Continued

Act	Coverage election or waiver if any	Category of worker
1984	<p>Elective by employer</p> <p>Elective by employer or by employer and employee</p>	<p>Members of Congress, the President, the Vice-President, Federal judges, and most executive-level political appointees of the Federal Government.</p> <p>Employees of nonprofit organizations.</p> <p>U.S. residents employed outside the United States by American employers.</p> <p>U.S. residents employed outside the United States by a foreign affiliate of an American employer.</p> <p>Employees of nonprofit organizations placed under compulsory coverage; nonprofit organizations prohibited from terminating coverage of their employees on or after Mar. 31, 1983.</p> <p>States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.</p> <p>Rehired Federal employees whose previous service was covered.</p> <p>Persons exercising reemployment rights to noncovered Federal employment retain exemption after a period (not limited to 365 or fewer days) of military or national guard service or work for an international organization.</p> <p>Generally, all legislative branch employees except those who were participating on Dec. 31, 1983, and are also currently participating in the Civil Service Retirement System or another Federal retirement system.</p> <p>Employees of nonprofit organizations who are also participating on a mandatory basis in the Civil Service Retirement System are treated like Federal employees for Social Security tax and coverage purposes. They are therefore not covered unless hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, or reemployed after a break in service of more than 365 days.</p> <p>Elective by employer Churches or church-related organizations may elect irrevocably to have services performed by their employees excluded from covered employment. Their employees are then treated as self-employed for Social Security purposes.</p>
1986	<p>Elective by individual</p>	<p>Noncovered State and local government employees hired on or after Apr. 1, 1986—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only.</p> <p>Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Oct. 22, 1986.</p>
1987		<p>Members of uniformed services reserve components on inactive duty training. Irregularly employed farm workers (if employer's annual expenditures for farm labor at least \$2,500). Services performed in trade or business of spouse or by children aged 18 or older in trade or business of parent. Tips for employer Social Security tax.</p>
1990		<p>State and local government employees (except students employed by the educational institution they attend) not under a State or local government retirement system.</p>
1994b		<p>Threshold for coverage of domestic employees' earnings raised from \$50 per calendar quarter to \$1,000 per each employer in calendar year; amount subject to annual automatic adjustments. Domestic workers no longer covered for years in which they were under age 18, unless they are no longer in school and domestic employment is their principal occupation. Coverage of earnings of domestic workers on farms become subject to new annual threshold for domestic workers instead of annual threshold for agricultural employees.</p>

2.A OASDI: Coverage, Financing, & Insured Status

Table 2.A2.—Noncontributory wage credits

Act	Provision
1946.....	Fully insured status and average monthly wage of \$160 for World War II veterans who died within 3 years after discharge.
1950.....	Wage credits of \$160 per month of military service during World War II (Sept. 16, 1940, to July 24, 1947).
1952.....	Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1953.
1953.....	Same military wage credits to June 30, 1955.
1954.....	Same military wage credits to Mar. 31, 1956.
1956.....	Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1956.
1967.....	For uniformed services, wage credits of \$100 for each \$100 (or fraction thereof) of basic pay not in excess of \$300 per calendar quarter, beginning in 1968.
1972b.....	For uniformed services, wage credits of \$300 per calendar quarter of service after 1956. (Supersedes 1967 provision.) For U.S. citizens of Japanese ancestry, wage credits for the period they were interned by the U.S. government during World War II (Dec. 7, 1941, to Dec. 31, 1946) and were aged 18 or older.
1977.....	For uniformed services, wage credits of \$100 for each \$300 of basic pay up to maximum credit of \$1,200 per calendar year after 1977.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Barbara Lingg (410) 965-0153/ 0156 for further information.

2.A OASDI: Coverage, Financing, & Insured Status

Table 2.A3.—Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937-98 and thereafter

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings		Contribution rate (percent)								
			Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person				
	OASDI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI	
1937-49	\$3,000	...	1.0	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	3,000	...	1.5	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951-53	3,600	...	1.5	1.5	...	...	2.25	2.25	...	...	...
1954	3,600	...	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...	...
1955-56	4,200	...	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...	...
1957-58	4,200	...	2.25	2.0	0.25	...	3.375	3.0	0.375	...	...
1959	4,800	...	2.5	2.25	.25	...	3.75	3.375	.375	...	...
1960-61	4,800	...	3.0	2.75	.25	...	4.5	4.125	.375	...	...
1962	4,800	...	3.125	2.875	.25	...	4.7	4.325	.375	...	...
1963-65	4,800	...	3.625	3.375	.25	...	5.4	5.025	.375	...	...
1966	6,600	\$6,600	4.2	3.5	.35	0.35	6.15	5.275	.525	0.35	...
1967	6,600	6,600	4.4	3.55	.35	.5	6.4	5.375	.525	.5	...
1968	7,800	7,800	4.4	3.325	.475	.6	6.4	5.0875	.7125	.6	...
1969	7,800	7,800	4.8	3.725	.475	.6	6.9	5.5875	.7125	.6	...
1970	7,800	7,800	4.8	3.65	.55	.6	6.9	5.475	.825	.6	...
1971	7,800	7,800	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6	...
1972	9,000	9,000	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6	...
1973	10,800	10,800	5.85	4.3	.55	1.0	8.0	6.205	.795	1.0	...
1974	13,200	13,200	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9	...
1975	¹ 14,100	¹ 14,100	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9	...
1976	¹ 15,300	¹ 15,300	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9	...
1977	¹ 16,500	¹ 16,500	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9	...
1978	¹ 17,700	¹ 17,700	6.05	4.275	.775	1.0	8.1	6.01	1.09	1.0	...
1979	22,900	22,900	6.13	4.33	.75	1.05	8.1	6.01	1.04	1.05	...
1980	25,900	25,900	6.13	4.52	.56	1.05	8.1	6.2725	.7775	1.05	...
1981	29,700	29,700	6.65	4.7	.65	1.3	9.3	7.025	.975	1.3	...
1982	¹ 32,400	¹ 32,400	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3	...
1983	¹ 35,700	¹ 35,700	6.7	4.775	.625	1.3	9.35	7.1125	.9375	1.3	...
1984	¹ 37,800	¹ 37,800	² 7.0	5.2	.5	1.3	² 14.0	10.4	1.0	2.6	...
1985	¹ 39,600	¹ 39,600	7.05	5.2	.5	1.35	² 14.1	10.4	1.0	2.7	...
1986	¹ 42,000	¹ 42,000	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	² 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9	...
1987	¹ 43,800	¹ 43,800	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	² 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9	...
1988	¹ 45,000	¹ 45,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	² 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9	...
1989	¹ 48,000	¹ 48,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	² 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9	...
1990	³ 51,300	³ 51,300	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9	...
1991	³ 53,400	⁴ 125,000	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9	...
1992	³ 55,500	³ 130,200	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9	...
1993	¹ 57,600	¹ 135,000	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9	...
1994	¹ 60,600	(5)	7.65	5.26	.94	1.45	15.3	10.52	1.88	2.9	...
1995	¹ 61,200	(5)	7.65	5.26	.94	1.45	15.3	10.52	1.88	2.9	...
1996	¹ 62,700	(5)	7.65	5.26	.94	1.45	15.3	10.52	1.88	2.9	...
1997	¹ 65,400	(5)	7.65	5.35	.85	1.45	15.3	10.7	1.7	2.9	...
1998	¹ 68,400	(5)	7.65	5.35	.85	1.45	15.3	10.7	1.7	2.9	...
Future schedule:											
1999	(1)	(5)	7.65	5.35	.85	1.45	15.3	10.7	1.7	2.9	...
2000 and thereafter	(1)	(5)	7.65	5.3	.9	1.45	15.3	10.6	1.8	2.9	...

¹ Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a Act (as modified by 1973a and 1973b Acts), in proportion to increases in average wage level.

² Includes tax credit, see table 2.A5.

³ Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a Act (as modified by 1973a and 1973b Acts), using a transitional rule, specified by the Omnibus Budget

Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1989, for computing a "deemed" average annual wage for 1988, 1989, and 1990.

⁴ Based on 1990 legislation.

⁵ Upper limit on earnings subject to HI taxes was repealed by OBRA 1993.

2.A OASDI: Coverage, Financing, & Insured Status

Table 2.A4.—Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937-98

Year	Employee					Self-employed person				
	Total OASDHI	Total OASDI	OASI	DI	HI	Total OASDHI	Total OASDI	OASI	DI	HI
1937-49.....	\$30.00	\$30.00	\$30.00	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950.....	45.00	45.00	45.00	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951-53.....	54.00	54.00	54.00	...	...	\$81.00	\$81.00	\$81.00	...	...
1954.....	72.00	72.00	72.00	...	...	108.00	108.00	108.00	...	...
1955-56.....	84.00	84.00	84.00	...	...	126.00	126.00	126.00	...	...
1957-58.....	94.50	94.50	84.00	\$10.50	...	141.75	141.75	126.00	\$15.75	...
1959.....	120.00	120.00	108.00	12.00	...	180.00	180.00	162.00	18.00	...
1960-61.....	144.00	144.00	132.00	12.00	...	216.00	216.00	198.00	18.00	...
1962.....	150.00	150.00	138.00	12.00	...	225.60	225.60	207.60	18.00	...
1963-65.....	174.00	174.00	162.00	12.00	...	259.20	259.20	241.20	18.00	...
1966.....	277.20	254.10	231.00	23.10	\$23.10	405.90	382.80	348.15	34.65	\$23.10
1967.....	290.40	257.40	234.30	23.10	33.00	422.40	389.40	354.75	34.65	33.00
1968.....	343.20	296.40	259.35	37.05	46.80	499.20	452.40	396.825	55.575	46.80
1969.....	374.40	327.60	290.55	37.05	46.80	538.20	491.40	435.825	55.575	46.80
1970.....	374.40	327.60	284.70	42.90	46.80	538.20	491.40	427.05	64.35	46.80
1971.....	405.60	358.80	315.90	42.90	46.80	585.00	538.20	473.85	64.35	46.80
1972.....	468.00	414.00	364.50	49.50	54.00	675.00	621.00	546.75	74.25	54.00
1973.....	631.80	523.80	464.40	59.40	108.00	864.00	756.00	670.14	85.86	108.00
1974.....	772.20	653.40	577.50	75.90	118.80	1,042.80	924.00	816.42	107.58	118.80
1975.....	824.85	697.95	616.875	81.075	126.90	1,113.90	987.00	872.085	114.915	126.90
1976.....	895.05	757.35	669.375	87.975	137.70	1,208.70	1,071.00	946.305	124.695	137.70
1977.....	965.25	816.75	721.875	94.875	148.50	1,303.50	1,155.00	1,020.525	134.475	148.50
1978.....	1,070.85	893.85	756.675	137.175	177.00	1,433.70	1,256.70	1,063.77	192.93	177.00
1979.....	1,403.77	1,163.32	991.59	171.75	240.45	1,854.90	1,614.45	1,376.29	238.16	240.45
1980.....	1,587.67	1,315.72	1,170.68	145.04	271.95	2,097.90	1,825.95	1,624.58	201.37	271.95
1981.....	1,975.05	1,588.95	1,395.90	193.05	386.10	2,762.10	2,376.00	2,086.43	289.57	386.10
1982.....	2,170.80	1,749.60	1,482.30	267.30	421.20	3,029.40	2,608.20	2,207.25	400.95	421.20
1983.....	2,391.90	1,927.80	1,704.675	223.125	464.10	3,337.95	2,873.85	2,539.1625	334.6875	464.10
1984 ¹	2,646.00	2,154.60	1,965.60	189.00	491.40	5,292.00	4,309.20	3,931.20	378.00	982.80
1985 ¹	2,791.80	2,257.20	2,059.20	198.00	534.60	5,583.60	4,514.40	4,118.40	396.00	1,069.20
1986 ¹	3,003.00	2,394.00	2,184.00	210.00	609.00	6,006.00	4,788.00	4,368.00	420.00	1,218.00
1987 ¹	3,131.70	2,496.60	2,277.60	219.00	635.10	6,263.40	4,993.20	4,555.20	438.00	1,270.20
1988 ¹	3,379.50	2,727.00	2,488.50	238.50	652.50	6,759.00	5,454.00	4,977.00	477.00	1,305.00
1989 ¹	3,604.80	2,908.80	2,654.40	254.40	696.00	7,209.60	5,817.60	5,308.80	508.80	1,392.00
1990.....	3,924.45	3,180.60	2,872.80	307.80	743.85	7,848.90	6,361.20	5,745.60	615.60	1,487.70
1991.....	5,123.30	3,310.80	2,990.40	320.40	1,812.50	10,246.60	6,621.60	5,980.80	640.80	3,625.00
1992.....	5,328.90	3,441.00	3,108.00	333.00	1,887.90	10,657.80	6,882.00	6,216.00	666.00	3,775.80
1993.....	5,528.70	3,571.20	3,225.60	345.60	1,957.50	11,057.40	7,142.40	6,451.20	691.20	3,915.00
1994.....	(2)	3,757.20	3,187.56	569.64	(2)	(2)	7,514.40	6,375.12	1,139.28	(2)
1995.....	(2)	3,794.40	3,219.12	575.28	(2)	(2)	7,588.80	6,438.24	1,150.56	(2)
1996.....	(2)	3,887.40	3,298.02	589.38	(2)	(2)	7,774.80	6,596.04	1,178.76	(2)
1997.....	(2)	4,054.80	3,498.90	555.90	(2)	(2)	8,109.60	6,997.80	1,111.80	(2)
1998.....	(2)	4,240.80	3,659.40	581.40	(2)	(2)	8,481.60	7,318.80	1,162.80	(2)

¹ Includes tax credit, see table 2.A5.

² Upper limit on earnings subject to HI taxes was repealed by the Omnibus

Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1993.

Table 2.A5.—Tax credits, 1983-89¹

Act	Group	Tax payable under—	Percent of earnings	Tax credit, effective with respect to—
1983.....	Employee	Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA)	0.3	Remuneration paid in calendar year 1984
	Self-employed	Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA)	2.7	Self-employed income for taxable years beginning in 1984
			2.3	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1985
			2.0	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1986, 1987, 1988, and 1989

¹ During this period, scheduled taxes were credited to the Social Security trust funds, monies for tax credits were paid from the Treasury, and the reduced tax

rates were paid by employees and the self-employed.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Barbara Lingg (410) 965-0153/ 0156 for further information.

Table 2.A6.—Appropriations from general revenues and interfund borrowing

Act	Type of transaction	Provision
1935	Appropriations from general revenues	Annual appropriations to the old-age reserve account to provide payments; direct appropriation to pay for administrative expenses.
1939		Trust fund created from which benefits and administrative expenses were to be paid.
1944		General authorization, to finance benefits and payments.
1947		For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
1950		General authorization repealed.
1956		For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
1966		For cost of monthly benefits for those with less than 3 quarters of coverage.
1972b		For cost of gratuitous wage credits for Japanese-American internees.
1983		A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds equal to (1) the present value of the estimated additional benefits arising from the gratuitous military service wage credits for service before 1957 and (2) the amount of the combined employer-employee OASDI taxes on the gratuitous wage credits for service after 1956 and before 1984 but less any amounts previously transferred. After 1983, the trust funds will be reimbursed on a current basis for employer-employee taxes on such wage credits for service after 1983.
		A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds representing the amount of uncashed benefit checks (including interest) issued in the past. In the future, the trust funds will be credited on a regular basis. All transfers made for uncashed benefit checks will be subject to the annual appropriation process.
	Transfers in each year from the Treasury Department to the OASDI Trust Funds amounts equal to income tax receipts attributable to inclusion of Social Security benefits in taxable income.	
	For tax credits for part of the 1984 employment FICA tax and part of the tax on self-employment income under SECA for 1984-89, see table 2.A5.	
1993	Transfers in each year from the Treasury Department to the HI Trust Fund of amounts equal to income tax receipts attributable to the increased portions of Social Security benefits included in taxable income under the 1993 Act.	
1981	Interfund borrowing	Interfund borrowing permitted among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds as needed until Dec. 31, 1982. For all or part of any loan to be repaid, the managing trustee determines if assets of borrowing trust fund(s) are sufficient for that purpose. Interest with respect to any outstanding loan balance at a rate equal to the rate earned by lending trust fund is transferred from time to time.
1983		Interfund borrowing reauthorized among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds for calendar years 1983-87, with provisions for scheduled repayment, no later than Dec. 31, 1989, of principal and interest (including amounts borrowed in 1982). No borrowing permitted from any fund that has been reduced to specified levels.

2.A OASDI: Coverage, Financing, & Insured Status

Table 2.A7.—Insured status (benefit eligibility)

Act	Insured status concept	Provision
1939.....	Quarter of coverage (QC)	Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is earned. Four QC are credited for covered earnings equal to maximum limitation for the year.
1946.....		Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is paid.
1950.....		Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of self-employment income (reported annually).
1954.....		Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of agricultural wages (reported annually).
1977.....		Calendar quarters of coverage (up to 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings, effective Jan. 1, 1978 (<i>effective Jan. 1, 1979, dollar measure subject to automatic increase</i>): \$260, effective Jan. 1, 1979; \$290, effective Jan. 1, 1980; \$310, effective Jan. 1, 1981; \$340, effective Jan. 1, 1982; \$370, effective Jan. 1, 1983; \$390, effective Jan. 1, 1984; \$410, effective Jan. 1, 1985; \$440, effective Jan. 1, 1986; \$460, effective Jan. 1, 1987; \$470, effective Jan. 1, 1988; \$500, effective Jan. 1, 1989; \$520, effective Jan. 1, 1990; \$540, effective Jan. 1, 1991; \$570, effective Jan. 1, 1992; \$590, effective Jan. 1, 1993; \$620, effective Jan. 1, 1994; \$630, effective Jan. 1, 1995; \$640, effective Jan. 1, 1996; \$670, effective Jan. 1, 1997; and \$700, effective Jan. 1, 1998.
1954.....	Disability definition	Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity because of any medically determinable permanent physical or mental impairment.
1965.....		Disability lasting at least 12 months. For blind persons aged 55-64, inability to engage in usual occupation.
1967.....		Disability that precludes engagement in any substantial gainful work existing in the national economy. For surviving spouse, disability precludes any gainful activity.
1990.....		More restrictive definition for surviving spouse eliminated.
1954.....	Period of disability	Continuous period of at least 6 months as defined above or of blindness.
1972b.....		At least 5 months of disability.
1935.....	Fully insured	Cumulative wages of \$2,000 and employment in each of 5 years after 1936 and before attainment of age 65.
1939.....		QC equal to one-half the quarters elapsed after 1936 (or quarter in which age 21 attained) and before quarter of death or attainment of age 65. Minimum 6 QC, maximum 40 QC.
1950.....		Elapsed period measured after 1950 (QC earned at any time are used).
1954.....		Period of disability excluded from elapsed period. Alternatively, QC earned in all quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (minimum 6 QC).
1956.....		Elapsed period measured to age 62 for women. Alternatively, QC earned in all except 4 quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (62 for women).
1960.....		QC reduced to 1/3 the elapsed quarters.
1961.....		QC equal to years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained) and before year of death or age 65 (62 for women).
1972b.....		Elapsed period for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.
1983.....		Any person aged 55 or older on Jan. 1, 1984, and employed by a nonprofit organization to whose employees coverage is extended solely by reason of the new compulsory coverage provision, will be deemed fully insured upon subsequently acquiring 6 QC if aged 60 or older on Jan. 1, 1984; 8 QC if aged 59; 12 QC if aged 58; 16 QC if aged 57; and 20 QC if aged 55 or 56.

Table 2.A7.—Insured status (benefit eligibility) —Continued

Act	Insured status concept	Provision
1939.....	Currently insured	6 QC earned in 12 quarters before quarter of death.
1946.....		6 QC earned in preceding 13 quarters, including quarter of death.
1950.....		Including quarter of retirement added.
1954.....		Including quarter of disablement added.
1954.....	Disability insured	20 QC earned in last 40 quarters, including quarter of disablement, and currently insured.
1956.....		Fully insured requirement added.
1958.....		Currently insured requirement eliminated.
1960.....		Alternatively, 20 QC earned before quarter of disablement (not necessarily in last 40 quarters) but QC earned in all quarters after 1950, with minimum of 6 such QC.
1965.....		Alternatively, for blind under age 31, QC earned in one-half the quarters elapsed after age 21, with minimum of 6 such QC. For blind under age 24, 6 QC earned in preceding 12 quarters.
1967.....		For all disabled under age 31, same alternative.
1972b.....		For blind, requirement for recent QC eliminated.
1983.....		For those who become disabled again at age 31 or older and who were previously disabled before age 31, same alternative as that for those under age 31.
1965.....	Transitionally insured	Same as fully insured, but minimum reduced to 3 QC.
1966.....	Requirement for special age-72 monthly benefit	3 QC for each year elapsed after 1966 and before attainment of age 72. (No QC if aged 72 before 1968.)

Benefit Computation and Automatic Adjustment Provisions

The primary insurance amount (PIA) is the monthly benefit amount payable to the worker upon retirement at age 65 or upon entitlement to disability benefits. The PIA is also the base figure from which monthly benefit amounts payable to the worker's family members or survivors are determined. The PIA is derived from the worker's annual taxable earnings, averaged over a time period that encompasses most of the worker's adult years. Until the late 1970's, the average monthly wage (AMW) was the earnings measure generally used. For worker's first eligible for benefits in or after 1979, average indexed monthly earnings (AIME) have replaced the AMW as the usually applicable earnings measure. The PIA computation based on AIME currently involves the following three steps:

- Indexing of earnings. The worker's annual taxable earnings after 1950 are updated, or indexed, to reflect the general earnings level in the indexing year—the second calendar year before the year in which the worker is first eligible, that is, first reaches age 62, becomes disabled, or dies. Earnings in years after the indexing year are not indexed but instead are counted at their nominal value. A worker's earnings for a given year are indexed by multiplying them by the following ratio (indexing factor): The average wage in the national economy for the indexing year, divided by the corresponding average wage figure for the year to be indexed. Table 2.A8 shows the indexing factors applicable to the earnings of workers who were first eligible in 1985–98. Table 2.A9 shows indexed earnings for workers first eligible in 1991–98 who had maximum taxable earnings in each year after 1950.

- Determining AIME. The length of the computation period used in calculating AIME equals the number of full calendar years elapsing after age 21, or 1950 if later, and up to the year of first eligibility, less generally 5 dropout years. (For workers who become disabled before age 47, the number of dropout years varies from 0 to 4 depending on the worker's age and child care dropout years—see "1980 Act" in table 2.A10.) The minimum length of the computation period is two years. The actual years selected for the computation period—the computation years—are the years of highest indexed earnings after 1950, including any years before age 22 or after age 61 as well as the year of disability or death. AIME are calculated as the sum of indexed earnings in the computation period, divided by the number of months in that period. Table 2.A10 outlines the history of provisions relating to the determination of AIME and AMW.

- Computing the PIA. The formula used to compute the PIA from AIME is weighted to provide a higher ratio of benefit to AIME for workers with comparatively lower AIME. The formula applies declining conversion rates to three AIME brackets. For workers who reach age 62, become disabled, or die in 1998, the formula provides a PIA equal to:

90 percent of the first \$477 of AIME, plus
32 percent of the next \$2,398 of AIME, plus
15 percent of AIME over \$2,875.

Beginning with the year of first eligibility, the PIA is increased by cost-of-living adjustments (COLAs). Table 2.A11 shows the PIA formula and first applicable COLA for workers first eligible in 1979 or later.

The dollar amounts defining the AIME brackets are referred to as bend points. These bend points—see table 2.A11—are updated automatically each year in proportion to increases in the national average wage level to ensure that benefit levels for successive annual cohorts of newly eligible workers keep up with rising earnings levels and thus incorporate constant rates of earnings replacement.

The benefit formula applicable to a worker depends on the year of first eligibility rather than, for example, on the year of retirement. Thus the PIA of a worker retiring at age 65 in 1998 is calculated using the benefit formula that applies to all workers first eligible in 1995. The PIA derived from that formula is then increased by the COLAs effective for December 1995, 1996, and 1997 to obtain the PIA effective at age 65. Analogously, when a worker's benefit is recomputed based on earnings recorded after the original benefit computation, the benefit formula used in that earlier computation is applied to the recalculated AIME and the resulting PIA increased by all COLAs beginning with the one effective for the year of first eligibility to establish the new PIA.

Workers with low earnings but steady attachment to the workforce over most of their adult years may qualify for monthly benefits based on the special minimum PIA computation. This computation—described in table 2.A12—does not depend on the worker's average earnings but on the number of coverage years—years in which the worker had earnings equal to or above a specified amount. The level of the special minimum PIA is the same for workers with the same number of coverage years, irrespective of age or year of first eligibility. Increases in the special minimum PIA are linked to COLAs.

The monthly benefits payable to the worker and family members or to the worker's survivors are subject to a maximum family benefit amount. The maximum benefit for retired-worker families or survivor families—see

table 2.A13—varies, by PIA level, between 150 and 188 percent of the PIA. The bend points defining the PIA brackets in this formula are automatically adjusted in proportion to increases in the national average annual wage. The maximum benefit for disabled-worker families—see table 2.A14—is the smaller of 85 percent of AIME (or 100 percent of PIA if larger) and 150 percent of the PIA.

Like the formula for determining the PIA, the maximum family benefit formula applicable to a worker depends on the year of first eligibility. Once the worker's maximum family benefit amount for the year of first eligibility is determined, it is updated in line with the COLAs.

Tables 2.A15 And 2.A16 describe benefit computations based on the worker's nonindexed earnings after 1936 and 1950, respectively. Very few persons currently being awarded benefits have PIA's computed under these old-start or new-start computation methods. These methods, particularly the new-start method shown in table 2.A16, are more frequently applicable in earnings recomputations for workers who reached age 62 before 1979. Table 2.A17 shows the maximum family benefit amounts applicable in cases of first eligibility before 1979.

The following tabulation shows the history of provisions concerning the rounding of benefit amounts.

Act	Type of rounding
1935	Nearest cent.
1950	Next higher \$.10 at each computation step.
1981	Next lower \$.10 at each computation step. Final individual benefit check (after the Supplemental Medical Insurance (SMI) premium for Part B of Medicare and some other deductions, if any) to next lower \$1 (if not already multiple of \$1).

A cost-of-living increase in benefits generally is established each year if the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers (CPI-W), prepared by the Department of Labor, indicates a percentage increase after rounding of at least 0.1 percent between two specified quarters. The arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for July, August, and September in the year of determination is compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for the later of (a) July, August, and September in the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. The percentage increase in the CPI-W, rounded to the nearest 0.1 percent, represents the size of the increase in benefits, effective for December of the year in which the determination is made.

Under certain conditions, depending on the size of the combined OASDI Trust Funds relative to estimated disbursements, the applicability and size of a cost-of-living adjustment are determined under an alternative method, called the stabilizer provision. In no case, however, are benefits reduced below the level of benefits in the year of determination. The history of the provisions relating to the automatic adjustment of benefits, including a description of the stabilizer provision, is presented in table 2.A18.

In addition, table 2.A18 includes a summary history and description of provisions relating to the annual automatic adjustment of (1) the maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings; (2) the dollar amount needed to establish a quarter of coverage; (3) the bend points defining the AIME brackets in the PIA formula and the PIA brackets in the maximum family benefit formula; and (4) the exempt amounts under the earnings (retirement) test. All of these adjustments are linked to increases in the national level of the average annual wage rather than in the CPI.

Table 2.A19 illustrates the cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in benefits for workers who have been in benefit status over varying time periods.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A8.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-98

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Factors ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—						
			1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	5.4442190	5.7642543	6.0098422	6.1882208	6.5828713	6.9070864	7.1805649
1952	3,600	2,973.32	5.1253279	5.4266174	5.6578202	5.8257503	6.1972845	6.5025090	6.7599687
1953	3,600	3,139.44	4.8541269	5.1394739	5.3584429	5.5174872	5.8693621	6.1584359	6.4022724
1954	3,600	3,155.64	4.8292074	5.1130896	5.3309345	5.4891623	5.8392307	6.1268205	6.3694053
1955	4,200	3,301.44	4.6159373	4.8872825	5.0955068	5.2467469	5.5813554	5.8562445	6.0881161
1956	4,200	3,532.36	4.3141809	4.5677875	4.7623996	4.9037527	5.2164870	5.4734059	5.6901194
1957	4,200	3,641.72	4.1846270	4.4306179	4.6193859	4.7564942	5.0598371	5.3090408	5.5192464
1958	4,200	3,673.80	4.1480864	4.3919293	4.5790489	4.7149600	5.0156541	5.2626817	5.4710518
1959	4,200	3,855.80	3.9522901	4.1846232	4.3629104	4.4924062	4.7789071	5.0142746	5.2128093
1960	4,800	4,007.12	3.8030406	4.0266002	4.1981548	4.3227605	4.5984423	4.8249216	5.0159591
1961	4,800	4,086.76	3.7289295	3.9481325	4.1163440	4.2385215	4.5088310	4.7308968	4.9182115
1962	4,800	4,291.40	3.5511115	3.7598616	3.9200517	4.0364030	4.2938225	4.5052990	4.6836813
1963	4,800	4,396.64	3.4661105	3.6698638	3.8262196	3.9397858	4.1910436	4.3974581	4.5715706
1964	4,800	4,576.32	3.3300206	3.5257740	3.6759908	3.7850981	4.0264907	4.2248007	4.3920770
1965	4,800	4,658.72	3.2711217	3.4634127	3.6109725	3.7181500	3.9552731	4.1500756	4.3143932
1966	6,600	4,938.36	3.0858909	3.2672932	3.4064973	3.5076058	3.7313015	3.9150730	4.0700860
1967	6,600	5,213.44	2.9230681	3.0948990	3.2267581	3.3225318	3.5344245	3.7084996	3.8553335
1968	7,800	5,571.76	2.7350855	2.8958659	3.0192453	3.1088597	3.3071256	3.4700059	3.6073969
1969	7,800	5,893.76	2.5856567	2.7376530	2.8542917	2.9390101	3.1264439	3.2804254	3.4103102
1970	7,800	6,186.24	2.4634091	2.6082192	2.7193433	2.8000563	2.9786284	3.1253298	3.2490738
1971	7,800	6,497.08	2.3455522	2.4834341	2.5892416	2.6660931	2.8361218	2.9758045	3.0936282
1972	9,000	7,133.80	2.1362023	2.2617777	2.3581415	2.4281337	2.5829866	2.7102021	2.8175096
1973	10,800	7,580.16	2.0104114	2.1285923	2.2192817	2.2851523	2.4308867	2.5506111	2.6515997
1974	13,200	8,030.76	1.8976087	2.0091585	2.0947594	2.1569341	2.2944914	2.4074982	2.5028204
1975	14,100	8,630.92	1.7656565	1.8694496	1.9490981	2.0069494	2.1349416	2.2400903	2.3287842
1976	15,300	9,226.48	1.6516851	1.7487785	1.8232858	1.8774029	1.9971333	2.0954947	2.1784635
1977	16,500	9,779.44	1.5582937	1.6498971	1.7201915	1.7712487	1.8842091	1.9770089	2.0552864
1978	17,700	10,556.03	1.4436526	1.5285169	1.5936398	1.6409408	1.7455909	1.8315636	1.9040823
1979	22,900	11,479.46	1.3275224	1.4055600	1.4654444	1.5089403	1.6051722	1.6842290	1.7509142
1980	25,900	12,513.46	1.2178278	1.2894172	1.3443532	1.3842550	1.4725352	1.5450595	1.6062344
1981	29,700	13,773.10	1.1064495	1.1714915	1.2214033	1.2576559	1.3378622	1.4037537	1.4593338
1982	32,400	14,531.34	1.0487154	1.1103635	1.1576709	1.1920318	1.2680530	1.3305063	1.3831863
1983	35,700	15,239.24	1.0000000	1.0587844	1.1038943	1.1366590	1.2091489	1.2687011	1.3189339
1984	37,800	16,135.07	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0426053	1.0735510	1.1420161	1.1982619	1.2457058
1985	39,600	16,822.51	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0296811	1.0953484	1.1492958	1.1948009
1986	42,000	17,321.82	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0637745	1.1161668	1.1603602
1987	43,800	18,426.51	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0492513	1.0907953
1988	45,000	19,334.04	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0395939
1989	48,000	20,099.55	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1990	51,300	21,027.98	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1991	53,400	21,811.60	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1992	55,500	22,935.42	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1993	57,600	23,132.67	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1994	60,600	23,753.53	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1995	61,200	24,705.66	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1996	62,700	25,913.90	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1997	65,400	...	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1998	68,400	...	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 2.A8.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-98—Continued

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Factors ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—						
			1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	7.5122465	7.7921948	8.1936795	8.2641471	8.4859494	8.8260978	9.2577416
1952	3,600	2,973.32	7.0722223	7.3357728	7.7137409	7.7800809	7.9888912	8.3091157	8.7154763
1953	3,600	3,139.44	6.6980035	6.9476085	7.3055768	7.3684065	7.5661679	7.8694481	8.2543065
1954	3,600	3,155.64	6.6636182	6.9119418	7.2680724	7.3305795	7.5273257	7.8290489	8.2119317
1955	4,200	3,301.44	6.3693358	6.6066928	6.9470958	7.0068425	7.1948998	7.4832982	7.8492718
1956	4,200	3,532.36	5.9529550	6.1747953	6.4929452	6.5487861	6.7245496	6.9940946	7.3361435
1957	4,200	3,641.72	5.7741891	5.9893677	6.2979636	6.3521276	6.5226129	6.7840636	7.1158409
1958	4,200	3,673.80	5.7237683	5.9370679	6.2429691	6.2966601	6.4656568	6.7248244	7.0537046
1959	4,800	3,855.80	5.4535972	5.6568287	5.9482909	5.9994476	6.1604673	6.4074018	6.7207583
1960	4,800	4,007.12	5.2476542	5.4432111	5.7236669	5.7728918	5.9278310	6.1654405	6.4669638
1961	4,800	4,086.76	5.1453915	5.3371375	5.6121279	5.6603936	5.8123134	6.0452926	6.3409400
1962	4,800	4,291.40	4.9000280	5.0826304	5.3445076	5.3904716	5.5351470	5.7570164	6.0385655
1963	4,800	4,396.64	4.7827386	4.9609702	5.2165790	5.2614428	5.4026552	5.6192138	5.8940236
1964	4,800	4,576.32	4.5949540	4.7661877	5.0117605	5.0548629	5.1905308	5.3985866	5.6626066
1965	4,800	4,658.72	4.5136819	4.6818869	4.9231162	4.9654562	5.0987245	5.3031004	5.5624506
1966	6,600	4,938.36	4.2580897	4.4167699	4.6443394	4.6842818	4.8100037	5.0028066	5.2474708
1967	6,600	5,213.44	4.0334175	4.1837251	4.3992872	4.4371221	4.5562105	4.7388404	4.9705952
1968	7,800	5,571.76	3.7740283	3.9146697	4.1163690	4.1517707	4.2632005	4.4340855	4.6509361
1969	7,800	5,893.76	3.5678378	3.7007954	3.8914751	3.9249427	4.0302846	4.1918334	4.3968367
1970	7,800	6,186.24	3.3991536	3.5258251	3.7074895	3.7393748	3.8397363	3.9936472	4.1889581
1971	7,800	6,497.08	3.2365278	3.3571389	3.5301120	3.5604718	3.6560316	3.8025790	3.9885456
1972	9,000	7,133.80	2.9476548	3.0575009	3.2150355	3.2426855	3.3297163	3.4631837	3.6325521
1973	10,800	7,580.16	2.7740813	2.8774591	3.0257171	3.0517390	3.1336449	3.2592531	3.4186482
1974	13,200	8,030.76	2.6184296	2.7160070	2.8559464	2.8805082	2.9578184	3.0763788	3.2268303
1975	14,100	8,630.92	2.4363544	2.5271466	2.6573552	2.6802091	2.7521435	2.8624596	3.0024493
1976	15,300	9,226.48	2.2790902	2.3640218	2.4858256	2.5072043	2.5744954	2.6776907	2.8086443
1977	16,500	9,779.44	2.1502233	2.2303527	2.3452693	2.3654391	2.4289254	2.5262858	2.6498348
1978	17,700	10,556.03	1.9920349	2.0662692	2.1727316	2.1914176	2.2502333	2.3404310	2.4548907
1979	22,900	11,479.46	1.8317917	1.9000545	1.9979529	2.0151357	2.0692202	2.1521622	2.2574145
1980	25,900	12,513.46	1.6804289	1.7430511	1.8328600	1.8486230	1.8982384	1.9743268	2.0708821
1981	29,700	13,773.10	1.5267427	1.5836377	1.6652330	1.6795543	1.7246321	1.7937618	1.8814864
1982	32,400	14,531.34	1.4470778	1.5010040	1.5783417	1.5919158	1.6346414	1.7001639	1.7833111
1983	35,700	15,239.24	1.3798575	1.4312787	1.5050239	1.5179674	1.5587083	1.6211871	1.7004719
1984	37,800	16,135.07	1.3032469	1.3518132	1.4214639	1.4336889	1.4721678	1.5311777	1.6060606
1985	39,600	16,822.51	1.2499906	1.2965723	1.3633768	1.3751022	1.4120087	1.4686072	1.5404301
1986	42,000	17,321.82	1.2139590	1.2591979	1.3240768	1.3354642	1.3713068	1.4262739	1.4960264
1987	43,800	18,426.51	1.1411808	1.1837076	1.2446969	1.2554016	1.2890954	1.3407672	1.4063379
1988	45,000	19,334.04	1.0876144	1.1281450	1.1862715	1.1964737	1.2285860	1.2778323	1.3403251
1989	48,000	20,099.55	1.0461916	1.0851785	1.1410912	1.1509049	1.1817941	1.2291648	1.2892776
1990	51,300	21,027.98	1.0000000	1.0372656	1.0907096	1.1000900	1.1296154	1.1748946	1.2323533
1991	53,400	21,811.60	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0515240	1.0605673	1.0890320	1.1326844	1.1880788
1992	55,500	22,935.42	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0086002	1.0356702	1.0771837	1.1298638
1993	57,600	23,132.67	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0268391	1.0679986	1.1202295
1994	60,600	23,753.53	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0400837	1.0909494
1995	61,200	24,705.66	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0489054
1996	62,700	25,913.90	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1997	65,400	...	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000
1998	68,400	...	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000	1.0000000

¹ National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973-77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957-72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951-56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978-84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been

adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

² The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. Multiplying a worker's covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts for various years after 1951, by the indicated factors gives the indexed earnings. Earnings in the year before the year of first eligibility, and any earnings thereafter, are not indexed. The actual taxable earnings for those years are considered in calculating the average indexed monthly earnings (AIME).

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A9.—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951-98

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Annual maximum indexed earnings ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—							
			1991	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	\$25,850.03	\$27,044.09	\$28,051.90	\$29,497.25	\$29,750.93	\$30,549.42	\$31,773.95	\$33,327.87
1952	3,600	2,973.32	24,335.89	25,460.00	26,408.78	27,769.47	28,008.29	28,760.01	29,912.82	31,375.71
1953	3,600	3,139.44	23,048.18	24,112.81	25,011.39	26,300.08	26,526.26	27,238.20	28,330.01	29,715.50
1954	3,600	3,155.64	22,929.86	23,989.03	24,882.99	26,165.06	26,390.09	27,098.37	28,184.58	29,562.95
1955	4,200	3,301.44	25,570.09	26,751.21	27,748.11	29,177.80	29,428.74	30,218.58	31,429.85	32,966.94
1956	4,200	3,532.36	23,898.50	25,002.41	25,934.14	27,270.37	27,504.90	28,243.11	29,375.20	30,811.80
1957	4,200	3,641.72	23,180.83	24,251.59	25,155.34	26,451.45	26,678.94	27,394.97	28,493.07	29,886.53
1958	4,200	3,673.80	22,978.42	24,039.83	24,935.69	26,220.47	26,445.97	27,155.76	28,244.26	29,625.56
1959	4,800	3,855.80	25,021.48	26,177.27	27,152.78	28,551.80	28,797.35	29,570.24	30,755.53	32,259.64
1960	4,800	4,007.12	24,076.60	25,188.74	26,127.41	27,473.60	27,709.88	28,453.59	29,594.11	31,041.43
1961	4,800	4,086.76	23,607.42	24,697.88	25,618.26	26,938.21	27,169.89	27,899.10	29,017.40	30,436.51
1962	4,800	4,291.40	22,481.67	23,520.13	24,396.63	25,653.64	25,874.26	26,568.71	27,633.68	28,985.11
1963	4,800	4,396.64	21,943.54	22,957.15	23,812.66	25,039.58	25,254.93	25,932.75	26,972.23	28,291.31
1964	4,800	4,576.32	21,081.97	22,055.78	22,877.70	24,056.45	24,263.34	24,914.55	25,913.22	27,180.51
1965	4,800	4,658.72	20,709.09	21,665.67	22,473.06	23,630.96	23,834.19	24,473.88	25,454.88	26,699.76
1966	6,600	4,938.36	26,862.57	28,103.39	29,150.68	30,652.64	30,916.26	31,746.02	33,018.52	34,633.31
1967	6,600	5,213.44	25,445.20	26,620.56	27,612.59	29,035.30	29,285.01	30,070.99	31,276.35	32,805.93
1968	7,800	5,571.76	28,137.70	29,437.42	30,534.42	32,107.68	32,383.81	33,252.96	34,585.87	36,277.30
1969	7,800	5,893.76	26,600.42	27,829.14	28,866.20	30,353.51	30,614.55	31,436.22	32,696.30	34,295.33
1970	7,800	6,186.24	25,342.78	26,513.40	27,501.44	28,918.42	29,167.12	29,949.94	31,150.45	32,673.87
1971	7,800	6,497.08	24,130.30	25,244.92	26,185.68	27,534.87	27,771.68	28,517.05	29,660.12	31,110.66
1972	9,000	7,133.80	25,357.59	26,528.89	27,517.51	28,935.32	29,184.17	29,967.45	31,168.65	32,692.97
1973	10,800	7,580.16	28,637.28	29,960.08	31,076.56	32,677.75	32,958.78	33,843.37	35,199.93	36,921.40
1974	13,200	8,030.76	33,037.23	34,563.27	35,851.29	37,698.49	38,022.71	39,043.20	40,608.20	42,594.16
1975	14,100	8,630.92	32,835.86	34,352.60	35,632.77	37,468.71	37,790.95	38,805.22	40,360.68	42,334.54
1976	15,300	9,226.48	33,330.49	34,870.08	36,169.53	38,033.13	38,360.23	39,389.78	40,968.67	42,972.26
1977	16,500	9,779.44	33,912.23	35,478.68	36,800.82	38,696.94	39,029.75	40,077.27	41,683.72	43,722.27
1978	17,700	10,556.03	33,702.26	35,259.02	36,572.97	38,457.35	38,788.09	39,829.13	41,425.63	43,451.57
1979	22,900	11,479.46	40,095.94	41,948.03	43,511.25	45,753.12	46,146.61	47,385.14	49,284.51	51,694.79
1980	25,900	12,513.46	41,601.47	43,523.11	45,145.02	47,471.07	47,879.34	49,164.37	51,135.07	53,635.85
1981	29,700	13,773.10	43,342.21	45,344.26	47,034.04	49,457.42	49,882.76	51,221.57	53,274.72	55,880.15
1982	32,400	14,531.34	44,815.24	46,885.32	48,632.53	51,138.27	51,578.07	52,962.38	55,085.31	57,779.28
1983	35,700	15,239.24	47,085.94	49,260.91	51,096.65	53,729.35	54,191.44	55,645.89	57,876.38	60,706.85
1984	37,800	16,135.07	47,087.68	49,262.73	51,098.54	53,731.34	54,193.44	55,647.94	57,878.52	60,709.09
1985	39,600	16,822.51	47,314.12	49,499.63	51,344.26	53,989.72	54,454.05	55,915.54	58,156.85	61,001.03
1986	42,000	17,321.82	48,735.13	50,986.28	52,886.31	55,611.23	56,089.50	57,594.89	59,903.50	62,833.11
1987	43,800	18,426.51	47,776.83	49,983.72	51,846.39	54,517.72	54,986.59	56,462.38	58,725.60	61,597.60
1988	45,000	19,334.04	46,781.73	48,942.65	50,766.52	53,382.22	53,841.32	55,286.37	57,502.45	60,314.63
1989	48,000	20,099.55	48,000.00	50,217.20	52,088.57	54,772.38	55,243.43	56,726.12	58,999.91	61,885.33
1990	51,300	21,027.98	51,300.00	51,300.00	53,211.72	55,953.40	56,434.62	57,949.27	60,272.09	63,219.72
1991	53,400	21,811.60	53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00	56,151.38	56,634.29	58,154.31	60,485.35	63,443.41
1992	55,500	22,935.42	55,500.00	55,500.00	55,500.00	55,500.00	55,977.31	57,479.69	59,783.69	62,707.44
1993	57,600	23,132.67	57,600.00	57,600.00	57,600.00	57,600.00	57,600.00	59,145.93	61,516.72	64,525.22
1994	60,600	23,753.53	60,600.00	60,600.00	60,600.00	60,600.00	60,600.00	60,600.00	63,029.07	66,111.54
1995	61,200	24,705.66	61,200.00	61,200.00	61,200.00	61,200.00	61,200.00	61,200.00	61,200.00	64,193.01
1996	62,700	25,913.90	62,700.00	62,700.00	62,700.00	62,700.00	62,700.00	62,700.00	62,700.00	62,700.00
1997	65,400	...	65,400.00	65,400.00	65,400.00	65,400.00	65,400.00	65,400.00	65,400.00	65,400.00
1998	68,400	...	68,400.00	68,400.00	68,400.00	68,400.00	68,400.00	68,400.00	68,400.00	68,400.00

¹ National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973-77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957-72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951-56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978-84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

² A worker's earnings for each year after 1950 and through the second year before the year of first eligibility are indexed by multiplying covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts, by specified indexing factors (see table 2.A8). The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. For example, if the year of first eligibility is 1992, the indexing factor for 1975 is \$21,027.98/8,630.92, or 2.4363544. Multiplication of maximum taxable earnings of \$14,100 for 1975 by this factor gives maximum indexed earnings of \$34,352.60 for 1975 for workers first eligible in 1992.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A10.—Average monthly wage (AMW) and average indexed monthly earnings (AIME)

Act	Earnings measure	Provision
1939.....	AMW	Computed using creditable earnings after 1936 and before year of death or retirement, divided by months after 1936 and before quarter of death or retirement, excluding months before age 22 in quarters not QC.
1950.....		Alternatively, computed using creditable earnings after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of death, year of retirement or subsequent year, or year age 65 attained if then insured, divided by number of months in those years.
1954.....		Earnings and months in 4 years may be excluded in all cases; in 5 years if worker has 20 QC. Period of disability may be excluded.
1956.....		Earnings and months in 5 years may be excluded in all cases. Computation period may end at age 62 for women then insured.
1960.....		Earnings may be used for any year after 1950 and before year of retirement but including year of death, with the number of years equal to the years elapsed after 1955 (or year age 26 attained) and before year of death or age 65 attained (62 for women).
1972b.....		Same method may be used for earnings after 1936 and years elapsed after 1941.
1977.....		Number of years for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.
1977.....		For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1936.
1977.....		For workers who attain age 62 after 1978 and before 1984, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1950.
1977.....	AIME	For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, AIME is computed by using indexed earnings after 1950 for the same computation period applicable in calculating the AMW. Indexed earnings for a given year equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by the national average wage for the second year before worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, divided by the national average wage for the given year, except that for years after the second year before the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, indexed earnings equal actual creditable earnings.
1980.....		For disabled workers, the number of years of earnings used equals the number of years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained, if later) and before year of disability, minus dropout years equal to one-fifth of the number of elapsed years rounded to the next lower integer (to a maximum of 5 dropout years). However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. <i>Effective for initial entitlement after June 1980.</i>
1983.....		Disabled workers who receive less than 3 dropout years under the one-fifth rule may be credited with additional dropout years based on child care, up to a total of 3 dropout years. (To receive this credit, a worker must have had no earnings in that year and have been living with a child under age 3.) However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. <i>Effective for July 1981.</i>
1983.....		For workers who die after 1978 but before attaining age 62, indexed earnings for a given year equal actual creditable earnings, multiplied by the national average wage for the earlier of (1) the year in which the worker reached or would have reached age 60, or (2) the second year before the survivor becomes eligible for aged- or disabled-widow(er) benefits, and then divided by the national average wage for the given year. This computation method applies only if a higher benefit results. <i>Effective for surviving spouses newly eligible after 1984.</i>

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Barbara Lingg (410) 965-0162/ 0156 for further information.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A11.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME, increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments, and minimum PIA, for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in 1979 or later

Act	Year of first eligibility	Percent of AIME applicable to PIA			First applicable cost-of-living adjustment		Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings
		90 percent of first—	Plus 32 percent of next—	Plus 15 percent above—	Effective for—	Percent increase	
1977 ¹	² 1979	\$180	\$905	\$1,085	June 1979	9.9	³ \$122
	² 1980	194	977	1,171	1980	14.3	
1981ab ⁴	² 1981	211	1,063	1,274	1981	11.2	³ 122
	² 1982	230	1,158	1,388	1982	7.4	
1983 ⁵	² 1983	254	1,274	1,528	Dec. 1983	3.5	(4)
	1984	267	1,345	1,612		1984	3.5	(4)
	1985	280	1,411	1,691	1985	3.1	(4)
	1986	297	1,493	1,790	1986	1.3	(4)
	1987	310	1,556	1,866	1987	4.2	(4)
	1988	319	1,603	1,922	1988	4.0	(4)
	1989	339	1,705	2,044	1989	4.7	(4)
	1990	356	1,789	2,145	1990	5.4	(4)
	1991	370	1,860	2,230	1991	3.7	(4)
	1992	387	1,946	2,333	1992	3.0	(4)
	1993	401	2,019	2,420	1993	2.6	(4)
	1994	422	2,123	2,545	1994	2.8	(4)
	1995	426	2,141	2,567	1995	2.6	(4)
	1996	437	2,198	2,635	1996	2.9	(4)
	1997	455	2,286	2,741	1997	2.1	(4)
	1998	477	2,398	2,875	1998	...	(4)

¹ The 1977 amendments provided for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (AIME brackets) in benefit formula in proportion to increases in average wage level. As a result, separate formulas are applicable to workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in successive calendar years. The legislation also "froze" the minimum PIA at \$122.

² For workers who attained age 62 in the 1979-83 period, PIA cannot be less than that derived from PIA table in effect in December 1978 (approximated by PIA formula in table 2.A16) based on provisions in effect before 1979 but excluding earnings after year aged 61 in computations of AMW, and including any general benefit increase after year aged 61.

³ Not subject to automatic adjustments until earlier of year of attainment of age 65 or year of first receipt of benefits.

⁴ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981ab legislation for workers who attain age 62 or die after 1981 (after 1991 for members of certain religious orders). 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers who attained age 62 before November 1981 or who died (before attaining age 62) before March 1982; for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) before 1982.

⁵ The windfall elimination provision (WEP) in the 1983 amendments introduced a modified formula applicable to workers first eligible after 1985 who in addition first became eligible for a monthly periodic payment after 1985 based on noncovered employment. Under this formula the 90% factor applicable to the first AIME bracket is reduced to:

Factor	Workers first eligible in:
80%	1986
70%	1987
60%	1988
50%	1989
40%	1990 or later

The WEP does not apply to persons who were Federal or nonprofit employees on Jan. 1, 1984, and became covered by Social Security on that date; to persons

with Railroad Retirement pensions; or to workers with 30 years of Social Security coverage. For the definition of a year of coverage see table 2.A12, except that the change in the definition of a year of coverage under the 1990 amendments did not apply to the WEP. Accordingly, the earnings required for a year of coverage after 1990 for purposes of the WEP are \$9,900 for 1991, \$10,350 for 1992, \$10,725 for 1993, \$11,250 for 1994, \$11,325 for 1995, \$11,625 for 1996, \$12,150 for 1997, and \$12,675 for 1998. For workers with more than 20 years but less than 30 years of coverage, the factor applicable to the first AIME bracket in the formula is increased (but not decreased) to:

(1) For benefits payable for months after 1988 (based on 1988 legislation)—

Factor	Years of coverage
85%	29
80%	28
75%	27
70%	26
65%	25
60%	24
55%	23
50%	22
45%	21

(2) For benefits payable for months before January 1989—

Factor	Years of coverage
80%	29
70%	28
70%	27
60%	26

Reduction in PIA (from 90% to the applicable lower percentage of the first AIME bracket) will not be greater than one-half of the periodic payment based on noncovered employment performed after 1956.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A12.—Special minimum PIA: ¹ Formula applies to years of coverage

Act	Years of coverage		PIA computation		
	Applicable period	Number	Amount ² per year of coverage over 10 years	Maximum amount ² for workers with 30 or more years of coverage	Effective for—
1972b	1937-50	The number (disregarding any remainder and not exceeding 14) obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937-50 by \$900	\$8.50	\$170.00	January 1973
	After 1950	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of the effective annual maximum taxable earnings, that is: 1951-54 .....\$900 1955-58 .....1,050 1959-65 .....1,200 1966-67 .....1,650 1968-71 .....1,950 1972.....2,250 1973.....2,700 1974.....3,300 1975.....3,525 1976.....3,825 1977.....4,125 1978.....4,425			
1973b .....	...	...	9.00	180.00	March 1974
1977 ³	After 1978	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is: 1979.....\$4,725 1980.....5,100 1981.....5,500 1982.....6,075 1983.....6,675 1984.....7,050 1985.....7,425 1986.....7,875 1987.....8,175 1988.....8,400 1989.....8,925 1990.....9,525	11.50 ⁴ 12.64 ⁴ 14.45 ⁴ 16.07 ⁴ 17.26 ⁴ 17.86 ⁴ 18.48 ⁴ 19.05 ⁴ 19.29 ⁴ 20.10 ⁴ 20.90 ⁴ 21.88 ⁴ 23.06 ⁴ 23.91 ⁴ 24.63 ⁴ 25.27 ⁴ 25.98 ⁴ 26.66 ⁴ 27.43 ⁴ 28.01	230.00 252.80 289.00 321.40 345.10 357.10 369.50 380.90 385.80 402.00 418.00 437.60 461.20 478.20 492.50 505.30 519.60 533.20 548.60 560.10	January 1979 June 1979 June 1980 June 1981 June 1982 December 1983 December 1984 December 1985 December 1986 December 1987 December 1988 December 1989 December 1990 December 1991 December 1992 December 1993 December 1994 December 1995 December 1996 December 1997
1990	After 1990	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 15% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is: 1991.....\$5,940 1992.....6,210 1993.....6,435 1994.....6,750 1995.....6,795 1996.....6,975 1997.....7,290 1998.....7,605	...	...	...

¹ Alternative PIA applicable when it exceeds the regularly computed PIA. The usual rates of actuarial reduction apply for retirement before age 65. No delayed retirement credits are applicable to the benefit derived from the special minimum PIA (but the resulting Old-Age Insurance benefit will be raised if necessary to equal the benefit derived from the regularly computed PIA plus any delayed retirement credits).

² The amount effective for a given month applies, as of that month, to all workers from the date of entitlement to benefits.

³ Provision for future automatic cost-of-living increases of amount per year of coverage (and maximum amount), beginning with the June 1979 increase.

⁴ Amounts are approximate.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A13.—Formulas for computing maximum family benefit from PIA, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) in 1979 or later

Act	Year of first eligibility	Percent of PIA applicable to maximum family benefit				First applicable cost-of-living adjustment	
		150 percent of first—	Plus 272 percent of next—	Plus 134 percent of next—	Plus 175 percent above—	Effective for—	Percent increase
1977 ¹	1979	\$230	\$102	\$101	\$433	June 1979	9.9
	1980	248	110	109	467		14.3
	1981	270	120	118	508	1981	11.2
	1982	294	131	129	554	1982	7.4
	1983	324	144	142	610	Dec. 1983	3.5
	1984	342	151	150	643		1984	3.5
	1985	358	159	158	675	1985	3.1
	1986	379	169	166	714	1986	1.3
	1987	396	175	174	745	1987	4.2
	1988	407	181	179	767	1988	4.0
	1989	433	193	190	816	1989	4.7
	1990	455	201	200	856	1990	5.4
	1991	473	209	208	890	1991	3.7
	1992	495	219	217	931	1992	3.0
	1993	513	227	226	966	1993	2.6
	1994	539	240	237	1,016	1994	2.8
	1995	544	241	239	1,024	1995	2.6
	1996	559	247	246	1,052	1996	2.9
	1997	581	258	255	1,094	1997	2.1
	1998	609	271	267	1,147	1998	...

¹ The 1977 amendments provided for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to increases

in average wage level. As a result, separate formulas are applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

Table 2.A14.—Formulas for computing maximum family benefit, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers first eligible for disability benefits in 1979 or later

Act	Year of first eligibility	Formula for maximum family benefit
1977 ¹	1979 ²	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433. ³
	1980 ²	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. ³
1980 ⁴	1979 or later	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, or larger, and (2) 150% of PIA ⁵

¹ The 1977 amendments provided for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to increases in average wage level. As a result, separate formulas are applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

² Applicability of formula limited to workers with initial entitlement before July 1980, as a result of 1980 amendments.

³ Calculated amount subject to cost-of-living adjustments beginning with the one

effective for June of the year of first eligibility.

⁴ Formula for computing maximum family benefit revised effective for workers with initial entitlement in or after July 1980. New formula remains unchanged for workers eligible in successive calendar years because it has no bend points requiring adjustments.

⁵ Calculated amount subject to cost-of-living adjustments beginning with the one effective in year of first eligibility (or in 1981, if later).

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A15.—Formulas for computing PIA¹ from creditable earnings after 1936

Act	Formula	Special provisions	Limited to—	Effective for—
Formula applied to cumulative wages after 1936				
1935.....	1/2 of 1% of first \$3,000 of wages plus 1/12 of 1% of next \$42,000 of wages plus 1/24 of 1% of next \$84,000 of wages.	...	...	January 1942, but never applicable; superseded by new formula under 1939 Act.
Formula applied to AMW based on earnings after 1936				
1939.....	40% of first \$50 of AMW plus 10% of next \$200 of AMW.	Sum increased by 1% for each increment year—year with at least \$200 of creditable wages—to obtain primary insurance benefit (PIB).	...	January 1940
1950.....	...	Number of increment years limited to 14 for years before 1951. Conversion table in the law, reflecting 1950 benefit increase, introduced for determining PIA from PIB.	...	September 1950
1960.....	...	...	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 and, if age 22 attained after 1950, with fewer than 6 QC after 1950.	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after 1960.
1967.....	...	1967 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937-50 distributed over 9-14 years, with 14 increment years assumed.	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who attained age 21 before 1937 or attained age 21 after 1950 but with fewer than 6 QC. ²	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after Jan. 2, 1968.
1977.....	...	1977 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937-50 distributed over 1-14 years. Number of increment years equal to total 1937-50 wages, divided by \$1,650, with 4-14 increment years credited.	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who either attained age 22 after 1936 and before 1950 or attained age 22 after 1950, but have fewer than 6 QC after 1950. ³	Workers first eligible after 1977.
1990.....	...	...	Applicability of pre-1977 formulas terminated. 1977 old-start formula expanded to apply to all workers with pre-1951 earnings.	Persons becoming newly entitled after May 1992.

¹ Old-age benefit under 1935 Act and primary insurance benefit (PIB) under 1939 Act. Effective for September 1950, the PIB became an intermediate step in benefit computations based on creditable earnings after 1936; a conversion table was introduced into the law for determining the PIA from the PIB. Each time a benefit increase becomes effective (see table 2.A16 for benefit increases since 1950), a new conversion table incorporating the increase takes effect.

² Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. Earlier provisions remained in effect for workers who

attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1951 or for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

³ Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. The 1967 simplified old-start method remained in effect for workers with first eligibility before 1978. The pre-1967 old-start formula remained in effect only for workers, irrespective of date of first eligibility, for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A16.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act.....	1950	1952	1954	1958	1965	1967	1969	1971
Formula effective for.....	Apr. 1952	Sept. 1952	Sept. 1954	Jan. 1959	Jan. 1965	Feb. 1968	Jan. 1970	Jan. 1971
Percentage increase in PIA.....	¹ 77.0	² 12.5	³ 13.0	⁴ 7.0	⁵ 7.0	13.0	15.0	10.0
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA							
First \$110.....	⁶ 50.00	⁶ 55.00	55.00	58.85	62.97	71.16	81.83	90.01
Next 290.....	⁷ 15.00	⁷ 15.00	⁸ 20.00	21.40	22.90	25.88	29.76	32.74
Next 150.....	...	...	...	...	21.40	24.18	27.81	30.59
Next 100.....	...	...	...	...	...	28.43	32.69	35.96
Next 100.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00
Act.....	1972a ¹⁰	1973a ¹¹	1972b ¹²	1977 ¹⁴				
Formula effective for.....	Sept. 1972	(11)	June 1974	June 1975 ¹³	June 1976 ¹³	June 1977 ¹³	June 1978 ¹³	June 1979 ¹³
Percentage increase in PIA.....	20.00	(11)	11.0	8.0	6.4	5.9	6.5	9.9
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA							
First \$110.....	108.01	114.38	119.89	129.48	137.77	145.90	155.38	170.76
Next 290.....	39.29	41.61	43.61	47.10	50.10	53.06	56.51	62.10
Next 150.....	36.71	38.88	40.75	44.01	46.82	49.58	52.81	58.04
Next 100.....	43.15	45.70	47.90	51.73	55.05	58.30	62.09	68.24
Next 100.....	24.00	25.42	26.64	28.77	30.61	32.42	34.53	37.95
Next 250.....	¹⁵ 20.00	21.18	22.20	23.98	25.51	27.02	28.78	31.63
Next 175.....	...	¹⁶ 20.00	¹⁷ 20.00	21.60	22.98	24.34	25.92	28.49
Next 100.....	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	21.28	22.54	24.01	26.39
Next 100.....	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	21.18	22.56	24.79
Next 100.....	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	21.30	23.41
Next 435.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	21.98
Next 250.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00
Act.....	1983 ¹⁸							
Formula effective for.....	June 1980 ¹³	June 1981 ¹³	June 1982 ¹³	Dec. 1983 ¹³	Dec. 1984 ¹³	Dec. 1985 ¹³	Dec. 1986 ¹³	Dec. 1987 ¹³
Percentage increase in PIA.....	14.3	11.2	7.4	3.5	3.5	3.1	1.3	4.2
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA							
First \$110.....	195.18	217.04	233.10	241.26	249.70	257.44	260.79	271.74
Next 290.....	70.98	78.93	84.77	87.74	90.81	93.62	94.84	98.82
Next 150.....	66.34	73.77	79.23	82.00	84.87	87.50	88.64	92.36
Next 100.....	78.00	86.74	93.16	96.42	99.79	102.88	104.22	108.60
Next 100.....	43.38	48.24	51.81	53.62	55.50	57.22	57.96	60.39
Next 250.....	36.15	40.20	43.17	44.68	46.24	47.67	48.29	50.32
Next 175.....	32.56	36.21	38.89	40.25	41.66	42.95	43.51	45.34
Next 100.....	30.16	33.54	36.02	37.28	38.58	39.78	40.30	41.99
Next 100.....	28.33	31.50	33.83	35.01	36.24	37.36	37.85	39.44
Next 100.....	26.76	29.76	31.96	33.08	34.24	35.30	35.76	37.26
Next 435.....	25.12	27.93	30.00	31.05	32.14	33.14	33.57	34.98
Next 250.....	22.86	25.42	27.30	28.26	29.25	30.16	30.55	31.83
Next 315.....	⁹ 20.00	22.24	23.89	24.73	25.60	26.39	26.73	27.85
Next 225.....	...	⁹ 20.00	21.48	22.23	23.01	23.72	24.03	25.04
Next 275.....	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.70	21.42	22.08	22.37	23.31
Next 175.....	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.70	21.34	21.62	22.53
Next 150.....	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.63	20.90	21.78
Next 200.....	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.26	21.11
Next 150.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.84
Next 100.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00

See footnotes at end of table.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A16.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA—*Continued*

[Formulas apply as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act	1983 ¹⁸									
	Dec. 1988 ¹³	Dec. 1989 ¹³	Dec. 1990 ¹³	Dec. 1991 ¹³	Dec. 1992 ¹³	Dec. 1993 ¹³	Dec. 1994 ¹³	Dec. 1995 ¹³	Dec. 1996 ¹³	Dec. 1997 ¹³
Formula effective for Percentage increase in PIA	4.0	4.7	5.4	3.7	3.0	2.6	2.8	2.6	2.9	2.1
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA									
First \$110	282.61	295.89	311.87	323.41	333.11	341.77	351.34	360.47	370.93	378.72
Next 290	102.77	107.60	113.42	117.62	121.15	124.30	127.78	131.10	134.90	137.73
Next 150	96.05	100.56	105.99	109.91	113.21	116.15	119.40	122.50	126.06	128.71
Next 100	112.94	118.25	124.64	129.25	133.13	136.59	140.41	144.06	148.24	151.35
Next 100	62.81	65.76	69.31	71.87	74.03	75.95	78.08	80.11	82.43	84.16
Next 250	52.33	54.79	57.75	59.89	61.69	63.29	65.06	66.75	68.69	70.13
Next 175	47.15	49.37	52.04	53.97	55.59	57.04	58.64	60.16	61.91	63.21
Next 100	43.67	45.72	48.19	49.97	51.47	52.81	54.29	55.70	57.32	58.52
Next 100	41.02	42.95	45.27	46.94	48.35	49.61	51.00	52.33	53.84	54.97
Next 100	38.75	40.57	42.76	44.34	45.67	46.86	48.17	49.42	50.86	51.93
Next 435	36.38	38.09	40.15	41.64	42.89	44.01	45.24	46.42	47.76	48.76
Next 250	33.10	34.66	36.53	37.88	39.02	40.03	41.15	42.22	43.44	44.35
Next 315	28.96	30.32	31.96	33.14	34.13	35.02	36.00	36.94	38.01	38.81
Next 225	26.04	27.26	28.73	29.79	30.68	31.48	32.36	33.20	34.16	34.88
Next 275	24.24	25.38	26.75	27.74	28.57	29.31	30.13	30.91	31.81	32.48
Next 175	23.43	24.53	25.85	26.81	27.61	28.33	29.12	29.88	30.74	31.39
Next 150	22.65	23.71	24.99	25.91	26.69	27.38	28.15	28.88	29.72	30.34
Next 200	21.95	22.98	24.22	25.12	25.87	26.54	27.28	27.99	28.80	29.40
Next 150	21.67	22.69	23.92	24.81	25.55	26.21	26.94	27.64	28.44	29.04
Next 100	20.80	21.78	22.96	23.81	24.52	25.16	25.86	26.53	27.30	27.87
Next 250	⁹ 20.00	20.94	22.07	22.89	23.58	24.19	24.87	25.52	26.26	26.81
Next 275 .....	...	⁹ 20.00	21.08	21.86	22.52	23.11	23.76	24.38	25.08	25.61
Next 175 .....	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.74	21.36	21.92	22.53	23.12	23.79	24.29
Next 175 .....	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.60	21.14	21.73	22.29	22.94	23.42
Next 175 .....	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.52	21.09	21.64	22.27	22.74
Next 250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.56	21.09	21.71	22.17
Next 50 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.52	21.12	21.56
Next 125 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.58	21.01
Next 225 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00	20.42
Next 250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	⁹ 20.00

¹ Average increase in benefits of about 77%—from 100% at the lowest level to 50% at the highest level.

² Increase of 12.5% or \$5, if larger.

³ Average increase of about 13%, with minimum increase of \$5.

⁴ Increase of 7% or \$3, if larger.

⁵ Increase of 7% or \$4, if larger.

⁶ Applied to first \$100 of AMW.

⁷ Applied to next \$200 of AMW.

⁸ Applied to next \$190 before 1955 and to next \$240 effective for January 1955.

⁹ Effective for January of following year.

¹⁰ Provision for automatic cost-of-living adjustments effective for January 1974.

¹¹ Increase of 5.9% effective for June 1974 but never applicable. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to January 1975.

¹² Increase effective in two steps: 7% for March-May; full 11% for June 1974. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to June 1975.

¹³ Based on automatic cost-of-living adjustments.

¹⁴ Effective for January 1979. PIA formulas based on AMW after 1950 (as shown here) apply only to workers who attained age 62, became disabled, or died before 1979.

¹⁵ Applied to next \$150 effective for January 1973 and to next \$350 effective for January 1979.

¹⁶ Applied to next \$50.

¹⁷ Applied to next \$100 before January 1975.

¹⁸ Effective data for automatic cost-of-living adjustments moved from June to December beginning with 1983.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A17.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA ¹ (based on earnings)	Maximum family benefit	
			Percent of AMW	But not less than—
1935.....	...	\$10.00	...	...
1939.....	...	...	Lesser of 80% of AMW, \$85, or 200% of PIA.	\$20.
1950.....	September 1950	20.00	80% of first \$187.50	40.
1952.....	September 1952	25.00	80% of first \$210.93.	45.
1954.....	September 1954	30.00	80% of first \$250.	50 or 150% of PIA.
1958.....	January 1959	33.00	80% of first \$317.50.	20 + PIA or 150% of PIA.
1961.....	August 1961	40.00	...	150% of PIA.
1965.....	January 1965	44.00	80% of first \$370 + 40% of next \$180.	...
1967.....	February 1968	55.00	80% of first \$436 + 40% of next \$214.	...
1969.....	January 1970	64.00	...	...
1971.....	January 1971	70.40	88% of first \$436 + 44% of next \$191. ²	...
1972a.....	September 1972	84.50	105.6% of first \$436 + 52.8% of next \$191. ²	...
1973a ³	June 1974	89.50	111.8% of first \$436 + 55.9% of next \$191. ²	...
1973b ⁴	March 1974	90.50	113.0% of first \$436 + 56.5% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1974	93.80	117.2% of first \$436 + 58.6% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1975	101.40	126.6% of first \$436 + 63.3% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1976	107.90	134.7% of first \$436 + 67.3% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1977	114.30	142.6% of first \$436 + 71.3% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1978	121.80	151.9% of first \$436 + 76.0% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1979	133.90	167.0% of first \$436 + 83.5% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1980	153.10	190.9% of first \$436 + 95.4% of next \$191. ²	...
	June 1981	170.30	212.2% of first \$436 + 106.1% of next \$191. ²	...
1981a ⁵	March 1982	(6)	...	...
1981b.....	June 1982	182.90	227.9% of first \$436 + 114.0% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1983	189.30	235.9% of first \$436 + 118.0% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1984	195.90	244.2% of first \$436 + 122.1% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1985	201.90	251.8% of first \$436 + 125.9% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1986	204.50	255.1% of first \$436 + 127.5% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1987	213.00	265.8% of first \$436 + 132.9% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1988	221.50	276.4% of first \$436 + 138.2% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1989	231.90	289.4% of first \$436 + 144.7% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1990	244.40	305.0% of first \$436 + 152.5% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1991	253.40	316.3% of first \$436 + 158.1% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1992	261.00	325.8% of first \$436 + 162.8% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1993	267.70	334.3% of first \$436 + 167.0% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1994	275.10	343.7% of first \$436 + 171.7% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1995	282.20	352.6% of first \$436 + 176.2% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1996	290.30	362.8% of first \$436 + 181.3% of next \$191. ²	...
	December 1997	296.30	370.4% of first \$436 + 185.1% of next \$191. ²	...

¹ Subject to reduction if claimed before age 65.

² For AMW of \$628 or more, 175% of PIA.

³ Superseded by 1973b legislation.

⁴ Beginning in 1975, minimum PIA and percentages in maximum family benefit formula subject to automatic cost-of-living increases. (Superseded 1972a legisla-

tion for automatic increases beginning in 1974.)

⁵ Superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for these groups.

⁶ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation.

Table 2.A18.—Automatic adjustment provisions

Act	Adjustment of—	Provision
1972a.....	Benefits	Under the original provisions (based on the 1972a, 1973a, and 1973b Acts), the arithmetical mean of the CPI for January, February, and March in the year of determination was compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI for the later of (a) January, February, and March of the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. (Before the introduction, in 1977, of the alternative CPI series for "All Urban Consumers," or the CPI-U, the CPI-W was referred to as the CPI.) If the percentage increase in the CPI, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, was at least 3.0 (the triggering requirement), a cost-of-living benefit increase was established and the level of benefits increased by the same percentage, effective for June of the year in which the determination was made.
1983.....		<p>The 1983 Act moved the effective date for a cost-of-living benefit increase from June to December, beginning in 1983, and eliminated the "triggering requirement" for the 1983 increase only. Effective with the determination made in 1984, the two periods used in calculating the CPI-W percentage increase were shifted from the first to the third quarter.</p> <p>The 1983 Act also introduced an alternative method for determining the size of a cost-of-living adjustment. This method, called the stabilizer provision, is applied when the ratio of the combined OASDI Trust Fund assets to estimated outgo falls below a certain percentage. The "triggering" percentage is 15 percent for the years 1985-88 and 20 percent for years after 1988. Under these circumstances, the cost-of-living adjustment is based on the lesser of the CPI-W percentage increase determined above or the increase in average wages. The latter increase is the percentage, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, by which the national average wage for the year before the year of determination exceeds the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which either a cost-of-living increase or a general benefit increase occurred. (See column 2 in table 2.A8 for the annual amount of the average wage after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A8 for the underlying data sources.)</p> <p>The 1983 legislation also included a provision for making up any benefit increases that are based on a lower wage increase rather than on the increase in the cost of living. When the fund ratio is greater than 32 percent, additional increases will be provided so that benefits are increased to the level at which they would have been if all increases had been based on the CPI-W. (See table 2.A19 for the cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in benefits.)</p>
1986.....		Triggering requirement eliminated for cost-of-living increases in and after 1986 by P.L. 99-509 (signed Oct. 21, 1986).
1972a.....	Maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings	<p>The 1972a Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Act) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living benefit increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the maximum amount of annual earnings that will be taxed and credited toward benefits.</p> <p>The determination in the years after 1975 is made by multiplying the "maximum" in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the maximum was enacted. (See column 2 in table 2.A8 for annual amounts of the average wage after 1950.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$300, is the new maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the maximum reduced to an amount below the maximum in the year of determination.</p>
1976.....		In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public Law 94-202 (signed Jan. 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.
1977.....		Statutory in lieu of automatic increases in the maximum instituted for the years 1979, 1980, and 1981. Also, for purposes of establishing a "year of coverage" used in the computation of the special minimum PIA, annual maximum taxable and creditable earnings after 1978 are the amounts that would have been determined under the automatic adjustment provisions if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 Act had not been enacted (see table 2.A12).

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A18.—Automatic adjustment provisions —Continued

Act	Adjustment of—	Provision
1989		Automatic increases in the maximum for 1990, 1991, and 1992 determined under a transitional rule, specified by the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989, for computing "deemed" average annual wage for 1988, 1989, and 1990. The purpose of the legislation was to include contributions to certain "deferred compensation" plans, most importantly sections 401(k) pension plans, in the average annual average wage.
1994a		The determination for years after 1994 is made by multiplying \$60,600, the "maximum" for 1994, by the following quotient: the national average wage index for the year before the year in which the determination is made, divided by the national average wage index for 1992. (See column 2 in table 2.A8 for annual amounts of the national average wage index.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest \$300, is the new maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings, effective with respect to remuneration paid in (and taxable years beginning in) the year following the year the determination is made. In no case, however, is the new maximum reduced to an amount below the maximum in the year of determination.
1977	Quarter of coverage	Mandatory annual determination, beginning in 1978, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the amount of wages and self-employment earnings an individual needs in order to be credited with a quarter of coverage in the succeeding year. The amount required for a quarter of coverage is the product of \$250 (in effect in 1978) multiplied by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for 1976 (see column 2 in table 2.A8 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new amount required for a quarter of coverage. In no case, however, is the new amount reduced below the amount in effect in the year of determination.
1977	Bend points in PIA formula and maximum family benefit formula	New benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME) after 1950, effective for workers first eligible after 1978. Provision for automatic adjustment of the dollar amounts, or bend points, defining (1) the AIME brackets in the PIA formula (see table 2.A11) and (2) the PIA brackets in the maximum family benefit formula (see table 2.A13). New bend points are established by multiplying the bend points in effect in 1979—\$180 and \$1,085 for the PIA formula and \$230, \$332, and \$433 for the maximum family benefit formula—by the following quotient: the national average wage for the second year before the year for which the determination was made, divided by the average wage for 1977 (see column 2 in table 2.A8 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting products, rounded to the nearest dollar, are the new bend points.
1980		Modified maximum family benefit formula applicable to workers with initial entitlement to disability benefits in or after July 1980 (see table 2.A14). New formula for disabled workers has no bend points subject to automatic adjustment.
1972b	Earnings test	<p>The 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment in the exempt amount—the amount of earnings permitted without reduction in benefits—is required.</p> <p>The determination in the years after 1975 is made by multiplying the monthly exempt amount in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the exempt amount was enacted. (See column 2 in table 2.A8 for annual amounts of the average wage after 1950.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new monthly exempt amount, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable year beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new exempt amount reduced below the exempt amount in the year of determination. The new annual exempt amount is determined by multiplying the new monthly amount by 12.</p>
1976		In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public Law 94-202 (signed Jan. 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.
1994a		The determination for years after 1994 is made by multiplying the monthly exempt amounts in effect for 1994 (\$930 for beneficiaries who have, \$670 for beneficiaries who have not yet, reached "normal retirement age"—see footnote 6 in table 2.A29) by the following quotient: the national average wage index for the year before the year in which the determination is made, divided by the national average wage index for 1992. (See column 2 in table 2.A8 for annual amounts of the national average wage index.) The resulting products, rounded to the nearest \$10, are the new monthly exempt amounts effective for the year following the year the determination is made. The new annual exempt amounts are determined by multiplying the new monthly amounts by 12.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Computation & Automatic Adjustments

Table 2.A18.—Automatic adjustment provisions —*Continued*

Act	Adjustment of—	Provision
1996		Public Law 104-121, enacted Mar. 29, 1996, suspended the automatic indexing of the exempt amounts through the year 2002 for workers aged 65-69. It legislated "ad hoc" increases in the annual exempt amounts to \$12,500 in 1996; \$13,500 in 1997; \$14,500 in 1998; \$15,500 in 1999; \$17,000 in 2000; \$25,000 in 2001; and \$30,000 in 2002. Thereafter, the exempt amounts will increase automatically based on the annual increase in the national average wage index as under the 1994 legislation.

Table 2.A19.—Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954-97

Base dates	Effective date of increase ¹														
	June 1983	June 1984	June 1985	Dec. 1986	Dec. 1987	Dec. 1988	Dec. 1989	Dec. 1990	Dec. 1991	Dec. 1992	Dec. 1993	Dec. 1994	Dec. 1995	Dec. 1996	Dec. 1997
Sept. 1954	339	354	368	374	394	414	438	467	488	506	521	539	555	574	589
Jan. 1959	310	324	337	343	362	380	403	430	450	466	481	497	513	530	544
Jan. 1965	283	297	309	314	332	349	370	395	414	429	443	458	473	489	501
Feb. 1968	239	251	262	267	282	297	316	338	355	368	380	394	407	421	432
Jan. 1970	195	205	215	219	232	245	262	281	295	307	318	329	341	353	363
Jan. 1971	168	177	186	190	202	214	229	247	259	270	280	290	301	312	321
Sept. 1972	123	131	138	141	152	162	174	189	199	208	216	225	234	243	251
June 1974	101	108	115	118	127	136	147	160	170	178	185	193	201	209	216
June 1975	86	93	99	101	110	118	129	141	150	157	164	171	178	186	192
June 1976	75	81	87	89	97	105	115	126	135	142	148	155	162	169	175
June 1977	65	71	76	79	86	94	103	114	122	128	134	141	147	154	160
June 1978	55	61	66	68	75	82	90	101	108	114	120	126	132	139	144
June 1979	41	46	51	53	59	66	73	83	89	95	100	106	111	117	122
June 1980	24	28	32	34	39	45	52	60	66	71	75	80	85	90	94
June 1981	11	15	19	20	25	30	36	44	49	53	57	62	66	71	74
Dec. 1982	3.5	7	10	12	17	21	27	34	39	43	47	51	55	59	62
Dec. 1983	...	3.5	7	8	13	17	23	29	34	38	42	46	49	54	57
Dec. 1984	...	...	3.1	4	9	13	18	25	30	33	37	41	44	49	52
Dec. 1985	...	...	...	1.3	6	10	15	21	26	29	33	36	40	44	47
Dec. 1986	...	...	...	...	4.2	8	13	20	24	28	31	35	38	42	45
Dec. 1987	...	...	...	...	...	4.0	9	15	19	23	26	29	33	37	39
Dec. 1988	...	...	...	...	...	...	4.7	10	14	18	21	24	28	31	34
Dec. 1989	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5.4	9	13	16	19	22	25	28
Dec. 1990	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3.7	7	10	13	16	19	21
Dec. 1991	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3.0	6	9	11	15	17
Dec. 1992	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2.6	5	8	11	14
Dec. 1993	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2.8	5	9	11
Dec. 1994	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2.6	6	8
Dec. 1995	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2.9	5
Dec. 1996	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2.1

¹ The increase on the effective date is shown in boldface.

Computing a Retired-Worker Benefit

Introduction

This section provides instructions and a worksheet for computing a retired-worker benefit. The worksheet can be used for persons born in 1922 through 1936—that is, those who attained age 62 in 1998 or earlier and were under age 75 at the end of 1998. The worksheet assumes that the worker had no prior period of entitlement to disability benefits and also did not work after becoming entitled to retired-worker benefits. For more detailed information, see the subsection “Benefit Computation and Automatic Adjustment Provisions” and the “Glossary of Program Terms.”

The worksheet describes the various steps used in computing a benefit. The steps are based on the following Social Security program goals.

- **To provide a benefit based on lifetime earnings**

Benefits are related to earnings over a period of time that the worker could be expected to have worked in covered employment—from age 22 through age 61. The years of earnings considered are termed computation years. The worker's five lowest earnings years, including years of no earnings at all) are not considered in the computation. They are termed the drop out years.

- **To index lifetime earnings**

Earnings used in the computation are not the actual covered earnings, but an amount for each year which reflects earnings increases in average wage levels after the year the earnings were paid. This procedure is termed wage indexing. Currently, earnings are generally indexed to wage levels in the year the worker turns age 60. For example, for a person attaining age 62 in 1998, actual earnings in 1984 of \$20,000

are indexed to \$32,121.21 Earnings after age 60 are included at their actual (nominal) value.

- **To replace a portion of the indexed earnings**

Indexed earnings are averaged over the number of computation years to calculate the Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME). A benefit formula is applied to the AIME to produce the Primary Insurance Amount (PIA), the amount payable to a worker who retires at age 65. The benefit formula is weighted to provide a higher replacement of earnings for lower wage workers. The formula for persons age 62 in 1998 is 90 percent of the first \$477 of AIME; plus 32 percent of the next \$2,398; plus 15 percent of the AIME over \$2,875.

- **To permit early retirement**

Persons can retire as early as age 62, but the monthly benefit is reduced by 5/9 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65. The maximum reduction is 20 percent if he or she is entitled to benefits for all 36 months between 62 and 65.

- **To provide for price indexing after age 62**

Benefits are adjusted annually in December to reflect increases in the Consumer Price Index (CPI-W). The 1997 benefit increase was 2.1 percent. These cost-of-living adjustments are applied to the benefit for each year after the person attained age 62—even if the person was not actually receiving benefits.

- **To give credit for earnings after age 61**

Earnings after age 61 (which are not indexed) can be substituted for earnings in earlier years if they result in a higher benefit. In addition, persons who have benefits offset between age 65 and 69 due to the earnings test provision, may receive increased benefits as a result of the Delayed Retirement Credit (DRC)

provision for each month for which a benefit was not received. The monthly benefit is increased by a specified percentage for each month a benefit was offset. For persons attaining age 62 in 1998, the percentage is 1/2 of 1 percent, resulting in an increase of 6 percent for each year for which benefits were not received.

Clarifying the Worksheet Procedure

Step 1 - Determining the Number of Computation Years

For persons who attain age 62 prior to 1991, the number of years used in the benefit computation equals the number of years after 1950 up to the year of attainment of age 62, minus 5 years. For workers who attain age 62 in 1991 or later, the number of computation years is 35.

Step 2 - Wage Indexing of Earnings

The following description and examples are provided for persons who wish to compute the index factors and indexed earnings. The indexing year is the second year prior to attainment of age 62. However, beneficiaries born on January 1 are deemed to have attained age 62 in the prior year, and consequently, the applicable indexing year, factors, and bend points are those for that year.

The average wage for the indexing year is divided by the average wage in each prior year to obtain the factor for each prior year. For example, a person attains age 62 in 1998. The indexing year is 1996. The average annual wage for 1996 was \$25,913.90. The average annual wage for 1975 was \$8,630.92. The amount, \$25,913.90 divided by \$8,630.92, yields a factor of 3.0024493.

The worker's actual earnings covered under Social Security in that year, up to the maximum earnings creditable, are multiplied by the indexing factor to obtain the indexed earnings. For example, actual covered

earnings of \$10,000 in 1975, multiplied by 3.0024493, result in indexed earnings of \$30,024.49; actual earnings of \$14,100 (the maximum creditable) result in indexed earnings of \$42,334.54.

Step 3 - Computing the Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME)

After the earnings in each year have been indexed, they are used in computing Average Indexed Monthly Earnings. The years of highest indexed earnings corresponding to the number of computation years are selected and totaled. This total is then divided by the number of months in the computation years. The result, rounded to the nearest lower dollar, is Average Indexed Monthly Earnings.

For example, for a person attaining age 62 in 1998, the highest 35 years of indexed earnings are used. If the sum of these earnings equals \$400,000, the AIME is \$952 (\$400,000 divided by 420 = \$952.38, rounded to \$952).

Step 4 - Computing the Primary Insurance Amount (PIA)

The PIA, the amount from which all Social Security benefits payable on a worker's earnings record are based, is computed by applying a formula to the AIME. The formula consists of brackets in which 3 percentages are applied to amounts of AIME. The dollar amounts defining the brackets are called bend points, and the bend points are different for each calendar year of attainment of age 62. The PIA is rounded to the nearest lower ten cents.

For retired workers who attained age 62 in 1998, the bend points are \$477 and \$2,875. Thus the formula is 90 percent of the first \$477 of AIME; plus 32 percent of next \$2,398 of AIME; plus 15 percent of AIME above \$2,875. The following are examples of PIA computations for such workers with different AIME amounts.

Example 1 - AIME of \$300
PIA is \$270
Based on: 90 percent of \$300

Example 2 - AIME of \$952
PIA is \$581.30
Based on: 90 percent of \$477
(\$429.30); plus
32 percent of \$475
(\$152.00)

Example 3 - AIME of \$3,000
PIA is \$1,215.41
Based on: 90 percent of \$477
(\$429.30); plus
32 percent of
\$2,398 (\$767.36);
plus
15 percent of \$125
(\$18.75)

The above calculations are applicable to workers who attain age 62 in 1998. For workers who attained age 62 in prior years, the bend points will be different and the PIA must be increased to reflect cost-of-living adjustments between the year of attainment of age 62 and the year 1998. Worksheet 2 shows cost-of-living increase factors for 1979 through 1998. After the PIA is calculated for the year of attainment of age 62, cost-of-living increases are applied for each year through 1997. The result is the current 1998 PIA.

For example, a worker who attained age 62 in 1995 would receive cost-of-living adjustments for the years 1995-97. The adjustments are cumulative, with each step rounded to the next lower dime. If the age 62 PIA was \$500, the cost-of-living adjustments would be:

1995: \$500 multiplied by
1.026 = \$513.00
1996: \$513 multiplied by
1.029 = \$527.80
1997: \$527.80 multiplied by
1.021 = \$538.80

\$538.80 would be the PIA effective December 1997.

Step 5 - Computation of the Monthly Benefit

The full PIA is payable to a worker who retires at age 65. Workers can retire as early as age 62, but the monthly benefit is reduced by 5/9 of 1 percent, or 1/180, for each month of entitlement before age 65 (with a maximum reduction of 20 percent).

The final monthly payment is rounded to the nearest lower dollar. For example, the monthly benefit would be \$433 for a worker with a PIA of \$500 who retired at age 63. The PIA would be reduced by 13.33 percent (5/9 of 1 percent (0.0055555) multiplied by 24 months). The resulting reduction, \$66.67, is subtracted from \$500 to obtain \$433.33, which is rounded to \$433.

2.A OASDI: Computing a Retired-Worker Benefit

Instructions for computing a retired-worker benefit (only for workers attaining age 62 in years 1985–98)		
STEP 1.—Determining the Number of Computation Years		
1	Year of birth. (If your birthday is January 1, enter prior year.)	
2	Age "62" has been entered.	62
3	Add lines 1 and 2 to obtain year of attainment of age 62 (year of eligibility).	
4	Year of attainment of age 22. If 1951 or earlier, enter 1951. (If your birthday is January 1, enter prior year.)	
5	Subtract line 4 from line 3 (elapsed years).	
6	"5" (drop-out years) has been entered	5
7	Subtract line 6 from line 5 (computation years-maximum 35).	
STEP 2.—Indexing of Earnings (Use Worksheet 1 for steps 2 and 3.)		
8	Enter in column 2 your earnings in each year 1951 through 1997. If none, enter "0."	
9	Column 3 contains the maximum earnings creditable under Social Security for each year.	
10	Enter in column 4 the lower amount from columns 2 or 3 for each year.	
11	Enter in column 5 the indexing factors applicable to the year you attained age 62 (line 3) from table 2.A8. (This table contains the indexing factors for persons attaining age 62 during the period 1985–98.)	
12	Multiply column 4 by column 5 and enter results in column 6 in dollars and cents. These are your indexed earnings.	
STEP 3.—Computing the Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME)		
13	Enter the number of computation years from line 7.	
14	Place an "X" in column 7 next to the highest indexed earnings corresponding with the number of computation years from line 13.	
15	Add all individual indexed earnings marked with an "X."	
16	Multiply line 13 (computation years) by 12 to obtain the number of months in the computation period.	
17	Divide line 15 by line 16.	
18	Round the result in line 17 to next lower dollar. This is your average indexed monthly earnings (AIME).	
STEP 4.—Computing the Primary Insurance Amount (PIA) (Use Worksheet 2 for step 4.)		
19	Enter first bend point from Worksheet 2 based on year of attainment of age 62, or prior year if birthday is January 1.	
20	Enter second bend point from Worksheet 2.	
21	If your AIME (obtained in line 18) is equal to or less than line 19, complete lines 22–24; If greater than line 19 but less than or equal to line 20, complete lines 25–30; If greater than line 20, complete lines 31–37.	
22	Enter your AIME from line 18.	
23	"0.9" has been entered. If you receive a pension based on noncovered employment see table 2.A11.	0.9
24	Multiply line 22 by line 23 and round to next lower dime to obtain your PIA at age 62. Continue with line 38.	
25	Enter your AIME from line 18.	
26	Multiply line 19 by .9. If you receive a pension based on noncovered employment see table 2.A11.	
27	Subtract line 19 from line 25.	
28	"0.32" has been entered.	0.32
29	Multiply line 27 by line 28.	
30	Add lines 26 and 29 and round to next lower dime to obtain your PIA at age 62. Continue with line 38.	
31	Enter your AIME from line 18.	
32	Multiply line 19 by 0.9. If you receive a pension based on noncovered employment see table 2.A11.	
33	Subtract line 19 from line 20 and multiply by 0.32.	
34	Subtract line 20 from line 31.	
35	"0.15" has been entered.	0.15
36	Multiply line 34 by line 35.	
37	Add lines 32, 33, and 36 and round to next lower dime to obtain your PIA at age 62. Continue with line 38.	
38	If you attained age 62 in 1997, skip to line 44. Otherwise you will need to adjust your PIA to reflect cost-of-living adjustments (COLAs) from the year you attained age 62 through 1997 by using lines 39–43 and Worksheet 2.	
39	Enter year of attainment of age 62 from line 3.	
40	Place an "X" corresponding to the year you attained age 62 in column 5, Worksheet 2.	
41	Place an "X" in column 5 (Worksheet 2) next to each subsequent year through 1997.	
42	Enter your age 62 PIA from either line 24, 30, or 37—here and in shaded box in column 6, Worksheet 2.	
43	Beginning with first year marked, multiply your age 62 PIA by the corresponding factor (column 4), round to lower dime, and enter in column 6. The resulting PIA is then multiplied by the next factor and is again rounded to lower dime. Continue this process through 1997. Enter this last figure, which is your current PIA.	
STEP 5.—Computing the Monthly Benefit		
44	Enter your current PIA from either line 24, 30, 37, or 43. If you retired at age 65, round to next lower dollar to obtain your monthly benefit. Otherwise, continue with lines 44–49.	
45	Number of months entitled before age 65.	
46	"0.0055555" (the decimal equivalent of 5/9ths of 1 percent—the monthly reduction factor) has been entered.	0.0055555
47	Multiply line 45 by line 46 to obtain the total percentage reduction.	
48	Multiply line 44 by line 47 to obtain the amount of benefit reduction.	
49	Subtract line 48 from line 44 and round to next lower dollar to obtain your monthly benefit.	

Worksheet 1: Indexing of earnings

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Year	Your earnings	Maximum taxable earnings	Lower of columns 2 or 3	Indexing factor	Column 4 times column 5	Highest indexed earnings
1951		\$3,600				
1952		3,600				
1953		3,600				
1954		3,600				
1955		4,200				
1956		4,200				
1957		4,200				
1958		4,200				
1959		4,800				
1960		4,800				
1961		4,800				
1962		4,800				
1963		4,800				
1964		4,800				
1965		4,800				
1966		6,600				
1967		6,600				
1968		7,800				
1969		7,800				
1970		7,800				
1971		7,800				
1972		9,000				
1973		10,800				
1974		13,200				
1975		14,100				
1976		15,300				
1977		16,500				
1978		17,700				
1979		22,900				
1980		25,900				
1981		29,700				
1982		32,400				
1983		35,700				
1984		37,800				
1985		39,600				
1986		42,000				
1987		43,800				
1988		45,000				
1989		48,000				
1990		51,300				
1991		53,400				
1992		55,500				
1993		57,600				
1994		60,600				
1995		61,200				
1996		62,700				
1997		65,400				

Worksheet 2: Computing the primary insurance amount (PIA) for workers retiring after age 62

1	2	3	4	5	6
Year	1st bend point	2nd bend point	Cost-of-living increase	Cost-of-living factor	Age 62 PIA
1979	\$180	\$1,085	9.9	1.099	
1980	194	1,171	14.3	1.143	
1981	211	1,274	11.2	1.112	
1982	230	1,388	7.4	1.074	
1983	254	1,528	3.5	1.035	
1984	267	1,612	3.5	1.035	
1985	280	1,691	3.1	1.031	
1986	297	1,790	1.3	1.013	
1987	310	1,866	4.2	1.042	
1988	319	1,922	4.0	1.040	
1989	339	2,044	4.7	1.047	
1990	356	2,145	5.4	1.054	
1991	370	2,230	3.7	1.037	
1992	387	2,333	3.0	1.030	
1993	401	2,420	2.6	1.026	
1994	422	2,545	2.8	1.028	
1995	426	2,567	2.6	1.026	
1996	437	2,635	2.9	1.029	
1997	455	2,741	2.1	1.021	
1998	477	2,875	...	...

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Curt Pauzenga (410) 965-0162/7210 for further information.

Benefit Types and Levels

Benefits payable to workers who retire at the normal retirement age—currently age 65—and to disabled workers are equal to 100 percent of the primary insurance amount (PIA) (subject, as are all monthly benefits, to any applicable deductions as well as to the rounding provisions). The normal retirement age is scheduled to rise gradually from 65 to 67, with the first increase affecting workers who reach age 62 in the year 2000, as shown in table 2.A20.

Retired workers are eligible to receive benefits at a permanently reduced rate beginning at age 62. The extent of reduction depends on the number of benefit payments received for months before the normal retirement age. The annual rate of reduction amounts to 6-2/3 percent for each of the first 3 years, and eventually, 5 percent for each of the next 2 years the worker receives benefits before the normal retirement age—see table 2.A20. Thus workers receiving benefits at age 62 currently are eligible to receive benefits equal to 80 percent of the PIA. This rate will decline to 75 and 70 percent, respectively, as the normal retirement age increases, in stages, first to age 66, and later to age 67. Disabled workers may receive reduced benefits if they previously received a reduced retirement benefit.

Workers who postpone their retirement beyond the normal retirement age have their benefits increased through the delayed retirement credit for each month benefits are foregone due to earnings above the exempt amount under the earnings test. The annual rate of increase under the delayed retirement credit is 6 percent for workers who reach age 62 in 1997 or 1998. The size of the credit will increase to 6-1/2 percent in 1999 and eventually rise to 8 percent for workers reaching age 62 in 2005 or later—see table 2.A20.

Spouses of retired or disabled workers are eligible for monthly benefits at age 62. Their benefits are equal to 50 percent of the worker's

PIA for first entitlement at the normal retirement age but are permanently reduced if payments begin earlier. The annual rate of reduction is 8-1/3 percent for the first 3 years, and eventually, 5 percent for the next 2 years the spouse receives benefits before reaching the normal retirement age—see table 2.A21. Children of retired or disabled workers are also eligible to receive monthly benefits equal to 50 percent of the worker's PIA, as are spouses under age 65 who are caring for at least one child under age 16 or disabled child aged 18 or older of the worker. Monthly benefits payable to the spouse and children of a retired or disabled worker are reduced so that total benefits do not exceed the maximum family benefit amount payable on the worker's account. Benefits for a divorced spouse, however, are disregarded for purposes of the maximum family benefit provision.

Widows and widowers of fully insured workers are first eligible for monthly benefits at age 60 or, if disabled, at age 50—see table 2.A22. The benefit amount payable to widows and widowers first entitled to benefits at age 60 or before is equal to 71.5 percent of the worker's PIA, plus any delayed retirement credit the deceased worker would be receiving. The proportion of the PIA payable rises in even monthly increments from 71.5 percent at age 60 to 100 percent at the normal retirement age. For widows and widowers first entitled to benefits at age 62 or later, the benefit amount under the above formula is limited, if the worker had received benefits before normal retirement age, to the greater of the amount the worker would be receiving if still living or 82.5 percent of the PIA.

Children of deceased workers are eligible to receive monthly benefits equal to 75 percent of the worker's PIA, as are mothers and fathers under age 65 who are caring for at least one child under age 16 or disabled child aged 18 or older of the worker. A dependent parent aged 62 or older is eligible for monthly benefits

equal to 82.5 percent, and each of two dependent parents, for benefits equal to 75 percent of the deceased worker's PIA. Monthly benefits payable to survivors are reduced to conform to the family maximum benefit payable on the deceased worker's account. Benefits for a surviving divorced spouse, however, are disregarded for purposes of the family maximum benefit provision.

Tables 2.A23 and 2.A24 show the history of legislation relating to special monthly benefits payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1900. Table 2.A25 summarizes the history of certain OASDI benefits other than monthly benefit payments.

Table 2.A26 presents illustrative monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families based on hypothetical earnings histories representing five different earnings levels. Table 2.A27 shows minimum and maximum monthly benefits payable to retired workers retiring at age 62 in various years beginning with 1957, the first full year benefits became available at age 62. Table 2.A28 shows minimum and maximum monthly benefits payable to retired workers retiring at age 65 in various years beginning with 1940.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A21.—Monthly benefits for spouses and children of retired and disabled workers

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Percent of PIA	Condition or qualification
1939.....	Wife	65 or older	50	<i>Fully insured.</i>
1956.....		62-64	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each month under age 65.
1967.....		...	...	Maximum \$105.00.
1969.....		...	...	Maximum eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		65 and 2 months-67	...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (See Retired-Worker age).
		62-66	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12 of 1% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984.....	Divorced wife	...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965.....		65 or older	50	<i>Fully insured.</i> Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum.
		62-64	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each month under age 65.
1967.....		...	...	Maximum \$105.00.
1969.....		...	...	Maximum eliminated.
1972b.....		...	...	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Married 10 years.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		...	...	Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if he applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
		65 and 2 months-67	...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		62-66	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12 of 1% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984.....	Wife (mother)	...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950.....		Under 65	50	<i>Fully insured.</i> Caring for eligible child.
1965.....		...	...	Eligible child excludes student aged 18-21.
1967.....		...	...	Maximum \$105.00.
1969.....		...	...	Maximum eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a.....		...	...	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984.....	Child	...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939.....		Under 18	50	<i>Fully insured.</i> ¹ Student aged 16-17.
1946.....		...	...	Student requirement eliminated.
1965.....		18-21	...	Full-time student.
1972b.....		...	...	Benefits extended to end of quarter or semester in which 22nd birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
		...	...	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1981a.....		18-22	...	Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 2.A21.—Monthly benefits for spouses and children of retired and disabled workers —Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Percent of PIA	Condition or qualification
1956.....	Disabled child	18 or older	50	<i>Fully insured</i> . ¹ Disabled before age 18.
1972b.....		...	...	Disabled before age 22.
				Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1950.....	Husband	65 or older	50	<i>Fully and currently insured</i> . Dependent.
1961.....		62-64	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each month under age 65.
1967.....		...	...	<i>Currently insured</i> requirement eliminated. Maximum \$105.00.
1969.....		...	...	Maximum eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Dependency requirement eliminated.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and dependent.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		65 and 2 months-67	...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		62-66	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12 of 1% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1977 ²	Divorced husband	65 or older	50	<i>Fully insured</i> . Married 10 years. Not counted toward family maximum.
		62-64	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each month under age 65.
1977.....		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		...	...	Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if she applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
		65 and 2 months-67	...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		62-66	...	Reduced 25/36 of 1% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12 of 1% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1978 ³	Husband (father)	Under 65	50	<i>Fully insured</i> . Caring for eligible child. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1981a.....		...	...	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

¹ Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is *fully and currently insured*; currently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

² Northern District of California District Court decision in *Oliver v. Califano*,

June 24, 1977. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

³ Eastern District of Pennsylvania District Court decision in *Cooper v. Califano*, Dec. 29, 1978. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A22.—Monthly benefits for survivors of insured workers

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Percent of PIA	Condition or qualification	
1939.....	Widow	65 or older	75	<i>Fully insured.</i>	
1956.....		62-64	...	...
1961.....		...	82 1/2	...	
1965.....		60-61	...	Reduced 5/9 of 1% for each month under age 62.	
1972b..		65 or older	100	Limited, if husband retired before age 65, to amount husband would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.	
		60-64	...	Reduced 19/40 of 1% each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose husband retired before age 65 limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.	
1977.....		...	...	Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		100% of PIA payable at:	...	Applicable to widows who attain age 60 in year:	
		65 and 2 months	...	2000	
		65 and 4 months	...	2001	
		65 and 6 months	...	2002	
		65 and 8 months	...	2003	
		65 and 10 months	...	2004	
	66	...	2005-16		
	66 and 2 months	...	2017		
	66 and 4 months	...	2018		
	66 and 6 months	...	2019		
	66 and 8 months	...	2020		
	66 and 10 months	...	2021		
	67	...	2022 and later		
	60-66	...	The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28 1/2% at age 60.		
1984.....	...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.	
1967.....	Disabled widow	50-59	82 1/2	<i>Fully insured.</i> Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198 of 1% for each month under age 60. Includes divorced wife, dependent and married 20 years.	
1972b..		...	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240 of 1% for each month under age 60.	
1977.....		...	...	Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		...	...	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965.....		Surviving divorced wife	60 or older	82 1/2	<i>Fully insured.</i> Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 5/9 of 1% for each month under age 62.
1972b..			65 or older	100	Limited, if former husband retired before age 65, to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
			60-64	...	Reduced 19/40 of 1% for each month under age 65. In addition, for widow aged 62-64 whose former husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977.....			Dependency requirement eliminated.
			Increased by any delayed retirement increment former husband would be receiving.
			Married 10 years.
			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 2.A22.—Monthly benefits for survivors of insured workers —Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Percent of PIA	Condition or qualification
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		65 and 2 months-67	...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually (see Widow age).
		60-66	...	The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28 1/2% at age 60.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967.....	Disabled surviving divorced wife	50-59	82 1/2	<i>Fully insured.</i> Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198 of 1% for each month under age 62.
1972b ..		...	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240 of 1% for each month under age 60.
		...	...	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Increased by any delayed retirement increment husband (or former husband) would be receiving.
		...	...	Married 10 years.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		...	...	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939.....	Widowed mother	Under 65	75	<i>Fully or currently insured.</i> Caring for eligible child.
1965.....		...	...	Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1977.....		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a ..		...	...	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950.....	Surviving divorced mother	Under 65	75	<i>Fully or currently insured.</i> Caring for eligible child. Dependent. Not counted toward family maximum.
1965.....		...	...	Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1972b ..		...	...	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a ..		...	...	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939.....	Child	Under 18	50	<i>Fully or currently insured.</i> ¹ Student aged 16-17.
1946.....		...	...	Student requirement eliminated.
1950.....		...	...	Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960.....		...	75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.
1965.....		...	...	Full-time student.
1972b ..		...	...	Benefits extended to end of quarter or semester in which 22nd birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
		...	...	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1981a ..		18-22	...	Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956.....	Disabled child	18 or older	50	<i>Fully or currently insured.</i> ¹ Disabled before age 18. Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960.....		...	75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated
1972b ..		...	...	Disabled before age 22.
		...	...	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.

See footnotes at end of table.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A22.—Monthly benefits for survivors of insured workers —Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Percent of PIA	Condition or qualification
1939.....	Parent	65 or older	50	<i>Fully insured.</i> Dependent. No surviving widow or child under age 18.
1946.....		...	...	No surviving eligible widow or child.
1950.....		...	75	...
1956.....		62-64	...	Women
1958.....		...	...	No-other-survivor requirement eliminated.
1961.....	Widower	62 or older	82 1/2	75% each if two parents.
1950.....		65 or older	75	<i>Fully and currently insured.</i> Dependent.
1961.....		62 or older	82 1/2	...
1967.....		...	...	Currently insured requirement eliminated.
1972b ..		65 or older	100	Limited, if wife retired before age 65, to amount wife would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
		60-64	...	Reduced 19/40 of 1% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977.....		...	...	Dependency requirement eliminated.
		...	...	Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	65 and 2 months-67	...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually (see Widow age).	
	60-66	...	The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28 1/2% at age 60.	
1984.....	Disabled widow	...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967.....		50-61	82 1/2	<i>Fully insured.</i> Dependent. Reduced 5/9 of 1% per month between ages 60-62, plus 43/198 of 1% for each month under age 60.
1972b ..		50-59	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240 of 1% for each month under age 60. Disability requirement eliminated for ages 60-61.
		...	...	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977.....		...	...	Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
		...	...	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		...	...	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984.....		...	...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1980 ² ..		Surviving divorced husband	65 or older	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Limited, if former wife retired before age 65, to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
	60-64		...	Reduced 19/40 of 1% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1983.....	...		...	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	65 and 2 months-67		...	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	62-66		...	Reduced 24/36 of 1% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12 of 1% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984.....	...		...	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 2.A22.—Monthly benefits for survivors of insured workers —Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Percent of PIA	Condition or qualification
1980 ¹ ..	Disabled surviving divorced husband	50-59	100	<i>Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240 of 1% for each month under age 60. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered employment (noncovered pension offset).</i>
1983.....				
1984.....				... Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1975 ³ ..	Widowed father	Under 65	75	<i>Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.</i>
1977.....					... Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1981a ..				... Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983.....				... Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984.....				... Noncovered pension offset to two-thirds of such pension.
1979 ⁴ .	Surviving divorced father	Under 65	75	<i>Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).</i>
1981a ..					... Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983.....				... Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984.....				... Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

¹ Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is fully and currently insured; currently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

² Oregon District Court decision in *Ambrose v. Harris*, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

³ Supreme Court decision in *Weinberger v. Wiesenfeld*, Mar. 19, 1975. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

⁴ Western District Court decision in *Yates v. Califano*, Jan. 28, 1979. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A23.—Monthly benefits for transitionally insured workers and their spouses and surviving spouses

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Amount	Effective for—
1965.....	Worker	72 before 1969	\$35.00	September 1965
		...	Same as benefit for individual receiving special age-72 benefits (see table 2.A24.)	October 1966
	Wife	72 before 1969	One-half of benefit of worker	September 1963
	Widow	72 before 1969	Same as worker's benefit	September 1963
1983.....	Husband	72 before 1969	One-half of benefit of worker	May 1983
	Widower	72 before 1969	Same as worker's benefit	May 1983

Table 2.A24.—Monthly benefits for individuals and couples insured for special age-72 benefits

Act	Type of benefit	Age	Amount ¹		Effective for—
			Individual	Couple	
1966.....	Individual or couple	72	\$35.00	\$52.50	October 1966
1967.....	40.00	60.00	February 1968
1969.....	46.00	69.00	January 1970
1971.....	48.30	72.50	January 1971
1972a ²	58.00	87.00	September 1972
1973a ³	61.50	92.30	June-December 1974
1973b ⁴	62.10	93.20	March 1974
	64.40	96.60	June 1974
	69.50	104.40	June 1975
	74.10	111.20	June 1976
	78.50	117.80	June 1977
	83.70	125.60	June 1978
	92.00	138.10	June 1979
	105.20	157.90	June 1980
	117.00	175.70	June 1981
	125.60	188.60	June 1982
	1983 ⁵	129.90	...	December 1983
...		...	134.40	...	December 1984
...		...	138.50	...	December 1985
...		...	140.30	...	December 1986
...		...	146.10	...	December 1987
...		...	151.90	...	December 1988
...		...	159.00	...	December 1989
1990.....	72 before 1972 ⁶	...	167.50	...	December 1990
	173.60	...	December 1991
	178.80	...	December 1992
	183.40	...	December 1993
	188.50	...	December 1994
	193.40	...	December 1995
	199.00	...	December 1996
	203.10	...	December 1997

¹ Reduced by amount of any government pension excluding workers' compensation benefits and veterans' compensation for service-connected disability or death. Not available for persons receiving assistance.

² Provision for future automatic cost-of-living adjustments.

³ Suspended by 1973b legislation.

⁴ Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic cost-of-living adjustments. Benefits

no longer available to persons receiving payments under Supplemental Security Income program.

⁵ Separate rate for couples eliminated. Rate for individuals applied to all beneficiaries.

⁶ Effective for applications after Nov. 5, 1990.

Table 2.A25.—Other benefits

Act	Type of benefit	Provision
1935.....	Lump-sum refund	Persons not insured at age 65 eligible for lump-sum refund equal to 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.
1939.....		Lump-sum refund eliminated.
1935.....	Lump-sum death payment	Under age 65: 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits. Aged 65 or older and fully insured: 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits, less monthly benefits received.
1939.....		Fully and currently insured: 6 times PIA if no survivor eligible for monthly benefits.
1950.....		3 times PIA for all deaths.
1954.....		3 times PIA with maximum of \$255.
1981a.....		Payable only to a widow or widower who was living with the worker at time of the death or to a widow, widower, or children eligible for monthly benefits. Amount of lump sum fixed at \$255.
1965.....	Vocational rehabilitation services	Available to selected disabled individuals. Costs of services payable from OASDI Trust Funds to State vocational rehabilitation agencies. Reimbursement in any year may not exceed 1% of the total amount of OASDI disability benefits disbursed in the prior year.
1972b.....		Maximum annual reimbursement increased to 1.25% for fiscal year ending June 30, 1973, and 1.50% thereafter.
1981a.....		Reimbursement from trust funds for cost of rehabilitation services made if the services result in the disabled individual's return to work (performance of substantial gainful activity for 9 consecutive months).

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A26.—Monthly benefit amount for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1997, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1997

Beneficiary family	Worker with yearly earnings equal to—				
	Federal minimum wage ¹	75% of average wage	Average wage ²	150% of average wage	Maximum taxable earnings ³
Retired-worker families ⁴					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$1,019.00	\$1,546.00	\$2,061.00	\$2,930.00	\$3,877.00
Primary insurance amount	602.20	774.50	942.70	1,193.80	1,338.90
Maximum family benefit	914.50	1,382.90	1,721.70	2,089.60	2,343.60
Monthly benefit amount:					
Retired worker claiming benefits at age 62 ⁴ —					
Worker alone	481.00	619.00	754.00	955.00	1,071.00
Worker with spouse claiming benefits at—					
Age 65 or older	782.00	1,006.00	1,225.00	1,551.00	1,740.00
Age 62 ⁴	706.00	909.00	1,107.00	1,402.00	1,573.00
Survivor families ⁵					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$893.00	\$1,549.00	\$2,066.00	\$3,099.00	\$5,003.00
Primary insurance amount	561.10	775.40	944.40	1,219.70	1,511.30
Maximum family benefit	841.70	1,385.40	1,723.90	2,135.00	2,645.30
Monthly benefit amount:					
Survivor of worker deceased at age 40 ⁵ —					
1 surviving child	420.00	581.00	708.00	914.00	1,133.00
Widowed mother or father and 1 child	840.00	1,162.00	1,416.00	1,828.00	2,266.00
Widowed mother or father and 2 children	840.00	1,383.00	1,722.00	2,133.00	2,643.00
Disabled-worker families ⁶					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$956.00	\$1,547.00	\$2,063.00	\$3,094.00	\$4,535.00
Primary insurance amount	581.70	774.80	943.40	1,218.90	1,439.70
Maximum family benefit ⁷	829.60	1,162.20	1,415.10	1,828.40	2,159.50
Monthly benefit amount:					
Disabled worker age 50 ⁶ —					
Worker alone	581.00	774.00	943.00	1,218.00	1,439.00
Worker, spouse, and 1 child	827.00	1,160.00	1,413.00	1,826.00	2,157.00

¹ Annual earnings are calculated by multiplying the Federal minimum wage (see table 3.B3 in the 1998 Annual Statistical Supplement to the Social Security Bulletin) by 2,080 hours. Increases in the minimum wage during the year are prorated.

² See table 2.A8, column 2.

³ See table 2.A9, column 1.

⁴ Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, retired at age 62 in 1997 with maximum reduction, and had no prior period of disability.

⁵ Assumes the deceased worker began to work at age 22, died in 1997 at age

40, had no earnings in that year, and had no prior period of disability.

⁶ Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, became disabled at age 50 in 1997, had no earnings in that year, and had no prior disability.

⁷ The 1980 Amendments to the Social Security Act provide for a different family maximum amount in disability cases. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum is the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger) or (2) 150 percent of the PIA.

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A27.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62,¹ 1957-98

Year of attainment of age 62 ²	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1997 ³	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1997 ³	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1957.....	\$24.00	\$279.10	...	\$86.80	...	\$687.60
1958.....	24.00	279.10	...	86.80	...	687.60
1959.....	26.40	279.10	...	92.80	...	687.60
1960.....	26.40	277.90	...	95.20	...	705.40
1961.....	26.40	276.40	...	96.00	...	710.50
1962.....	32.00	275.60	\$93.60	96.80	\$693.00	716.70
1963.....	32.00	274.10	94.40	97.60	697.80	721.50
1964.....	32.00	274.10	95.20	98.40	702.10	726.30
1965.....	35.20	273.70	102.80	105.40	706.10	724.60
1966.....	35.20	271.50	102.80	106.20	703.60	727.10
1967.....	35.20	269.70	105.40	108.80	719.30	742.00
1968.....	⁴ 44.00	266.30	⁴ 121.00	⁴ 124.80	723.00	746.40
1969.....	44.00	263.80	124.80	128.40	738.50	760.10
1970.....	51.20	260.00	146.80	151.90	745.70	771.30
1971.....	56.40	256.50	163.60	170.50	744.60	776.60
1972.....	56.40	252.90	167.10	172.90	750.50	776.40
1973.....	67.60	249.40	207.60	212.90	764.60	784.70
1974.....	67.60	245.40	217.00	219.70	788.10	797.50
1975.....	75.10	242.20	253.10	253.10	815.90	815.90
1976.....	81.20	239.40	285.60	285.60	842.30	842.30
1977.....	86.40	237.50	319.40	319.40	879.50	879.50
1978.....	91.50	236.50	354.60	354.60	919.90	919.90
1979.....	97.60	237.40	⁵ 388.90	⁵ 388.90	937.30	947.30
1980.....	97.60	215.70	⁵ 402.80	⁵ 402.80	892.60	892.60
1981.....	97.60	188.50	432.00	432.00	837.30	837.30
1982.....	(6)	(6)	474.60	474.60	827.50	827.50
1983.....	(6)	(6)	526.40	526.40	854.20	854.20
1984.....	(6)	(6)	559.40	559.40	877.10	877.10
1985.....	(6)	(6)	591.30	591.30	896.30	896.30
1986.....	(6)	(6)	630.50	630.50	926.90	926.90
1987.....	(6)	(6)	662.10	662.10	960.80	960.80
1988.....	(6)	(6)	686.70	686.70	956.40	956.40
1989.....	(6)	(6)	734.00	734.00	983.00	983.00
1990.....	(6)	(6)	774.60	774.60	991.00	991.00
1991.....	(6)	(6)	810.00	810.00	983.20	983.20
1992.....	(6)	(6)	854.10	854.10	999.90	999.90
1993.....	(6)	(6)	893.60	893.60	1,015.70	1,015.70
1994.....	(6)	(6)	948.00	948.00	1,050.30	1,050.30
1995.....	(6)	(6)	965.90	965.90	1,041.10	1,041.10
1996.....	(6)	(6)	999.90	999.90	1,050.40	1,050.40
1997.....	(6)	(6)	1,049.10	1,049.10	1,071.10	1,071.10
1998.....	(6)	(6)	1,109.60	1,109.60	...	...

¹ Benefit first available at age 62 to female workers effective November 1956 and to male workers effective August 1961.

² Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, retired at beginning of year, and had no prior period of disability.

³ Final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

⁴ Effective for February 1968.

⁵ Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

⁶ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

2.A OASDI: Benefit Types and Levels

Table 2.A28.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940-98

Year of attainment of age 65 ¹	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1997 ²	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1997 ²	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1940.....	\$10.00	\$296.30	\$41.20	\$41.20	\$573.80	\$573.80
1941.....	10.00	296.30	41.60	41.60	573.80	573.80
1942.....	10.00	296.30	42.00	42.00	580.60	580.60
1943.....	10.00	296.30	42.40	42.40	580.60	580.60
1944.....	10.00	296.30	42.80	42.80	580.60	586.90
1945.....	10.00	296.30	43.20	43.20	586.90	586.90
1946.....	10.00	296.30	43.60	43.60	594.00	594.00
1947.....	10.00	296.30	44.00	44.00	599.60	599.60
1948.....	10.00	296.30	44.40	44.40	599.60	599.60
1949.....	10.00	296.30	44.80	44.80	605.50	605.50
1950.....	10.00	296.30	45.20	45.20	613.10	613.10
1951.....	20.00	296.30	68.50	68.50	613.10	613.10
1952.....	20.00	296.30	68.50	68.50	613.10	613.10
1953.....	25.00	296.30	85.00	85.00	677.20	677.20
1954.....	25.00	296.30	85.00	85.00	677.20	677.20
1955.....	30.00	296.30	98.50	98.50	677.20	677.20
1956.....	30.00	296.30	103.50	103.50	715.50	715.50
1957.....	30.00	296.30	108.50	108.50	747.90	747.90
1958.....	30.00	296.30	108.50	108.50	747.90	747.90
1959.....	33.00	296.30	116.00	116.00	747.90	747.90
1960.....	33.00	296.30	119.00	119.00	766.60	766.60
1961.....	33.00	296.30	120.00	120.00	772.80	772.80
1962.....	40.00	296.30	121.00	123.00	779.80	793.00
1963.....	40.00	296.30	122.00	125.00	785.90	805.00
1964.....	40.00	296.30	123.00	127.00	793.00	818.30
1965.....	44.00	296.30	131.70	135.90	793.00	818.30
1966.....	44.00	296.30	132.70	135.90	798.80	818.30
1967.....	44.00	296.30	135.90	140.00	818.30	842.50
1968.....	³ 55.00	296.30	³ 156.00	³ 161.60	830.70	860.70
1969.....	55.00	296.30	160.50	167.30	855.10	891.00
1970.....	64.00	296.30	189.80	196.40	878.90	910.20
1971.....	70.40	296.30	213.10	220.40	896.90	927.00
1972.....	70.40	296.30	216.10	224.70	910.20	945.80
1973.....	84.50	296.30	266.10	276.40	933.30	969.60
1974.....	84.50	296.30	274.60	284.90	962.80	999.20
1975.....	93.80	296.30	316.30	333.70	999.20	1,054.20
1976.....	101.40	296.30	364.00	378.80	1,064.00	1,107.50
1977.....	107.90	296.30	412.70	422.40	1,134.10	1,160.50
1978.....	114.30	296.30	459.80	459.80	1,193.00	1,193.00
1979.....	121.80	296.30	503.40	503.40	1,226.30	1,226.30
1980.....	133.90	296.30	572.00	572.00	1,267.90	1,267.90
1981.....	153.10	296.30	677.00	677.00	1,312.90	1,312.90
1982.....	⁴ 170.30	296.30	⁴ 679.30	⁴ 679.30	1,184.20	1,184.20
1983.....	⁴ 166.40	269.60	709.50	709.50	1,152.00	1,152.00
1984.....	⁴ 150.50	235.20	703.60	703.60	1,103.50	1,103.50
1985.....	(5)	(5)	717.20	717.20	1,087.10	1,087.10
1986.....	(5)	(5)	760.10	760.10	1,117.40	1,117.40
1987.....	(5)	(5)	789.20	789.20	1,145.50	1,145.50
1988.....	(5)	(5)	838.60	838.60	1,168.30	1,168.30
1989.....	(5)	(5)	899.60	899.60	1,204.90	1,204.90
1990.....	(5)	(5)	975.00	975.00	1,247.50	1,247.50
1991.....	(5)	(5)	1,022.90	1,022.90	1,241.80	1,241.80
1992.....	(5)	(5)	1,088.70	1,088.70	1,274.60	1,274.60
1993.....	(5)	(5)	1,128.80	1,128.80	1,283.10	1,283.10
1994.....	(5)	(5)	1,147.50	1,147.50	1,271.30	1,271.30
1995.....	(5)	(5)	1,199.10	1,199.10	1,292.30	1,292.30
1996.....	(5)	(5)	1,248.90	1,248.90	1,312.00	1,312.00
1997.....	(5)	(5)	1,326.60	1,326.60	1,354.40	1,354.40
1998.....	(5)	(5)	1,342.80	1,342.80	...	...

¹ Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, retired at the beginning of the year and had no prior period of disability.

² Final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

³ Effective for February 1968.

⁴ Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

⁵ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Curt Pauzenga (410) 965-0162/ 7210 for further information.

Effect of Current Earnings and Taxation of Benefits

Beneficiaries under age 70 with earnings may have some or all benefits withheld depending on the amount of their earnings for the year. Family members also have benefits withheld if the worker on whose account they are receiving benefits has earnings above an annual exempt amount. However, deductions based on the worker's earnings are not made from the benefits of a divorced spouse who has been divorced from the worker for at least 2 years. The 2-year requirement is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before the divorce.

The earnings test has different rules for beneficiaries aged 65–69 and under age 65. Public Law 104-121, enacted March 29, 1996, substantially increased the exempt amounts for workers aged 65–69 for the period 1996–2002. In 1996, beneficiaries aged 65–69 received \$1 less in total annual benefits for each \$3 of earnings in excess of the annual exempt amount of \$12,500. The amounts increased to \$13,500 in 1997; \$14,500 in 1998; \$15,500 in 1999; \$17,000 in 2000; \$25,000 in 2001; and \$30,000 in 2002. Thereafter, the exempt amounts will increase automatically based on the annual increase in the national average wage index. The exempt amount for workers under age 65 was not increased by the 1996 legislation but will continue to be pegged to increases in the average wage. In 1997, nondisabled beneficiaries under age 65 received \$1 less in their benefits for each \$2 of earnings above the exempt amount of \$8,640.

Earnings in or after the month in which a beneficiary reaches age 70 are disregarded in determining his or her annual earnings. Also, beneficiaries have a grace year in which benefits are payable—regardless of total annual earnings—for any month during which the beneficiary neither performed substantial services in self-employment nor had wage or

salary earnings over the monthly exempt amount (see table 2.A29).

Beneficiaries entitled on the basis of their own disability—disabled workers, disabled adult children, and disabled widows and widowers—are not subject to the earnings test. Substantial earnings by disabled beneficiaries, however, may indicate that they are able to do work which constitutes substantial gainful activity (SGA) and are therefore no longer disabled. Although other factors are considered, numerical earnings guidelines are used in a determination of SGA (see table 2.A30).

Up to 85 percent of Social Security benefits may be subject to income taxation depending on the taxpayer's amount of income (under a special definition) and filing status. The applicable definition of income is as follows: Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population, plus one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits.

For married taxpayers filing jointly whose income under this definition is less than \$32,000, no Social Security benefits will be subject to income tax. If income exceeds \$32,000 but is less than \$44,000, the amount of benefits included in gross income is the lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits or one-half of income over \$32,000. If their income exceeds \$44,000, the amount of benefits included in gross income is 85 percent of income over \$44,000 plus the lesser of \$6,000 or one-half of benefits. However, no more than 85 percent of benefits are subject to income tax. Whether taxes are finally owed, of course, is a separate consideration.

For married taxpayers who are living together but are filing separate returns, some portion of Social Security benefits received are subject

to income taxes regardless of total income. (That is, there is no income threshold under which benefits will be fully exempted from taxes.) The amount of benefits included in gross income is the lesser of 85 percent of Social Security or Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits or 85 percent of income, as defined above, above \$0. For individuals in all other filing categories, the amount of benefits to be included in gross income is determined in a manner analogous to that for married taxpayers filing jointly. The difference lies in the lower amounts of gross income exempted—as detailed in table 2.A31 which shows the history of provisions regarding the income taxation of benefits.

Examples of the amounts of benefits to be included in gross income for taxpayers in the several filing categories with varying amounts of annual income at a given level of Social Security benefits are shown in table 2.A32.

2.A OASDI: Effect of Current Earnings & Taxation of Benefits

Table 2.A29.—Earnings (retirement) test

Act	Beneficiaries exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits (exempt amount)		Reduction in monthly benefits ²	Effective year
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages ¹		
For all beneficiaries						
1935.....	...	Covered	...	...	Full monthly benefit.	...
1939.....	...	...	...	\$14.99	...	1940
1950.....	Aged 75 or older	...	³ \$600	50.00	...	1951
1952.....	...	...	³ 900	75.00	...	1953
1954.....	Aged 72 or older	All ⁴	1,200	80.00	One month's full benefit for each \$80.00 or fraction thereof.	1955
1956.....	Disabled	...	...	...	...	1958
1958.....	...	...	...	100.00	...	1959
1960.....	...	...	...	...	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201-\$1,500; \$1 for each \$1 of earnings from \$1,500.	1961
1961.....	...	...	...	...	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201-\$1,700; \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,700.	1962
1965.....	...	...	1,500	125.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,501-\$2,700; \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,700.	1966
1967.....	...	...	1,680	140.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,681-\$2,880; \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,880.	1968
1972b.....	...	Up to age 72	2,100	175.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,100.	1973
1973a.....	...	...	2,400	200.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,400.	1974
1973b.....	...	...	⁵ 2,520	⁵ 210.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,520.	1975
			⁵ 2,760	⁵ 230.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,760.	1976
			⁵ 3,000	⁵ 250.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,000.	1977
For beneficiaries who have not yet reached normal retirement age—currently age 65 ⁶						
1977.....	...	...	⁵ \$3,240	⁵ \$270.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,240.	1978
			⁵ 3,480	⁵ 290.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,480.	1979
			⁵ 3,720	⁵ 310.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,720.	1980
			⁵ 4,080	⁵ 340.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,080.	1981
			⁵ 4,440	⁵ 370.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,440.	1982
			⁵ 4,920	⁵ 410.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,920.	1983
			⁵ 5,160	⁵ 430.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,160.	1984
			⁵ 5,400	⁵ 450.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,400.	1985
			⁵ 5,760	⁵ 480.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,760.	1986
			⁵ 6,000	⁵ 500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	1987
			⁵ 6,120	⁵ 510.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,120.	1988
			⁵ 6,480	⁵ 540.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,480.	1989
			⁵ 6,840	⁵ 570.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,840.	1990
			⁵ 7,080	⁵ 590.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,080.	1991
			⁵ 7,440	⁵ 620.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,440.	1992
			⁵ 7,680	⁵ 640.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,680.	1993
			⁵ 8,040	⁵ 670.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,040.	1994
			⁵ 8,160	⁵ 680.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,160.	1995
			⁵ 8,280	⁵ 690.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,280.	1996
			⁵ 8,640	⁵ 720.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,640.	1997
			⁵ 9,120	⁵ 760.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$9,120.	1998

See footnotes at end of table.

2.A OASDI: Effect of Current Earnings & Taxation of Benefits

Table 2.A29.—Earnings (retirement) test —*Continued*

Act	Beneficiaries exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits (exempt amount)		Reduction in monthly benefits ²	Effective year
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages ¹		
For beneficiaries who have reached normal retirement age—currently age 65 ⁶						
1977.....	...	...	⁷ \$4,000	⁷ \$333.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,000.	1978
			⁷ 4,500	⁷ 375.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,500.	1979
			⁷ 5,000	⁷ 416.66	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,000.	1980
			⁷ 5,500	⁷ 458.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,500.	1981
			⁷ 6,000	⁷ 500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	1982
1981.....	Aged 70 or older	Up to age 70	...	...	...	1983
			⁵ 6,600	⁵ 550.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,600.	1983
			⁵ 6,960	⁵ 580.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,960.	1984
			⁵ 7,320	⁵ 610.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,320.	1985
			⁵ 7,800	⁵ 650.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,800.	1986
			⁵ 8,160	⁵ 680.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,160.	1987
			⁵ 8,400	⁵ 700.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,400.	1988
			⁵ 8,800	⁵ 740.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,880.	1989
1983.....	...	...	...	...	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above exempt amount.	1990
			⁵ 9,360	⁵ 780.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$9,360.	1990
			⁵ 9,720	⁵ 810.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$9,720.	1991
			⁵ 10,200	⁵ 850.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$10,200.	1992
			⁵ 10,560	⁵ 880.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$10,560.	1993
			⁵ 11,160	⁵ 930.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$11,160.	1994
			⁵ 11,280	⁵ 940.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$11,280.	1995
1996.....	...	...	12,500	⁸ 1,041.67	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$12,500.	1996
			13,500	1,125.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$13,500.	1997
			14,500	⁹ 1,208.33	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$14,500.	1998
			15,500	¹⁰ 1,291.67	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$15,500.	1999
			17,000	¹¹ 1,416.67	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$17,000.	2000
			25,000	¹² 2,083.33	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$25,000.	2001
			30,000	2,500.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$30,000.	2002

¹ Monthly test for self-employment income is defined in terms of substantial services. For taxable years beginning after Dec 31, 1977, monthly test eliminated for both wage and self-employment income except that each individual may use monthly test for 1 grace year, usually the year of retirement.

² Earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect total monthly family benefit. Earnings of dependent or survivor beneficiary affect only his or her benefit. However, effective January 1985, earnings of retired-worker beneficiary do not affect benefit to divorced spouse who has been divorced at least 2 years. Effective for benefits after December 1990, the 2-year requirement is waived, if the worker was entitled to benefits before the divorce.

³ Applied to self-employment income only.

⁴ Special provisions for earnings in noncovered employment outside the United States.

⁵ Became effective due to automatic adjustment provisions mandated by the 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts).

⁶ Age 65 for beneficiaries who attain age 62 (age 60 for widows and widowers) before 2000, gradually increasing to age 67 for beneficiaries who attain age 62 in 2022 or later.

⁷ Discretionary increase included in 1977 legislation.

⁸ Actual amount is \$1,041.66 2/3.

⁹ Actual amount is \$1,208.33 1/3.

¹⁰ Actual amount is \$1,291.66 2/3.

¹¹ Actual amount is \$1,416.66 2/3.

¹² Actual amount is \$2,083.33 1/3.

2.A OASDI: Effect of Current Earnings & Taxation of Benefits

Table 2.A30.—Earnings guidelines¹ regarding substantial gainful activity (SGA), 1961-98

Year	Average monthly amounts of earnings for—			Blind beneficiaries ³
	Nonblind beneficiaries ²			
	Maximum	Minimum		
1961-65.....	\$100	\$50	(4)	
1966-June 1968.....	125	75	(4)	
July 1966-73.....	140	90	(4)	
1974-75.....	200	130	(4)	
1976.....	230	150	(4)	
1977.....	240	160	(4)	
1978.....	260	170	\$334	
1979.....	280	180	375	
1980.....	300	190	417	
1981.....	300	190	459	
1982.....	300	190	500	
1983-89.....	300	190	(5)	
1990-95.....	500	300	(5)	
1996.....	500	300	960	
1997.....	500	300	1,000	
1998.....	500	300	1,050	

¹ Earnings are net of any wage subsidies and impairment-related expenses. SGA guidelines for self-employed individuals differ from the guidelines for wage earners. Self employment activity is generally examined in terms of time spent and degree of effort, as compared to that of non-disabled self-employed individuals.

² Earnings above the maximum amount ordinarily demonstrate substantial gainful activity (SGA); earnings below the minimum amount show that SGA has not occurred. When earnings are between the maximum and minimum, other factors are considered.

³ The 1977 amendments provided that, effective 1978, earnings of blind

beneficiaries would not be considered to demonstrate ability to engage in SGA unless they average more than the amount shown below.

⁴ Guidelines are the same as those applicable to nonblind beneficiaries.

⁵ Annual amounts were determined by automatic adjustments linked to increases in average wage level. The amounts equal the monthly exempt amounts under the earnings test applicable to beneficiaries who have reached the normal retirement age (see table 2.A29—fourth column, third bank—for the 1983-95 amounts).

2.A OASDI: Effect of Current Earnings & Taxation of Benefits

Table 2.A31.—Taxation of Social Security benefits: Provisions

Act	Definition of income	Individuals or couples with income exceeding—	Benefits included in gross income	Effective for taxable years—
Married filing jointly				
1983	Modified adjusted gross income, ¹ plus 50 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ²	\$32,000	Lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or one-half of income over \$32,000	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
1993	Same as above	32,000 but not 44,000 44,000	Same as above Lesser of 85 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or the sum of \$6,000 plus 85 percent of income over \$44,000	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1993
Married filing separate return ³				
1983	Same as above	0	Lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or one-half of income	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
1993	Same as above	0	Lesser of 85 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or 85 percent of income	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1993
Individuals in all other filing categories				
1983	Same as above	\$25,000	Lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or one-half of income over \$25,000	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
1993	Same as above	25,000 but not 34,000 34,000	Same as above Lesser of 85 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or 85 percent of income over \$34,000	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1993

¹ Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

² Includes workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a

reduction in Social Security or Tier 1 Railroad Retirement disability benefits.

³ Includes only married taxpayers filing separately who lived with their spouses at any time during the tax year; married individuals filing separately who did not live with their spouse are treated the same as unmarried individuals.

2.A OASDI: Effect of Current Earnings & Taxation of Benefits

Table 2.A32.—Taxation of Social Security benefits: Examples

Modified adjusted gross income ¹	Amount of benefits ²	One-half of benefits ²	Income to be compared with base amount	Relevant base amount ³	Income in excess of base amount	One-half of excess	85 percent of excess income	Lower of one-half of benefits, or one-half of income between upper and lower base amounts	85 percent of benefits	Taxable benefits included in gross income	
										If income does not exceed upper base amount—lesser of one-half of benefits or one-half of income over base amount	If income exceeds upper base amount—lesser of 85 percent of benefits or one-half of income between base amounts plus 85 percent of income over upper base amount
A	B	C	D = A + C	E	F = D - E	G = F / 2	H = .85 F	I	J = .85 B	K = Lesser of C or G	L = Lesser of J or I + H
Married filing jointly											
\$25,000	\$10,000	\$5,000	\$30,000	\$32,000	0	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$28,000	10,000	5,000	33,000	32,000	\$1,000	\$500	...	...	...	\$500	...
\$33,000	10,000	5,000	38,000	32,000	6,000	3,000	...	...	...	3,000	...
\$38,000	10,000	5,000	43,000	32,000	11,000	5,500	...	...	...	5,000	...
\$40,000	10,000	5,000	45,000	44,000	1,000	...	\$850	\$5,000	\$8,500	...	\$5,850
\$43,000	10,000	5,000	48,000	44,000	4,000	...	3,400	5,000	8,500	...	8,400
\$45,000	10,000	5,000	50,000	44,000	6,000	...	5,100	5,000	8,500	...	8,500
Married filing separate returns ⁴											
0	\$6,000	\$3,000	\$3,000	0	\$3,000	...	\$2,550	0	\$5,100	...	\$2,550
\$2,000	6,000	3,000	5,000	0	5,000	...	4,250	0	5,100	...	4,250
\$4,000	6,000	3,000	7,000	0	7,000	...	5,950	0	5,100	...	5,100
\$10,000	6,000	3,000	13,000	0	13,000	...	11,050	0	5,100	...	5,100
\$20,000	6,000	3,000	23,000	0	23,000	...	19,550	0	5,100	...	5,100
Individuals in all other filing categories											
\$20,000	\$8,000	\$4,000	\$24,000	\$25,000	0	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$25,000	8,000	4,000	29,000	25,000	\$4,000	\$2,000	...	...	...	\$2,000	...
\$30,000	8,000	4,000	34,000	25,000	9,000	4,500	...	...	...	4,000	...
\$32,000	8,000	4,000	36,000	34,000	2,000	...	\$1,700	\$4,000	\$6,800	...	\$5,700
\$35,000	8,000	4,000	39,000	34,000	5,000	...	4,250	4,000	6,800	...	6,800
\$40,000	8,000	4,000	44,000	34,000	10,000	...	8,500	4,000	6,800	...	6,800

¹ Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

² Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits, including workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a reduction in either of these two types of benefits.

³ For married couples filing joint returns, up to 50 percent of benefits are subject to income tax if gross income is over \$32,000 but less than \$44,000. If gross income is less than \$32,000, none of the Social Security benefits will be taxable.

If gross income exceeds \$44,000, up to 85 percent of Social Security benefits will be taxable income. Similar lower and upper level thresholds or "base amounts" for single individuals are \$25,000 and \$34,000. There is no similar threshold or base amount for married individuals who live together but file separate returns (for example, up to 85 percent of Social Security benefits in those cases may be considered taxable income).

⁴ Includes only married taxpayers filing separately who lived with their spouse at any time during the tax year; married individuals filing separately who did not live with their spouse are treated the same as unmarried individuals.

Supplemental Security Income

The Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program, administered by the Social Security Administration, provides income support to persons aged 65 or older, blind or disabled adults, and blind or disabled children. Eligibility requirements and Federal payment standards are nationally uniform. The 1998 Federal SSI benefit rate for an individual living in his or her own household and with no other countable income is \$494 monthly; for a couple (with both husband and wife eligible), the SSI benefit rate is \$741 monthly.

Program Summary

Congress established the SSI program in 1972, with payments beginning in January 1974. It replaced the former Federal-State programs of Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB), and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD) in the 50 States and the District of Columbia. Residents of the Northern Mariana Islands became eligible for SSI in January 1978.

Under the SSI program, each eligible person living in his or her own household and having no other income is provided a monthly cash payment based on a statutory Federal Benefit Rate. Since 1975, these rates have been increased at the same time, and by the same percentage, as the cost-of-living increases in OASDI benefits.

If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and is receiving both food and shelter from the person in whose household they are living, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third. This is done instead of determining the actual dollar value of the in-kind support and maintenance. For institutionalized persons, the eligibility requirements and payment standards depend on the type of institution. With some exceptions, inmates of public institutions are ineligible for SSI.

For persons institutionalized for a complete calendar month, a maximum Federal SSI payment of \$30 per month applies where (1) the institution receives a substantial part of the cost of the person's care from the Medicaid program, or (2) recipi-

ents' under age 18 whose private health insurance is making payments to the institution, effective December 1996. Other eligible persons in institutions may receive up to the full Federal benefit rate.

The Federal payment is based on the individual's countable income. Not all income is counted against the Federal SSI benefit level. The first \$20 monthly in OASDI benefits or other earned or unearned income is not counted. Also excluded is \$65 monthly of earnings plus one-half of any earnings above \$65. For example, a person living in his or her own household, whose sole income is a \$200 monthly OASDI benefit, would receive \$314 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\begin{aligned} \$494 - (\$200 - \$20) &= (\$494 \\ &- \$180) = \$314. \end{aligned}$$

A person whose income consists of \$500 in gross monthly earnings would receive \$286.50 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\begin{aligned} \$494 - ((\$500 - \$85) \div 2) &= \\ (\$494 - \$207.50) &= \$286.50. \end{aligned}$$

Individuals generally are not eligible for SSI if they have resources in excess of \$2,000 (or \$3,000 for a couple). Certain resources are excluded, most commonly a home, an automobile used for essential transportation, household goods and personal effects of reasonable value, burial plots and spaces, and life insurance with a face value of \$1,500 or less, or burial funds not exceeding \$1,500.

States have the option to

2.B SSI: Summary

supplement the Federal SSI payment for all or selected categories of persons, regardless of previous State program eligibility. In general, States are required to supplement to assure that recipients do not suffer a loss in total income from that they had under the former State programs.

History of Provisions

Act***Basic Eligibility Requirements**

- 1972 An individual may qualify for payments on the basis of age, blindness, or disability.
- Aged:** Any person aged 65 or older.
- Blind:** Any person with 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less. An individual transferred from a State Aid to the Blind (AB) program is eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of blindness.
- Disabled:** Any person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. An individual transferred from a State Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD) program to SSI is also eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of disability.
- 1980 A disabled recipient who loses Federal SSI eligibility because of earnings at the substantial gainful activity level may continue to receive a special benefit under section 1619 and retain eligibility for Medicaid under title XIX of the Social Security Act. This special benefit status may continue as long as the recipient has the disabling impairment and meets all nondisability SSI eligibility criteria. States have the option of supplementing this special benefit.
- 1986 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 amendments were made permanent. The provisions were amended, effective July 1, 1987, with modifications to allow free movement between regular SSI disability benefits and either the special cash benefit or continuation of Medicaid eligibility under section 1619.
- 1996 For children under age 18, the definition of disability: (1) eliminated the "comparable severity" standard and replaced it with a requirement for "marked and severe functional limitations," (2) eliminated references to "maladaptive behavior" in the Listing of Impairments for children, and (3) discontinued the use of individual functional assessments for children.
- Beginning Aug. 22, 1996, an application is effective for the first day of the month following the month of filing, or the month when all eligibility criteria are met.
- SSI is prohibited for persons fleeing prosecution, for fugitive felons, for those violating State or Federal conditions of probation or parole, and for 10 years for those convicted of fraudulently claiming residence to obtain benefits simultaneously in two or more States.

Citizenship and Residence

- 1972 The individual must reside within 1 of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and be a citizen or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent residence or permanently residing in the United States under color of law. Persons living outside the United States for an entire calendar month lose their eligibility for such a month.
- 1978 Eligibility for SSI was extended to residents of the Northern Mariana Islands.
- 1980 The income and resources of the immigration sponsors of noncitizens applying for SSI are considered in determining eligibility for and the amount of payment. After allowances for the needs of the sponsor and his or her family, the remainder is deemed available for

* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown.

the support of the alien applicant for a 3-year period after admission to the United States for permanent residence. This provision does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after admission, to refugees, or to persons granted political asylum.

- 1996 Prohibited SSI eligibility for all noncitizens, with exceptions for certain classes of refugees and asylees, active duty military and veterans and their spouses and minor children, and lawful permanent residents who have earned or can be credited with 40 quarters of coverage for Social Security purposes. Provided a definition of which noncitizens are "qualified" for SSI.
- 1997 Revised requirements of the 1996 law to continue eligibility to some classes of noncitizens, and to redefine which noncitizens are "qualified" for SSI. Persons who are not "qualified" will lose eligibility as of Sept. 30, 1998.

Other Benefits

- 1974 SSI applicants and recipients are required to file for any other type of benefit for which they may be eligible.
- 1980 SSI applicants and recipients are not required to elect to receive Veterans Administration pensions under the Veterans and Survivors' Pension Improvement Act of 1978.

Drug Addiction and Alcoholism

- 1972 Any disabled individual who has been medically determined to be an alcoholic or drug addict must accept appropriate treatment, if available, in an approved facility and demonstrate compliance with conditions and requirements for treatment. SSI payments must be made to a representative payee.
- 1996 An individual is not considered disabled if drug addiction or alcoholism is a factor material to a finding of disability.

Institutionalization

- 1972 An individual who is an inmate of a public institution is ineligible for SSI payments unless the institution is a facility approved for Medicaid payments and is receiving such payments on behalf of the person. Under regulations, the Medicaid payment must represent more than 50 percent of the cost of services provided by the facility to the individual.
- 1976 An inmate of a publicly operated community residence serving no more than 16 persons may, if otherwise eligible, receive SSI.
- 1983 Payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless for a period of up to 3 months in any 12-month period.
- 1986 Effective July 1, 1987, up to 2 full months of full-rate benefits can be made to recipients of special SSI payments under section 1619 if they reside in certain public medical, psychiatric, or Medicaid facilities, or in private Medicaid facilities.
- 1987 Effective Jan. 1, 1988, payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless, for up to 6 months in a 9-month period.
- Effective July 1, 1988, continued payment of SSI benefits for up to 3 months is permitted, at the rate that was applicable in the month prior to the first full month of institutionalization, for individuals whose expected institutional stay on admission is not likely to exceed 3 months and for whom the receipt of benefits is necessary to maintain living arrangements to which they may return.
- 1996 Effective December 1996, institutionalized children under age 18 whose private health insurance is making payments to the institution may receive no more than \$30 per month in Federal SSI.

Vocational Rehabilitation and Treatment

- 1972 Blind and disabled individuals under age 65 must be referred to the State agency providing services under the Vocational Rehabilitation Act and must accept the services offered. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.
- 1976 Blind and disabled children under age 16 must be referred to a designated State agency. States are reimbursed for the cost of services. Of funds provided for these services, at least 90 percent must be used for children under age 6 or for those who have never attended public schools.
- 1980 Disabled SSI recipients who are determined to be medically recovered may continue to receive payments while enrolled in approved vocational rehabilitation programs, if the Commissioner of Social Security determines that continuation in the program will increase the probability of their leaving the rolls permanently.
- 1987 Extended to blind recipients the provision for continuation of payments to those who have medically recovered while enrolled in an approved vocational rehabilitation program.
- 1990 Reimbursement authorized for the cost of vocational rehabilitation services provided in months in which the individual was not receiving Federal SSI payments, in certain circumstances.

Deeming of Income and Resources

- 1972 Deeming occurs when the income and resources of certain family members living in the same household with the SSI recipient are considered in determining the amount of the SSI payment. These family members are the ineligible spouse of an adult recipient and the ineligible parents of a child recipient under age 21.
- After deduction of personal allocations for the spouse (or parents) and for ineligible children in the home, and after application of income exclusions, any remaining income of the spouse (or parents) is added to the income of the eligible person.
- 1980 Children aged 18 or older are not subject to parental deeming.
- Sponsor's income deemed to an alien for 3 years. (See also Citizenship and Residence.)
- 1989 Disabled children receiving home care services under State Medicaid programs may receive the \$30 monthly allowance that would be payable if the recipient were institutionalized, if they are ineligible for SSI because of deeming of parental income, and received SSI benefits limited to \$30 while in a medical treatment facility.
- 1993 Sponsor-to-alien deeming period extended from 3 years to 5 years, effective Jan. 1, 1994 through, Sept. 30, 1996.
- Continues deeming from an ineligible spouse or parent who is absent from the household due to active military service.
- 1996 Deeming of income and resources from an immigration sponsor to a noncitizen continues until citizenship, with exceptions for those who earn, or can be credited with 40 quarters of coverage for Social Security purposes. Effective for those whose sponsor signs a revised legally enforceable affidavit of support.

Windfall Offset

- 1980 Offset (by reduction of retroactive Social Security benefits) to prevent persons whose initial OASDI payment is retroactive from receiving more in total benefits for the same period than if they were paid the benefits when regularly due.
- 1984 Offset provision expanded to allow for reduction of retroactive SSI benefits and to apply in cases of OASDI benefit reinstatement.

Rounding of Payment Amounts

- 1974 SSI payments are calculated and paid to the penny.
- 1982 Cost-of-living adjustments in the Federal SSI benefit and income eligibility levels are to be rounded to the next lower whole dollar, after the adjustment is calculated. Subsequent cost-of-living adjustments will be calculated on the previous year's benefit standard before rounding.

Federal Benefit Rates

- ... See table 2.B1.

Exclusions From Income

- 1972 The first \$20 of earned or unearned income per month for an individual or couple; the next \$65 and one-half the remainder of quarterly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.

Any amount of tax rebate issued to an individual by any public agency that is based on either real property or food purchase taxes.

Grants, scholarships, and fellowships used to pay tuition and fees at an educational institution.

Income required for achieving an approved self-support plan for blind and disabled persons.

Work expenses of blind persons.

For blind persons transferred from State programs to SSI, income exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State programs.

Irregularly or infrequently received income totaling \$60 or less of unearned income and \$30 of earned income in a calendar quarter.

Payment for foster care of ineligible child residing in recipient's home through placement by a public or private nonprofit child care agency.

One-third of any payment received from an absent parent for the support of a child eligible for SSI.

Certain earnings of a blind or disabled child under age 22 regularly attending an educational institution.

State or local government cash payments based on need and designed to supplement SSI payments.

- 1976 Any assistance based on need (including vendor payments) made to or on behalf of SSI recipients, which is paid and wholly funded by State or local governments.

The value of assistance provided under certain Federal housing programs.

Persons forced to leave their homes due to a major disaster declared under the Disaster Act of 1974 will not have their payments reduced for the support and maintenance received in any residence, if they relocate within 30 days of the disaster.

1977 Food stamps, federally donated food, and the value of free or reduced price food for women and children under the Child Nutrition Act and National School Lunch Act.

1978 Provisions for exclusions for support and maintenance under the Disaster Act of 1974 made permanent, effective Jan. 1, 1978.

1980 Remuneration received in sheltered workshops and work activity centers are considered earned income and qualify for earned income disregards.

Impairment-related work expenses paid by the individual (including cost for attendant care, medical equipment, drugs, and services necessary to control an impairment) are deducted from earnings when determining if an individual is engaging in substantial gainful activity. Impairment-related work expenses are excluded in calculating income for benefit purposes if initial eligibility for benefits exists on the basis of countable income without applying this exclusion.

Earned income tax credit treated as earned income (temporarily excluded from 1975 through 1980).

1981 Irregular or infrequent income is excluded up to: \$20 or less of unearned income and \$10 of earned income in a month.

1982 From Dec. 18, 1982, to Sept. 30, 1983, certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that they are based on need.

1983 Support or maintenance assistance (including home energy assistance) provided in kind by a nonprofit organization or in cash or in kind by certain providers of home energy is disregarded if the State determines that the assistance is based on need.

1987 The 1983 provisions for support and maintenance and home energy assistance made permanent.

Excluded death payments (for example, proceeds from life insurance) from SSI income determinations to the extent they were spent on last illness and burial.

The 1982 resource exclusion for burial funds extended to allow the interest on the funds to be excluded from income if retained in the fund.

1988 Excluded Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.

1989 Interest on agreements representing the purchase of an excluded burial space.

Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.

Value of a ticket for domestic travel received as a gift and not cashed.

1990 Earned income tax credit (including the child health insurance portion).

Payments received from a State-administered fund established to aid victims of crime.

Impairment-related work expenses excluded from income in determining initial eligibility for benefits.

Redefined as earned income any royalties earned in connection with publication of the individual's work, and honoraria received for services (previously defined as unearned income).

1993 Hostile fire pay to members of the uniformed services.

Exclusion of payments received as State or local government relocation assistance made permanent.

Limits and Exclusions From Resources

1972 Countable resources limited to \$1,500 or less for an individual and to \$2,250 or less for a couple.

A home of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a fair-market value of \$25,000 (\$35,000 in Alaska and Hawaii).

Personal effects and household goods of reasonable value established by regulation as not exceeding a total market value of \$1,500.

An automobile of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a market value of \$1,200. An automobile, may be excluded, regardless of value, if the individual's household uses it for employment or medical treatment, or if it is modified to be operated by or for transportation of a handicapped person.

Life insurance with face value of \$1,500 or less.

Assets of a blind or disabled individual that are necessary to an approved plan of self-support.

Tools and other property essential to self-support, within reasonable limits.

Shares of nonnegotiable stock in native Alaskan regional or village corporations.

1976 The recipient's home, regardless of value, is excluded from consideration in determining resources.

1979 Reasonable value for an automobile increased by regulation to \$4,500 of current-market value; personal goods and household effects increased to \$2,000 of equity value.

1980 Assets transferred for less than fair-market value for the purpose of establishing eligibility for benefits under the Social Security Act are counted as resources for 24 months after transfer.

1982 The value, within prescribed limits, of a burial space for the recipient, spouse, and immediate family is excluded. In addition, \$1,500 each (less the value of already excluded life insurance and any amount in an irrevocable burial trust fund) may be set aside for the burial of the recipient and spouse, if held in separately identifiable burial funds.

1984 The unspent portion of any retroactive title II or title XVI payment is excluded for 6 months following its receipt, and the individual must be given written notice of the time limit on the exclusion.

Limit on countable resources raised incrementally. The respective limits would become \$2,000 for an individual and \$3,000 for a couple in 1989 and thereafter.

- 1985 Regulations permitted exclusion, regardless of value of an automobile needed for essential transportation.
- 1987 Provides for suspension of the 1980 transfer of assets provision, if the Secretary determines that undue hardship would result.
Allows the exclusion of burial funds, as described above, regardless of whether or not there would otherwise be excess resources.
- 1988 Removes the transfer-of-assets penalty for transfers made July 1, 1988, or later.
- 1989 Property essential to self-support (including the tools of a worker and the machinery and livestock of a farmer) that is used in a trade or business or by such individual as an employee.
- 1990 Earned income tax credit excluded for the month following the month the credit is received.
Payments received from a State-administered fund established to aid victims of crime excluded for a 9-month period. Individual not required to file for such benefits.
- 1993 Made permanent the 9-month exclusion of payments received as State or local government relocation assistance.

Presumptive Disability Payments

- 1972 A person applying on the basis of disability who meets all other criteria of eligibility may receive payments for 3 months pending the disability determination.
- 1976 Presumptive payment provision was extended to persons applying on the basis of blindness.
- 1990 Extends the period for receipt of payments to 6 months.

Emergency Advance Payments

- 1972 An applicant who can be presumed to meet the criteria of eligibility, but has not yet been determined eligible, and who is faced with a financial emergency may receive an immediate cash advance of up to \$100.
- 1987 Increases the maximum emergency advance payment amount to the maximum amount of the regular Federal SSI monthly benefit rate, plus, if any, the federally administered State supplementary payment.
- 1996 May be made if applicant has a financial emergency in the month of filing, if other eligibility requirements are met. Advance payments must be repaid within 6 months.

Interim Assistance Reimbursement

- 1974 SSA may enter into agreements with the States to repay them directly for assistance payments made to an SSI applicant while his or her claim is being adjudicated. The repayment is made from the first check due to the individual. This legislation expires June 30, 1976.
- 1976 The authority to repay the State for interim assistance was made permanent.

Medicaid Eligibility

- 1972 States can provide Medicaid coverage to all recipients of SSI payments. Alternatively, they could limit coverage by applying more restrictive criteria from the State Medicaid

plan in effect on Jan. 1, 1972. States can accept SSA determination of eligibility, or make their own determination.

- 1976 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for cash SSI payments due to the cost-of-living increases in Social Security benefits.
- 1980 Blind and disabled recipients under age 65 who are no longer eligible for either regular or special SSI payments because of their earnings may retain SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes if: (1) They continue to have the disabling impairment, (2) they meet all nondisability eligibility criteria except for earned income, (3) they would be seriously inhibited from continuing employment without Medicaid services, and (4) their earnings are insufficient to provide a reasonable equivalent of SSI payments and Medicaid.
- 1986 Restored Medicaid eligibility for some disabled widow(er)s who became ineligible for SSI due to a change in the Social Security disabled widow(er)s benefits reduction factor.

Medicaid protection for disabled widow(er)s whose title II benefits increased in 1984 because of a change in the actuarial reduction formula.

The SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility provision of the 1980 amendments was made permanent.

Effective July 1, 1987, certain expenses that would be lost if SSI eligibility was discontinued may be excluded from earnings when determining sufficiency of earnings to establish SSI recipient status eligibility for Medicaid purposes—

- impairment-related work expenses of disabled persons;
- work expenses of blind persons;
- income required for achieving an approved self-support plan; and
- the value of publicly funded attendant care services.

Effective July 1, 1987, preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments because of entitlement to, or an increase in, Social Security disabled adult child benefits on or after the effective date.

Effective July 1, 1987, requires all States to provide Medicaid coverage for recipients in special SSI status (either receiving special SSI payments or continuation of Medicaid eligibility) if they received Medicaid coverage the month before special SSI status.

- 1987 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments due to an increase in, or entitlement to, Social Security disabled adult child's benefits.

Effective July 1, 1988, restores or preserves the Medicaid eligibility of persons aged 60 or older who are eligible for Social Security benefits as widows(ers), but not eligible for Medicare, if they become ineligible for SSI payments because of the receipt of retirement or survivors benefits.

- 1988 Age limit for retention of SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes (1980 and subsequent work incentive provisions, above) eliminated.

- 1990 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of SSI recipients who become ineligible for SSI when they become entitled to Social Security disabled widow(er)s benefits because of the revised definition of disability.

State Supplementation

- 1972 States were given the option of providing supplementary payments both to recipients transferred from the State program and to those newly eligible for SSI. States may either administer the payments themselves or have the Social Security Administration

make payments on their behalf. When State supplementary payments are federally administered, the Social Security Administration makes eligibility and payment determinations for the State and assumes administrative costs.

Requires States to maintain State supplementation payments at the level of December 1976 when the Federal SSI payment level is increased and thereby pass through any increases in Federal benefits without reducing State supplements.

- 1983 Federal pass-through law adjusted by substituting the State supplementary payment levels in effect in March 1983 for those in effect in December 1976 as the levels that States must maintain in complying with the pass-through requirements.
- 1987 Provided for Federal administration of State supplements to residents of medical institutions.
- 1993 The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1993 requires States to pay fees for Federal administration of their State supplementation payments. The fees for 1998 is \$6.20 per check.

Mandatory Minimum State Supplementation

- 1973 States were required to supplement the Federal SSI payment to assure against reduction of income for persons who were transferred from State assistance programs to SSI in 1974. These supplementary payments must equal the difference between (1) the amount of the State assistance payment that the individual received in December 1973 plus other income and (2) his or her Federal SSI payment plus other income.

CONTACT: Lenna D. Kennedy (410) 965-9846 for further information.

2.B SSI: History of Provisions

Table 2.B1.—Federal benefit rates

Act	Living arrangement ¹	Amount ²		Conditions
		Individual	Couple	
1972.....	Own household ³	\$130.00	\$195.00	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973b.....	...	140.00	210.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
1973b.....	...	146.00	219.00	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974.....	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments.
	...	157.70	236.60	Effective July 1, 1975.
	...	167.80	251.80	Effective July 1, 1976.
	...	177.70	266.70	Effective July 1, 1977.
	...	189.40	284.10	Effective July 1, 1978.
	...	208.20	312.30	Effective July 1, 1979.
	...	238.00	357.00	Effective July 1, 1980.
	...	264.70	397.00	Effective July 1, 1981.
	...	284.30	426.40	Effective July 1, 1982.
1983.....	...	304.30	236.60	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	...	314.00	472.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	...	325.00	488.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	...	336.00	504.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	...	340.00	510.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	...	354.00	532.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	...	368.00	553.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
	...	386.00	579.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1990.
	...	407.00	610.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1991.
	...	422.00	633.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1992.
	...	434.00	652.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1993.
	...	446.00	669.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1994.
	...	458.00	687.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1995.
	...	470.00	705.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1996.
	...	484.00	726.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1997.
	...	494.00	741.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1998.
1972.....	Receiving institutional care covered by Medicaid	25.00	50.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (Title XIX of the Social Security Act).
1987.....	...	30.00	60.00	Effective July 1, 1988. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (Title XIX of the Social Security Act).

¹ For those in another person's household receiving support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third.

amount of countable income of the individual or couple.

³ Includes persons in private institutions whose care is not provided by Medicaid.

² For those without countable income. These payments are reduced by the

Health Care

Medicare and Medicaid are the Nation's major health and medical insurance programs. Medicare is a Federal program for aged and disabled persons who are insured under the Social Security program. Medicaid covers eligible persons with limited income and resources. The Medicaid program is funded jointly by the Federal Government and the States and is State-administered.

Medicare

Title XVIII of the Social Security Act, entitled "Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled," became law on July 30, 1965, and is commonly known as "Medicare." As part of the Social Security Amendments of 1965, the Medicare legislation established a health insurance program for aged persons, to complement the retirement, survivors, and disability insurance benefits under Title II of the Social Security Act.

When first implemented in 1966, Medicare covered most persons aged 65 or older. The Social Security Amendments of 1972 extended protection to disabled persons, entitled because of their disability to monthly cash benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement programs and to certain individuals with end-stage renal (kidney) disease. Effective July 1, 1973, Title XVIII thus became Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled.

Medicare consists of two primary parts, which are separate but coordinated fee-for-service programs: Hospital Insurance (HI), also known as "Part A," and Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI), also known as "Part B." Both parts are explained in more detail later. Basically, Part A helps pay for inpatient hospital care, skilled-nursing facility, home health, and hospice care, while Part B helps pay for physician, outpatient, and home health care, and various other medical services. A third part of Medicare, sometimes known as "Part C," is the "Medicare+Choice" program. Medicare+Choice was established by the Balanced Budget Act of 1997, and began providing services on January 1, 1998. All Medicare beneficiaries can receive their Medi-

care benefits through the original fee-for-service programs. In addition, most beneficiaries can choose instead to receive their Medicare benefits through a Medicare+Choice plan. Medicare+Choice is described in more detail later. Basically, Medicare+Choice expands options for the delivery of health care under Medicare.

Hospital Insurance

Individuals who are eligible for Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are eligible for premium-free Hospital Insurance (HI) benefits when they reach age 65, whether they have claimed monthly benefits or not. Also, workers and their spouses with a sufficient period of Medicare-only coverage in Federal, State, or local government employment are eligible at age 65.

In addition, HI protection is provided to disabled beneficiaries (but not their dependents) who have been entitled to Social Security or Railroad Retirement disability benefits for at least 24 months (or government employees with Medicare-only coverage who have been disabled for more than 29 months), and to insured workers (and their spouses and children) with end-stage renal disease who require renal dialysis or a kidney transplant. The Social Security Amendments of 1980 (P.L. 96-265) eliminated the requirement that the 24 months be consecutive, effective December 1, 1980, and provided that months from previous periods of disability benefit entitlement may be counted in determining whether the monthly qualifying period requirement is met, subject to certain time limits. The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1987 (P.L. 100-203) eliminated the time limits.

Also eligible for HI enrollment, under transitional provisions created at the program's onset, are persons aged 65 or older with specified amounts of earnings credits less than those required for monthly benefit eligibility. (Not eligible under the transitional provisions are retired Federal employees covered by the Federal Employees' Health Benefits Act of 1959 or aliens admitted for permanent residence unless they have 5 consecutive years of residence and the required covered quarters under these provisions.)

The Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982 required that Federal employees be covered for HI protection, effective January 1983. Federal workers employed during January 1983 were permitted upon retirement to use Federal wage quarters before 1983 to establish entitlement to HI benefits, if needed.

Since July 1973, most persons aged 65 or older and otherwise ineligible for HI have been permitted to enroll voluntarily and pay a monthly premium for HI protection if they are enrolled for SMI. If they have 30 or more quarters of coverage under the Social Security program, the 1998 cost of HI is the reduced amount of \$170 per month; if not, the cost is \$309 per month. OBRA 1989 extended the option of voluntary coverage upon payment of the HI premium to disabled individuals for whom monthly cash benefits have ceased due to substantial gainful activity.

Benefits provided.—Under the HI program, beneficiaries may receive the following four kinds of medically necessary care: (1) inpatient hospital care; (2) inpatient care in a skilled-nursing facility (SNF) following a hospital stay; (3) home health care; and (4) hospice care.

- *Inpatient hospital care.* Covered hospital care includes all those services ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its patients, such as semiprivate accommodations, meals, operating and recovery rooms, laboratory procedures

and X-rays, drugs and biologicals, nursing services (excluding payments for private-duty nursing), therapy services, and services of interns and residents-in-training. Benefits include reimbursement for inpatient tuberculosis and psychiatric hospital services—with a lifetime limit of 190 days of care in a psychiatric hospital—and emergency inpatient care in a nonparticipating hospital. Psychiatric care in general hospitals, rather than in free-standing psychiatric hospitals, is not subject to the 190-day limit and is treated the same as other Medicare inpatient hospital care.

Effective January 1, 1998, once a Medicare beneficiary has paid the inpatient hospital deductible (\$764 in 1998), all remaining costs of covered hospital services for the first 60 days in a benefit period will be paid by Medicare (see table 2.C1). A benefit period starts when a beneficiary first enters a hospital and ends when there has been a break of at least 60 consecutive days since inpatient of skilled nursing care was provided. From the 61st through the 90th day in a benefit period, the patient pays a daily coinsurance amount equal to one-fourth the inpatient hospital deductible (\$191 in 1998). Each HI beneficiary also has a "lifetime reserve" of 60 additional hospital days that may be used when the covered days within a benefit period have been exhausted. Lifetime reserve days may be used only once and the daily coinsurance amount is one-half the inpatient hospital deductible (\$382 in 1998).

- *Skilled nursing facility care.* Following hospitalization of at least 3 consecutive days, if a patient requires subsequent skilled nursing care or skilled

rehabilitation services on a daily basis, but not hospital care, such services are covered in an institution or section of a hospital that qualifies as a skilled-nursing facility. Payment for up to 100 days of care per benefit period is covered with no coinsurance for the first 20 days, and daily coinsurance for days 21 through 100. This daily coinsurance rate is one-eighth of the inpatient hospital deductible (\$95.50 per day in 1998).

- *Home health care (part-time or intermittent skilled-nursing care, physical therapy, or speech therapy provided in the beneficiary's place of residence).* As a result of the Balanced Budget Act of 1997 (P.L. 105-33), for individuals enrolled in both the HI and SMI programs, the first 100 visits of post-institutional home health services (that is, home health services associated with a hospital stay of at least 3 consecutive days or with a skilled-nursing facility stay) are covered by the HI program, while home health services not of a post-institutional nature, and post-institutional visits beyond the first 100, are covered by the SMI program. For individuals enrolled in only the HI program or only the SMI program, the program in which they are enrolled pays for the entire range of home health care services (that is, the first 100 post-institutional visits, post-institutional visits beyond the first 100, and non-post-institutional visits). These provisions of the Balanced Budget Act became effective January 1, 1998. Within this framework, home visits are covered if the beneficiary is homebound (but need not be bedridden), and if a physician sets up a home health plan after determining that the individual

requires skilled-nursing care on an intermittent basis or is in need of physical or speech therapy. Other services can include necessary part-time or intermittent home health aide services, occupational therapy, medical social services, and medical supplies. Medicare pays the reasonable cost of all covered home health visits. Durable medical equipment furnished as part of the home health plan is subject to a 20-percent coinsurance (that is, the beneficiary must pay 20 percent of the cost). Home health care has no co-payment and no deductible. However, full-time nursing care, food, blood, and drugs are not provided as home health agency services.

- *Hospice care.* Added in 1983, services are provided to beneficiaries certified as terminally ill; these services cover two 90-day hospice benefit periods, followed by an unlimited number of 60-day periods. When these services—often provided in the beneficiary's home—are furnished by a Medicare-certified facility, the coverage includes: physician services, nursing care, medical appliances and supplies, drugs for symptom management and pain relief, short-term inpatient care, counseling, therapies, home health aide, and homemaker services. Part A and B deductibles do not apply to services and supplies furnished under the hospice benefit, and the beneficiary pays only limited charges for outpatient drugs and inpatient respite care. The beneficiary pays deductibles and coinsurance amounts when regular Medicare benefits are used for treatment of a condition other than the terminal illness. For the hospice program, there is a "cap" on per person expenditures.

HI financing and administration.—Hospital Insurance is financed by a tax on earnings that is separate from the tax used to finance Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) benefits. Before January 1991, the OASDI and HI taxes were applied to the same maximum earnings base (\$51,300 in 1990). However, beginning in 1991 (under P.L. 101-508), annual earnings up to \$125,000 were subject to HI taxes, with the amount indexed to increases in average wages in the economy after 1991. The maximum earnings base for HI was \$130,200 in 1992 and \$135,000 in 1993.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1993 (P.L. 103-66) repealed the dollar limit on wages and self-employment income subject to HI taxes, effective January 1, 1994. The HI contribution rate of 1.45 percent applies equally to employers and employees. The rate for the self-employed equals the combined employer and employee rate of 2.9 percent.¹ The income is channeled into a separate Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund (see table 2.A3), established on a basis similar to that of the Federal Old-Age and Survivors Insurance and Disability Insurance Trust Funds. All Hospital Insurance benefits and administrative costs are paid from this trust fund. The HI Trust Fund is reimbursed from general revenues for the cost of providing HI coverage under the transitional provisions for certain aged persons not entitled to OASDI or Railroad Retirement benefits, and receives other miscellaneous income as well (see table 8.A1).

The Secretary of Health and Human Services has overall responsibility for administering the HI program. In 1965, a new component was created in the Social Security Administration (SSA) to manage the Medicare program. In March 1977, man-

¹ Beginning in 1990, the law allowed (a) a reduction in net self-employment earnings to which the OASDI and HI tax applies and (b) an income tax deduction of one-half the OASDI and HI taxes paid.

agement was transferred from SSA to the newly formed Health Care Financing Administration (HCFA). Responsibility for administering the Federal Medicare program and the combined Federal-State Medicaid programs rests with HCFA. SSA is responsible for the initial determination of an individual's entitlement and has overall responsibility for maintaining Medicare data on the master beneficiary record, SSA's primary record of beneficiaries.

As provided by law, the administrators of the HI program have entered into agreements with State agencies and private organizations to secure their assistance in administering the program. HCFA develops regulations and guidelines to determine if hospitals, skilled-nursing facilities, and other providers of medical services meet the conditions for program participation. These standards include the requirements for medical and nursing staff, the physical environment in which care is provided, the maintenance of records, and the overall quality of care being provided. State agencies—usually health departments—apply the standards and also render consultative services to health care providers. Each participating provider must agree to limit beneficiary service charges to the applicable deductibles and coinsurance.

Hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities nominate a fiscal intermediary to process claims for HI benefits and to make payment settlements. The intermediaries are assigned by HCFA on a regional basis. Both Blue Cross/Blue Shield plans and commercial insurance companies serve as intermediaries whose responsibilities include:

- determining costs and reimbursement amounts;
- maintaining records;
- establishing controls;
- safeguarding against fraud and abuse or excess use;
- conducting reviews and audits;
- making the payments to providers for services; and

- assisting both providers and beneficiaries as needed.

Skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and some hospitals are reimbursed on the basis of reasonable costs, subject to certain monetary limits. Most hospitals are paid under a prospective payment system with rates set in advance and related to the patient's diagnosis. Hospices are paid prospectively set rates based on the level of care.

Ordinarily, payments are made only for services provided in the 50 States, the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.

To improve the quality and effectiveness of Medicare services, the 1972 amendments authorized the establishment of medical review groups, called Professional Standards Review Organizations (PSROs). The 1982 amendments replaced the PSROs with Peer Review Organizations (PROs). A PRO (one in each State) is composed of local practicing physicians organized for the purpose of conducting peer reviews. The PROs are responsible for assuring that the care provided to Medicare beneficiaries is medically necessary and reasonable, provided in the appropriate setting (hospital versus nonhospital), reviewing the validity of hospitals' diagnostic information, reviewing the appropriateness of admissions and discharges, deciding if professionally accepted standards of quality are being met, and reviewing the appropriateness of care for which additional payment is sought for extraordinarily costly cases. To receive Medicare payments, each hospital must have an agreement with a PRO. In addition, measures to further prevent Medicare fraud and abuse were enacted in the Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act of 1996 (P.L. 104-191) and strengthened in the Balanced Budget Act of 1997 (P.L. 105-33).

Supplementary Medical Insurance

All individuals aged 65 or older who are citizens, or aliens lawfully admitted for permanent residence with 5 consecutive years of residence, and all disabled persons entitled to coverage under HI are eligible to enroll in the SMI program on a voluntary basis by payment of a monthly premium.

From 1984 through 1990, the Part B premium was set to cover 25 percent of program costs for aged beneficiaries, with the remaining 75 percent covered by general revenues of the Federal Government. OBRA 1990 established the monthly Part B premium in statute through 1995 as follows: \$29.90 in 1991, \$31.80 in 1992, \$36.60 in 1993, \$41.10 in 1994, and \$46.10 in 1995. OBRA 1993 again established the provision requiring that Part B premiums cover 25 percent of program costs in 1996, 1997, and 1998. The Balanced Budget Act of 1997 permanently set the Part B premium at 25 percent of program costs.

In 1998, enrolled individuals pay a monthly premium of \$43.80 that is deducted from their Social Security benefit, Railroad Retirement annuity, or Federal Civil Service Retirement annuity (the 1997 premium was also \$43.80). Enrollees not receiving their benefits are billed quarterly. SMI costs not covered by premiums are financed from general revenues of the Federal Government (a total of 73.4 percent of SMI income in 1997). Individuals may either pay the premium or be eligible to have the State social service or medical assistance agency pay the premium on their behalf.

Persons may terminate their enrollment in the SMI program at any time by filing a notice with SSA. If persons withdraw before coverage starts, there is no premium liability. However, the premium rate is increased by 10 percent for each full year out of the program for persons who do not enroll as soon as they are eligible. (Special waivers of the premium surcharge are available to employees or spouses who continue

coverage under an employer health insurance plan.) Enrollment may also be terminated for failure to pay the premium.

Benefits provided.—The SMI program covers the following services and supplies, which must be medically necessary to be covered:

- Physicians' and surgeons' services, including some covered services furnished by chiropractors, podiatrists, dentists, and optometrists (except routine physical examinations and routine care of the eyes, ears, and feet, and most immunizations and cosmetic surgery). Also covered are the following Medicare-approved practitioners who are not physicians:
- Certified registered nurse anesthetists.
- Clinical psychologists.
- Clinical social workers (other than in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility).
- Physician assistants.
- Nurse practitioners and clinical nurse specialists in collaboration with a physician.
- Services in an emergency room or outpatient clinic, including same-day surgery.
- Home health care, as described in the Hospital Insurance section.
- Laboratory tests, X-rays, and other radiology services billed by the hospital, as well as approved independent laboratory services, portable diagnostic X-ray services, pap smear screening, mammography, prostate cancer screening, colorectal screening, and bone mass detection.
- Mental health care in a partial hospitalization psychiatric program, if a physician certifies

that inpatient treatment would be required without it.

- Ambulatory surgical center services in Medicare-approved facility.
- Physical and occupational therapy, and speech pathology services under a plan established by a physician on an outpatient basis in a participating hospital, skilled-nursing facility, participating home health agency, rehabilitation agency, or public health agency.
- Comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation facility services, nonhospital treatment of a mental illness, and partial hospitalization for mental health treatment.
- Radiation therapy, renal (kidney) dialysis and transplants, and heart and liver transplants under certain limited conditions.
- Approved durable medical equipment for home use, such as oxygen equipment and wheelchairs; prosthetic devices; and surgical dressings, splints, and casts.
- Drugs and biologicals that cannot be self-administered (certain self-administered anticancer drugs are covered), such as pneumococcal pneumonia vaccine, hepatitis B vaccine, hemophilia clotting factors, transfusions of blood and blood components not supplied under Part A, antigens, immunosuppressive drugs, epogen when used to treat anemia related to chronic kidney failure or to HIV-positive beneficiaries, and flu vaccinations.

For Part B, "cost-sharing" contributions are required of beneficiaries which include: one annual deductible (now \$100); the monthly premiums; coinsurance payments for Part B services (usually 20 percent of charges); a blood deductible; charges

above the Medicare allowed charge (for claims not on assignment); and payment for any services that are not covered by Medicare. For outpatient mental health treatment services, the beneficiary is liable for 50 percent of the approved charges.

Payments for most SMI covered services are made on either a cost or a charge basis. If payments are on a cost basis (to some providers of services), the intermediary must ascertain the reasonable cost. If the payments are on a charge basis (to physicians or others furnishing individual services), the carrier must verify that such charges meet the existing reasonable charge guidelines. Outpatient clinical laboratory services are reimbursed on the basis of fee schedules, and limitations are placed on certain other services.

Noncovered services under Medicare include long-term nursing care or custodial care, and certain other health care needs such as eye-glasses, hearing aids, prescription drugs (except certain self-administered anticancer drugs), dentures and dental care, and so forth. These are not a part of either the HI or the SMI program, unless they are a part of a managed care plan (prepaid health care plan), such as a health maintenance organization (HMO), which is an option for Medicare beneficiaries.

Physicians must submit the claims for all physician services regardless whether assignment is accepted. The physician then bills the beneficiary for any remaining deductible and 20 percent of the balance of the allowed charge. In addition, in cases where the physician did not accept assignment, the physician may charge the beneficiary no more than 15 percent of the allowed charge. Alternately, for other services reimbursed on an allowed charge basis, the supplier may submit the bill for the beneficiary without accepting assignment, and the patient remains responsible for the total bill and is paid by Medicare. Should the supplier accept assignment, the supplier must submit the claim directly for payment, agreeing to

accept the carrier's determination for allowed charges as the full fee for the services involved. Under these circumstances, the patient then pays no more than the remaining deductible and 20 percent of the balance of the allowed charge.

Physicians and suppliers may also voluntarily "participate" in Medicare and always accept assignment instead of making the decision each time a service is provided. A beneficiary who used a participating physician or supplier is assured that he or she will not be responsible for more than the initial deductible and the coinsurance applicable to the reasonable charge.

Before 1992, the Medicare reasonable charge, known as the reasonable charge, was the lowest of (1) the customary charge (generally the charge most frequently made) by each physician and supplier for each separate service or supply furnished to patients in a previous 12-month period, (2) the prevailing charge (the amount that is high enough to cover the customary charges in 3 out of 4 bills submitted in the previous year for each service and supply) for each covered service and supply, or (3) the actual charge.

Increases in prevailing charges for physicians' services were ordinarily limited from year to year by an economic index formula that relates physicians' fee increases to the actual increases in the cost of maintaining a practice and to rises in general earnings levels. OBRA 1989 (P.L. 101-239) provided for the replacement of customary and prevailing charges, with new fee schedules for physicians' services starting in 1992, based on a relative value scale. The fee schedule amount was equal to the product of the procedure's relative value, a conversion factor, and a geographic adjustment factor. Payments were based on the lower of the actual charge and the fee schedule amount. For the 4-year period from 1992 to 1995, the fee schedule amounts were to be adjusted to reflect the prevailing charges in each fee screen area.

Under OBRA 1993 (P.L. 103-66), the physician fee schedule update reflects changes in the Medicare Economic Index, performance adjustment and legislation. In 1994, the Part B fee schedule update for physician services was reduced by 3.6 percent for surgical services, and 2.6 percent for all other services (including anesthesia services), with the exception of primary care services which will receive the full update. For 1995, the update was reduced by 2.7 percent for surgical and all other services, with the exception of primary care services, which received the full update. The 1993 law also included cost restraint provisions applicable to skilled-nursing facilities, hospices, laboratory services, anesthesia care teams, other services, and expense computations.

SMI financing and administration.—The SMI program is financed through the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, into which are placed the premiums paid by enrollees (\$43.80 per month in 1998, usually deducted from monthly Social Security benefit checks), and the amount paid by the Federal Government from general revenues. The trust fund receives other miscellaneous income as well (see table 8.A2). Responsibility for administration of the SMI program, like the HI program, was transferred from SSA to HCFA in March 1977.

As provided by law, HCFA enters into contracts with carriers to serve as administrative agents for claims processing. The Federal Government reimburses the carrier for administrative expenses. Blue Cross/Blue Shield plans and commercial insurance companies operate as carriers to process SMI claims for services furnished by physicians and other health care providers. Carriers perform specific functions such as determining allowable payments; holding, disbursing, and accounting for funds; assisting in the application of safeguards against unnecessary utilization of services; granting hearings to individuals with contested

claims; maintaining quality of performance records; assisting in fraud and abuse investigations; and assisting both suppliers and beneficiaries as needed. Some institutional providers of services, such as home health agencies, hospital outpatient departments, and comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation centers, are served by HI intermediaries.

Medicare+Choice

An expanded set of options for the delivery of health care under Medicare, referred to as "Medicare+Choice," was established by the Balanced Budget Act of 1997 (P.L. 105-33). All Medicare beneficiaries can receive their Medicare benefits through the original fee-for-service program. In addition, most beneficiaries enrolled in both Parts A and B can choose instead to receive their Medicare benefits through one of the following Medicare+Choice plans:

- Coordinated care plans (such as health maintenance organizations, provider-sponsor organizations, and preferred provider organizations);
- Medical Savings Account (MSA)/High Deductible plans (through a demonstration available up to 390,000 beneficiaries); or
- Private fee-for service plans.

Except for MSA plans, all Medicare+Choice plans are required to provide the current benefit package provided under Medicare Parts A and B (excluding hospice services) and any additional health services required under the adjusted community rate (ACR) process. MSA plans provide Medicare benefits after a single high deductible is met, and enrollees receive an annual deposit in their Medical Savings Account.

Transition rules for the prior Medicare managed care program

were also provided by the Balanced Budget Act.

Recent Legislation and Program Changes

The Balanced Budget Act of 1997 (P.L. 105-33), enacted on August 5, 1997, included a number of provisions affecting the Medicare program. The new Medicare+Choice options and the changes regarding home health care coverage under the two parts of Medicare, both previously addressed, were two of the major provisions included in the Balanced Budget Act. These and the other major provisions of the Balanced Budget Act are described in the following section entitled "Medicare: History of Provisions." All entries for 1997 in the "Medicare: History of Provisions" section are provisions that were contained in the Balanced Budget Act.

History of Provisions

Act*	Insured Status	Entitlement to Hospital Insurance Benefits**
1965		Any individual aged 65 or older entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program, or aged 65 before 1968, or 3 quarters of coverage (QC) after 1965 and before attainment of age 65.
1967		Or 3 QC for each year after 1966 and before attainment of age 65.
1972b		Any disabled individual, under age 65, entitled to monthly disability benefits for 24 consecutive months under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program (excludes spouses and children of disabled individuals). Any individual under age 65 who has end-stage renal disease and who is either fully or currently insured, or is entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program or is the spouse or dependent child of such an insured individual or beneficiary. Entitlement begins on the first day of the third month following the initiation of a course of renal dialysis and ends with the 12th month following the month in which either the dialysis terminates or the individual has a renal transplant.
		Any individual aged 65 or older enrolled in the SMI program who is not otherwise entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of hospital insurance premium.
1980		Any individual who would be entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program if application were made.
		Any disabled individual under age 65 entitled to monthly disability benefits for a total of 24 months, not necessarily consecutive, under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program.
		Medicare coverage extended for up to 36 months for disabled individuals whose disability continues, but whose monthly benefit ceased because they engaged in substantial gainful activity.
		Second waiting period eliminated if a former disabled-worker beneficiary becomes entitled again within 5 years (7 years for disabled widows and widowers and disabled children aged 18 or older).
1982		Federal employees covered under HI based on QC for earnings as Federal employees and/or based on deemed QC for earnings as Federal employees before 1983.
1983		Employees of nonprofit organizations, effective Jan. 1, 1984.
1985		Premium-paying individuals who do not purchase Part A coverage within a specific time after becoming eligible because of age are subject to a 10-percent penalty for each 12 months they are late in enrolling. There is a cutoff on the length of time these individuals will have to pay an enrollment penalty. The 10-percent premium penalty would be limited to twice the number of years enrollment was delayed. Therefore, if enrollment were delayed 1 year, the penalty would be assessed for 2 years. Individuals in this category and already enrolled will have the length of time the higher premium was paid credited to them.

*"Act" refers to legislation enacted in the year shown; the "Social Security: History of Provisions" section provides additional details.

**See the subsection "Coverage, Financing, and Insured Status" in the "Social Security: History of Provisions" section for Employment Covered and Maximum Taxable Earnings and Taxes.

- 1986 Mandatory coverage—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only—provided to State and local government employees not covered under Social Security and hired after Mar. 31, 1986.
- 1987 Second waiting period eliminated if a former disabled beneficiary becomes entitled again (no time limit).

Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home, requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).
- 1989 Disabled individuals under age 65 who are no longer entitled to Social Security disability benefits because their earnings exceeded the substantial gainful activity level have the option to purchase Medicare coverage by paying the HI and SMI premiums.

Entitlement to Supplementary Medical Insurance Benefits

- 1965 Any U.S. resident (citizen or lawfully admitted alien with 5 years continuous residence) aged 65 or older or any individual entitled to HI benefits upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.
- 1972b Any individual under age 65 entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.
- 1984 For calculating the amount of premium surcharge for individuals from age 65 up to age 70 not previously enrolled in Medicare, the number of years of an individual's employer group health insurance will not be taken into account.
- 1987 Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home, requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).

Medicare Benefits HI and SMI

- 1980 Requires that Medicare be secondary payer to benefits provided by liability insurance policies or under no-fault insurance.
- 1981 Requires that Medicare be secondary payer to employer-based group health plans for beneficiaries entitled to Medicare solely due to end-stage renal disease (ESRD) for up to 12 months.
- 1982 For workers and their spouses aged 65–69, Medicare is the secondary payer when benefits are provided under an employer-based group health plan (applicable to employers with 20 or more employees who sponsor or contribute to the group plan).

Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMOs must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 Medicare secondary payer provisions are extended to spouses aged 65–69 of workers under age 65 whose employer-based group health plan covers such spouses.

For health maintenance organizations (HMOs), includes medical and other health services furnished by clinical psychologists.
- 1985 Provides payment for liver transplant services.

- 1986 Extends the working age secondary payer provision to cover workers and their spouses beyond the age of 69.
- For HMOs that offered organ transplants as a basic health service on Apr. 15, 1985, such services may be offered from Oct. 1, 1985, through Apr. 1, 1988.
- For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with at least 100 employees), Medicare is the secondary payer, effective for 1987-91.
- 1987 Requires health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans that cease to contract with Medicare to provide or arrange supplemental coverage of benefits related to preexisting conditions for the lesser of 6 months or the duration of an exclusion period.
- Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home, requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).
- Clarifies that the secondary payer provision for disabled individuals covered under employer-based health plans for employers with at least 500 employees applies to employers that are government entities.
- 1990 Requires that Medicare be the secondary payer to employer-based group health plans for beneficiaries entitled to Medicare solely due to ESRD for up to 18 months (extended from 12 months), effective Feb. 1, 1991, to Jan. 1, 1996.
- The secondary payer provision for disabled beneficiaries covered under large employer plans (see 1986.); effective through Sept. 30, 1995.
- 1993 The secondary payer provision for disabled beneficiaries covered under large employer plans is effective through Sept. 30, 1998.
- The secondary payer provision for beneficiaries with ESRD applies for all beneficiaries with end-stage renal disease, not only those entitled to Medicare solely on the basis of it. The extension to include the first 18 months of an individual's entitlement on the basis of ESRD is effective through Sept. 30, 1998.
- 1997 An expanded set of options for the delivery of health care under Medicare, referred to as "Medicare+Choice," is established. All Medicare beneficiaries can receive their Medicare benefits through the original fee-for-service program. In addition, most beneficiaries can choose instead to receive their Medicare benefits through one of the following Medicare+Choice plans: (1) coordinated care plans (such as health maintenance organizations, provider-sponsored organizations, and preferred provider organizations); (2) Medical Savings Account (MSA)/High Deductible plans (through a demonstration available up to 390,000 beneficiaries); or (3) private fee-for-service plans. Except for MSA plans, all Medicare+Choice plans are required to provide the current Medicare benefit package (excluding hospice services) and any additional health services required under the adjusted community rate (ACR) process. MSA plans provide Medicare benefits after a single high deductible is met, and enrollees receive an annual deposit in their Medical Savings Account. Transition rules for current Medicare HMO program also provided.
- The provision making Medicare the secondary payer for disabled beneficiaries in large group health plans, previously scheduled to expire Sept. 30, 1998, made permanent.
- The provision making Medicare secondary payer for the first 12 months of entitlement due to ESRD, which had been extended on a temporary basis (through Sept. 30, 1998) to include the first 18 months of entitlement, has been extended, permanently, to include the first 30 months of entitlement on the basis of ESRD.

Hospital Insurance

- 1965 In each benefit period, inpatient hospital services, 90 days. Includes semiprivate accommodations, operating room, hospital equipment (including renal dialysis), laboratory tests and X-ray, drugs, dressings, general nursing services, and services of interns and residents in medical osteopathic or dentistry training. Inpatient psychiatric hospital care limited to 190-day lifetime maximum. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services. Post-hospital extended-care services, 100 days (including physical, occupational, and speech therapy). Post-hospital home health services, 100 visits. Deductible and coinsurance provisions (see table 2.C1).
- 1967 Lifetime reserve of 60 additional days of inpatient hospital services. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services transferred to SMI.
- 1972b Services of interns and residents in podiatry training.
- 1980 Unlimited home health visits in a year. Requirement for prior hospitalization eliminated. Home health services provided for up to 4 days a week and up to 21 consecutive days.
- Alcohol detoxification facility services.
- 1981a Part A coinsurance is based on the deductible for the calendar year in which services are received rather than the deductible in effect at the time the beneficiary's spell of illness began, beginning in 1982.
- Alcohol detoxification facility services eliminated.
- 1982 Beneficiaries expected to live 6 months or less may elect to receive hospice care benefits instead of other Medicare benefits. May elect maximum of two 90-day and one 30-day hospice care periods, effective Nov. 1, 1983, to Oct. 1, 1986.
- 1984 For durable medical equipment provided by home health agencies, the payment amount is reduced from 100 percent of costs to 80 percent of reasonable charges.
- 1986 Set the Part A deductible for 1987 at \$520 with resulting increases in cost sharing. Increased the Part A deductible annually by the applicable percentage increase in the hospital prospective payment rates.
- Hospice care benefit (enacted in 1982) made permanent.
- 1987 Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home, requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).
- 1988 Enrollee pays annual hospital deductible (set at \$560 for 1989) and Medicare pays balance of covered charges, regardless of the number of days of hospitalization (except for psychiatric hospital care, which is still limited by 190-day lifetime maximum).
- The number of days in a skilled-nursing facility changed to 150 per year. Deletes the requirement for a prior hospital stay of 3 or more consecutive days.
- Expands home health care to provide care for less than 7 days per week and up to 38 consecutive days.
- Hospice care extended beyond 210 days when enrollee is certified as terminally ill.
- All 1988 provisions became effective Jan. 1, 1989.

- 1989 The spell of illness and benefit period coverage of laws prior to 1988 return to the determination of inpatient hospital benefits in 1990 and later. After the deductible is paid in benefit period, Medicare pays 100 percent of covered costs for the first 60 days of inpatient hospital care. Coinsurance applies for the next 30 days in a benefit period.

The requirement for a prior hospital stay of 3 or more consecutive days is reinstated for skilled-nursing facility services. Coverage returns to 100 days post-hospital care per spell of illness with a daily coinsurance rate in effect for days 21 through 100.

Home health services return to a limit of 21 consecutive days of care. Provision providing for home health care for fewer than 7 days per week continued due to a court decision.

Hospice care is returned to a lifetime limit of 210 days.

- 1990 Hospice care is extended beyond 210 days when enrollee is certified as terminally ill.

- 1997 Home health services not associated with a hospital or skilled-nursing facility stay for individuals enrolled in both HI and SMI are transferred from the HI program to the SMI program, effective January 1998. The HI program will continue to cover the first 100 visits following a hospital stay of at least 3 consecutive days or a skilled-nursing facility stay. The cost to the SMI Trust Fund of the transferred services will phase in over a 6-year period (that is, the HI Trust Fund will transfer funds to the SMI Trust Fund during that period).

Limits on the number of hours and days that home health care can be provided have been clarified. "Part-time" now defined as skilled-nursing and home health aide services (combined) furnished any number of days per week, for less than 8 hours per day and 28 or fewer hours per week. "Intermittent" now defined as skilled-nursing care provided for fewer than 7 days each week, or less than 8 hours each day (combined) for 21 days or less.

Hospice benefit periods are restructured to include two 90-day periods, followed by an unlimited number of 60-day periods.

Medicare coverage provided for a number of prevention initiatives, most of which covered under SMI program. HI program affected mainly by two of the initiatives: (1) annual prostate cancer screening for male beneficiaries aged 50 or older, effective Jan. 1, 2000; and (2) colorectal screening procedures, including fecal-occult blood tests and flexible sigmoidoscopies, for beneficiaries age 50 or older, colonoscopy for beneficiaries at high risk for colorectal cancer, and other procedures, including screening barium enemas under certain circumstances.

Supplementary Medical Insurance

- 1965 Physician and surgeon services. In-hospital services of anesthesiologists, pathologists, radiologists, and psychiatrists. Limited dental services. Home health services, 100 visits in calendar year. Other medical services including various diagnostic tests, limited ambulance services, prosthetic devices, rental of durable medical equipment used at home (including equipment for dialysis), and supplies used for fractures. For deductible and coinsurance provisions, see table 2.C1.

Beginning in 1966, the beneficiary pays a \$50 deductible, with a 3-month carryover provision.

- 1967 Outpatient hospital diagnostic services, transferred from HI. Includes physical therapy services in a facility. Purchase of durable medical equipment.

2.C Medicare: History of Provisions

1972b Physical therapy services furnished by a therapist in his or her office or individual's home (calendar year limit of \$100). Chiropractor services (limited to manual manipulation of the spine). Outpatient services include speech pathology services furnished in, or under arrangements with, a facility or agency. Services of a doctor of optometry in furnishing prosthetic lenses.

Beginning in 1973, the beneficiary pays a \$60 deductible.

1977 Services in rural health clinics.

1980 Home health services. Deductible applicable to home health services is eliminated, effective July 1, 1981.

Facility costs of certain surgical procedures performed in freestanding ambulatory surgical centers.

Increase in annual limit for outpatient therapy from \$100 to \$500.

Recognizes comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation facilities as Medicare providers.

1981a Beginning in 1982, the beneficiary pays a \$75 deductible, with the carryover provision eliminated.

1984 Hepatitis B and pneumococcal vaccines and blood clotting factors and necessary supplies are included as Part B benefits. Debridement of mycotic toenails is limited.

For outpatient physical therapy services, includes services of a podiatrist. For outpatient ambulatory surgery, includes services of a dentist and podiatrist furnished in his or her office.

1986 Includes vision care services furnished by an optometrist.

For occupational therapy services, includes services furnished in a skilled-nursing facility (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), in a clinic, rehabilitation agency, public health agency, or by an independently practicing therapist.

Includes outpatient immunosuppressive drugs for 1 year after transplant and occupational therapy services providers in certain delivery settings.

For ambulatory surgical procedures performed in ambulatory surgical centers, hospital outpatient departments, and certain physician offices, the Part B coinsurance and deductible are no longer waived.

1987 Increases the maximum payment for mental health services and includes outpatient mental health services provided by ambulatory hospital-based or hospital-affiliated programs under the supervision of a physician.

Services provided by clinical social workers when furnished by risk-sharing health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans, physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics and community mental health centers, and certified nurse-midwives.

Prescription drugs used in outpatient immunosuppressive therapy.

Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home, requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).

- 1988 Beginning Jan. 1, 1990, the beneficiary pays a \$75 deductible and 20-percent coinsurance, but once out-of-pocket expenses for the deductible and coinsurance exceed \$1,370, Medicare pays 100 percent of allowable charges for remainder of year.
- Beginning in 1991, Medicare pays 50 percent of the cost of outpatient prescription drugs above \$600. When fully implemented in 1993, Medicare will pay 80 percent of prescription drug costs above a deductible that assumes that 16.8 percent of Part B enrollees will exceed the deductible.
- Certain prescription drugs—immunosuppressive therapy and intravenous (IV) drugs that can be administered in a home setting—will be covered in 1990 under the new prescription drug provision.
- 1989 Provisions enacted in 1988 and to begin in 1990 and 1991 are repeated and benefits are restored to levels in effect prior to Jan. 1, 1989.
- Limits on mental health benefits eliminated in 1990. Coverage extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.
- 1990 Beginning in 1991, routine mammography screenings are covered.
- The Part B deductible is set at \$100 in 1991 and subsequent years.
- Beginning in 1992, physicians' services are reimbursed on a fee-schedule basis.
- 1993 Includes coverage of oral, self-administered anticancer drugs.
- Lengthens the coverage period for immunosuppressive drugs after a transplant to 18 months in 1995, 24 months in 1996, 30 months in 1997, and 36 months thereafter.
- 1997 Home health services not associated with a hospital or skilled-nursing facility stay for individuals enrolled in both HI and SMI are transferred from the HI program to the SMI program, effective January 1998. The HI program will continue to cover the first 100 visits following a hospital stay of at least 3 consecutive days or a skilled-nursing facility stay. The cost to the SMI Trust Fund of the transferred services will phase in over a 6-year period, while the cost of the home health services will phase into the SMI premium over 7 years.
- Coverage provided for a number of prevention initiatives, including (1) annual screening mammograms for female beneficiaries age 40 or older, with SMI deductible waived; (2) screening pap smear and pelvic exam (including clinical breast exam) every 3 years or annually for beneficiaries at higher risk, with SMI deductible waived; (3) annual prostate cancer screening for male beneficiaries aged 50 or older, effective Jan. 1, 2000; (4) colorectal screening procedures, including fecal-occult blood tests and flexible sigmoidoscopies, for beneficiaries aged 50 or older, colonoscopy for beneficiaries at high risk for colorectal cancer, and other procedures, including screening barium enemas under certain circumstances; (5) diabetes outpatient self-management training in nonhospital-based programs (previously covered in hospital-based programs only) and blood glucose monitors and testing strips for all diabetics (previously provided for insulin-dependent diabetics only), effective July 1, 1998; (6) procedures to identify bone mass, detect bone loss, or determine bone quality for certain qualified beneficiaries, at frequencies determined by the Secretary of HHS, effective July 1, 1998.
- Beginning January 1999, an annual beneficiary limit of \$1,500 will apply to all outpatient physical therapy services, except for services furnished by a hospital outpatient department. A separate \$1,500 limit will also apply to outpatient occupational therapy services, except for services furnished by hospital outpatient depart-

ments. Beginning with 2002, these caps will be increased by the percentage increase in the Medical Economic Index.

Medicare Financing Hospital Insurance Taxes

See table 2.A3.

Appropriations From General Revenues

- 1965 For HI costs attributable to transitionally insured beneficiaries.

For HI costs attributable to noncontributory wage credits granted for military service prior to 1957 (see table 2.A2).

For the SMI program, an amount equal to participant premiums.
- 1972b For cost of SMI not met by enrollee premiums.
- 1982 For HI costs attributable to beneficiaries having transitional entitlement based on Medicare-qualified Federal employment.
- 1983 For HI taxes on noncontributory wage credits granted for military service (a) from the inception of HI program through 1983 and (b) on a current basis, annually, beginning in 1984 (see table 2.A2).

Participant Premiums

See also table 2.C1.

- 1965 SMI enrollee premium rate (originally \$3 per month) to be established annually such as to pay one-half of program costs.
- 1972b SMI enrollee premium rate increase limited to rate of increase in OASDI cash benefits.

HI premium (originally \$33 per month) to be established annually. Only individuals not otherwise entitled to HI but desiring voluntary participation need to pay the HI premium.
- 1983 SMI enrollee premiums for July 1983, to Dec. 31, 1983, frozen at premium level of June 30, 1983. Premiums for Jan. 1, 1984, to Dec. 31, 1985, set to cover 25 percent of aged program costs.
- 1984 SMI enrollee premiums for Jan. 1, 1986, to Dec. 31, 1987, will be set to cover 25 percent of aged program costs. Increases in the SMI premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustment.
- 1985 Extends through calendar year 1988 the requirement that SMI premiums be set to cover 25 percent of aged program costs and that increases in the SMI premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustment.
- 1987 Extends through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that the SMI premium be set to cover 25 percent of aged program costs, prohibiting any increase in the premium if there is no Social Security cost-of-living adjustment, and continuing to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.
- 1988 Increases in the SMI premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustments for 1989 and beyond.

- 1989 Extends through calendar year 1990 the requirement that SMI premiums be set to cover 25 percent of aged program costs.
- 1990 The SMI premium amounts are \$29.90 in 1991, \$31.80 in 1992, \$36.60 in 1993, \$41.10 in 1994, and \$46.10 in 1995.
- 1993 SMI enrollee premiums for Jan. 1, 1996, to Dec. 31, 1998, will be set to cover 25 percent of aged program costs.
- 1997 The SMI premium is permanently set a 25 percent of program costs.

Income From Taxation of OASDI Benefits

- 1993 The additional income tax revenues resulting from the increase in the taxable percentage applicable to OASDI benefits (an increase from 50 percent to 85 percent, see table 2.A31) are transferred to the HI Trust Fund.

Interfund Borrowing

- 1981b See table 2.A6.
- 1983 See table 2.A6.

CONTACT: Rita L. DiSimone (202) 358-6221 for further information.

2.C Medicare: History of Provisions

Table 2.C1.—Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966-98

Beginning ¹ —	Hospital Insurance					Supplementary Medical Insurance					
	All expenses in "benefit period" covered except—					Monthly premium ²	Annual deductible	Coinsurance (in percents)	Monthly premium		
	Inpatient hospital deductible (IHD) covers first 60 days	Inpatient hospital daily coinsurance		Skilled-nursing facility daily coinsurance after 20 days (1/8 X IHD)	Government amounts for—				For enrollee (aged and disabled) ³	Aged	Disabled ³
		61st through 90th days (1/4 X IHD)	Lifetime reserve days after 90 days (1/2 X IHD)								
July 1966.....	\$40	\$10	(4)	(4)	...	\$50	20	\$3.00	\$3.00	...	
1967.....	40	10	(4)	\$5.00	...	50	20	3.00	3.00	...	
1968.....	40	10	20	5.00	...	50	20	4.00	4.00	...	
1969.....	44	11	22	5.50	...	50	20	4.00	4.00	...	
1970.....	52	13	26	6.50	...	50	20	5.30	5.30	...	
1971.....	60	15	30	7.50	...	50	20	5.60	5.60	...	
1972.....	68	17	34	8.50	...	50	20	5.80	5.80	...	
1973.....	72	18	36	9.00	\$33	60	20	6.30	6.30	\$22.70	
1974.....	84	21	42	10.50	36	60	20	6.70	6.70	29.30	
1975.....	92	23	46	11.50	40	60	20	6.70	8.30	30.30	
1976.....	104	26	52	13.00	45	60	20	7.20	14.20	30.80	
1977.....	124	31	62	15.50	54	60	20	7.70	16.90	42.30	
1978.....	144	36	72	18.00	63	60	20	8.20	18.60	41.80	
1979.....	160	40	80	20.00	69	60	20	8.70	18.10	41.30	
1980.....	180	45	90	22.50	78	60	20	9.60	23.00	41.40	
1981.....	204	51	102	25.50	89	60	20	11.00	34.20	62.20	
1982.....	260	65	130	32.50	113	75	20	12.20	37.00	72.00	
1983.....	304	76	152	38.00	113	75	20	12.20	41.80	80.00	
Jan. 1984.....	356	89	178	44.50	155	75	20	14.60	43.80	94.00	
1985.....	400	100	200	50.00	174	75	20	15.50	46.50	89.90	
1986.....	492	123	246	61.50	214	75	20	15.50	46.50	66.10	
1987.....	520	130	260	65.00	226	75	20	17.90	53.70	88.10	
1988.....	540	135	270	67.50	234	75	20	24.80	74.40	72.40	
1989.....	¹² 560	(12)	(12)	¹³ 25.50	156	75	20	¹⁴ 31.90	83.70	40.70	
1990.....	592	148	296	74.00	175	75	20	28.60	85.80	59.60	
1991.....	628	157	314	78.50	177	100	20	29.90	95.30	82.10	
1992.....	652	163	326	81.50	192	100	20	31.80	89.80	129.80	
1993.....	676	169	338	84.50	221	100	20	36.60	104.40	129.20	
1994.....	696	174	348	87.00	¹⁵ 245	100	20	41.10	82.50	111.10	
1995.....	716	179	358	89.50	¹⁵ 261	100	20	46.10	100.10	165.50	
1996.....	736	184	368	92.00	¹⁵ 289	100	20	42.50	127.30	167.70	
1997.....	760	190	380	95.00	¹⁵ 311	100	20	43.80	131.40	177.00	
1998.....	764	191	382	95.50	¹⁵ 309	100	20	43.80	132.00	150.40	

¹ The HI and SMI deductible and coinsurance amounts begin in January unless otherwise noted. The HI and SMI monthly premium amounts were effective in July through 1983. Monthly premium amounts begin in January in 1984 and succeed in years.

² Premium paid for voluntary participation of individuals aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to hospital insurance and of certain disabled individuals who have exhausted other entitlement.

³ Beginning in July 1973 for the disabled.

⁴ Benefit not provided.

⁵ Professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists not subject to deductible or coinsurance, beginning in April 1968.

⁶ Beginning in April 1968.

⁷ Home health services not subject to coinsurance, beginning in January 1973.

⁸ Monthly premium for July and August 1973 was reduced to \$5.80 and \$6.10, respectively, by the Cost of Living Council.

⁹ Home health services not subject to deductible.

¹⁰ Same as footnote 5, but only when physician accepts assignment.

¹¹ Effective Oct. 1, 1982, professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists are subject to deductible and coinsurance.

¹² Unlike all other years, the 1989 deductible was applied on an annual, rather than a benefit period, basis. Once the deductible was paid by the beneficiary,

Medicare paid the balance of expenses for covered hospital services, regardless of the number of days of hospitalization (except for psychiatric hospital care, which was still limited by the 190-day lifetime maximum).

¹³ The coinsurance amount in 1989 was equal to 20 percent of the estimated national average daily cost of covered skilled nursing facility care, rather than 1/8 of the inpatient hospital deductible. The beneficiary paid the coinsurance amount for the first 8 days of care in 1989, rather than for days of care 21 to 100 in a benefit period as in all other years. Skilled nursing facility benefits were available for up to 150 days of care per year in 1989, rather than for up to 100 days of care per benefit period as in all other years.

¹⁴ Includes the standard monthly SMI premium and a supplemental monthly flat premium under the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988. Amount shown is for most Part B enrollees. Residents of Puerto Rico and other territories and commonwealths, as well as persons enrolled in Part B only, paid different supplemental flat premiums resulting in a smaller premium than that shown.

¹⁵ A reduced premium is available to individuals aged 65 or older who are not otherwise entitled to HI but who have (or who were married to, widowed from, or divorced from a spouse for certain periods of time who has or had) at least 30 quarters of Social Security coverage. The reduced premium is \$184, \$183, \$188, \$187, and \$170 for 1994 to 1998, respectively.

Medicaid

Note: The following is a brief summary of a complex subject. It should be used only as an overview and general guide to the Medicaid program. The views expressed herein are those of the author, and do not necessarily reflect the policies or legal positions of the Health Care Financing Administration or the Department of Health and Human Services (DHHS). This summary does not render any legal, accounting, or other professional advice; nor is it intended to fully explain all of the provisions or exclusions of the relevant laws, regulations, and rulings of the Medicaid program. Original sources of authority should be researched and utilized.

Title XIX of the Social Security Act is a Federal-State matching entitlement program that pays for medical assistance for certain individuals and families with low incomes and resources. This program, known as Medicaid, became law in 1965 as a jointly funded cooperative venture between the Federal and State governments (which includes the District of Columbia and the Territories) to assist States furnishing medical assistance to eligible needy persons. Medicaid is the largest source of funding for medical and health-related services for America's poorest people.

Within broad national guidelines established by Federal statutes, regulations, and policies, each State: (1) establishes its own eligibility standards; (2) determines the type, amount, duration, and scope of services; (3) sets the rate of payment for services; and (4) administers its own program. Medicaid policies for eligibility, services, and payment are complex and vary considerably even among similar-sized and/or adjacent States. Thus, a person who is eligible for Medicaid in one State might not be eligible in another State; and the services provided by one State, may differ considerably in amount, duration, or scope from services provided

in a similar or neighboring State. In addition, Medicaid eligibility and/or services within a State can change during the year.

Basis of Eligibility and Maintenance Assistance Status

Medicaid does not provide medical assistance for all poor persons. Even under the broadest provisions of the Federal statute, Medicaid does not provide health care services even for very poor persons unless they are in one of the groups designated below. Low income is only one test for Medicaid eligibility for those within these groups; their resources also are tested against threshold levels (as determined by each State within Federal guidelines).

States generally have broad discretion in determining which groups their Medicaid programs will cover and the financial criteria for eligibility. To be eligible for Federal funds, however, States are required to provide Medicaid coverage for certain individuals who receive federally assisted income-maintenance payments, as well as for related groups not receiving cash payments. In addition to the Medicaid program, most States have additional "State-only" programs to provide medical assistance for specified poor persons who do not qualify for Medicaid. Federal funds are not provided for State-only programs. The following displays the mandatory Medicaid "categorically needy" eligibility groups for which Federal matching funds are provided:

- Pregnant women whose family income is below 133 percent of the FPL (services to these women are limited to those related to pregnancy, complications of pregnancy, delivery, and postpartum care);
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients in most States (some States use more restrictive Medicaid eligibility requirements which pre-date SSI);
- Recipients of adoption or foster care assistance under Title IV of the Social Security Act;
- Special protected groups (typically individuals who lose their cash assistance due to earnings from work or from increased Social Security benefits, but who may keep Medicaid for a period of time);
- All children born after September 30, 1983, who are under age 19 in families with incomes at or below the FPL. (This phases in coverage, so that by the year 2002, all such poor children under age 19 will be covered); and
- Certain Medicare beneficiaries (described later).

States also have the option of providing Medicaid coverage for other "categorically related" groups. These optional groups share characteristics of the mandatory groups (that is, they fall within defined categories), but the eligibility criteria are somewhat more liberally defined. The broadest optional groups for which States will receive Federal matching funds for coverage under the Medicaid program include:

- Infants up to age 1 and pregnant women not covered under the mandatory rules whose family income is no more than 185 percent of the FPL (the percentage amount is set by each State);

- Children under age 21 who meet the AFDC income and resources requirements that were in effect in their State on July 16, 1996 (even though they do not meet the mandatory eligibility requirements);
- Institutionalized individuals eligible under a "special income level" (the amount—up to 300 percent of the SSI Federal benefits rate—is set by each State);
- Individuals who would be eligible if institutionalized, but who are receiving care under home and community-based services waivers;
- Certain aged, blind, or disabled adults who have incomes above those requiring mandatory coverage, but below the FPL;
- Recipients of State supplementary income payments;
- Certain working and disabled persons with family income less than 250 percent of FPL who would qualify for SSI if they did not work;
- TB-infected persons who would be financially eligible for Medicaid at the SSI income level if they were within a Medicaid-covered category (however, eligibility is only for TB-related ambulatory services and for TB drugs);
- "Optional targeted low-income children" included within the Children's Health Insurance Program (CHIP) established by the Balanced Budget Act of 1997 (BBA); and
- "Medically needy" persons (described below).

The medically needy (MN) program allows States the option to extend Medicaid eligibility to additional qualified persons. These persons would be eligible for Medicaid under

one of the mandatory or optional groups, except that their income and/or resources are above the eligibility level set by their State. Persons may qualify immediately or may "spend down" by incurring medical expenses that reduce their income to or below their State's MN income level.

The medically needy Medicaid program does not have to be as extensive as the categorically needy program, and it may be quite restrictive in rules as to who is covered and/or as to what services are offered. Federal matching funds are available for MN programs. However, if a State elects to have any MN program, there are Federal requirements that certain groups and certain services must be included. Children under age 19 and pregnant women who are medically needy must be covered; and prenatal and delivery care for pregnant women and ambulatory care for children must be provided. A State may elect to provide MN eligibility to certain additional groups, and may elect to provide certain additional services within its MN program. In 1997, a number of States elected to have a MN program and provided at least some MN services to at least some MN recipients. All remaining States utilize the "special income level" option (as previously stated) to extend Medicaid to the "near poor" in medical institutional settings.

The Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Reconciliation Act of 1996 (P.L. 104-193), known as the "welfare reform" bill, made restrictive changes regarding eligibility for Supplemental Security Income (SSI) coverage that impacted the Medicaid program. This new law may be significant for certain aliens' Medicaid coverage. For legal resident aliens and other qualified aliens who entered the United States on or after August 22, 1996, Medicaid is barred for 5 years. Medicaid for most aliens entering before that date is a State option, as is coverage after the 5-year ban, except for emergency services.

For aliens who lose SSI benefits because of new restrictions regarding SSI coverage, Medicaid can continue, except for emergency care, only if these persons can be covered for Medicaid under some other eligibility status. Although a number of disabled children lost SSI as a result of changes to P.L. 104-193, their continued eligibility for Medicaid was assured by P.L. 105-33—the Balanced Budget Act of 1997 (the BBA).

In addition, welfare reform repealed the open-ended Federal entitlement program known as Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), and replaced it with Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF), which will provide grants to States to be spent on time-limited cash assistance. TANF limits a family's lifetime cash welfare benefits to a maximum of 5 years, and permits States to impose a wide range of other restrictions as well—in particular, requirements related to employment. However, the impact on Medicaid eligibility is not expected to be significant. Under welfare reform, persons who would have been eligible for AFDC under the AFDC requirements in effect on July 16, 1996, generally will still be eligible for Medicaid. Although most persons covered by TANF will receive Medicaid, it is not required by law.

Title XXI of the Social Security Act, known as the Children's Health Insurance Program (CHIP), is a new program initiated by the BBA. In addition to allowing States to craft or expand an existing State insurance program, CHIP will provide more Federal funds for States to expand Medicaid eligibility to include more children who are currently uninsured. With certain exceptions, these are low-income children who would not qualify for Medicaid based on the plan that was in effect on April 15, 1997. Funds from the CHIP also may be used for providing medical assistance to children during a presumptive eligibility period for Medicaid. This is one of several options for States to select for providing health care coverage for more children, as

prescribed within the BBA's Title XXI program.

Medicaid coverage may begin as early as the third month prior to application if the person would have been eligible for Medicaid had he applied during that time. Medicaid coverage generally stops at the end of the month in which a person no longer meets the criteria of any Medicaid eligibility group. The BBA allows States to provide 12 months of continuous Medicaid coverage (without reevaluation) for eligible children under the age of 19.

Scope of Services

Title XIX of the Social Security Act (the Medicaid program) allows considerable flexibility within the States' Medicaid plans. However, some Federal requirements are mandatory if Federal matching funds are to be received. A State's Medicaid program must offer medical assistance for certain basic services to most categorically needy populations. These services generally include:

- inpatient hospital services;
- outpatient hospital services;
- prenatal care;
- vaccines for children;
- physician services;
- nursing facility services for persons aged 21 or older;
- family planning services and supplies;
- rural health clinic services;
- home-health care for persons eligible for skilled-nursing services;
- laboratory and X-ray services;
- pediatric and family nurse practitioner services;
- nurse-midwife services;
- federally qualified health center (FQHC) services and ambula-

tory services of an FQHC that would be available in other settings; and

- early and periodic screening, diagnosis, and treatment (EPSDT) services for children under age 21.

States may also receive Federal matching funds for certain optional services. The most common of the 34 currently approved optional Medicaid services include:

- diagnostic services;
- clinic services;
- intermediate care facilities for the mentally retarded (ICFs/MR);
- prescribed drugs and prosthetic devices;
- optometrist services and eyeglasses;
- nursing facility services for children under age 21;
- transportation services;
- rehabilitation and physical therapy services; and
- home and community-based care to certain persons with chronic impairments.

The Balanced Budget Act included another provision for eligible persons as a State option known as PACE (Programs of All-Inclusive Care for the Elderly). PACE provides an alternative to institutional care for persons aged 55 or older who require a nursing facility level of care. The PACE team offers and manages all health, medical and social services, and mobilizes other services as needed to provide preventative, rehabilitative, curative and supportive services. This care is provided in day health centers, homes, hospitals, and nursing homes, while helping the person maintain independence, dignity, and quality of life. PACE functions within the Medicare program as well as under Medi-

caid. Regardless of source of payment, PACE providers receive payment only through the PACE agreement and must make available all items and services covered under both Titles XVIII and XIX without amount, duration, or scope of limitations and without application of any deductibles, co-payments, or other cost sharing. The individuals enrolled in PACE receive benefits solely through the PACE program.

Amount and Duration of Services

Within broad Federal guidelines and certain limitations, States determine the amount and duration of services offered under their Medicaid programs. States may limit, for example, the number of days of hospital care or the number of physician visits covered. Two restrictions apply: (1) limits must result in a sufficient level of services to reasonably achieve the purpose of the benefits and (2) limits on benefits may not discriminate among beneficiaries based on medical diagnosis or condition.

In general, States are required to provide comparable amounts, duration, and scope of services to all categorically needy and categorically-related eligible persons. There are two important exceptions: (1) Medically necessary health care services identified under the EPSDT program for eligible children who are within the scope of mandatory or optional services under Federal law must be covered even if those services are not included as part of the covered services in that State's Plan (for example, only these specific children might receive that specific service) and (2) States may request "waivers" to pay for otherwise-uncovered home- and community-based services (HCBS) for Medicaid-eligible persons who might otherwise be institutionalized (for example, only persons so designated might receive HCBS). States have few limitations on the services which may be covered under

such waivers as long as the services are cost effective (except that, other than as part of respite care, they may not provide room and board for such recipients). With certain exceptions, a State's Medicaid Plan must allow recipients to have some informed choices among participating providers of health care, and to receive quality care that is appropriate and timely.

Payment for Services

Medicaid operates as a vendor payment program. States may pay providers directly, or States may pay for Medicaid services through various prepayment arrangements, such as health maintenance organizations (HMOs). Within federally imposed upper limits and specific restrictions, each State generally has broad discretion in determining the payment methodology and payment rate for services. Generally, payment rates must be sufficient to enlist enough providers so that covered services are available at least to the extent that comparable care and services are available to the general population within that geographic area. Providers participating in Medicaid must accept Medicaid payment rates as payment in full. States must make additional payments to qualified hospitals that provide inpatient services to a disproportionate number of Medicaid recipients and/or to other low-income or uninsured persons under what is known as the "disproportionate share hospital" (DSH) adjustment. Excessive use of the DSH adjustment resulted in rapidly increasing Federal expenditures for Medicaid. However, under legislation passed in 1991, 1993, and again within the Balanced Budget Act of 1997, the State allotments for payments to DSH hospitals have become increasingly limited.

States may impose nominal deductibles, coinsurance, or co-payments on some Medicaid recipients for certain services. Certain Medicaid recipients, however, must be excluded from cost sharing—pregnant women, children under age 18, and

hospital or nursing home patients who are expected to contribute most of their income to institutional care. In addition, all Medicaid recipients must be exempt from co-payments for emergency services and family planning services.

The Federal Government pays a share of the medical assistance expenditures under each State's Medicaid program. That share, known as the Federal Medical Assistance Percentage (FMAP), is determined annually by a formula that compares the State's average per capita income level with the national income average. States with a higher per capita income level are reimbursed a smaller share of their costs. By law, the FMAP cannot be lower than 50 percent nor higher than 83 percent. In 1998, the FMAPs varied from 50 percent in 12 States to 77 percent in Mississippi. The BBA permanently raised the FMAP for the District of Columbia from 50 percent in 1997 to 70 percent in 1998, and raised the FMAP for Alaska from 50 percent to 59.8 percent for 3 years. For the children added to Medicaid through the CHIP program, the FMAP average among all States is overall about 70 percent, compared to the Medicaid average of 57 percent.

The Federal Government also reimburses State's for 100 percent of the cost of services provided through facilities of the Indian Health Service; provides financial help to the 12 States that provide the highest number of emergency services to undocumented aliens; and shares in each State's expenditures for the administration of the Medicaid program. Most administrative costs are matched by the Federal Government at 50 percent, although higher percentages are paid for certain activities such as development of mechanized claims processing systems. The Medicaid statute does provide, however, matching rates for certain functions and activities.

Except for the CHIP program and the QI program (described later).

Federal payments to States for medical assistance have no set limit (cap); rather, the Federal Government matches (at FMAP rates) State expenditures for the mandatory services plus the optional services that the individual State decides to cover for eligible recipients and matches (at the appropriate administrative rate) all necessary and proper administrative costs.

Trends and Summary

Medicaid was initially formulated as a medical care extension of federally funded programs providing cash income assistance for the poor, with an emphasis on dependent children and their mothers, the disabled, and the elderly. Over the years, however, Medicaid eligibility has been incrementally expanded beyond its original ties with eligibility for cash programs. Legislation in the late 1980s assured Medicaid coverage to an expanded number of low-income pregnant women, poor children, and to some Medicare beneficiaries who are not eligible for any cash assistance program. Legislative changes also focused on increased access, better quality of care, specific benefits, enhanced outreach programs, and fewer limits on services.

Since its inception, Medicaid has had very rapid growth in expenditures. Although the rate of increase has subsided recently, the acceleration over the years has been noteworthy. This rapid growth in Medicaid expenditures has been due to several factors, primarily:

- The expanded coverage and utilization of services, and the increase in the size of the Medicaid covered populations (a result of Federal mandates, population growth, and the earlier economic recession);
- The disproportionate share hospital (DSH) payment program, coupled with provider tax and donations programs;

- The increase in the number of very old and disabled persons requiring extensive acute and/or long-term health care and various related services;
- The results of technological advances to keep more very low-birth weight babies and other critically ill or severely injured persons alive and in need of continued extensive and very expensive care; and
- The increase in payment rates to providers of health care services, when compared to general inflation.

As with all health insurance programs, most Medicaid recipients require relatively small average expenditures per person each year. Providing health care coverage for almost 17 million children, who otherwise would usually receive little or no medical care, is and has always been a primary concern of the Medicaid program. Yet the data for 1996 indicate that Medicaid payments for services for these children (who constitute over 46 percent of all Medicaid recipients) averaged only a little over \$1,000 per child. However, certain other specific groups comprising far fewer persons have much larger per person expenditures. Regardless of their initial financial situation, their medical needs are so great and/or continuous that most of these patients must eventually depend upon Medicaid. When expenditures for these high and lower cost recipients are combined, 1996 payments to health care vendors for over 36 million Medicaid recipients averaged \$3,400 per person.

Long-term care is an important and increasingly utilized provision of Medicaid—especially as our Nation's population ages. Almost 45 percent of the total cost of care for persons using nursing facility or home health services in the U.S. in recent years is paid for by the Medicaid program. A much larger percentage is paid for by Medicaid, however, for those persons

who use more than 4 months of such long-term care. The data for 1996 show that Medicaid payments for nursing facility (excluding Intermediate Care Facilities for the Mentally Retarded: ICF/MRs) and home health care totaled \$40.5 billion for more than 3.6 million recipients of these services—an average 1996 expenditure of more than \$12,300 per long-term care recipient. With the percentage of our population who are elderly and/or disabled increasing faster than the younger groups, the need for long-term care is expected to increase.

Another significant development in Medicaid is the growth in managed care as an alternative service delivery concept different from the traditional fee-for-service system. Under managed care systems, health maintenance organizations (HMOs), prepaid health plans (PHPs) or comparable entities agree to provide a specific set of services to Medicaid enrollees, usually in return for a predetermined periodic payments per enrollee. Managed care programs seek to enhance access to quality care in a cost-effective manner. Waivers may provide the States with greater flexibility in the design and implementation of their Medicaid programs. Waiver authority under sections 1915(b) and 1115 of the Social Security Act is important to the Medicaid program. Section 1915(b) of the law allows States to develop innovative health care delivery or reimbursement systems. Section 1115 of the law allows Statewide health care reform demonstrations for testing various methods of covering uninsured populations, and testing new delivery systems without increasing costs. Finally, the Balanced Budget Act of 1997 provided States a new option to use managed care. Medicaid managed care programs are growing rapidly. The number of Medicaid beneficiaries who are now enrolled in some managed care program continues to increase, and may soon approach 50 percent of all Medicaid enrollees. Several States

have converted their entire Medicaid programs into managed care.

Medicaid data as reported by the States indicate that more than 36 million persons received health care service through the Medicaid program in 1996. Total outlays for the Medicaid program in 1996 included: direct payment to providers of \$122 billion, payments for various premiums (for HMOs, Medicare, and so forth) of more than \$16 billion, payments to the disproportionate share hospitals of \$15 billion, and administrative costs of \$7 billion.

The total expenditure for the Nation's program was \$166 billion (\$94 billion in Federal and \$72 billion in State funds) in 1997. With anticipated impacts from the Balanced Budget Act of 1997, projections now are that total Medicaid outlays may be \$250 billion in fiscal year 2003, with an additional \$5.8 billion expected to be spent for the new Children's Health Insurance Program.

Medicaid-Medicare Relationship

Medicare beneficiaries who have low incomes and limited resources may also receive help from the Medicaid program. For persons who are eligible for full Medicaid coverage, the Medicare health care coverage is supplemented by services that are available under their State's Medicaid program, according to eligibility category. These additional services may include—for example—nursing facility care beyond the 100 day limit covered by Medicare, prescription drugs, eyeglasses, and hearing aids. For persons enrolled in both programs, any services that are covered by Medicare are paid for by the Medicare program before any payments are made by the Medicaid program, since Medicaid is always "payor of last resort."

Certain other Medicare beneficiaries may receive help through their State Medicaid program. Qualified Medicare Beneficiaries (QMBs) and Specified Low-Income Medicare Beneficiaries (SLMBs) are the best

known and the largest in numbers. QMBs are those Medicare beneficiaries who have resources at or below twice the standard allowed under the SSI program, and incomes below 100 percent of the FPL. This also includes persons who are eligible for full Medicaid coverage. For QMBs, the State pays the HI and SMI premiums and the Medicare coinsurance and deductibles, subject to limits that States may impose on payment rates. SLMBs are Medicare beneficiaries with resources like the QMBs, yet with incomes that are higher, but still less than 120 percent of the FPL. For SLMBs, the Medicaid program only pays the SMI premiums. The Medicare law states that disabled and working individuals who previously qualified for Medicare because of disability but who lost entitlement because of their return to work (despite the disability) are allowed to purchase Medicare HI and SMI coverage. If these persons have incomes below 200 percent of the FPL, but who do not meet any other Medicaid assistance category, they may qualify to have Medicaid pay their HI premiums as Qualified Disabled and Working Individuals (QDWIs).

According to HCFA estimates, Medicaid currently provides some level of supplemental health coverage for 6 million persons who are Medicare beneficiaries in the above three categories for fiscal year 1996.

The Balanced Budget Act of 1997 establishes a capped allocation to States, for each of 5 years beginning January 1998, for payment of all or some of the Medicare SMI premiums for additional Medicare beneficiaries: those with incomes that are above 120 percent and less than 175 percent of the FPL. This exceeds the income levels established for QMBs and SLMBs. These beneficiaries are known as Qualifying Individuals (QIs). Unlike QMBs and SLMBs, who may be eligible for Medicaid benefits in addition to their QMB/SLMB benefits,

the QIs cannot be otherwise eligible for medical assistance under a State plan. The payment of this QI benefit is 100 percent federally funded, up to the State's allocation. This QI program provides financial assistance to additional persons needing help in acquiring adequate health care coverage.

The Department of Health and Human Services, the individual States, and the United States Congress continually seek to make improvements in the Medicare and Medicaid programs' coverage of needy individuals, and in the quality, effectiveness, and extent of health care services. However, these programs must function within the various Federal and State constraints of serious economic, social, and political factors. As a result, Federal and State regulations and laws continued to be reviewed for these very expensive, yet vitally important, Medicare and Medicaid programs.

—Mary Onnis Waid

CONTACT: Donna Holt (410) 786-6374 for further information.

Table 2.C2.—Federal medical assistance percentage and enhanced Federal medical assistance percentage

State	Federal medical assistance percentage ¹			Enhanced Federal medical assistance percentage ⁵	
	1997 ²	1998 ³	1999 ⁴	1998 ⁴	1999 ⁴
Alabama.....	69.54	69.32	69.27	78.52	78.49
Alaska.....	50.00	⁶ 50.00	⁶ 59.80	⁶ 71.86	⁶ 71.86
American Samoa.....	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 65.00	⁷ 65.00
Arizona.....	65.53	65.33	65.50	75.73	75.85
Arkansas.....	73.29	72.84	72.96	80.99	81.07
California.....	50.23	51.23	51.55	65.86	66.09
Colorado.....	52.32	51.97	50.59	66.38	65.42
Connecticut.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
Delaware.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
District of Columbia.....	50.00	⁶ 50.00	⁶ 70.00	⁶ 79.00	⁶ 79.00
Florida.....	55.79	55.65	55.82	68.96	69.07
Georgia.....	61.52	60.84	60.47	72.59	72.33
Guam.....	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 65.00	⁷ 65.00
Hawaii.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
Idaho.....	67.97	69.59	69.85	78.71	78.89
Illinois.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
Indiana.....	61.58	61.41	61.01	72.99	72.71
Iowa.....	62.94	63.75	63.32	74.63	74.32
Kansas.....	58.87	59.71	60.05	71.80	72.03
Kentucky.....	70.09	70.37	70.53	79.26	79.37
Louisiana.....	71.36	70.03	70.37	79.02	79.26
Maine.....	63.72	66.04	66.40	76.23	76.48
Maryland.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
Massachusetts.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
Michigan.....	55.20	53.58	52.72	67.51	66.91
Minnesota.....	53.60	52.14	51.50	66.50	66.05
Mississippi.....	77.22	77.09	76.78	83.96	83.75
Missouri.....	60.04	60.68	60.24	72.48	72.17
Montana.....	69.01	70.56	71.73	79.39	80.21
Nebraska.....	59.13	61.17	61.46	72.82	73.02
Nevada.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
New Hampshire.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
New Jersey.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
New Mexico.....	72.66	72.61	72.98	80.83	81.09
New York.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	65.00	65.00
North Carolina.....	63.89	63.09	63.07	74.16	74.15
North Dakota.....	67.73	70.43	69.94	79.30	78.96
Northern Mariana Islands.....	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 65.00	⁷ 65.00
Ohio.....	59.28	58.14	58.26	70.70	70.78
Oklahoma.....	70.01	70.51	70.84	79.36	79.59
Oregon.....	60.52	61.46	60.55	73.02	72.38
Pennsylvania.....	52.85	53.39	53.77	67.37	67.64
Puerto Rico.....	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 65.00	⁷ 65.00
Rhode Island.....	53.90	53.17	54.05	67.22	67.83
South Carolina.....	70.43	70.23	69.85	79.16	78.89
South Dakota.....	64.89	67.75	68.16	77.43	77.71
Tennessee.....	64.58	63.36	63.09	74.35	74.16
Texas.....	62.56	62.28	62.45	73.60	73.72
Utah.....	72.33	72.58	71.78	80.81	80.25
Vermont.....	61.05	62.18	61.97	73.53	73.38
Virgin Islands.....	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 65.00	⁷ 65.00
Virginia.....	51.45	51.49	51.60	66.04	66.12
Washington.....	50.52	52.15	52.50	66.51	66.75
West Virginia.....	72.60	73.67	74.47	81.57	82.13
Wisconsin.....	59.00	58.84	58.85	71.19	71.20
Wyoming.....	59.88	63.02	64.08	74.11	74.86

¹ Section 1905 (b) of the Social Security Act specifies the method to be used to compute the Federal medical assistance percentage. From this section the following formula is derived:

N = 3 year average national per capita personal income

S = 3 year average State per capita personal income

Federal medical assistance percentage:

$$\text{State share} = (S^2/N^2) \times 45 \text{ or } (45/N^2) \times S^2$$

$$\text{Federal share} = 100 - \text{State share with 50-83 percent limits}$$

² Effective Oct. 1, 1996, through Sept. 30, 1997.

³ Effective Oct. 1, 1997, through Sept. 30, 1998.

⁴ Effective Oct. 1, 1998, through Sept. 30, 1999.

⁵ This is the Title XXI enhanced Federal medical assistance percentage rate specified in Section 2105(b) of the Act. The enhanced Federal medical assistance percentage is limited to no more than 85 percent.

⁶ For 1998, 1999, and 2000, the values in the table were set for State plans under Titles XIX and XXI and for capitation payments and DSH allotments under those titles. For other purposes, the percentage for Alaska is 52.26 and for the District of Columbia 50 percent.

⁷ For purposes of Section 1118 of the Social Security Act, the Federal medical assistance percentage used under Titles I, X, XIV, and XVI, and Part A of Title IV will be 75 percent.

CONTACT: Gene Moyer (202) 690-7861 for further information.

Other Social Insurance and Veterans' Programs

This section provides data on programs not covered in the preceding sections: Unemployment insurance, temporary disability insurance, Black Lung benefits (a specialized workers' compensation program for coal miners), and veterans' benefits. Unemployment insurance is a Federal-State program. Temporary disability insurance is in effect in seven jurisdictions. It is State administered in five States and the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and is administered by the Railroad Retirement Board for railroad workers. Federal benefits for veterans and dependents are administered by the Department of Veterans Affairs. The tables on Black Lung benefits cover Part B of the program, claims filed through June 30, 1973. Part C claims, those arising July 1, 1973 and later, are reported in the *OWCP Annual Report to Congress, 1997*, U.S. Department of Labor, Office of Workers' Compensation Programs.

Unemployment Insurance

Through Federal and State cooperation, unemployment insurance programs are designed to provide benefits to regularly employed members of the labor force who become involuntarily unemployed and who are able and willing to accept suitable employment. Workers in all 50 States, the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands are covered under unemployment insurance programs.

To induce States to enact unemployment insurance laws, the Social Security Act of 1935 provided a tax offset incentive. A uniform national tax was imposed on payrolls of industrial and commercial employers who employed eight or more workers in 20 or more weeks in a calendar year. Employers who paid taxes to a State with an approved unemployment insurance law could credit (offset) up to 90 percent of the State tax against the Federal tax. This insured that employers in States without an unemployment insurance law would not have an advantage competing with similar businesses in States with such a law because they would still be subject to the Federal payroll tax, and their employees would not be eligible for benefits.

In addition, the Social Security Act authorized grants to States to meet the costs of administering the State systems. By July 1937, all 48 States, the then territories of Alaska and

Hawaii, and the District of Columbia had passed unemployment insurance laws. Later, Puerto Rico adopted its own unemployment insurance program, which was incorporated in 1961 into the Federal-State system. A similar program for workers in the Virgin Islands was added in 1978.

If employers are to receive an offset against Federal taxes and if States are to receive Federal grants for administration, Federal law requires State unemployment insurance programs to meet certain requirements. These requirements are intended to assure that a State participating in the program has an unemployment insurance system that is fairly administered and financially secure.

One requirement is that all contributions collected under State laws be deposited in the unemployment trust fund of the U.S. Treasury Department. The fund is invested as a whole, but each State has a separate account to which its deposits and its share of interest on investments are credited. At any time, a State may withdraw money from its account in the trust fund, but only to pay benefits. Thus, unlike the situation in the majority of States having workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance laws, unemployment insurance benefits are paid exclusively through a public fund. Private plans cannot be substituted for the State plan.

Aside from Federal standards, each State has major responsibility for the

content and development of its unemployment insurance law. The State itself decides the amount and duration of benefits (except for certain Federal requirements concerning Federal-State Extended Benefits); the contribution rates (with limitations); and, in general, the eligibility requirements and disqualification provisions. The States also directly administer the programs—collecting contributions, maintaining wage records (where applicable), taking claims, determining eligibility, and paying benefits to unemployed workers.

Coverage

Originally, coverage had been limited to employment covered by the Federal Unemployment Tax Act (FUTA), which relates primarily to industrial and commercial workers in private industry. However, several Federal laws added substantially to the number and types of workers protected under the State programs, such as the Employment Security Amendments of 1970 and the Unemployment Compensation Amendments of 1976.

Private employers in industry and commerce are subject to the law if they have one or more individuals employed on 1 day in each of 20 weeks during the current or preceding year, or if they paid wages of \$1,500 or more during any calendar quarter in the current or preceding year.

Agricultural workers are covered on farms with a quarterly payroll of at least \$20,000 or employing 10 or more employees in 20 weeks of the year. Domestic employees in private households are subject to FUTA if their employer pays wages of \$1,000 or more in a calendar quarter. Excluded from coverage are workers employed by their families and the self-employed.

Before 1976, employment in State and local governments and nonprofit organizations were exempt from FUTA. However, as a result of Federal legislation enacted in 1976, most

employment in these groups must now be covered by State law as a condition for securing Federal approval of the State law. Under this form of coverage, local government and nonprofit employers have the option of making contributions as under FUTA or of reimbursing the State for benefit expenditures actually made. Elected officials, legislators, members of the judiciary, and the State National Guard are still excluded, as are employees of nonprofit organizations that employ fewer than four workers in 20 weeks in the current or preceding calendar year. Many States have extended coverage beyond that provided by Federal legislation.

Through special Federal legislation, Federal civilian employees and ex-servicemembers of the Armed Forces were brought under the unemployment insurance system. Benefits for these persons are financed through Federal funds but are administered by the States and paid in accordance with the provisions of the State laws. Railroad workers are covered by a separate unemployment insurance law enacted by Congress.

Eligibility for Benefits

Unemployment benefits are available as a matter of right (without a means test) to unemployed workers who have demonstrated their attachment to the labor force by a specified amount of recent work and/or earnings in covered employment. All workers whose employers contribute to or make payments in lieu of contributions to State unemployment funds, Federal civilian employees, and ex-servicemembers are eligible if they are involuntarily unemployed, able to work, available for work, and actively seeking work. Workers must also meet the eligibility and qualifying requirements of the State law and be free from disqualifications. Workers who meet these eligibility conditions may still be denied benefits if they are found to be responsible for their own unemployment.

Work requirements.—A worker's monetary benefit rights are based on his or her employment in covered work over a prior reference period called the "base period," and these benefit rights remain fixed for a "benefit year." In most States, the base period is the first 4 quarters of the last 5 completed calendar quarters preceding the claim for unemployment benefits.

Benefits.—Under all State laws, the weekly benefit amount—that is, the amount payable for a week of total unemployment—varies with the worker's past wages within certain minimum and maximum limits. In most States, the formula is designed to compensate for a fraction of the usual weekly wage, normally about 50 percent, subject to specified dollar maximums.

Three-fourths of the laws use a formula that computes weekly benefits as a fraction of wages in one or more quarters of the base period. Most commonly, the fraction is taken of wages in the quarter during which wages were highest because this quarter most nearly reflects full-time work. In most of these States, the same fraction is used at all benefit levels. The other laws use a weighted schedule that gives a greater proportion of the high-quarter wages to lower paid workers than to those earning more.

Each State establishes a ceiling on the weekly benefit amount and no worker may receive an amount larger than the ceiling. The maximum may be either a fixed dollar amount or a flexible amount. Under the latter arrangement, which has been adopted in 35 jurisdictions, the maximum is adjusted automatically in accordance with the weekly wages of covered employees.

Twelve States and the District of Columbia provide additional allowances for certain dependents. They all include children under ages 16, 18, or 19 (and, generally, older if incapacitated); 9 States include a nonworking spouse; and 3 States consider other

dependent relatives. The amount allowed per dependent varies considerably by State but generally is \$20 or less per week and, in the majority of States, the amount is the same for each dependent.

All but 11 States require a waiting period of 1 week of total unemployment before benefits can begin. Three States pay benefits retroactively for the waiting period if unemployment lasts a certain period or if the employee returns to work within a specified period.

Except for two jurisdictions, States provide a statutory maximum duration of 26 weeks of benefits in a benefit year. However, jurisdictions vary the duration of benefits through various formulas.

Extended Benefits

In the 1970s, a permanent Federal-State program of Extended Benefits (EB) was established for workers who exhaust their entitlement to regular State benefits during periods of high unemployment. The program is financed equally from Federal and State funds. Employment conditions in an individual State trigger Extended Benefits. This happens when the unemployment rate among insured workers in a State averages 5 percent or more over a 13-week period, and is at least 20 percent higher than the rate for the same period in the 2 preceding years. If the insured unemployment rate reaches 6 percent, a State may by State law disregard the 20-percent requirement in initiating Extended Benefits. Once triggered, Extended Benefit provisions remain in effect for at least 13 weeks. When a State's benefit period ends, Extended Benefits to individual workers also end, even if they have received less than their potential entitlement and are still unemployed. Further, once a State's benefit period ends, another Statewide period cannot begin for at least 13 weeks.

Most eligibility conditions for Extended Benefits and the weekly benefit payable are determined by State law. However, under Federal law a claimant applying for Extended Benefits must have had 20 weeks in full-time employment (or the equivalent in insured wages) and must meet special work requirements. A worker who has exhausted his or her regular benefits is eligible for a 50-percent increase in duration of benefits for a maximum of 13 weeks of Extended Benefits. There is, however, an overall maximum of 39 weeks of regular and Extended Benefits. Extended Benefits are payable at the same rate as the weekly amount under the regular State program.

Because of the way Extended Benefits were triggered into effect, only nine jurisdictions qualified for them during the economic downturn of 1991. The Emergency Unemployment Compensation (EUC) program, which was in effect from 1991 to 1994, was the vehicle for payment of unemployment benefits after exhaustion of regular benefits during this recession. For a full discussion of the Emergency Unemployment Compensation program from 1991–94, see the *1995 Annual Statistical Supplement to the Social Security Bulletin*, p. 112. However, the Extended Benefits program was revised in 1992 to make it more effective on an ongoing basis.

Prior to the 1992 legislation, the EB program was based on the insured unemployment rate (IUR)—the number of unemployed workers receiving benefits in a State as a percent of the number of persons in unemployment-insurance covered employment in that State. By definition, the IUR does not include workers who have exhausted their benefits but are still unemployed.

The 1992 legislation (P.L. 102-318) provided States the option of adopting an additional formula for triggering the permanent Extended Benefits pro-

gram. Effective March 1993, States had the option of amending their laws to use alternative total unemployment rate triggers in addition to the current insured unemployment rate triggers. Under this option, Extended Benefits would be paid when: (1) the State's seasonally adjusted total unemployment rate for the most recent 3 months is at least 6.5 percent, and (2) that rate is at least 110 percent of the State average total unemployment rate in the corresponding 3-month period in either of the 2 preceding years.

States triggering on to the Extended Benefits program under other triggers would provide the regular 26 weeks of unemployment benefits in addition to 13 weeks of Extended Benefits (which is the same number of weeks of benefits provided previously). In addition, States that have chosen the total unemployment rate option will also amend their State laws to add an additional 7 weeks of Extended Benefits (for a total of 20 weeks) where the total unemployment rate is at least 8 percent and is 110 percent of the State's total unemployment rate for the same 3 months in either of the 2 preceding years.

As of March 19, 1998, Extended Benefits were payable for 13 weeks in Alaska and Puerto Rico, based on the insured unemployment rate.

Black Lung Benefits

The Black Lung benefit program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969 provides monthly benefit payments to coal miners totally disabled as a result of pneumoconiosis, to the widows of coal miners who died as a result of pneumoconiosis, and to their dependents. The Social Security Administration (SSA) was responsible for the payment and administration of these Part B benefits—miner, survivor, and dependent—with respect to claims filed through June 30, 1973 (and certain survivor cases, before December 31, 1973).

On October 1, 1997, responsibility for maintenance and payment of Part B was transferred from SSA to the Department of Labor (DOL); SSA, however, maintains responsibility for conducting formal hearings necessary to resolve contested issues with respect to Part B claims. Only data on these Part B claims are reported on in this *Supplement*.

Under the Black Lung Benefits Act of 1972, DOL was assigned jurisdiction over Part C benefits, generally claims filed July 1, 1973 and later. Different financing provisions are applicable to these claims.

Under the law, the basic Black Lung benefit rate is 37-1/2 percent of the monthly pay rate for Federal employees in the first step of grade GS-2. The basic rate to a miner or widow may be increased according to the number of qualified dependents—50 percent of the basic benefit rate if one dependent qualifies, 75 percent for two dependents, and 100 percent for three or more dependents.

Since Black Lung payments are tied directly to Federal employee salary scales, increases are automatically payable when Federal salaries are increased.

Monthly benefit rates effective January 1, 1998:

Miner or widow	\$455.40
Miner or widow and one dependent	683.10
Miner or widow and 2 dependents	796.90
Miner or widow and 3 or more dependents ...	910.70

If a miner or surviving spouse is receiving workers' compensation, unemployment compensation, or disability insurance payments under State law, the Black Lung benefit is offset by the amount being paid under these other programs.

Under the 1972 amendments to the law, payments were extended to full orphans, parents, brothers, and sisters of deceased miners. Under earlier law, survivor payments were limited to widows and their dependent children (if the miner and spouse were both deceased, no benefits were payable to surviving children). The 1972 amendments also expanded coverage to include surface as well as underground coal miners.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron (410) 965-0160 for further information.

Temporary Disability Insurance

Five States, Puerto Rico, and the railroad industry have social insurance programs that partially compensate for the loss of wages caused by temporary nonoccupational disability or maternity. These programs are known as temporary disability insurance (TDI) because the duration of the payments is limited.

Federal law does not provide for a Federal-State system of short-term disability comparable to the Federal-State system of unemployment insurance. However, the Federal Unemployment Tax Act (FUTA) was amended in 1946 to permit States where employees made contributions under the unemployment insurance program to use some or all of these contributions for the payment of disability benefits (but not for administration). Three of the nine States that could have benefited by this provision for initial funding for temporary disability insurance took advantage of it: California, New Jersey, and Rhode Island. The first State law was enacted by Rhode Island in 1942, followed by legislation in California and the railroad industry in 1946, New Jersey in 1948, and New York in 1949. Then came a hiatus of two decades before Puerto Rico and Hawaii passed laws in 1968 and 1969, respectively.

The five State temporary disability insurance laws and the Puerto Rico law cover most commercial and industrial wage-and-salary workers in private employment if the employer has at least one worker. In no State is coverage under TDI identical with that of the unemployment insurance program. Principal occupational groups excluded are domestic workers, family workers (parent, child, or spouse of the employer), government employees, and the self-employed. State and local government employees are included in Hawaii, and the other

State programs generally provide elective coverage for some or all public employees.

Agricultural workers are covered to varying degrees in California, Hawaii, New Jersey, and Puerto Rico, but they are not covered in other jurisdictions. The California law permits self-employed individuals to elect coverage on a voluntary basis. Workers employed by railroads, railroad associations, and railroad unions are covered by temporary disability insurance under the national system included in the Railroad Unemployment Insurance Act.

The methods used for providing this protection vary. In Rhode Island, the coverage is provided through an exclusive, State-operated fund into which all contributions are paid and from which all benefits are disbursed. In addition, a covered employer may provide supplemental benefits in any manner he or she chooses. The railroad program is also exclusively publicly operated in conjunction with its unemployment insurance provisions.

In California, New Jersey, and Puerto Rico, coverage is provided through a State-operated fund, but employers are permitted to "contract out" of the State fund by purchasing group insurance from commercial insurance companies, by self-insuring, or by negotiating an agreement with a union or employees' association. Coverage by the State fund is automatic unless or until an employer or the employees take positive action by substituting a private plan that meets the standards prescribed in the law and is approved by the administering agency. Premiums (in lieu of contributions) are then paid directly to the private plan, and benefits are paid to the workers affected.

The Hawaii and New York laws require employers to provide their own disability insurance plans for their workers—by setting up an approved self-insurance plan, by an agreement with employees or a

union establishing a labor-management benefit plan, or by purchasing group insurance from a commercial carrier. In New York, the employer may also provide protection through the State Insurance Fund, which is a State operated competitive carrier. Both Hawaii and New York operate special funds to pay benefits to workers who become disabled while unemployed or whose employers have failed to provide the required protection. In other jurisdictions, benefit payments for the disabled unemployed are made from the regular State-operated funds.

Eligibility for Benefits

To qualify for benefits, a worker must fulfill certain requirements regarding past earnings or employment and must be disabled as defined in the law. In addition, claimants may be disqualified if they received certain types of income during the period of disability.

Earnings or employment requirements.—A claimant must have a specified amount of past employment or earnings to qualify for benefits. However, in most jurisdictions with private plans, the plans either insure workers immediately upon their employment or, in some cases, require a short probationary period of employment, usually from 1 to 3 months. Upon cessation of employment after a specified period, a worker generally loses his or her private plan coverage and must look to a State created fund for such protection.

Disability requirements.—The laws generally define disability as inability to perform regular or customary work because of a physical or mental condition. Stricter requirements are imposed for disability during unemployment in New Jersey and New York. All the laws pay full benefits for disability due to pregnancy.

Disqualifying income.—All the laws restrict payment of disability benefits when the claimant is also receiving workers' compensation payments. However, the statutes usually contain some exceptions to this rule—for example, if the workers' compensation is for partial disability or for previously incurred work disabilities.

The laws differ with respect to the treatment of sick leave payments. Rhode Island pays disability benefits in full even though the claimant draws wage continuation payments. New York deducts from the benefits any payment from the employer or from a fund contributed to by the employer, except for benefits paid pursuant to a collective bargaining agreement. In California, New Jersey, and Puerto Rico, benefits plus paid sick leave for any week during disability may not exceed the individual's weekly earnings before his or her disablement. Railroad workers are not eligible for temporary disability benefits while they receive sick leave pay.

In all seven temporary disability insurance systems, as with unemployment insurance, weekly benefit amounts are related to a claimant's previous earnings in covered employment. In general, the benefit amount for a week is intended to replace at least one-half the weekly wage loss for a limited time. All the laws, however, specify minimum and maximum amounts payable for a week. The maximum duration of benefits varies between 26 and 52 weeks. Hawaii, New York, and Puerto Rico provide for benefits of a uniform duration of 26 weeks for all claimants; California and the railroad program have maximum benefit periods of 52 weeks; New Jersey, 26 weeks; and Rhode Island, 30 weeks. Under the railroad program, duration varies between 26 weeks and 52 weeks, based on the total number of

years of employment in the industry. In the other jurisdictions, limited predisability "base period" wages reduce benefit duration. A non-compensable waiting period of a week or 7 consecutive days of disability (4 days for railroad workers) is generally required before the payment of benefits for subsequent weeks.

The statutory provisions described above govern the benefits payable to employees covered by the State-operated plans. In those States where private plans are permitted to participate, these provisions represent standards against which the private plan can be measured (in accordance with provisions in the State law).

Financing and Administration

Under each of the laws, except for that governing the railroad program, employees may be required to contribute to the cost of the temporary disability benefit. In five of the jurisdictions (all but California and Rhode Island), employers are also required to contribute. In general, the government does not contribute.

Five of the seven temporary disability insurance programs are administered by the same agency that administers unemployment insurance. Under these five programs, the unemployment insurance administrative machinery is used to collect contributions, to maintain wage records, to determine eligibility, and to pay benefits to workers under the State-operated funds. The New York law is administered by the State Workers' Compensation Board, and the Hawaii law is administered separately in the Department of Labor and Industrial Relations.

By way of contrast, claims in New York and Hawaii are filed with and

paid by the employer, the insurance carrier, or the union health and welfare fund that is operating the private plan. The State Agency limits its functions with respect to employed workers to exercising general supervision over private plans, to setting standards of performance, and to adjudicating disputed claims arising between claimants and carriers. A similar situation applies to claimants under private plans in California, New Jersey, and Puerto Rico.

CONTACT: Howard Oberheu (202) 358-6238 for further information.

Veterans' Benefits

A variety of programs and benefits is available to servicemembers and veterans of military service: disability payments, educational assistance, hospital and medical care, vocational rehabilitation, survivor and dependents benefits, special loan programs, and hiring preference for certain jobs. Most of the veterans programs are administered by the Department of Veterans Affairs.

Monetary Benefits

Two major cash benefit programs are available for veterans. The first program provides benefits to veterans with service-connected disabilities and, on the veteran's death, benefits are paid to the eligible spouse and children. These benefits are not means tested—that is, they are payable regardless of other income or resources. The second program provides benefits to needy veterans who have nonservice-connected disabilities. These benefits are means tested.

Compensation for service-connected disabilities.—The disability compensation program pays monthly benefits to veterans whose disabilities resulted from injury or disease incurred while in or aggravated by active military duty, whether in wartime or peacetime. Individuals discharged or separated from military service under dishonorable conditions are not eligible for compensation payments. The amount of monthly compensation depends on the degree of disability, rated as the percentage of normal function lost. Payments in 1998 range from \$95 a month for a 10-percent disability to \$1,964 a month for total disability. Veterans who have at least a 30-percent service-connected disability are entitled to an additional dependents allowance. The amount is based on the number of dependents and degree of disability.

Pensions for non-service-connected disabilities.—Monthly

benefits are provided to wartime veterans with limited income and resources who are totally and permanently disabled because of a condition not attributable to their military service. To qualify for these pensions, a veteran must have served in one or more of the following designated war periods: The Mexican Border Period, World War I, World War II, the Korean Conflict, the Vietnam Era, or the Gulf War. The period of service must have lasted at least 90 days, and the discharge or separation cannot have been dishonorable.

Effective December 1, 1997, maximum benefit amounts for non-service-connected disabilities range from \$722 per month for a veteran without a dependent spouse or child to \$1,378 per month for a veteran who is in need of regular aid and attendance and who has one dependent. For each additional dependent child, the pension is raised by \$123 per month. Benefits to veterans without dependents are reduced to not more than \$90 per month if they are receiving long-term domiciliary or medical care from the Department of Veterans Affairs.

Benefits for survivors.—The dependency and indemnity compensation (DIC) program provides monthly benefits to the surviving spouse, children (under age 18, disabled, or students), and certain parents of service persons or veterans who die as the result of an injury or disease incurred while in or aggravated by active duty or training or from a disability otherwise compensable under laws administered by the Department of Veterans Affairs.

Dependency and indemnity compensation payments may also be made if the veteran was receiving or was entitled to receive compensation for a service-connected disability at the time of death, and if certain conditions as to the severity of the disability are met.

Eligibility for survivor benefits based on a non-service-connected death of a veteran with a service-

connected disability requires a marriage of at least a 1-year duration before the veteran's death. A surviving spouse is generally required to have lived continuously with the veteran from marriage until his or her death. Eligibility for benefits generally ends with the spouse's remarriage.

The monthly benefit amount payable to surviving spouses of veterans who died before January 1, 1993, depends on the last pay rate of the deceased service person or veteran. In 1998, for pay grades E-1 through E-6, a flat monthly rate of \$850 is paid to surviving spouses. Monthly benefits for grades E-7 through E-9 range between \$879 and \$968. For veterans who died after January 1, 1993, surviving spouses receive a flat \$850 a month. An additional \$185 a month will be paid to supplement the basic rate if the deceased veteran had been entitled to receive 100-percent service-connected compensation for at least 8 years immediately preceding death. The amounts payable to eligible parents are lower and depend on: (1) The number of parents eligible, (2) their income, and (3) their marital status.

Pensions for non-service-connected death.—Pensions are paid based on need to surviving spouses and dependent children (under age 18, disabled, or students) of deceased veterans of the wartime periods specified in the disability pension program. For a pension to be payable, the veteran generally must have met the same service requirements established for the non-service-connected disability pension program, and the surviving spouse must meet the same marriage requirements as under the dependency and indemnity compensation program.

The pension amount depends on the composition of the surviving family and the physical condition of the surviving spouse. Pensions range in 1998 from \$484 a month for a surviving spouse without dependent children

to \$923.50 a month for a spouse who is in need of regular aid and attendance and who has a dependent child. The pension is raised by \$123 a month for each additional dependent child.

Hospitalization and Other Medical Care

The Department of Veterans Affairs provides a nationwide system of hospital and other medical care for veterans. Eligibility for any particular medical program is based on a variety of factors. Care is furnished to eligible veterans at these facilities according to two categories: "Mandatory" and "discretionary". Within these two categories, veterans with non-service-connected disabilities must also have limited income and resources to be eligible for cost-free medical care from the Department.

Care for dependents and survivors.—The dependents and survivors of certain veterans may be eligible for medical care under the Civilian Health and Medical Program of the Department of Veterans Affairs (CHAMPVA) if not eligible for medical care under the Civilian Health and Medical Program of the Uniformed Services (CHAMPUS) or Medicare. CHAMPUS is the health program administered by the Department of Defense for dependents of active duty personnel and military retirees and their dependents.

Beneficiaries covered by CHAMPVA may be treated at Department facilities when space is available. Usually, however, the person with CHAMPVA coverage is treated at a community hospital of his or her choice: The Department of Veterans Affairs pays for a part of the bill and the beneficiary is responsible for any required co-payment.

Nursing home care.—Eligibility for admission to a Department of Veterans Affairs nursing home is the same

as that for hospitalization in a Department facility. Admission is based on a priority system—with the highest priority given to veterans requiring nursing home care for a service-connected condition. The Department of Veterans Affairs also contracts with community nursing homes to provide care at Department expense to certain veterans.

Outpatient medical treatment.—Extensive outpatient medical treatment is available to veterans: rehabilitation, consultation, training, and mental health services in connection with the treatment of physical and mental disabilities. Outpatient care is furnished according to priority groups within the resources available to the facility.

Other medical benefits.—Other department of Veterans Affairs programs and medical benefits are available to certain eligible veterans: Domiciliary care for veterans with limited income who have permanent disabilities but who are ambulatory and able to care for themselves; alcohol and drug dependence treatment; prosthetic appliances; modifications in the veteran's home required by his or her physical condition, subject to prescribed cost limitations; and, for Vietnam-era veterans, readjustment counseling services. Under limited circumstances, the Department may authorize hospital care or other medical services in the community at Department expense.

Educational Assistance

The post-Vietnam Veterans' Educational Assistance program (VEAP) is a voluntary contributory matching program for persons entering service after December 31, 1976. The servicemember must have initially contributed to VEAP before April 1, 1987, to be eligible. The Montgomery GI Bill-Active Duty (Chapter 30) program provides education benefits

for individuals entering military service after June 30, 1985, and for certain other individuals. Servicemembers entering active duty have their basic pay reduced \$100 a month for the first 12 months of their service unless they specifically elect not to participate. An educational assistance program is also available for individuals who enter the Selected Reserve after June 30, 1985.

The Department of Veterans Affairs also pays educational assistance for dependents if a veteran is permanently and totally disabled from a service-related cause, or dies as a result of service or while completely disabled from service-related causes.

Income Support

Income support programs are designed to provide benefits for persons with limited income and resources. The Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program discussed earlier and Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) are the major programs providing monthly payments. In addition, a number of programs provide money payments or in-kind benefits for special needs or purposes. Several programs offer food and nutritional services. The largest in terms of expenditures is the Food Stamp program. In addition, various Federal-State programs provide energy assistance, public housing, and subsidized housing to individuals and families with low incomes. General assistance may also be available at the State or local level.

Public Law 104-193 (The Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunities Reconciliation Act of 1996, enacted on August 22, 1996) contained provisions that replaced the Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS), and Emergency Assistance (EA) programs with the Temporary Assistance for Needy Families block grant program. The TANF became effective as soon as each State submitted a complete plan implementing TANF, but no later than July 1, 1997.

Statistical data in this issue of the *Supplement*—tables 9.G1 and 9.G2—reflect the AFDC program in effect in 1996 (before the passage of this legislation). The AFDC program provided cash assistance based on need, income, resources, and family size. A detailed legislative history of the AFDC program is available in the *1996 Annual Statistical Supplement*.

Temporary Assistance for Needy Families

Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) provides assistance and work opportunities for participants. The TANF program was created by The Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Reconciliation Act of 1996 (P.L. 104-193). The law contains strong work requirements, a performance bonus to reward States for moving welfare recipients into jobs, State maintenance of effort requirements, comprehensive child support enforcement, and support for families moving from welfare to work, including increased funding for child care and guaranteed medical coverage.

States receive block grant allocations based on previous expenditures in AFDC, EA, and JOBS. States have broad flexibility to determine eligibility, methods of assistance, and benefit levels. The law includes a State maintenance of

effort provision that requires States to spend on TANF-related activities, 80 percent of the amount of non-Federal funds they spent in FY 1994 on AFDC and related programs.

Nearly all recipients must work after 2 years of assistance. Each State is required to have one-fourth of the families working or off the rolls by September 30, 1997, and half by 2002. Parents must work a prescribed number of hours per week: single parents, 20 hours the first year and 30 by the year 2000; couples, 35 hours. Work can be unsubsidized or subsidized employment, on-the-job training, work experience, community service, 12 months of vocational training, or child care provided to individuals participating in community service. Exceptions are allowed for 6 weeks of job search time, parents with a child under age 6 who cannot find child care, and single parents with children under age one.

States must make an initial assessment of recipients' skills and can

develop personal responsibility plans that identify needed education, training, and job placement services. Various incentives are provided to States to encourage maintaining program spending levels.

Families cannot spend more than 5 cumulative years on TANF. States can specify a shorter period, and exempt up to 20 percent of the caseload from the time limit. After the time limit is exceeded, they can elect to provide noncash assistance and vouchers to families using Social Services Block Grant or State funds.

Child care funding is provided to help more mothers move into jobs. Women on welfare continue to receive health coverage for their families, including a year or more of transitional Medicaid when they leave welfare for work.

To be eligible for TANF block grants, States must operate a child-support enforcement program meeting Federal requirements. The Federal Case Registry and National Directory of New Hires will be used to track delinquent parents across State lines. Child support can be withheld directly from wages and paternity establishment is streamlined; cash assistance will be reduced by at least 25 percent in cases of failure to cooperate with paternity establishment. The law establishes uniform interstate child support laws, central registries of child support orders and collections, and toughened enforcement of child support.

Unmarried minor parents are required to live with a responsible adult or in an adult-supervised setting and participate in educational and training activities in order to receive assistance. Efforts are also to be undertaken to prevent nonmarital teen pregnancy.

CONTACT: Howard Oberheu (202) 358-6238 for further information.

Food Stamps

The Food Stamp program was designed to provide a means for persons with no or little income to obtain a nutritionally adequate diet. Under this program, single persons and individuals living in households meeting nationwide standards for income and assets may receive coupons redeemable for food for human consumption and garden seeds and plants. The benefits, which are in the form of coupons or Electronic Benefit Transfer (EBT) payments, are accepted at most retail food stores.

The value of the coupons that a unit receives each month is determined by household size, income, and deductible expenses. Households without income receive an amount equal to 100 percent of the June monthly cost of the Thrifty Food Plan (TFP—a nutritionally adequate diet) for a reference family of four adjusted for household size and economies of scale. This amount is updated every October for the new fiscal year to account for food price increases. As of October 1997, an eligible four-person household in the continental United States with no income receives \$408 per month in food stamps. Households with income receive food stamps valued at the difference between the maximum allotment and 30 percent of their income, after certain allowable deductions.

To qualify for the program, a household must have (1) less than \$2,000 in disposable assets (\$3,000, if one member is aged 60 or older), (2) gross income below 130 percent of the poverty guidelines for the household size, and (3) net income, after subtracting the six deductions listed below, of less than 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. Households with a person aged 60 or older or a disabled person receiving either Supplemental Security Income (SSI), Social Security (OASDI), State general assistance, or veterans' disability benefits (or interim disability assistance pending approval of any of

the above programs) may have gross income exceeding 130 percent of the poverty guidelines, if, after subtracting the deductions listed below, the income is lower than 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. One- and two-person households that meet the applicable standard receive at least \$10 a month in food stamps. All households in which all members receive Temporary Assistance to Needy Families (TANF) or SSI are categorically eligible for food stamps without meeting these income or resource criteria.

Net income is computed by deducting the following from monthly gross income:

- (1) Twenty percent of earned income.
- (2) A standard deduction of \$134 for fiscal year 1998.
- (3) The amount paid for dependent care (up to \$200 a month per child under age 2 and \$175 for all other dependents) while the dependent's caretaker is working or looking for work.
- (4) Any out-of-pocket medical expenses in excess of a \$35 deductible for a person aged 60 or older or a disabled person. If more than one person in the household is aged or disabled, \$35 is subtracted once before deducting combined medical expenses.
- (5) A child-support deduction for legally obligated child support paid for a nonhousehold member.
- (6) An excess shelter deduction, which is total shelter costs including utilities minus 50 percent of income after all the above deductions have been subtracted. Effective January 1, 1997, the monthly limit is \$250 for households without aged or disabled persons. Households with an aged or disabled person do not have a limit on this deduction.

Households are certified to receive food stamps for varying lengths of time, depending on their income sources and individual circumstances. Recertification is required at least annually. Households whose sole income is from SSI payments or Social Security benefits are certified for a 1-year period. Moreover, households must report monthly income or expense changes of \$25 or more or other changes in circumstances that would affect eligibility. Families with income or food loss resulting from disaster situations such as tornadoes or floods may be eligible for food stamps for up to 1 month if they meet the special disaster income and asset limits.

Special provisions allow the homeless, drug addicts, alcoholics, blind, or disabled residents in certain group living arrangements, residents of shelters for battered spouses and children, and persons aged 60 or older to use their coupons for meals prepared at a nonprofit facility. The elderly and homeless may also use their coupons to purchase concession-priced meals from authorized restaurants. Households with members who are elderly (aged 60 or older), disabled, or lack transportation to the food stamp office may be certified for food stamps through a telephone interview or a home visit.

Initiated on a pilot basis in 1961, the Food Stamp program was formally established by the Food Stamp Act of 1964, with 22 States operating 43 projects, serving 350,000 people. The Food Stamp Act of 1977, as amended (P.L. 95-113), has been extended to all 50 States, the District of Columbia, Guam, and the Virgin Islands. Authorization for this program extends through September 30, 2002. (Since July 1982, Puerto Rico receives a block grant for nutrition assistance rather than participating in the Food Stamp program.)

The Food Stamp program is administered nationally by the Food and Consumer Service of the Department of Agriculture (USDA) and operates through local welfare offices

and the Nation's food marketing and banking systems. Since August 1, 1980, persons receiving or applying for SSI payments have been permitted to apply for food stamps through local Social Security district offices. The Federal Government, through general revenues, pays the entire cost of the food stamp benefits, but Federal and State agencies share administrative costs.

History of Provisions

Originally, food stamp coupons were purchased by participants. The difference between the face value of the coupons and the amount the participant paid was known as the "bonus value." The amount paid for coupons varied according to household income.

Legislation in 1971 established uniform national eligibility standards and uniform national benefit levels, required family allotments large enough to purchase a nutritionally adequate diet, provided free food stamps to the poorest recipients, required automatic cost-of-living increases in food stamp allotments, and established work-registration requirements for able-bodied adult household members up to age 65 (except students and those needed at home to care for children under age 18). Legislation in 1973 expanded the program (while phasing out the family food distribution program), provided for semi-annual allotments of coupon adjustments, and broadened the categories of persons eligible to participate.

The 1973 legislation extended the program nationwide, requiring all States to participate in the Food Stamp program.

Major legislative changes in 1977 eliminated the purchase requirement and allowed households to receive only the bonus portion of their coupon allotments. Deductions from income were limited to a standard deduction, a 20-percent earnings deduction, and a limited combined excess shelter and child-care deduction. The poverty guidelines became the new eligibility

limits and, for the first time, households receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC) or SSI payments were required to meet asset and income limits. The work registration requirements were tightened for students and for caretakers, whose children now had to be under age 12. Previously exempt, parents of children aged 12 or older were required to register for work. The age at which the registration exemption for older persons became effective was lowered from age 65 to age 60.

Legislation in 1979 provided a medical deduction to aged and disabled persons, removed the limit on their shelter deduction, and tightened fraud provisions.

The 1980 legislation provided for an annual, rather than semi-annual, adjustment to benefit levels and the amount of the standard deduction. This legislation also restricted student eligibility.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act and the Food Stamp and Commodity Distribution Amendments of 1981 mandated further changes in the Food Stamp program. For the first time, a "gross income" eligibility standard was applied to all households not containing an aged or disabled person. The earnings deduction was lowered to 18 percent. The updates to the TFP to account for inflation were postponed until October 1982 and the deduction limits were postponed until July 1983. For new participants, benefits for the first month were prorated from the day the application was filed. Boarders and persons who take part in strikes were excluded from the program and the definition of what constitutes a household was tightened. Provisions facilitating claims and overpayment collection and fraud recovery were also enacted. The program in Puerto Rico was replaced by a block grant and monthly reporting/retrospective accounting systems were made mandatory for all States, effective October 1983. However, households composed solely of all aged or disabled persons, as defined above,

were exempted from the monthly reporting requirements, and migrant households were exempted from both requirements.

Further revisions were made by the Food Stamp Amendments of 1982. Among changes, the maximum allotments were reduced from 100 percent to 99 percent of the TFP and adjustments to the standard and shelter deductions were delayed until October 1, 1983. (Public Law 98-473 restored maximum food stamp allotments to the full cost of the TFP beginning November 1, 1984.) A net income limit for nonelderly and nondisabled households was added to the existing gross income limit. Benefit computations and adjustments were rounded down to the nearest dollar, and new restrictions were placed on the use of the Standard Utility Allowance for the excess shelter expense deduction. At the same time, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was expanded to include those persons receiving certain veterans' payments, and annual cost-of-living adjustments to SSI payments and Social Security benefits were not counted in determining food stamp amounts for 3 months.

The Food Stamp program authorization was extended for 5 years by the Food Security Act of 1985 (P.L. 99-198). Among the revisions enacted, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was again extended to include recipients of State supplementary SSI payments, government disability benefits, and Railroad Retirement disability payments. Households in which all members receive AFDC or SSI were made categorically eligible for food stamps. The earned income, child care, excess shelter cost deductions, and asset limits were increased as of May 1986. Portions of the income received under the Job Training Partnership Act were now considered countable income. Further, all States were required to implement an employment and training program for food stamp recipients by April 1987.

2.E Food Stamps

The Hunger Prevention Act of 1988 (P.L. 100-435) made several changes in the program. It raised the maximum food stamp allotments and established allotments as specified percents of the TFP as of the preceding June. For fiscal year 1989, the allotments were 100.65 percent of the TFP for June 1988; for fiscal year 1990, they were 102.05 percent of the TFP for June 1989; and for fiscal years 1991 and on, they are to be 103.00 percent of the TFP.

Other provisions of the 1988 legislation required States to institute prospective budgeting for households not required to report monthly and retrospective budgeting for households reporting monthly. It extended disability status to individuals who receive interim assistance pending the receipt of SSI, Social Security, or State disability payments, and allowed the elderly, disabled, and those without transportation to apply for food stamps via telephone interviews. It required States to process food stamp applications jointly with AFDC and general assistance applications. It raised the dependent-care deduction from \$160 per household to \$160 per dependent. It made permanent an amendment in the Homeless Eligibility Clarification Act that exempts residents of shelters from ineligibility as residents of institutions.

Several provisions of the 1988 legislation also affect persons in farming. Households with farm income and expenses were given the option of averaging irregular farm-related expenses and farm income over 12 months and excluding as resources the value of farm land, equipment, and supplies for a period of 1 year after a household member ceases to be self-employed in farming.

The Mickey Leland Memorial Domestic Hunger Relief Act of 1990 reauthorized the Food Stamp program and the Nutrition Assistance Program in Puerto Rico with no major changes through fiscal year 1995.

Legislation enacted in 1992 prevented a one-time decrease of food

stamp allotments for the year beginning October 1, 1992, even though the cost of the TFP had declined slightly.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1993 (Mickey Leland Childhood Hunger Relief Act) made a number of program revisions including the following.

- The earnings of elementary or high school students who are aged 21 or younger are disregarded.
- Households that have breaks in participation of less than a month are allowed to receive a full month's benefit for the period of the break.
- The children of drug addicts and alcoholics living in treatment centers are permitted to qualify for food stamps.
- Food stamp households participating in demonstration projects are permitted to accumulate up to \$10,000 in resources.
- The shelter cap was raised to \$231 beginning July 1, 1994, \$247 beginning October 1995, and will be eliminated entirely on January 1, 1997.
- The deduction for care of a child or other dependent was raised to \$200 per month for a child under age 2, and \$175 per month for all other dependents, effective September 1, 1994.
- State agencies were given the option to provide deductions for legally binding child-support payments made to persons outside the household, effective September 1, 1994. This deduction became mandatory October 1, 1995.
- The definition of a food stamp household has been simplified to allow adult siblings who live

together and adult children who live with their parents to form separate households if they purchase or prepare food separately.

- The amount of the Fair Market Value of a household's first vehicle that is excluded from the asset test was increased from \$4,500 to \$4,550, effective September 1, 1995. The limit was to have been raised to \$5,000, effective October 1, 1996, and indexed thereafter.

Legislation enacted in 1994 primarily provided means to combat fraud in the coupon redemption process. Legislation enacted in 1995, prevented a one-time decrease of food stamp allotments in Alaska for the year beginning October 1, 1994, even though the cost of the TFP for Alaska had declined slightly.

The Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Reconciliation Act of 1996 made sweeping changes to the Food Stamp Program. Additional restrictions were placed on the eligibility of certain low-income persons.

- Legal immigrants became ineligible for benefits, unless they met one of the following criteria: were naturalized citizens, had worked and paid taxes in the country for 40 quarters (or were the spouse or minor child of someone who had met the work requirement), had served in the United States Armed Forces (or were the spouse or child or a veteran) or were refugees, asylees, or persons granted a stay of deportation when admitted and have lived in the United States for less than 5 years. Legal immigrants currently receiving benefits were allowed to receive benefits until their first recertification after April 1, 1997, or until August 22, 1997, whichever date came first.
- Time limits were imposed for childless unemployed adults

between the ages of 18 and 50. Those who are not disabled are limited to receiving 3 months of benefits in any 36-month period, unless they are working 20 hours per week, participating in a work training program for at least 20 hours per week, or participating in work fare. States may request waivers for areas with at least 10-percent unemployment or insufficient jobs.

Other key provisions include the following:

- The maximum allotment is set at 100 percent of the Thrifty Food Plan, effective October 1, 1996.
- The standard deduction is frozen at \$134.
- The excess shelter deduction cap is set at \$250, effective January 1, 1997 (instead of being lifted), to be raised to \$275 on October 1, 1998, and \$300 on October 1, 2000.
- The earnings of elementary or high school students aged 18–21 are counted again.
- Households with breaks in participation of less than a month receive prorated benefits for the period of the break.
- Adult children under age 22 living with their parents must be counted in the same household as their parents.
- The amount of Fair Market Value for a household's first vehicle that is excluded from the asset test is frozen at \$4,650, effective October 1, 1996.
- State and local energy assistance is counted as income. Recipients can be disqualified or given sanctions for a variety of reasons, such as failure to pay child support, receipt of multiple benefits, or failure to meet work requirements.

- States are permitted to operate a simplified Food Stamp program for households in which all household members participate in the State's Temporary Assistance for Needy Families program. In the simplified Food Stamp program, States may utilize their TANF rules to determine Food Stamp program benefits provided the TANF rules do not increase the aggregate cost of the Food Stamp program.

food stamps per person was about \$71.31 and the total value of benefits issued during the year was \$29.6 billion. Total Federal Government costs for this program were \$21.5 billion.

- States are required to implement Electronic Benefit Transfer (EBT) systems for issuing benefits before October 1, 2002, unless USDA granted a waiver.

The Agricultural Research, Extension, and Education Reform Act of 1998 partially restored benefits to legal immigrants. Those who were lawfully residing in the United States on August 22, 1996, and are either: (1) blind or disabled (using the Food Stamp Act definition of "disability"), (2) aged 65 or older on August 22, 1996, or (3) under the age of 18 were eligible for benefits effective November 1, 1998. In addition, refugees and asylees were made eligible for the first 7 years after admittance into the United States (extended from 5 years). Members of Hmong or Highland Laotian tribes aiding U.S. personnel during the Vietnam War, and their spouses or unmarried dependent children were made eligible. Cross-border Native Americans were also made eligible. Other provisions reduced the funding for Employment and Training Programs by \$100 million in 1999 and by \$45 million in 2000 and reduced payments for Food Stamp program administrative costs.

An estimated 22.9 million persons per month participated in the Food Stamp program during fiscal year 1997. The average monthly value of

CONTACT: Jenny Genser (703) 305-2152 for further information.

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1981 (P.L. 97-35), signed into law by the President on August 13, 1981, authorized seven block grants to be administered by the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).¹ Title XXVI of the Act authorized the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP) for fiscal years 1982–84. Title VI of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1984 (P.L. 98-88) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1985–86. Title V of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1986 (P.L. 99-425) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1987–90. Title VII of the Augustus F. Hawkins Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1990 (P.L. 101-501) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1991–94. Title XX of the National Institutes of Health Revitalization Act of 1993 (P.L. 103-43) reauthorized LIHEAP for fiscal year 1995. Title III of the Human Services Amendments of 1994 (P.L. 103-252) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1995–99.

Funding

For fiscal year 1998, \$1.16 billion (including emergency funds—\$1 billion without) was appropriated under P.L. 105-78, including the amount set aside—\$25.0 million—for leveraging incentive awards. Fiscal year 1998 funds were distributed approximately as follows:

- (1) \$964 million to the States and the District of Columbia;
- (2) \$160 million in LIHEAP emergency funds to a total of 12 States and 4 Alaskan Native organizations;

- (3) \$18.75 million in leveraging incentive awards to 44 States, and 25 tribes;
- (4) \$6.25 million in Residential Energy Assistance Challenge (REACH) grants;
- (5) \$9.2 million in direct grants to 129 Indian tribes and tribal organizations;
- (6) \$1.3 million to the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, Virgin Islands, America Samoa, Guam, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Republic of Palau; and
- (7) \$0.2 million for training and technical assistance.

The funds appropriated for LIHEAP provide payments to eligible households for heating or cooling costs and for home energy crises. Up to 15 percent of the available funds may be used for low-cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs. Grantees can request from HHS a waiver to allow up to 25 percent of available funds to be spent for low-cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs.

To receive grants in fiscal year 1998, each State had to submit an application consisting of assurances by its chief executive officer and a plan describing how the State would carry out those assurances. In the assurances, the State agreed to:

- (1) use funds only for the purposes of the statute;
- (2) make payments only to eligible low-income households;
- (3) conduct outreach activities;
- (4) coordinate LIHEAP activities with similar and related programs;
- (5) provide, in a timely manner, that the highest level of assistance will be furnished to those households with the lowest incomes and highest energy costs in relation to income,

taking into account family size, except that the State may not differentiate between categorically eligible and income eligible households;

- (6) give consideration to agencies that have previously managed the program when designating local agencies to carry out the purposes of the program;
- (7) assure that energy suppliers receiving benefits directly on behalf of eligible households not treat assisted households adversely;
- (8) treat owners and renters equitably;
- (9) use not more than 10 percent of its allotment for planning and administration;
- (10) establish fiscal control and accounting procedures for proper disbursement of and accounting for Federal funds, establish procedures for monitoring assistance provided, and prepare an annual audit;
- (11) permit and cooperate with Federal investigations;
- (12) provide for public participation in the development of its plan;
- (13) provide an opportunity for a fair administrative hearing to individuals whose claims for assistance are denied or not acted on with reasonable promptness;
- (14) cooperate with HHS in collecting and reporting data under section 2610 of the statute;
- (15) provide outreach and intake through additional State and local government entities or community-based organizations under certain circumstances; and
- (16) use no more than 5 percent of funds to encourage and enable households to reduce their home energy needs.

¹ Effective in fiscal year 1987, the Primary Care Block Grant was repealed by the Health Services Amendment Act of 1985 (P.L. 99-80) enacted April 26, 1986.

In order to receive leveraging incentive funds in fiscal year 1998, States must submit a leveraging activity report on fiscal year 1997 activities that meet the requirements in Federal regulations at 45 CFR 96.87. Among the requirements for countable activities are that (1) they are non-Federal funds; (2) they provide a direct, tangible energy benefit to low-income households; and (3) they are connected with the State's LIHEAP program in one of three specified ways listed in the regulations at 45 CFR 96.87.

Residential Energy Assistance Challenge (REACH) grants are awarded based on a competitive award process for programs that assist low-income households become energy self-sufficient. In 1998, HHS set aside the statutory maximum—25 percent of available leveraging funds—for REACH grants.

The 1998 appropriation included authority for the President to release up to \$300 million to respond to home energy needs arising from natural disasters or other emergencies. There was \$150 million released to 11 States most affected by a prolonged, severe heat wave.

Eligibility

The unit of eligibility for energy assistance is the household, defined as any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit for which residential energy is customarily purchased in common, either directly or through rent. The Act limits payments to those households with incomes under the greater of 150 percent of the income guidelines or 60 percent of the State's median income, of those households with members receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC) (replaced by the Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) program), Supplemental Security Income (SSI), food stamps, or need-tested

veterans' benefits. States are permitted to set more restrictive criteria as well. No household may be excluded from eligibility on the basis of income alone if household income is less than 110 percent of the poverty guidelines.

Payments

States make payments directly to eligible households or to home energy suppliers on behalf of eligible households. Payments can be provided in cash, fuel, prepaid utility bills, or as vouchers, stamps, or coupons that can be used in exchange for energy supplies. Payments are to vary in such a way that the highest level of assistance is furnished to households with the lowest income and highest energy costs or needs in relation to income, taking into account family size.

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 401-5304 for further information.

Adult Assistance

The adult assistance programs include Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB), and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD). These programs of Federal grants to States were in effect in the 50 States and the District of Columbia until January 1974, when they were replaced by the federally administered Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program. The 1972 Amendments to the Social Security Act, which established the SSI program, provided for the continuation of OAA, AB, and APTD in Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.

General Assistance

General assistance refers to money payments or payments to vendors to or on behalf of needy persons who do not qualify for federally financed assistance programs or who require additional assistance. It is provided by State and local government jurisdictions, and is not financed in whole or in part by Federal funds.

Eligibility requirements and payment levels of general assistance programs vary from State to State and often within a State. Payment levels are usually lower than those provided by federally financed programs and may be of limited duration. Recipients include unemployed persons and persons whose disabilities are not of sufficient severity to qualify for Supplemental Security Income (SSI). However, about one-third of the States do not provide general assistance to households containing an employable person, except in specific emergency situations.

General assistance may be administered by the State welfare agency, a local agency, or a local agency under State supervision. In almost one-fourth of the States, it is financed from local funds only.

CONTACT: Howard Oberheu (202) 358-6238 for further information.

Administrative Data

This section contains 11 tables presenting statistical data on administrative aspects of the operations of the Social Security Administration. These tables include information on the number of field offices and service centers; staff size and employment of minorities; women and persons with disabilities; claims workloads; service delivery; and hearings and appeals.

Data for years since 1994 appear in the 1995 and subsequent issues of the *Annual Statistical Supplement to the Social Security Bulletin*. Comparable data for previous years were published yearly in the Social Security Administration's *Annual Report to the Congress*.

2.F Administrative Data: Offices and Staff

SSA Offices and Staff

Table 2.F1.—Number of SSA offices, 1997

Organization	Number
SSA Headquarters (Baltimore, Maryland).....	1
Regional offices ¹	10
Field service locations.....	1,387
Field Offices ²	1,351
Level 1.....	567
Level 2.....	490
Level 3.....	245
Level 4.....	49
Teleservice centers.....	36
Program service centers ³	6
Data operations center ⁴	1
Office of Hearings and Appeals:	
Headquarters (Falls Church, Virginia).....	1
Regional offices.....	10
Hearing offices.....	⁵ 141

¹ Regional Offices are located in: Boston, MA; New York, NY; Philadelphia, PA; Atlanta, GA; Chicago, IL; Dallas, TX; Kansas City, MO; Denver, CO; San Francisco, CA; and Seattle, WA.

² In December 1996, the field office structure was revised. The new structure eliminated District Office, Branch Office, and Resident Station designations. All SSA field offices were redesignated as Level 1, 2, 3, or 4 Social Security field offices, depending on the characteristics of the facility and the service area, and other conditions.

³ Program Service Centers are located in: Jamaica, NY; Philadelphia, PA; Birmingham, AL; Chicago, IL; Kansas City, MO; and Richmond, CA.

⁴ The Data Operations Center is located in Wilkes-Barre, PA.

⁵ Includes one satellite and eight temporary offices.

**CONTACT: Bonnie Lawson (410) 965-7761
for further information.**

Table 2.F3.—Number of work years, fiscal years 1991-97

Year	Full-time permanent staff ¹	Total work years ²
1991.....	63,411	66,040
1992.....	62,115	68,135
1993.....	61,640	66,623
1994.....	62,434	66,741
1995 ³	62,504	67,063
1996.....	62,133	66,726
1997.....	61,224	69,378

¹ On duty at end of fiscal year.

² Includes full-time, part-time, and temporary employees; employees in special programs; and overtime hours worked.

³ Includes 1,055 positions that were transferred from the Department of Health and Human Services to SSA when SSA became an independent agency (under P.L. 103-296, effective Mar. 31, 1995).

**CONTACT: Donna Frocke (410) 965-3094
for further information.**

Table 2.F2.—Number and percent of SSA employees: Women, minorities, and those with disabilities, September 30, 1997 ¹

Full-time and part-time employees	Total	GS 1-4	GS 5-8	GS 9-12	GS 13-15	SES
Total number ²	63,076	2,560	21,501	32,969	5,954	92
Percent:						
Women.....	72.6	79.9	85.6	69.4	41.2	33.7
All minorities.....	38.0	46.0	49.9	32.5	21.2	38.1
Black.....	27.3	36.5	36.8	22.8	14.3	25.0
Hispanic.....	8.1	7.0	10.3	7.3	4.6	9.8
Asian or Pacific Islander.....	1.9	2.3	2.0	1.8	1.4	2.2
American Indian or Alaskan Native.....	.7	.2	.8	.6	.9	1.1
Employees with disabilities ²	1.8	7.9	2.6	1.1	.6	1.1

¹ Data from SSA's Affirmative Employment Plan.

² Includes all full-time and part-time permanent employees.

CONTACT: Ralph Torres/ Bonnie Burwell (410) 966-3820/ 965-4374 for further information.

Claims Workload

Table 2.F4.—Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, fiscal year 1997

[Numbers in thousands]

Workload	Number of claims			Percentage change of total claims from previous year ²
	Total	Worker	Family members and survivors ¹	
Beginning-of-year pending.....	74.1	34.9	39.1	1.0
Received.....	3,112.0	1,696.1	1,415.9	2.2
Processed ³	3,129.2	1,700.6	1,428.6	2.3
End-of-year pending.....	56.8	30.4	26.4	-4.3

¹ Excludes disabled widow(er)s and disabled children aged 18 or older.³ See table 6.A1 for data on number of awards.² Based on actual figures before rounding.

Table 2.F5.—Disability Insurance, fiscal year 1997

[Numbers in thousands]

Workload	Number of claims			Percentage change of total claims from previous year
	Total	Worker	Family members ¹	
Beginning-of-year pending.....	299.9	278.9	21.0	-0.4
Received.....	1,529.5	1,281.3	248.2	-8.5
Processed ²	1,662.4	1,400.8	261.6	-2.9
End-of-year pending.....	167.1	159.4	7.6	-35.9

¹ Excludes disabled adult children aged 18 or older.² See table 6.A1 for data on number of awards.

Table 2.F6.—Supplemental Security Income, fiscal year 1997

[Numbers in thousands]

Workload	Number of claims			Percentage change of total claims from previous year
	Total ¹	Aged	Blind/ disabled ¹	
Beginning-of-year pending.....	375.1	5.3	369.7	-0.5
Received.....	1,624.9	128.5	1,496.4	-15.5
Processed ²	1,624.2	125.7	1,498.5	-15.5
End-of-year pending.....	375.8	8.1	367.6	-7

¹ Includes persons aged 65 or older who are eligible for a blind or disabled SSI payment.² See table 7.A8 for data on number of awards.

CONTACT: Donna Focke (410) 965-3094 for further information.

2.F Administrative Data: Service Delivery

Service Delivery

Table 2.F7.—Accuracy rates and use of 800 telephone number, fiscal years 1994-97

Item	1994	1995	1996	1997
Accuracy rates (in percents)				
OASI payments:				
Index of dollar accuracy.....	99.8	99.8	99.7	(1)
Postentitlement payment change accuracy ²	98.2	98.7	³ 98.0	(1)
Payment review/ stewardship results:				
Excess payments.....	99.9	99.9	99.8	(1)
Underpayments.....	99.9	99.9	99.8	(1)
SSI payments: ⁴				
Index of dollar accuracy ⁵	95.9	94.8	93.2	(1)
Posteligibility.....	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)
Payment review/ stewardship results:				
Excess payments.....	95.7	95.7	94.5	(1)
Underpayments.....	98.7	98.6	98.8	(1)
Disability insurance benefits: ⁶				
Initial claims.....	94.4	94.2	94.5	94.0
Allowances.....	95.8	96.0	96.5	95.9
Denials.....	93.7	93.4	93.6	93.1
Reconsideration.....	92.7	91.7	92.7	92.3
Reversals of denials.....	95.8	96.2	95.6	94.0
Affirmations of denials.....	92.3	91.0	92.3	92.0
Use of 800 telephone number (1-800-772-1213)				
Calls received (number in millions).....	64.7	62.3	62.5	75.3
Average waiting time (in minutes).....	6.2	6.3	3.0	1.9

¹ Data not available.

² Represents calendar year data.

³ Preliminary data.

⁴ Excludes determinations of disability.

⁵ Percentages exclude errors of less than \$5. Any payments to ineligible beneficiaries are included regardless of the dollar amount of the error.

⁶ Represents cases free of decisional and documentation errors.

Hearings and Appeals

Table 2.F8.—Workload of SSA's Administrative Law Judges (ALJs),¹ fiscal years 1997-98

Item	1997	1998 ²
Number of ALJs	1,083	1,181
Average monthly hearing dispositions per ALJ....	39	43
Average hearings pending per ALJ.....	421	333

¹ Excludes Regional Chief ALJs; based on average number of ALJs available during FY 1997.

² Estimated data.

CONTACT: Beverly Nateghi (703) 605-8788
for further information.

Table 2.F9.—Number of hearing receipts, dispositions, and end-of-year pending cases, fiscal years 1997-98

Program	Hearing receipts		Hearing dispositions		End-of-year pending cases	
	1997	1998 ¹	1997	1998 ¹	1997	1998 ¹
Total.....	547,612	559,373	574,795	650,000	483,712	393,085
OASI.....	3,981	4,053	4,905	4,843	2,945	2,155
Disability:						
DI	174,080	184,178	185,744	208,163	137,010	113,025
SSI	159,949	161,293	159,790	185,955	163,416	138,754
DI/SSI	155,483	154,571	180,367	201,302	140,011	93,281
Medicare (Parts A and B and adversarial).....	54,115	55,277	43,981	49,735	40,328	45,869
Black Lung.....	4	1	8	2	2	1

¹ Estimated data.

CONTACT: Beverly Nateghi (703) 605-8788
for further information.

Table 2.F10.—Number of civil litigation cases, fiscal year 1997

Program	New cases	Final court decisions ¹	Affirmations	Reversals	Dismissals	End-of-year pending cases
Total.....	12,610	5,607	4,223	561	823	18,913
OASI.....	95	112	81	12	19	232
Disability:						
DI	4,627	1,984	1,489	232	263	6,862
SSI	3,102	1,475	1,107	107	261	4,754
DI/SSI	4,781	2,018	1,535	208	275	7,027
SSI nondisability.....	5	18	11	2	5	38
Black Lung.....	0	0	0	0	0	0

¹ Excludes remands; data not available.

CONTACT: Cathy Reeder (410) 965-8142
for further information.

Table 2.F11.—Number of SSA Appeals Council cases, fiscal years 1997-98

Cases	1997	1998 ¹
Beginning-of-year pending.....	89,299	112,266
Receipts	112,528	108,000
Dispositions	89,561	92,200
End-of-year pending	112,266	128,066

¹ Estimated data.

CONTACT: Beverly Nateghi (703) 605-8788
for further information.

Social Welfare and the Economy

Tables

- 3A Social Welfare Expenditures
- 3B Employment and Earnings
- 3C Interprogram Data
- 3E Poverty

Social Welfare and the Economy Highlights

- Social welfare expenditures under public programs were \$1,434.7 billion in fiscal year 1994. These expenditures were equal to 21.0 percent of gross domestic product (GDP), virtually unchanged from 21.1 percent in 1993. Between 1993 and 1994, GDP grew by 5.5 percent while social welfare expenditures rose by 5.0 percent.
- In calendar year 1994, private social welfare expenditures were \$925.0 billion or 13.5 percent of GDP, as compared with 13.7 percent in 1993.
- The poverty income threshold in 1997 was \$7,698 for an individual aged 65 or older, \$9,709 for a couple where the householder was aged 65 or older, and \$16,404 for a four-person family.
- In 1996, 13.7 percent of the U.S. population had income below the poverty level. The comparable 1995 figure was 13.8 percent. The poverty rate for children under age 18 living in families was 20.2 percent in 1996, down from 20.5 percent in 1995. The proportion of persons aged 65 or older with below poverty-level income in 1996 was 10.8 percent, up from 10.5 percent in 1995.

3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

Table 3.A1.—Gross domestic product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1965-94 ¹

Item	1965	1970	1975	1980	1985	1990 ²	1991 ²	1992 ²	1993 ²	1994
Amount (in millions)										
Gross domestic product	\$701,000	\$1,023,100	\$1,590,800	\$2,718,900	\$4,108,000	\$5,682,900	\$5,861,500	\$6,149,300	\$6,475,100	\$6,832,300
Total social welfare expenditures ³	77,084	145,979	288,967	492,213	731,840	1,049,005	1,159,626	1,266,868	1,365,781	1,434,645
Social insurance	28,123	54,691	123,013	229,754	369,595	513,823	561,175	618,939	659,277	683,847
Public aid	6,283	16,488	41,447	72,703	98,362	146,811	181,334	207,953	221,000	238,025
Health and medical programs	6,155	10,030	16,535	26,762	38,643	61,684	65,810	70,114	74,743	79,296
Veterans' programs	6,031	9,078	17,019	21,466	27,042	30,916	32,857	35,642	36,378	37,895
Education	28,108	50,846	80,834	121,050	172,048	258,385	277,147	292,071	331,910	344,196
Housing	318	701	3,172	6,879	12,598	19,468	21,523	20,617	19,803	26,769
Other social welfare	2,066	4,145	6,947	13,599	13,552	17,918	19,780	21,532	22,670	24,617
All health and medical care ⁴	9,302	24,801	51,022	99,145	170,665	274,389	313,617	352,570	381,747	407,910
As percent of gross domestic product										
Gross domestic product	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Total social welfare expenditures ...	11.0	14.3	18.2	18.1	17.8	18.5	19.8	20.6	21.1	21.0
Social insurance	4.0	5.3	7.7	8.5	9.0	9.0	9.6	10.1	10.2	10.0
Public aid .....	.9	1.6	2.6	2.7	2.4	2.6	3.1	3.4	3.4	3.5
Health and medical programs .....	.9	1.0	1.0	1.0	.9	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.2	1.2
Veterans' programs .....	.9	.9	1.1	.8	.7	.5	.6	.6	.6	.6
Education	4.0	5.0	5.1	4.5	4.2	4.5	4.7	4.7	5.1	5.0
Housing	(5)	.1	.2	.3	.3	.3	.4	.3	.3	.4
Other social welfare .....	.3	.4	.4	.5	.3	.3	.3	.4	.4	.4
All health and medical care	1.3	2.4	3.2	3.6	4.2	4.8	5.4	5.7	5.9	6.0

¹ Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities. Beginning in 1977, Federal fiscal year ended September 30.

² Revised data.

³ Represents program and administrative expenditures from Federal, State and local public revenues and trust funds under public law. Includes workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance payments made through private carriers and self-insurers. Includes capital outlay and some expenditures abroad.

⁴ Combines "health and medical programs" with medical services provided in connection with social insurance, public aid, veterans', and "other social welfare" categories.

⁵ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Gross domestic product data from Department of Commerce, *Survey of Current Business*. Social welfare expenditures data taken or estimated from *Federal Budgets*, *Census of Governments*, and reports of administrative agencies. See table 3.A3 for components of individual categories.

3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

Table 3.A3.—Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1965-94¹

[In millions]									
Item	1965	1970	1975	1980	1985	1990 ²	1992 ²	1993 ²	1994
Total	\$77,058.0	\$145,979.2	\$288,966.0	\$492,212.7	\$731,840.1	\$1,049,004.6	\$1,266,867.1	\$1,365,781.3	\$1,434,644.9
Social insurance	28,122.8	54,691.2	123,013.1	229,754.4	369,595.2	513,822.6	618,938.8	659,277.3	683,846.6
OASDI ³	16,997.5	36,835.4	78,429.9	152,110.4	257,535.1	355,264.5	416,564.0	449,276.8	477,339.7
Health Insurance (Medicare) ⁴ .....	...	7,149.0	14,781.4	34,991.5	71,384.3	109,709.0	132,246.3	148,093.5	161,392.7
Railroad Retirement ³	1,128.1	1,609.9	3,085.1	4,768.7	6,275.6	7,229.9	7,737.1	7,920.6	8,025.2
Public employee retirement ⁵	4,528.5	8,658.7	20,118.6	39,490.2	63,044.0	90,392.0	103,699.4	112,626.9	119,321.0
Unemployment insurance and employment service ⁶	3,002.6	3,819.5	13,835.9	18,326.4	18,343.8	19,973.7	41,166.0	40,720.8	31,251.1
Railroad unemployment insurance	76.7	38.5	41.6	155.4	138.4	64.6	67.4	60.3	53.5
Railroad temporary disability insurance	46.5	61.1	32.9	68.7	50.6	40.3	27.5	25.9	29.3
State temporary disability insurance ⁷	483.5	717.7	990.0	1,377.7	1,944.1	3,224.2	4,009.4	3,316.0	3,200.8
Workers' compensation ⁸	1,859.4	2,950.4	6,479.1	13,457.2	22,263.6	37,633.4	45,668.0	45,330.0	44,626.0
Public aid	6,283.4	16,487.8	41,446.6	72,703.1	98,361.8	146,811.0	207,953.0	220,999.8	238,025.3
Public assistance ⁹	5,874.9	14,433.5	27,409.4	45,064.3	66,170.2	105,093.8	152,018.2	160,625.0	171,755.1
Supplemental Security Income ¹⁰ .....	...	...	6,091.6	8,226.5	11,840.0	17,230.4	23,423.2	26,506.2	30,085.5
Food Stamps	35.6	577.0	4,693.9	9,083.3	12,512.7	16,254.4	23,232.9	24,496.7	25,273.6
Other ¹¹	373.0	1,477.3	3,251.7	10,329.0	7,838.9	8,232.4	9,278.7	9,371.9	10,911.1
Health and medical programs ¹²	6,129.0	10,030.0	16,535.0	26,762.0	38,643.0	61,684.0	70,114.0	74,743.0	79,296.0
Hospital and medical care ¹³	3,391.0	5,407.0	8,729.0	12,286.0	16,373.0	25,971.0	28,664.0	30,683.0	30,957.0
Maternal and child health program ¹⁴	239.0	450.0	567.0	870.0	1,222.0	1,865.0	2,106.0	2,185.0	2,272.0
Medical research	1,227.0	1,684.0	2,648.0	4,924.0	6,903.0	10,848.0	12,599.0	12,779.0	13,967.0
School health (education agencies)	140.0	247.0	352.0	575.0	790.0	1,113.0	1,230.0	1,309.0	1,384.0
Other public health activities	614.0	1,312.0	2,727.0	6,484.0	11,223.0	19,354.0	22,980.0	24,743.0	27,477.0
Medical-facilities construction	518.0	930.0	1,512.0	1,623.0	2,132.0	2,533.0	2,535.0	3,044.0	3,239.0
Veterans' programs	6,031.1	9,078.1	17,018.9	21,465.5	27,042.3	30,916.2	35,642.0	36,378.3	37,894.8
Pensions and compensation ¹⁵	4,141.4	5,398.8	7,578.5	11,306.0	14,333.0	15,792.6	16,539.3	17,205.2	17,481.0
Health and medical programs	1,228.7	1,784.1	3,516.8	6,203.9	9,493.2	12,004.1	15,442.0	15,410.5	16,231.4
Education	40.9	1,018.5	4,433.8	2,400.7	1,170.8	522.8	772.0	937.7	1,098.3
Life insurance ¹⁶	434.3	502.3	556.1	664.5	795.5	1,037.8	1,113.7	904.7	971.5
Welfare and other	185.8	379.4	933.7	890.4	1,249.8	1,558.9	1,775.0	1,920.2	2,112.6
Education	28,107.8	50,845.5	80,834.1	121,049.6	172,047.5	258,384.6	292,070.6	331,909.8	344,196.0
Housing	318.1	701.2	3,171.7	6,879.0	12,598.5	19,468.5	20,617.2	19,803.1	26,769.2
Other social welfare	2,065.7	4,145.4	6,946.6	13,599.1	13,551.8	17,917.6	21,531.5	22,670.0	24,617.0
Vocational rehabilitation ¹⁷	210.5	703.8	1,036.4	1,251.1	1,536.7	2,126.6	2,446.8	2,379.1	2,414.6
Institutional care ¹⁸	789.5	201.8	296.1	482.4	379.6	629.4	684.4	721.5	783.1
Child nutrition programs ¹⁹	617.4	896.0	2,517.6	4,852.3	5,308.5	7,165.4	8,775.8	9,392.4	10,099.1
Child welfare ²⁰	354.3	585.4	597.0	800.0	200.0	252.6	273.9	294.6	294.6
Special OEO and ACTION programs ²¹	51.7	752.8	638.3	2,302.7	503.8	169.4	193.8	208.3	204.4
Social welfare, not elsewhere classified ²²	42.3	1,005.6	1,861.2	3,910.6	5,623.2	7,574.2	9,156.8	9,674.1	10,821.2

¹ Expenditures from Federal, State, and local revenues and trust funds under public law; includes capital outlays and administrative expenditures unless otherwise noted. Includes some payments abroad. Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities; for Federal Government, beginning in 1977, fiscal year ends September 30.

² Revised data.

³ Excludes financial interchange between OASDI and Railroad Retirement.

⁴ Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance. Included in total shown directly above.

⁵ Excludes refunds of employee contributions; includes payments to retired military personnel and survivors. Administrative expenses for Federal noncontributory retirement not available.

⁶ Includes unemployment compensation under State programs, programs for Federal military and civilian employees and trade adjustment and cash training allowances, and payments under extended, emergency, disaster, and special unemployment insurance programs.

⁷ Cash and medical benefits in five areas; includes private plans where applicable and State costs of administering State plans and supervising private plans. Administrative expenses of private plans and all data for Hawaii not available.

⁸ Cash and medical benefits paid under Federal and State laws by private insurance carriers, State funds, and self-insurers. Beginning in 1959-60, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Administrative costs of private carriers and self-insurers not available. Beginning in 1969-70, includes Federal "black lung" benefit program.

⁹ Categorical cash and medical payments under the Social Security Act, and general assistance from State and local funds. Beginning in 1968-69, includes work-incentive activities.

¹⁰ Income-maintenance payments began in January 1974.

¹¹ Work relief, other emergency aid, surplus food for the needy, repatriate and refugee assistance, and work-experience training programs. Beginning 1974 includes WIC program. Beginning in 1981, includes Low-Income Home Energy Assistance.

¹² Excludes State and local expenditures for domiciliary care in institutions other than mental and tuberculosis, and services in connection with OASDI, State temporary disability insurance, workers' compensation, public assistance, vocational rehabilitation, and veterans' programs which are included in expenditures for these programs.

¹³ Civilian and Department of Defense programs (including medical care provided to military dependents).

¹⁴ Includes services for disabled children.

¹⁵ Includes burial awards. Beginning in 1964-65, includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDI. Beginning in 1973-74, subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training shifted from the pensions and compensation to the education subgroup.

¹⁶ Excludes the service persons' group life insurance program.

¹⁷ Beginning in 1973-74, excludes administrative expenses.

¹⁸ Federal expenditures represent primarily surplus food for institutions.

¹⁹ Surplus food for schools and programs under National School Lunch and Child Nutrition Acts.

²⁰ Represents primarily child welfare services under the Social Security Act. Beginning in 1968-69, excludes administrative expenses.

²¹ Includes domestic programs consolidated in 1971-72 under ACTION and special Office of Economic Opportunity programs. Beginning 1988, represents ACTION funds only.

²² Federal expenditures include administrative and related expenses of the Secretary of Health and Human Services; Indian welfare and guidance, aging and juvenile delinquency, and certain manpower and human development activities. State and local expenditures include amounts for antipoverty and manpower programs, day care, child placement and adoption services, foster care, legal assistance, care of transients, and other unspecified welfare services; before 1969-70, these amounts were included with institutional care.

Source: Data taken or estimated from *Federal Budgets*, *Census of Governments*, and reports of administrative agencies. See for greater detail, social welfare expenditures article, *Social Security Bulletin*, Spring 1996.

3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

Table 3.A4.—Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross domestic product (GDP), 1980-94

[In millions]

Category	1980	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
Private social welfare expenditures.....	\$251,938	\$549,423	\$606,377	\$676,424	\$729,989	\$774,096	\$840,192	\$887,555	\$924,994
Health ¹	142,463	292,965	333,128	369,844	413,145	440,978	477,024	505,086	528,600
Personal health care.....	130,026	273,030	307,110	336,005	373,691	399,617	431,456	452,346	469,900
Income maintenance.....	53,519	143,359	148,533	166,885	164,397	170,307	186,655	194,119	204,736
Private pension payments.....	37,560	120,442	124,546	140,911	137,739	142,924	158,487	165,097	174,452
Life insurance.....	5,075	8,166	8,418	9,063	9,278	9,472	9,866	10,276	11,229
Short-term sickness and disability benefits	8,630	11,822	12,789	13,616	13,680	13,787	14,566	15,389	15,901
Long-term disability.....	1,282	2,293	2,295	2,892	2,926	3,172	3,143	2,900	2,895
Supplemental unemployment.....	972	636	485	403	774	952	593	457	259
Education ²	33,180	65,498	72,137	80,383	87,864	93,813	100,491	107,451	105,361
Welfare and other services.....	22,776	47,601	52,579	59,312	64,583	68,998	76,022	80,899	86,297
Social welfare expenditures as a percent of gross domestic product (GDP):									
Total ³	27.4	29.1	29.2	29.6	31.3	32.9	34.3	34.8	34.5
Public ⁴	18.6	18.7	18.5	18.5	18.5	19.8	20.6	21.1	21.0
Private ⁵	9.3	11.7	12.0	12.4	12.8	13.2	13.6	13.7	13.5

¹ Includes program administration and net cost of health insurance, research, and construction of medical facilities.

² Includes construction.

³ Represents sum of public and private expenditures as a percent of gross domestic product (GDP), after adjustment for elimination of overlap. The overlap occurs when payments received under public or private income-maintenance

programs are used to purchase medical care, educational services, or residential care.

⁴ Represents fiscal year expenditures as a percent of Federal fiscal year gross domestic product (GDP).

⁵ Represents calendar year expenditures as a percent of calendar year gross domestic product (GDP).

CONTACT: Howard Oberheu (202) 358-6238 for further information.

Table 3.B2.—Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-96

(In billions)

Year	Total earnings including self-employed	Wage and salary disbursements		Wages and salaries in employment covered by retirement programs						Net earnings of self-employed covered by OASDHI	Wages and salaries in civilian employment covered by other programs					
				Total ¹		OAS-DHI ²	Rail-road ²	Federal Civil Service	State and local government		Unemployment insurance		Workers' compensation ⁴			
											Total		State programs ³	Rail-road ²	Amount	Percent
				Total	Civilian	Amount	Percent	Amount	Percent		Amount	Percent				
1946	\$148.7	\$112.0	\$104.2	\$93.6	83.6	\$79.0	\$4.9	\$5.2	\$5.5	...	\$78.3	75.2	\$73.4	\$4.9	\$80.0	76.8
1947	159.0	123.1	118.9	107.5	87.3	92.1	5.1	4.8	5.4	...	91.7	77.2	86.6	5.1	91.5	76.9
1948	176.4	135.5	131.4	118.5	87.4	101.9	5.5	4.5	6.6	...	101.6	77.4	96.1	5.5	105.0	79.9
1949	171.1	134.8	130.3	117.8	87.4	99.6	5.1	5.7	7.3	...	99.0	76.0	93.9	5.1	103.0	79.0
1950	185.7	147.0	141.7	128.9	87.6	109.4	5.3	6.1	8.0	...	108.4	76.5	103.1	5.3	113.5	80.1
1951	214.5	171.3	162.3	152.6	89.1	131.2	6.1	6.4	8.9	\$16.3	123.8	76.3	118.7	6.1	131.5	81.0
1952	228.7	185.4	174.6	164.7	88.9	135.2	6.2	6.9	9.8	16.3	134.7	77.2	127.8	6.9	141.5	81.0
1953	240.4	198.6	188.0	177.4	89.3	154.0	6.1	7.0	10.7	16.9	145.3	77.3	139.2	6.1	153.5	81.6
1954	238.0	196.8	186.5	176.7	89.8	153.2	5.6	7.0	11.6	16.7	142.7	76.6	137.1	5.6	153.0	82.0
1955	254.5	211.7	201.5	193.3	91.3	169.4	5.8	8.3	12.4	24.4	154.4	76.7	148.6	5.8	168.0	83.4
1956	272.3	228.2	218.3	210.7	92.0	186.2	6.2	9.6	13.7	28.1	170.7	78.3	164.5	6.2	181.5	83.2
1957	284.5	239.3	229.1	227.9	95.3	203.1	6.2	10.1	15.5	28.2	179.8	78.5	173.6	6.2	190.0	83.0
1958	288.2	240.5	230.2	229.6	95.5	205.6	5.7	11.1	17.0	28.3	177.1	77.0	171.4	5.7	192.0	83.4
1959	306.6	258.9	247.0	247.0	95.4	222.5	5.8	11.4	18.6	29.7	192.7	78.1	186.9	5.8	209.0	84.1
1960	319.1	271.9	261.5	260.6	95.8	234.3	5.6	12.0	20.3	29.1	200.6	76.8	195.0	5.6	220.0	84.1
1961	328.0	279.5	268.9	266.9	95.5	238.8	5.3	13.2	22.2	29.9	204.3	76.0	199.0	5.3	226.5	84.2
1962	357.9	298.0	286.8	284.8	95.6	255.7	5.4	13.6	24.1	31.3	218.0	76.1	212.6	5.4	241.0	84.0
1963	363.9	313.4	301.9	298.8	95.3	268.2	5.3	14.6	26.1	31.6	228.4	75.7	223.0	5.4	254.0	84.1
1964	388.6	336.1	323.7	321.1	95.5	288.4	5.4	15.8	28.5	33.5	244.6	75.6	239.2	5.4	272.0	84.0
1965	418.9	362.0	349.1	342.9	94.7	308.6	5.6	16.3	31.3	40.2	263.5	75.5	257.9	5.6	292.0	83.6
1966	458.9	398.4	382.3	382.2	95.9	344.2	5.7	17.6	34.7	43.9	289.6	75.8	283.9	5.7	321.0	83.8
1967	488.2	427.0	409.9	411.3	96.3	374.7	5.7	19.1	39.2	44.7	307.7	75.1	302.0	5.7	342.0	83.4
1968	533.6	470.0	450.7	451.8	96.2	410.5	5.9	21.5	42.7	46.3	337.2	74.9	331.3	5.9	376.0	83.4
1969	582.7	515.7	496.0	495.9	96.2	452.5	6.1	23.1	47.0	46.9	371.8	75.0	365.7	6.1	414.0	83.5
1970	614.9	548.7	528.0	528.3	96.3	480.0	6.3	26.3	53.1	47.9	389.0	73.7	382.7	6.3	441.0	83.6
1971	650.3	580.9	560.2	555.3	95.6	505.2	6.6	27.8	57.4	50.6	417.8	74.6	411.2	6.6	469.0	83.8
1972	712.0	635.2	613.5	615.6	96.9	559.1	7.2	29.8	66.1	54.5	499.5	81.5	492.3	7.2	512.0	83.5
1973	796.5	702.7	680.5	682.2	97.1	619.8	7.9	31.7	74.0	62.8	558.8	82.2	550.9	7.9	578.0	85.0
1974	854.5	765.7	742.9	744.9	97.3	678.1	8.4	34.3	81.0	65.6	621.5	83.7	613.1	8.4	637.0	85.8
1975	896.4	806.4	783.3	783.2	97.1	717.2	8.3	36.8	86.8	70.4	693.8	88.6	685.5	8.3	678.0	86.6
1976	984.0	889.9	866.4	869.0	97.7	797.9	9.3	38.6	98.9	76.8	768.4	88.7	759.1	9.3	750.0	86.6
1977	1,087.3	983.8	959.5	966.7	98.3	887.5	10.0	41.6	105.5	80.6	853.5	89.0	843.5	10.0	827.0	86.2
1978	1,222.3	1,105.1	1,078.4	1,079.9	97.7	999.8	10.9	44.7	112.2	88.1	1,055.4	97.9	1,044.5	10.9	922.0	85.5
1979	1,369.7	1,237.6	1,210.6	1,207.1	97.5	1,117.9	12.5	48.3	118.5	99.8	1,187.8	98.1	1,175.3	12.5	1,041.0	86.0
1980	1,552.7	1,372.0	1,342.3	1,318.1	96.0	1,229.2	13.1	52.3	122.9	97.7	1,308.8	97.1	1,290.0	13.1	1,136.0	84.3
1981	1,697.2	1,510.4	1,475.3	1,444.7	95.6	1,347.6	13.4	56.3	135.2	98.9	1,432.6	97.1	1,419.5	13.4	1,247.0	84.5
1982	1,716.6	1,586.1	1,546.3	1,529.3	96.4	1,423.3	12.7	59.1	142.6	98.6	1,500.1	97.0	1,487.4	12.7	1,301.0	84.1
1983	1,867.1	1,676.2	1,633.9	1,613.6	96.3	1,502.1	12.5	62.2	153.5	109.3	1,583.2	96.9	1,570.7	12.5	1,382.0	84.6
1984	2,073.3	1,838.8	1,793.8	1,774.8	96.5	1,665.0	13.2	64.8	162.3	117.2	1,739.2	97.0	1,726.0	13.2	1,516.0	84.5
1985	2,231.3	1,975.4	1,927.5	1,896.1	96.0	1,782.3	12.8	70.1	175.3	130.0	1,870.0	97.0	1,857.2	12.8	1,618.0	83.9
1986	2,376.8	2,094.8	2,044.8	2,011.2	96.0	1,896.2	12.2	72.4	189.9	139.0	1,982.9	97.0	1,970.7	12.2	1,725.0	84.3
1987	2,573.1	2,249.7	2,197.5	2,157.5	95.9	2,042.0	11.9	74.2	203.0	155.8	2,045.5	93.1	2,033.6	11.9	1,845.0	84.0
1988	2,767.3	2,443.0	2,389.8	2,342.6	95.9	2,224.7	12.0	79.6	218.8	208.1	2,205.1	92.3	2,193.1	12.0	1,997.4	84.0
1989	2,933.7	2,586.4	2,531.4	2,492.7	96.4	2,367.8	12.1	83.4	235.0	210.0	2,336.2	92.3	2,324.1	12.1	2,115.0	83.6
1990	3,109.7	2,742.8	2,685.3	2,636.4	96.1	2,510.0	11.8	87.6	238.8	193.8	2,491.6	92.8	2,479.8	11.8	2,442.0	90.9
1991	3,190.5	2,827.6	2,765.9	2,694.7	95.3	2,565.0	12.0	92.3	271.4	195.5	2,548.9	92.2	2,536.9	12.0	2,552.9	92.3
1992 ⁵	3,410.2	2,986.4	2,925.4	2,850.7	95.5	2,711.0	12.7	98.0	296.3	205.8	2,697.3	92.2	2,684.6	12.7	2,699.6	92.3
1993 ⁵	3,540.4	3,089.6	3,031.4	2,964.6	96.0	2,821.0	12.4	100.8	307.0	212.0	2,797.9	92.3	2,785.5	12.4	2,802.1	92.4
1994 ⁵	3,712.3	3,240.7	3,185.8	3,102.1	95.7	2,954.0	12.5	102.9	320.3	221.5	2,946.2	92.5	2,933.7	12.5	2,948.7	92.6
1995 ⁵	3,918.5	3,429.5	3,373.3	3,294.0	96.0	3,140.0	12.6	104.3	341.4	234.9	3,129.2	92.8	3,116.6	12.6	3,122.6	92.6
1996	4,152.8	3,632.5	3,576.0	3,489.4	96.1	3,328.0	12.8	107.2	364.5	254.2	3,327.4	93.0	3,314.6	12.8	(6)	(6)

¹ Beginning in 1953, total adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and State and local government retirement systems. Beginning in 1984, total adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and the Federal Civil Service retirement system.

² Taxable plus nontaxable wages and salaries in employment covered by the programs. (For taxable earnings under OASDHI, see table 4.B1.) Beginning in 1957, OASDHI estimates include military wages. Beginning in 1975, OASDHI estimates include a small amount of taxable wages in American business in U.S. territories and possessions.

³ Taxable plus nontaxable wages.

⁴ Excludes railroad employees.

⁵ Revised data.

⁶ Data not available.

Source: Annual data on total earnings and wages and salaries from the Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, reported in the *Survey of Current Business*. Payrolls covered by State and local government retirement programs estimated by the Social Security Administration. Data for other programs based on reports of administrative agencies.

3.B Employment and Earnings

Table 3.B3.—Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-98

Effective date	Minimum hourly wage for workers in jobs first covered by—				Average for production workers in manufacturing ⁴	
	1938 Act ¹	1961 amendments ²	1966 and subsequent amendments ³		Gross hourly earnings	Weekly hours
			Nonfarm	Farm		
October 24:						
1938.....	\$0.25	...	...	...	\$0.62	35.6
1939.....	.30	...	...	...	.63	37.7
1945.....	.40	...	...	...	1.02	43.5
January 25, 1950.....	.75	...	...	...	1.44	40.5
March 1, 1956.....	1.00	...	...	...	1.95	40.4
September 3:						
1961.....	1.15	\$1.00	...	...	2.32	39.8
1963.....	1.25	1.00	...	...	2.46	40.5
1964.....	1.25	1.15	...	...	2.53	40.7
1965.....	1.25	1.25	...	...	2.61	41.2
February 1:						
1967.....	1.40	1.40	\$1.00	\$1.00	2.83	40.6
1968.....	1.60	1.60	1.15	1.15	3.01	40.7
1969.....	1.60	1.60	1.30	1.30	3.19	40.6
1970.....	1.60	1.60	1.45	1.30	3.36	39.8
1971.....	1.60	1.60	1.60	1.30	3.57	39.9
May 1, 1974.....	2.00	2.00	1.90	1.60	4.42	40.0
January 1:						
1975.....	2.10	2.10	2.00	1.80	4.83	39.5
1976.....	2.30	2.30	2.20	2.00	5.22	40.1
1977.....	2.30	2.30	2.30	2.20	5.68	40.3
1978.....	2.65	2.65	2.65	2.65	6.17	40.4
1979.....	2.90	2.90	2.90	2.90	6.70	40.2
1980.....	3.10	3.10	3.10	3.10	7.27	39.7
1981.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	7.99	39.8
1982.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.49	38.9
1983.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.83	40.1
1984.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.19	40.7
1985.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.54	40.5
1986.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.73	40.7
1987.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.91	41.0
1988.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	10.19	41.1
1989.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	10.48	41.0
April 1:						
1990 ⁵	3.80	3.80	3.80	3.80	10.83	40.8
1991 ⁵	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	11.18	40.7
1992 ⁵	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	11.46	41.0
1993 ⁵	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	11.74	41.4
1994.....	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	12.07	42.0
1995.....	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	12.37	41.6
October 1, 1996 ⁵	4.75	4.75	4.75	4.75	12.78	41.6
September 1, 1997 ⁵	5.15	5.15	5.15	5.15	⁶ 13.17	⁶ 42.0

¹ The 1938 Act was applicable generally to employees engaged in interstate commerce or in the production of goods for interstate commerce.

² The 1961 amendments extended coverage primarily to employees in large retail and service trades as well as local transit, construction, and gasoline service station employees.

³ The 1966 amendments extended coverage to State and local government employees of hospitals, nursing homes, and schools, and to employees of laundries, dry cleaners, large hotels and motels, restaurants, and farms. Subsequent amendments extended coverage to the remaining Federal, State, and local

employees not protected in 1966, to certain workers in retail and service trades previously exempted, and to certain domestic workers in private household employment.

⁴ For year in which minimum wage rate changes were effective.

⁵ A training wage may be paid for a period of 90 days to an employee who has not attained age 20. The training wage was \$3.35 per hour effective Apr. 1, 1990 and \$3.61 per hour effective Apr. 1, 1991, through Mar. 31, 1993. Effective Oct. 1, 1996, the training wage is \$4.25 per hour.

⁶ Data based on January 1998 figures.

Table 3.C3.—Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-97

[In millions]

Program and source	1965	1970	1975	1980	1985	1990	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Social Security Trust Funds:												
Old-Age and Survivors												
Insurance ¹	\$16,017	\$30,705	\$57,241	\$103,996	\$182,368	\$270,290	\$286,859	\$296,250	\$298,324	\$309,981	\$328,035	\$357,374
Employer.....	7,618	14,489	27,184	49,731	83,682	125,272	132,182	138,326	138,521	143,978	153,388	165,563
Employee.....	7,440	14,204	26,947	49,436	83,400	124,481	131,506	137,860	137,776	143,335	152,628	164,667
Self-employed.....	959	1,564	2,684	4,289	7,720	15,906	17,117	14,372	16,733	17,103	15,277	19,448
Government ².....	...	449	425	540	4,358	-218	201	357	300	74	272	270
Taxation of benefits.....	...	...	...	...	3,208	4,848	5,852	5,335	4,995	5,490	6,471	7,426
Disability Insurance¹.....												
Employer.....	1,188	4,497	7,534	13,385	18,430	27,908	30,368	31,466	51,684	54,538	57,698	56,507
Employee.....	564	2,154	3,562	6,307	8,119	13,414	14,171	14,828	24,558	25,665	27,299	26,437
Self-employed.....	551	2,117	3,530	6,254	8,087	13,338	14,097	14,776	24,478	25,545	27,160	26,279
Government ²	73	210	352	694	776	1,602	1,845	1,545	2,286	3,144	2,819	3,287
Taxation of benefits.....	...	16	90	130	1,226	-590	23	37	51	-157	47	33
Medicare Trust Funds:												
Hospital Insurance¹.....												
Employer.....	...	5,820	12,316	24,982	48,035	71,923	83,348	85,656	98,826	104,207	116,747	120,517
Employee.....	...	2,379	5,578	11,591	22,613	33,850	38,186	39,724	44,737	45,839	52,414	53,345
Self-employed.....	...	2,332	5,530	11,518	22,549	33,635	38,132	39,711	44,664	45,852	52,419	53,348
Government ².....	...	169	395	739	1,970	4,146	5,459	4,687	5,878	6,743	5,752	7,976
Voluntarily insured ³.....	...	874	670	871	491	-199	675	459	588	511	493	551
Transfers from Railroad Retirement program.....	...	66	138	244	371	367	374	400	413	396	401	419
Taxation of benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,639	3,913	4,069	3,558
Supplementary Medical												
Insurance ¹⁴.....	...	2,189	4,566	10,466	23,863	44,355	55,436	55,658	53,589	58,724	83,798	79,461
Aged.....	...	1,096	1,759	2,707	5,105	10,311	12,814	12,731	15,569	17,651	16,654	17,079
Disabled.....	...	...	158	304	508	1,008	1,263	1,462	1,817	2,066	2,109	2,210
Government.....	...	1,093	2,648	7,455	18,250	33,035	41,359	41,465	36,203	39,007	65,035	60,171
Railroad Retirement⁵.....												
Employer.....	647	968	1,506	2,630	4,966	4,537	4,492	4,158	4,567	4,265	4,524	4,522
Employee.....	315	510	1,146	1,722	2,417	2,512	2,628	2,573	2,571	2,592	2,664	2,707
Government ²	315	439	356	594	1,110	1,209	1,264	1,240	1,250	1,265	1,316	1,355
Taxation of benefits.....	17	19	4	313	1,099	595	362	272	257	175	281	211
Federal Civil Service⁶.....												
Employer.....	2,197	3,870	9,507	19,986	27,160	31,869	35,833	37,103	37,352	37,628	38,097	39,745
Employee.....	1,123	2,001	6,905	16,220	22,472	27,368	31,102	32,356	32,737	33,174	33,720	35,376
State and local government⁷.....												
Employer.....	1,073	1,869	2,600	3,766	4,688	4,501	4,731	4,747	4,614	4,454	4,377	4,369
Employee.....	4,225	7,895	14,560	25,654	37,455	41,700	48,804	52,082	54,104	59,611	60,898	(8)
Employer.....	2,525	4,920	9,880	18,776	27,699	29,300	32,873	35,588	36,766	41,011	41,528	(8)
Employee.....	1,700	2,975	4,680	6,878	9,756	12,400	15,931	16,494	17,338	18,600	19,370	(8)

¹ For OASDI-HI contribution rates and wage base, see table 2.A3. Beginning in 1952 (1959 for DI, 1968 for HI) employer and employee contributions differ by estimated amount of refunds of employee tax overpayments and, beginning in 1966, by employee tax on tips. For SMI premium rates, see table 2.C1.

² Represents cost of gratuitous military service wage credits and, for OASI only, Federal payments for special age-72 benefits. Beginning in 1984, includes tax credits on 1984 wages and 1984-89 self-employment income and subsequent minor adjustments. For HI only, also represents transfers of appropriations for HI benefits of persons not insured for cash benefits under OASI, DI, or Railroad Retirement and, beginning in 1978, transfers for Professional Standards Review Organization review expenditures. Beginning in 1983, includes taxes on deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956, in lieu of reimbursements for the costs of such credits. For Railroad Retirement, represents transfers from appropriations for cost of military service credits and, beginning in 1976, cost of phasing out dual benefits exclusive of income tax transfers.

³ Beginning in July 1973, aged ineligible may voluntarily enroll for HI.

⁴ Includes premiums paid on behalf of eligibles by State governments under "buy-in" arrangements.

⁵ Beginning in 1966, excludes HI contributions and includes employer contributions to supplemental benefit account.

⁶ Employer share represents Federal and District of Columbia government contributions; employee share includes voluntary contributions to purchase additional annuity. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

⁷ Estimated by Social Security Administration from Bureau of the Census fiscal year data. Employer share represents government contribution.

⁸ Data not available.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C4.—Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly amount in current and 1997 dollars, 1950-97

Period	Consumer Price Index, all items ¹ (1982-84= 100)	Average monthly Social Security amount in current-payment status				Average monthly amount per recipient under—			
		Retired workers		Widowed mother or father and 2 children		Supplemental Security Income/ Old-Age Assistance ²		Temporary Assistance for Needy Families ³	
		Current dollars	1997 dollars	Current dollars	1997 dollars	Current dollars	1997 dollars	Current dollars	1997 dollars
December:									
1950	25.0	\$43.86	\$282.98	\$93.90	\$605.84	\$43.05	\$277.76	\$20.85	\$134.52
1951	26.5	42.14	256.50	93.80	570.94	44.55	271.17	22.00	133.91
1952	26.7	49.25	297.53	106.00	640.37	48.80	294.81	23.45	141.67
1953	26.9	51.10	306.41	111.90	670.98	48.90	293.22	23.20	139.11
1954	26.7	59.14	357.28	130.50	788.38	48.70	294.21	23.25	140.46
1955	26.8	61.90	372.55	135.40	814.93	50.05	301.23	23.50	141.44
1956	27.6	63.09	368.71	141.00	824.03	53.25	311.20	24.80	144.94
1957	28.4	64.58	366.79	146.30	830.92	55.50	315.22	25.40	144.26
1958	28.9	66.35	370.32	151.70	846.69	56.95	317.86	26.65	148.74
1959	29.4	72.78	399.30	170.70	936.53	56.70	311.08	27.30	149.78
1960	29.8	74.04	400.76	188.00	1,017.60	58.90	318.81	28.35	153.45
1961	30.0	75.65	406.74	189.30	1,017.80	57.60	309.70	29.45	158.34
1962	30.4	76.19	404.26	190.70	1,011.84	61.55	326.58	29.30	155.46
1963	30.9	76.88	401.32	192.50	1,004.86	62.80	327.82	29.70	155.04
1964	31.2	77.57	401.03	193.40	999.85	63.65	329.06	31.50	162.85
1965	31.8	83.92	425.67	219.80	1,114.90	63.10	320.06	32.85	166.63
1966	32.9	84.35	413.55	221.90	1,087.92	68.05	333.63	36.25	177.72
1967	33.9	85.37	406.20	224.40	1,067.72	70.15	333.78	39.50	187.95
1968	35.5	98.86	449.19	257.10	1,168.18	69.55	316.01	44.75	203.33
1969	37.7	100.40	429.56	255.80	1,094.44	73.90	316.18	45.15	193.17
1970	39.8	118.10	478.63	291.10	1,179.76	77.65	314.70	50.30	203.85
1971	41.1	132.17	518.71	320.00	1,255.86	77.50	304.15	52.30	205.26
1972	42.5	162.35	616.17	383.10	1,453.98	79.95	303.43	54.10	205.33
1973	46.2	166.42	581.03	391.00	1,365.11	76.15	265.87	56.95	198.83
1974	51.9	188.21	584.94	438.40	1,362.50	91.06	283.01	63.37	196.95
1975	55.5	207.18	602.13	468.60	1,361.90	90.93	264.27	69.69	202.54
1976	58.2	224.86	623.19	503.40	1,395.16	94.37	261.54	75.20	208.42
1977	62.1	243.00	631.17	546.60	1,419.75	96.62	250.96	80.08	208.00
1978	67.7	263.20	627.09	591.90	1,410.24	100.43	239.28	83.60	199.18
1979	76.7	294.30	618.91	655.00	1,377.46	122.67	257.97	90.34	189.98
1980	86.3	341.40	638.10	759.20	1,418.99	128.20	239.61	97.10	181.49
1981	94.0	385.97	662.31	858.00	1,472.29	137.81	236.48	103.15	177.00
1982	97.6	419.30	692.96	885.50	1,463.43	145.69	240.78	106.33	175.73
1983	101.3	440.77	701.84	923.00	1,469.69	157.89	251.41	109.93	175.04
1984	105.3	460.57	705.51	948.30	1,452.62	157.88	241.84	114.72	175.73
1985	109.3	478.62	706.33	981.50	1,448.45	164.26	242.41	118.17	174.39
1986	110.5	488.44	712.99	994.00	1,450.97	173.66	253.50	122.09	178.22
1987	115.4	512.65	716.55	1,032.30	1,442.89	180.64	252.49	125.19	174.98
1988	120.5	536.77	718.51	1,070.40	1,432.83	188.23	251.96	130.30	174.42
1989	126.1	566.85	725.08	1,120.04	1,432.69	198.81	254.31	131.89	168.71
1990	133.8	602.56	726.40	1,177.70	1,419.75	212.66	256.37	135.96	163.90
1991	137.9	629.32	736.11	1,216.76	1,423.23	221.30	258.85	134.98	157.88
1992	141.9	652.64	741.87	1,252.40	1,423.62	227.39	258.48	132.92	151.09
1993	145.8	674.06	745.72	1,282.60	1,418.95	236.52	261.66	132.87	147.00
1994	149.7	697.34	751.38	1,328.40	1,431.34	242.54	261.33	133.71	144.07
1995	153.5	719.80	756.38	1,365.50	1,434.89	250.65	263.39	134.35	141.18
1996	158.6	744.96	757.64	1,450.60	1,475.29	260.75	265.19	133.53	135.80
1997	161.3	774.84	774.84	1,502.60	1,502.60	268.46	268.46	128.96	128.96

¹ Data from Bureau of Labor Statistics, Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers (CPI-U).

² Beginning in 1974, represents payments to the aged under the SSI program.

³ Effective July 1, 1997, the Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF)

block grant program replaced the Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC) program.

⁴ Estimated data.

Table 3.C5.—Social Security (OASDI) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both 1940-97, ranked by State, December 1997¹

Year and State	Population aged 65 or older receiving —						Persons receiving both OASDI and SSI as a percent of—	
	OASDI		SSI ²		OASDI and SSI, number per 1,000	OASDI or SSI or both, number per 1,000	OASDI beneficiaries	SSI recipients
	Number per 1,000	State rank	Number per 1,000	State rank				
1940.....	7	...	217	...	1	223	14.3	0.5
1945.....	62	...	194	...	5	251	8.1	2.6
1950.....	164	...	224	...	22	366	12.6	9.8
1955.....	394	...	179	...	34	539	8.6	19.2
1960.....	616	...	141	...	41	716	6.6	28.5
1965.....	752	...	117	...	52	817	7.0	44.7
1970.....	855	...	104	...	63	896	7.4	60.4
1975.....	904	...	111	...	78	939	8.6	69.5
1980.....	914	...	87	...	61	941	6.7	70.2
1985.....	917	...	71	...	51	937	5.5	71.1
1990.....	924	...	66	...	46	944	4.9	69.2
1995.....	913	...	63	...	39	937	4.3	62.6
1996.....	907	...	61	...	38	931	4.2	61.7
1997.....	913	...	60	...	37	955	4.0	61.4
Alabama.....	932	29	93	4	74	951	8.0	80.5
Alaska.....	895	44	54	17	19	930	2.1	35.4
Arizona.....	884	46	34	31	21	897	2.4	62.4
Arkansas.....	947	16	81	9	68	960	7.1	83.1
California.....	832	50	126	2	63	895	7.6	50.4
Colorado.....	914	39	35	30	22	927	2.4	62.1
Connecticut.....	942	21	25	42	12	955	1.3	48.4
Delaware.....	967	8	27	37	18	976	1.9	68.2
District of Columbia.....	771	51	75	12	48	799	6.2	63.0
Florida.....	861	48	49	21	25	885	2.9	52.0
Georgia.....	922	32	88	6	67	943	7.2	75.9
Hawaii.....	841	49	58	16	21	878	2.5	36.4
Idaho.....	979	4	22	44	17	984	1.7	76.2
Illinois.....	922	33	39	27	18	943	1.9	45.5
Indiana.....	962	10	20	47	14	967	1.5	71.6
Iowa.....	977	6	20	46	15	982	1.5	73.9
Kansas.....	942	22	20	45	14	948	1.5	68.0
Kentucky.....	937	25	81	8	62	956	6.6	76.0
Louisiana.....	926	31	98	3	73	951	7.9	73.9
Maine.....	986	2	39	26	32	993	3.3	83.1
Maryland.....	873	47	43	25	22	894	2.5	51.3
Massachusetts.....	912	40	59	15	37	933	4.1	63.2
Michigan.....	947	15	32	35	21	958	2.2	64.9
Minnesota.....	947	17	26	40	15	957	1.6	59.5
Mississippi.....	930	30	136	1	110	956	11.8	80.8
Missouri.....	943	20	36	28	26	953	2.8	74.1
Montana.....	943	19	23	43	18	949	1.9	76.3
Nebraska.....	957	13	20	48	14	962	1.5	72.9
Nevada.....	920	35	34	32	22	933	2.4	63.7
New Hampshire.....	981	3	14	51	10	985	1.0	68.8
New Jersey.....	915	38	45	24	22	938	2.4	48.3
New Mexico.....	919	36	78	10	55	942	5.9	69.9
New York.....	895	45	89	5	43	940	4.8	48.7
North Carolina.....	936	26	70	14	56	950	6.0	80.0
North Dakota.....	967	9	27	36	21	974	2.1	75.1
Ohio.....	940	23	26	39	16	950	1.7	63.0
Oklahoma.....	937	24	49	20	37	949	3.9	74.4
Oregon.....	961	11	26	41	16	971	1.7	62.0
Pennsylvania.....	944	18	35	29	23	956	2.4	65.4
Rhode Island.....	915	37	48	22	32	931	3.4	65.8
South Carolina.....	935	27	77	11	61	951	6.5	79.3
South Dakota.....	976	7	34	34	24	986	2.4	70.9
Tennessee.....	947	14	74	13	58	964	6.1	78.0
Texas.....	903	43	84	7	59	928	6.5	70.4
Utah.....	908	41	20	49	10	917	1.1	52.7
Vermont.....	989	1	46	23	39	996	3.9	84.6
Virginia.....	905	42	53	18	36	923	4.0	67.5
Washington.....	921	34	34	33	16	939	1.7	47.6
West Virginia.....	935	28	52	19	37	951	3.9	70.5
Wisconsin.....	978	5	27	38	18	987	1.9	68.6
Wyoming.....	960	12	18	50	14	964	1.4	76.3

¹Population data for 1997 on which ratios are based furnished by Population Estimates Branch, Bureau of the Census.

1974, the Supplemental Security Income program superseded the Old-Age Assistance program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²For 1940-73, data refer to Old-Age Assistance program. Beginning January

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C6.—Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by SSI category and type of OASDI benefit, December 1997

Type of benefit	All OASDI beneficiaries ¹	OASDI beneficiaries with SSI					
		Number			Percent of all OASDI beneficiaries		
		Total	Aged	Blind and disabled	Total	Aged	Blind and disabled
Total	43,970,692	2,410,274	829,105	1,581,169	5.5	1.9	3.6
Retirement	30,637,863	1,077,737	628,286	449,451	3.5	2.1	1.5
Workers aged 65 or older	24,873,884	817,178	563,355	253,823	3.3	2.3	1.0
Men	12,842,108	298,009	199,010	98,999	2.3	1.5	.8
Women	12,031,776	519,169	364,345	154,824	4.3	3.0	1.3
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older	2,532,247	116,883	64,882	52,001	4.6	2.6	2.1
Disabled adult children aged 65 or older	1,382	889	49	840	64.3	3.5	60.8
Disabled adult children aged 18-64	188,398	98,890	...	98,890	52.5	...	52.5
Workers aged 62-64	2,400,688	26,226	...	26,226	1.1	...	1.1
Men	1,274,710	15,868	...	15,868	1.2	...	1.2
Women	1,125,978	10,358	...	10,358	.9	...	.9
Wives and husbands aged 62-64	325,736	11,153	...	11,153	3.4	...	3.4
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	251,341	4,250	...	4,250	1.7	...	1.7
Wives and husbands with children	64,187	2,268	...	2,268	3.5	...	3.5
Disability	6,153,039	799,375	1,198	798,177	13.0	(2)	13.0
Workers under age 65	4,508,134	707,310	...	707,310	15.7	...	15.7
Men	2,666,486	329,807	...	329,807	12.4	...	12.4
Women	1,841,648	377,503	...	377,503	20.5	...	20.5
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older	24,152	3,335	1,198	2,137	13.8	5.0	8.8
Disabled adult children	52,955	37,578	...	37,578	71.0	...	71.0
Wives and husbands aged 62-64	28,789	1,574	...	1,574	5.5	...	5.5
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	1,384,991	42,188	...	42,188	3.0	...	3.0
Wives and husbands with children	154,018	7,390	...	7,390	4.8	...	4.8
Survivors	7,179,790	533,162	199,621	333,541	7.4	2.8	4.6
Widows and widowers aged 65 or older	4,386,237	301,819	196,284	105,535	6.9	4.5	2.4
Disabled widows and widowers	187,938	39,861	...	39,861	21.2	...	21.2
Disabled adult children aged 65 or older	59,317	21,024	3,069	17,955	35.4	5.2	30.3
Disabled adult children aged 18-64	402,657	133,644	...	133,644	33.2	...	33.2
Parents aged 65 or older	3,351	314	268	46	9.4	8.0	1.4
Parents aged 62-64	68	0	...	0	0	...	0
Nondisabled widows and widowers aged 60-64	479,267	9,539	...	9,539	2.0	...	2.0
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	1,430,733	20,914	...	20,914	1.5	...	1.5
Widowed mothers and fathers	230,222	6,047	...	6,047	2.6	...	2.6

¹ Excludes 394 special age-72 beneficiaries.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.E1 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

Table 3.C6.1.—Number of persons aged 18-64 receiving OASDI benefits or federally administered SSI payments based on disability, by type of benefit, 1978-97

December	Unduplicated total ¹	OASDI beneficiaries				Blind or disabled SSI recipients		
		Total	Disabled workers	Disabled adult children, under age 65	Disabled widows and widowers	Total	Persons with—	
							SSI only	Both SSI and OASDI
1978.....	4,676,450	3,415,469	2,879,774	405,944	129,751	1,747,126	² 1,260,981	486,145
1979.....	4,662,528	3,419,624	2,870,590	419,201	129,833	1,726,553	² 1,242,904	483,649
1980.....	4,662,546	3,418,434	2,858,680	432,174	127,580	1,730,847	² 1,244,112	486,735
1981.....	4,570,071	3,340,701	2,776,519	442,592	121,590	1,702,895	² 1,229,370	473,525
1982.....	4,366,314	3,169,449	2,603,599	449,478	116,372	1,655,279	² 1,196,865	458,414
1983.....	4,367,241	3,143,111	2,569,029	462,491	111,591	1,699,774	² 1,224,130	475,644
1984.....	4,460,188	3,183,618	2,596,516	477,951	109,151	1,780,459	² 1,276,570	503,889
1985.....	4,591,316	3,258,200	2,656,638	494,557	107,005	1,879,168	² 1,333,116	546,052
1986.....	4,812,143	3,346,603	2,728,463	511,166	106,974	2,010,458	² 1,465,540	544,918
1987.....	4,904,785	3,416,529	2,785,859	524,388	106,282	2,118,710	² 1,488,256	630,454
1988.....	5,012,435	3,468,186	2,830,284	534,779	103,123	2,202,714	1,544,249	658,465
1989.....	5,155,787	3,540,480	2,895,364	543,486	101,630	2,301,926	³ 1,615,307	686,619
1990.....	5,395,261	3,667,721	3,011,294	555,438	100,989	2,449,897	1,727,540	722,357
1991.....	5,743,614	3,877,804	3,194,938	568,377	114,489	2,641,524	1,865,810	775,714
1992.....	6,249,217	4,185,714	3,467,783	586,607	131,324	2,909,997	2,063,503	846,494
1993.....	6,707,127	4,476,648	3,725,966	603,667	147,015	3,148,413	2,230,479	917,934
1994.....	7,103,399	4,741,348	3,962,954	617,718	160,676	3,335,255	2,362,051	973,204
1995.....	7,398,942	4,987,004	4,185,263	628,717	173,024	3,482,256	2,411,938	1,070,318
1996.....	7,691,134	5,205,071	4,385,623	637,537	181,911	3,568,393	2,486,063	1,082,330
1997.....	7,818,216	5,340,082	4,508,134	644,010	187,938	3,561,625	2,478,134	1,083,491

¹ Includes persons receiving OASDI, SSI, or both.² The number of OASDI disabled adult child beneficiaries aged 18-64 also receiving SSI was estimated based on the number of such beneficiaries aged 18 or older for the same year and on the comparative size of the two groups at the end of 1988.³ December data for OASDI disabled beneficiaries also receiving SSI not available. Instead the average of the September 1989 and March 1990 numbers was used.Note: For more recent data, see table 1.E2 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C7.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, March 1997, and median amount, 1996 ¹

[Based on data from the Current Population Survey (CPS); civilian noninstitutionalized population]

Age and median amount	Total				Men				Women			
	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black
With Social Security												
Total	37,540	100.0	88.5	9.4	15,906	100.0	88.8	9.0	21,633	100.0	88.2	9.7
Under 55	4,468	100.0	77.4	19.4	2,050	100.0	77.6	19.7	2,417	100.0	77.3	19.1
55-64	4,357	100.0	86.0	11.4	1,945	100.0	86.6	10.5	2,411	100.0	85.6	12.1
65-74	15,800	100.0	90.1	8.0	6,988	100.0	90.9	7.2	8,813	100.0	89.5	8.7
75 or older	12,915	100.0	91.1	6.9	4,923	100.0	91.2	6.4	7,992	100.0	91.0	7.3
Median amount .....	...	\$7,551	\$7,747	\$6,332	...	\$9,337	\$9,581	\$7,196	...	\$6,443	\$6,537	\$5,911
With Supplemental Security Income												
Total	5,203	100.0	67.3	27.3	1,890	100.0	67.6	26.9	3,313	100.0	67.1	27.6
Under 55	2,919	100.0	66.8	29.2	1,234	100.0	68.6	27.9	1,685	100.0	65.5	30.1
55-64	839	100.0	66.3	28.9	282	100.0	58.0	36.1	557	100.0	70.4	25.2
65-74	743	100.0	68.8	23.9	196	100.0	74.8	16.1	546	100.0	66.6	26.7
75 or older	702	100.0	69.1	21.6	177	100.0	68.3	18.2	525	100.0	69.4	22.8
Median amount .....	...	\$4,591	\$4,536	\$4,677	...	\$5,037	\$5,026	\$4,956	...	\$4,287	\$4,235	\$4,471

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1997 Income Supplement, *Current*

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, P-60 series.

Table 3.C8.—Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, March 1997, and median amount, 1996 ¹

[Based on data from the Current Population Survey (CPS); civilian noninstitutionalized population]

Age and median amount	Number (in thousands)			Percent of Spanish origin ²		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
With Social Security						
Total.....	37,540	15,906	21,633	4.9	5.2	4.8
Under 55.....	4,468	2,050	2,417	10.1	9.5	10.6
55-64.....	4,357	1,945	2,411	6.5	7.2	6.0
65-74.....	15,800	6,988	8,813	4.7	4.8	4.6
75 or older.....	12,915	4,923	7,992	2.9	3.2	2.8
Median amount.....	\$7,551	\$9,337	\$6,443	\$6,039	\$7,114	\$5,254
With Supplemental Security Income						
Total.....	5,203	1,890	3,313	14.4	14.1	14.5
Under 55.....	2,919	1,234	1,685	11.5	12.4	10.9
55-64.....	839	282	557	14.4	11.8	15.7
65-74.....	743	196	546	22.6	24.7	21.8
75 or older.....	702	177	525	17.2	18.4	16.8
Median amount.....	\$4,591	\$5,037	\$4,287	\$4,862	\$4,920	\$4,822

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.²Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.Source: Public use file of the March 1997 Income Supplement, *Current**Population Survey*, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E1.—Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-97

Calendar year	Families of 2 persons or more											Annual average CPI, all items (1982-84 = 100) ²
	Unrelated individuals			2 persons			3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons	7 persons or more	
	All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older	All ages	Householder under age 65	Householder aged 65 or older						
1959	\$1,467	\$1,503	\$1,397	\$1,894	\$1,952	\$1,761	\$2,324	\$2,973	\$3,506	\$3,944	\$4,849	29.2
1960	1,490	1,526	1,418	1,924	1,982	1,788	2,359	3,022	3,560	4,002	4,921	29.6
1961	1,506	1,545	1,433	1,942	2,005	1,808	2,383	3,054	3,597	4,041	4,967	29.9
1962	1,519	1,562	1,451	1,962	2,027	1,828	2,412	3,089	3,639	4,088	5,032	30.3
1963	1,539	1,581	1,470	1,988	2,052	1,850	2,442	3,128	3,685	4,135	5,092	30.6
1964	1,558	1,601	1,488	2,015	2,079	1,875	2,473	3,169	3,732	4,193	5,156	31.0
1965	1,582	1,626	1,512	2,048	2,114	1,906	2,514	3,223	3,797	4,264	5,248	31.5
1966	1,628	1,674	1,556	2,107	2,175	1,961	2,588	3,317	3,908	4,388	5,395	32.5
1967	1,675	1,722	1,600	2,168	2,238	2,017	2,661	3,410	4,019	4,516	5,550	33.4
1968	1,748	1,797	1,667	2,262	2,333	2,102	2,774	3,553	4,188	4,706	5,789	34.8
1969	1,840	1,893	1,757	2,383	2,458	2,215	2,924	3,743	4,415	4,958	6,101	36.7
1970	1,954	2,010	1,861	2,525	2,604	2,348	3,099	3,968	4,680	5,260	6,468	38.8
1971	2,040	2,098	1,940	2,633	2,716	2,448	3,229	4,137	4,880	5,489	6,751	40.5
1972	2,109	2,168	2,005	2,724	2,808	2,530	3,339	4,275	5,044	5,673	6,983	41.8
1973	2,247	2,307	2,130	2,895	2,984	2,688	3,548	4,540	5,358	6,028	7,435	44.4
1974	2,495	2,562	2,364	3,211	3,312	2,982	3,936	5,038	5,950	6,699	8,253	49.3
1975	2,724	2,797	2,581	3,506	3,617	3,257	4,293	5,500	6,499	7,316	9,022	53.8
1976	2,884	2,959	2,730	3,711	3,826	3,445	4,540	5,815	6,876	7,760	9,588	56.9
1977	3,075	3,152	2,906	3,951	4,072	3,666	4,833	6,191	7,320	8,261	10,216	60.6
1978	3,311	3,392	3,127	4,249	4,383	3,944	5,201	6,662	7,880	8,891	11,002	65.2
1979	3,689	3,778	3,479	4,725	4,878	4,390	5,784	7,412	8,775	9,914	12,280	72.6
1980	4,190	4,290	3,949	5,363	5,537	4,983	6,565	8,414	9,966	11,269	13,955	82.4
1981	4,620	4,729	4,359	5,917	6,111	5,498	7,250	9,287	11,007	12,449	...	90.9
1982	4,901	5,019	4,626	6,281	6,487	5,836	7,693	9,862	11,684	13,207	...	96.5
1983	5,061	5,180	4,775	6,483	6,697	6,023	7,938	10,178	12,049	13,630	...	99.6
1984	5,278	5,400	4,979	6,762	6,983	6,282	8,277	10,609	12,566	14,207	...	103.9
1985	5,469	5,593	5,156	6,998	7,231	6,503	8,573	10,989	13,007	14,696	...	107.6
1986	5,572	5,701	5,255	7,138	7,372	6,630	8,737	11,203	13,259	14,986	...	109.6
1987	5,778	5,909	5,447	7,397	7,641	6,872	9,056	11,611	13,737	15,509	...	113.6
1988	6,022	6,155	5,674	7,704	7,958	7,157	9,435	12,092	14,304	16,146	...	118.3
1989	6,310	6,451	5,947	8,076	8,343	7,501	9,885	12,674	14,990	16,921	...	124.0
1990	6,652	6,800	6,268	8,509	8,794	7,905	10,419	13,359	15,792	17,839	...	130.7
1991	6,932	7,086	6,532	8,865	9,165	8,241	10,860	13,924	16,456	18,587	...	136.2
1992	7,143	7,299	6,729	9,137	9,443	8,487	11,186	14,335	16,952	19,137	...	140.3
1993	7,363	7,518	6,930	9,414	9,728	8,740	11,522	14,763	17,449	19,718	...	144.5
1994	7,547	7,710	7,108	9,661	9,976	8,967	11,821	15,141	17,900	20,235	...	148.2
1995	7,763	7,929	7,309	9,933	10,259	9,219	12,158	15,569	18,408	20,804	...	152.4
1996	7,995	8,163	7,525	10,233	10,564	9,491	12,516	16,036	18,952	21,389	...	156.9
1997 ²	8,178	8,350	7,698	10,468	10,806	9,709	12,803	16,404	19,367	21,880	...	160.5

¹ Beginning in January 1978, the Bureau of Labor Statistics introduced a new price index for all urban consumers (CPI-U) that forms a continuous series with the earlier index for urban wage earners and for clerical workers as of December 1977.

² Preliminary Data; 1996 weighted average poverty levels raised by a factor of 1.0 percent to correspond with the 1997 increase from the 1996 Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) for all urban consumers.

Note: Three technical changes in the definition of poverty are described in the Bureau of the Census report on the poverty population in 1980 (Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level, 1980, Series P-60, No. 133): (1) Distinctions based on the sex of the family householder will no longer be made; (2) income thresholds for farm families will be the same as for nonfarm families of the same size and composition, and (3) the increased sample size will now permit separate poverty income criteria for families of 7, 8, and 9 or more persons. (Separate criteria for these family sizes by number of children have been developed by the Social Security Administration for the base year 1978 on the same basis as the original poverty matrix for smaller family sizes, and then updated by means of the all-items Consumer Price Index.) The thresholds for larger families beginning in 1980 are:

Year	7 persons	8 persons	9 persons or more
1980	\$12,761	\$14,199	\$16,896
1981	14,110	15,655	18,572
1982	15,036	16,719	19,698
1983	15,500	17,170	20,310
1984	16,096	17,961	21,247
1985	16,656	18,512	22,083
1986	17,049	18,791	22,497
1987	17,649	19,515	23,105
1988	18,232	20,253	24,129
1989	19,162	21,328	25,480
1990	20,241	22,582	26,848
1991	21,093	23,532	27,978
1992	21,594	24,053	28,745
1993	22,383	24,838	29,529
1994	22,923	25,427	30,300
1995	23,552	26,237	31,280
1996	24,268	27,091	31,971
1997 ²	24,825	27,713	32,705

Source: Bureau of the Census and the Social Security Administration.

Table 3.E2.—Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of 1959-96 ¹

[Based on data from the Current Population Survey (CPS). Civilian noninstitutionalized population; see Technical Note: Poverty Data]

Age and family status ²	1959	1970	1975	1980	1985	1990 ³	1995	1996
Total civilian noninstitutionalized population ⁴ (in millions)								
All ages.....	176.5	202.5	210.4	225.0	236.6	248.6	263.7	266.2
Children under 18 in families.....	64.0	69.9	64.8	62.2	62.0	64.9	70.3	70.4
With—								
Male householder ⁵	58.3	60.8	54.1	50.6	49.5	49.5	52.1	52.6
Female householder.....	5.7	9.0	10.6	11.5	12.5	15.4	18.2	17.8
18-54 ⁶	81.0	94.9	104.7	116.3	125.2	132.3	140.7	142.5
55-64.....	15.5	18.4	19.8	21.7	22.1	21.3	21.1	21.5
65 or older.....	15.6	19.3	21.7	24.7	27.3	30.1	31.7	31.9
In families.....	11.9	13.4	14.8	16.7	18.4	20.1	21.1	21.2
Unrelated individuals.....	3.7	5.8	6.9	8.0	8.9	10.0	10.6	10.7
Men.....	1.2	1.4	1.5	1.7	2.0	2.3	2.7	2.7
Women.....	2.5	4.4	5.4	6.3	7.0	7.7	7.9	8.0
Number poor ⁴ (in millions)								
All ages.....	39.5	25.3	25.9	29.3	33.1	33.6	36.4	36.5
Children under 18 in families.....	17.2	10.5	10.9	11.1	12.5	13.3	14.4	14.2
With—								
Male householder ⁵	13.1	5.7	5.3	5.2	5.8	5.3	5.6	5.7
Female householder.....	4.1	4.8	5.6	5.9	6.7	8.0	8.9	8.5
18-54 ⁶	13.4	8.2	9.7	12.2	14.8	14.6	16.5	16.7
55-64.....	3.3	2.1	2.0	2.1	2.3	2.1	2.2	2.2
65 or older.....	5.5	4.7	3.3	3.9	3.5	3.7	3.3	3.4
In families.....	3.2	2.0	1.2	1.4	1.2	1.2	1.1	1.2
Unrelated individuals.....	2.3	2.7	2.1	2.4	2.3	2.5	2.3	2.2
Men.....	.7	.5	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4
Women.....	1.6	2.2	1.7	2.0	1.9	2.1	1.9	1.9
Percent poor ⁴								
All ages.....	22.4	12.6	12.3	13.0	14.0	13.5	13.8	13.7
Children under 18 in families.....	26.9	15.0	16.8	17.9	20.1	20.5	20.5	20.2
With—								
Male householder ⁵	22.4	9.3	9.8	10.4	11.7	10.7	10.7	10.9
Female householder.....	72.2	53.4	52.7	50.8	53.6	52.1	48.6	47.7
18-54 ⁶	16.5	8.7	9.2	10.5	11.8	11.0	11.7	11.7
55-64.....	21.5	11.4	10.2	9.5	10.5	9.7	10.2	10.3
65 or older.....	35.2	24.6	15.3	15.7	12.6	12.2	10.5	10.8
In families.....	26.9	14.7	8.0	8.5	6.4	5.9	5.0	5.6
Unrelated individuals.....	61.9	47.1	31.0	30.6	25.6	24.8	21.4	20.9
Men.....	59.0	38.9	27.7	24.4	20.5	17.3	14.3	14.0
Women.....	63.3	49.7	31.9	32.3	27.0	26.9	23.8	23.3

¹ Data for 1970 and 1975 are based on the 1970 Census of Population controls.² Income and poverty status refer to the calendar year shown; family status is as of March of the succeeding year.³ Based on revised methodology.⁴ Includes Armed Forces in the United States living off post or with families on post. Excludes unrelated individuals under age 16.⁵ Includes children in families with both spouses present and in families with

male householder with no spouse present.

⁶ Includes persons under age 18 listed as unrelated individual, family householder, spouse of householder, or other family member.Source: Public use file of the March 1997 Income Supplement, *Current Population Survey*, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E3.—Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1996

[Based on data from the Current Population Survey (CPS). Civilian noninstitutionalized population; see Technical Note: Poverty Data]

Type of money income received during year ¹	Aged family units						Nonaged family units					
	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			Individuals under age 65 living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder under age 65		
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²
Number of families and unrelated individuals (in millions)	10.7	8.5	2.2	11.1	10.5	0.7	30.0	23.6	6.4	59.1	52.1	7.0
	Percent receiving income of specified type ³											
Earnings	13	16	2	43	44	21	84	94	47	94	98	66
Public program payments:												
Social Security ⁴	92	95	83	92	93	70	6	5	11	10	10	12
Supplemental Security Income	7	3	21	5	4	21	4	1	12	4	2	11
Other public assistance	3	3	3	5	4	9	11	10	15	16	13	40
Other programs ⁵	5	6	2	9	9	5	7	7	5	11	11	7
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent	61	69	31	73	76	26	49	57	16	62	69	15
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.	38	46	8	53	56	12	6	6	3	16	16	15
	Percentage distribution of income, by type											
Total percent	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
Earnings	13	14	1	31	31	11	88	89	53	89	90	59
Public program payments:												
Social Security ⁴	46	44	81	33	32	62	2	1	15	2	1	8
Supplemental Security Income	1	1	12	1	1	11	1	(6)	15	(6)	(6)	7
Other public assistance	1	1	(6)	1	1	3	2	2	10	1	1	19
Other programs ⁵	1	1	(6)	1	1	3	1	1	3	1	1	2
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent	19	20	3	15	16	5	4	5	2	4	4	1
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.	18	19	3	18	18	5	2	2	3	3	3	4
Median income	\$12,202	\$14,625	\$5,509	\$28,993	\$30,520	\$7,145	\$20,319	\$25,533	\$3,967	\$45,426	\$50,593	\$7,827

¹ Household surveys tend to underestimate the number of income recipients and income sources such as interest, dividends, rents, veterans' payments, unemployment compensation, and workers' compensation are more underreported than others. For more detail, see Bureau of the Census, *The Value of Noncash Benefits: 1979-82*, Technical Paper No. 52, Appendix F.

² Poverty status based on money income of all family members after receipt of OASDI and any other cash transfer payments.

³ Received by individuals or any family member at any time during 1996. Most

individuals or families received more than one type of income during the year.

⁴ Social Security may include any Railroad Retirement payments.

⁵ Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, or veterans' payments.

⁶ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the March 1997 Income Supplement, *Current Population Survey*, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, P-60 series.

Table 3.E4.—Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1997¹

[Based on data from the Current Population Survey (CPS), Civilian noninstitutionalized population; see Technical Note: Poverty Data]

Living arrangement and sex	Population (in thousands)			Percentage distribution			Percent officially poor
	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	
Total	31,877	3,428	28,450	100.0	100.0	100.0	10.8
Unrelated individuals.....	10,709	2,237	8,472	33.6	65.3	29.8	20.9
Family members.....	21,168	1,190	19,978	66.4	34.7	70.2	5.6
Householder or spouse	19,032	1,005	18,027	59.7	29.3	63.4	5.3
Other relative ²	2,136	186	1,951	6.7	5.4	6.9	8.7
Poor by own income	949	143	807	3.0	4.2	2.8	15.0
Not poor by own income	1,187	43	1,144	3.7	1.3	4.0	3.6
Men	13,404	912	12,492	42.0	26.6	43.9	6.8
Unrelated individuals.....	2,735	382	2,352	8.6	11.2	8.3	14.0
Family members.....	10,669	529	10,140	33.5	15.4	35.6	5.0
Householder.....	8,273	350	7,923	26.0	10.2	27.8	4.2
Spouse of householder.....	1,735	106	1,628	5.4	3.1	5.7	6.1
Other relative ²	661	73	588	2.1	2.1	2.1	11.0
Poor by own income	224	55	169	.7	1.6	.6	24.7
Not poor by own income	438	18	420	1.4	.5	1.5	4.1
Women.....	18,474	2,516	15,958	58.0	73.4	56.1	13.6
Unrelated individuals.....	7,975	1,855	6,120	25.0	54.1	21.5	23.3
Family members.....	10,499	661	9,838	32.9	19.3	34.6	6.3
Householder, no husband present.....	1,655	233	1,422	5.2	6.8	5.0	14.1
Householder with husband present.....	1,305	82	1,223	4.1	2.4	4.3	6.3
Wife of householder.....	6,063	233	5,831	19.0	6.8	20.5	3.8
Other relative ²	1,475	113	1,362	4.6	3.3	4.8	7.6
Poor by own income	726	87	638	2.3	2.6	2.2	12.0
Not poor by own income	749	25	724	2.4	.7	2.5	3.4

¹ Living arrangements as of March 1997. Poverty status in 1996 as reflected by income of unrelated individual or family money income for year compared with official poverty income criterion for families of appropriate size and composition.

² Aged family members who are neither the family householder nor the spouse of the householder. Official poverty classification is based on combined income of all related persons living together. Persons in this group are classified here on the basis of official poverty criteria for family income and on a comparison of their own income with official poverty criteria for elderly persons maintaining their

own households. The hidden poor are other relatives in nonpoor households whose own income is below the official poverty line for unrelated individuals or married couples.

Source: Public use file of the March 1997 Income Supplement, *Current Population Survey*, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E6.—Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1996

[Based on data from the Current Population Survey (CPS). Civilian noninstitutionalized population; see Technical Note: Poverty Data]

Social Security share of money income for year ¹	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only				Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor
All races ²								
Total number (in thousands).....	10,709	8,472	2,237	...	11,133	10,470	664	...
Total percent	100	100	100	21	100	100	100	6
No Social Security benefits.....	8	5	17	48	8	7	30	22
Some Social Security benefits.....	92	95	83	19	92	93	70	5
Less than one-fourth of income.....	8	10	1	3	21	22	1	(3)
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	18	22	3	4	27	28	9	2
One-half up to three-fourths of income.....	22	25	10	9	21	22	13	4
Three-fourths or more of income.....	45	38	69	32	23	22	47	12
White								
Total number (in thousands).....	9,565	7,772	1,793	...	9,971	9,497	474	...
Total percent	100	100	100	19	100	100	100	5
No Social Security benefits.....	7	4	17	47	7	6	29	20
Some Social Security benefits.....	93	96	83	17	93	94	71	4
Less than one-fourth of income.....	9	10	1	2	20	21	1	(3)
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	18	22	3	3	27	28	7	1
One-half up to three-fourths of income.....	22	25	9	8	22	22	11	2
Three-fourths or more of income.....	44	38	70	30	23	22	52	11
Black								
Total number (in thousands).....	966	582	385	...	919	762	158	...
Total percent	100	100	100	40	100	100	100	17
No Social Security benefits.....	12	9	16	54	17	15	27	28
Some Social Security benefits.....	88	91	84	38	83	85	73	15
Less than one-fourth of income.....	6	8	2	13	23	28	3	2
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	13	20	4	11	24	25	17	12
One-half up to three-fourths of income.....	18	21	14	30	15	14	19	22
Three-fourths or more of income.....	51	42	65	50	22	19	34	27

¹ Payments under Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance program any time in 1996 to any family member as reported in the March 1997 Current Population Survey. For 1987, according to program records, receipt of Social Security benefits reported by Survey respondents represented 92 percent of aggregate Social Security payments.

² Includes other races.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the March 1997 Income Supplement, *Current Population Survey*, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, P-60 series.

Table 3.E8.—Poverty guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-98^{1 2}

Date of issuance ³	1 person	2 persons	3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons	7 persons	8 persons	Increment ⁴
December 1965.....	\$1,540	\$1,990	\$2,440	\$3,130	\$3,685	\$4,135	\$4,635	\$5,135	\$500
August 1967.....	1,600	2,000	2,500	3,200	3,800	4,200	4,700	5,300	500
September 1968.....	1,600	2,100	2,600	3,300	3,900	4,400	4,900	5,400	500
September 1969.....	1,800	2,400	3,000	3,600	4,200	4,800	5,400	6,000	600
December 1970.....	1,900	2,500	3,100	3,800	4,400	5,000	5,600	6,200	600
November 1971.....	2,000	2,600	3,300	4,000	4,700	5,300	5,900	6,500	600
October 1972.....	2,100	2,725	3,450	4,200	4,925	5,550	6,200	6,850	650
March 1973.....	2,200	2,900	3,600	4,300	5,000	5,700	6,400	7,100	700
May 1974.....	2,330	3,070	3,810	4,550	5,290	6,030	6,770	7,510	740
March 1975.....	2,590	3,410	4,230	5,050	5,870	6,690	7,510	8,330	820
April 1976.....	2,800	3,700	4,600	5,500	6,400	7,300	8,200	9,100	900
April 1977.....	2,970	3,930	4,890	5,850	6,810	7,770	8,730	9,690	960
April 1978.....	3,140	4,160	5,180	6,200	7,220	8,240	9,260	10,280	1,020
May 1979.....	3,400	4,500	5,600	6,700	7,800	8,900	10,000	11,100	1,100
April 1980.....	3,790	5,010	6,230	7,450	8,670	9,890	11,110	12,330	1,220
March 1981.....	4,310	5,690	7,070	8,450	9,830	11,210	12,590	13,970	1,380
April 1982.....	4,680	6,220	7,760	9,300	10,840	12,380	13,920	15,460	1,540
February 1983.....	4,860	6,540	8,220	9,900	11,580	13,260	14,940	16,620	1,680
February 1984.....	4,980	6,720	8,460	10,200	11,940	13,680	15,420	17,160	1,740
March 1985.....	5,250	7,050	8,850	10,650	12,450	14,250	16,050	17,850	1,800
February 1986.....	5,360	7,240	9,120	11,000	12,880	14,760	16,640	18,520	1,880
February 1987.....	5,500	7,400	9,300	11,200	13,100	15,000	16,900	18,800	1,900
February 1988.....	5,770	7,730	9,690	11,650	13,610	15,570	17,530	19,490	1,960
February 1989.....	5,980	8,020	10,060	12,100	14,140	16,180	18,220	20,260	2,040
February 1990.....	6,280	8,420	10,560	12,700	14,840	16,980	18,120	21,260	2,140
February 1991.....	6,620	8,880	11,140	13,400	15,660	17,920	20,180	22,440	2,260
February 1992.....	6,810	9,190	11,570	13,950	16,330	18,710	21,090	23,470	2,380
February 1993.....	6,970	9,430	11,890	14,350	16,810	19,270	21,730	24,190	2,460
February 1994.....	7,360	9,840	12,320	14,800	17,280	19,760	22,240	24,720	2,480
February 1995.....	7,470	10,030	12,590	15,150	17,710	20,270	22,830	25,390	2,560
March 1996.....	7,740	10,360	12,980	15,600	18,220	20,840	23,460	26,080	2,620
March 1997.....	7,890	10,610	13,330	16,050	18,770	21,490	24,210	26,960	2,720
February 1998.....	8,050	10,850	13,650	16,450	19,250	22,050	24,850	27,650	2,800

¹ Except for Alaska and Hawaii. Guidelines for Alaska and Hawaii since 1980 are:

Year	Alaska		Hawaii	
	1 person	Increment ⁴	1 person	Increment ⁴
1980.....	\$4,760	\$1,520	\$4,370	\$1,400
1981.....	5,410	1,720	4,980	1,580
1982.....	5,870	1,920	5,390	1,770
1983.....	6,080	2,100	5,600	1,930
1984.....	6,240	2,170	5,730	2,000
1985.....	6,560	2,250	6,040	2,070
1986.....	6,700	2,350	6,170	2,160
1987.....	6,860	2,380	6,310	2,190
1988.....	7,210	2,450	6,650	2,250
1989.....	7,480	2,550	6,870	2,350
1990.....	7,840	2,680	7,230	2,460
1991.....	8,290	2,820	7,610	2,600
1992.....	8,500	2,980	7,830	2,740
1993.....	8,700	3,080	8,040	2,820
1994.....	9,200	3,100	8,470	2,850
1995.....	9,340	3,200	8,610	2,940
1996.....	9,660	3,280	8,910	3,010
1997.....	9,870	3,400	9,070	3,130
1998.....	10,070	3,500	9,260	3,220

Separate figures for Alaska and Hawaii reflect Office of Economic Opportunity administrative practice beginning in the 1966-70 period. The Census Bureau, producer of the primary version of the poverty measure, does not produce separate figures for Alaska and Hawaii.

² Before 1983, guidelines are for nonfarm families only.

³ Guidelines shown are effective from date of issuance.

⁴ Add this amount for each additional family member. Before 1973, increments between some of the smaller family sizes differed from the increment shown in the table. Beginning in 1973, the increment has been the same between all family sizes in each year's set of guidelines.

OASDI

Tables

- 4A Trust Funds
- 4B Covered Workers
- 4C Insured Workers

Benefits in Current-Payment Status

- 5A Summary
- 5B Retired Workers
- 5C Retired Workers and Dependents
- 5D Disabled Workers
- 5E Disabled Workers and Dependents
- 5F Dependents and Survivors
- 5G Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement
- 5H Beneficiary Families
- 5J Geographic Data
- 5K Direct Deposit
- 5L Representative Payment
- 5M International Agreements

Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

- 6A Summary
- 6B Retired Workers
- 6C Disabled Workers
- 6D Dependents and Survivors
- 6E Benefits Withheld
- 6F Benefits Terminated

OASDI Program Highlights, 1997

Program Changes

Social Security benefits for December 1997, payable in January 1998, were increased by a 2.1-percent cost-of-living adjustment (COLA), the smallest COLA increase since the 1.3 percent for December 1986. The December 1996 increase was 2.9 percent. The maximum amount of earnings subject to OASDI taxes increased from \$65,400 in 1997 to \$68,400 in 1998. The amount of earnings needed to earn a quarter of coverage increased from \$670 in 1997 to \$700 in 1998.

The amount beneficiaries aged 65–69 may earn without having benefits withheld under the earnings test increased from \$13,500 in 1997 to \$14,500 in 1998. Benefits are reduced by \$1 for each \$3 of earnings exceeding this amount.

The exempt amount for beneficiaries under age 65 increased from \$8,640 to \$9,120. For those under age 65 the reduction in benefits is \$1 for each \$2 of earnings. The earnings test does not apply to beneficiaries aged 70 or older.

Program Trends

- In December 1997, 43,971,100 persons received Social Security benefits, an increase of 234,300 (0.5 percent) since December 1996. Sixty-two percent were retired workers (27,274,600), and 11.1 percent were nondisabled widows and widowers (4,865,500).
- About 72 percent of the 27.3 million retired worker beneficiaries received reduced benefits because of retirement prior to age 65. Relatively more women (75 percent) than men (69 percent) received reduced benefits.
- The number of persons aged 65 or older receiving Social Security benefits rose from 30.4 million in 1992 to 31.9 million in 1997 (4.7 percent). Beneficiaries aged 85 or older increased at a greater rate during the 5-year period—16.1 percent—from 3,259,000 in 1992 to 3,783,000 in 1997. In 1997, 38,700 centenarians were receiving Social Security.
- Almost 3 million children under age 18 were receiving benefits, including 1,376,200 surviving children, 1,353,700 children of disabled workers, and 240,000 children of retired workers.
- In December 1997, 5,400,800 beneficiaries were receiving payments on the basis of disability—4,508,100 disabled workers, 704,700 disabled adult children, and 187,900 disabled widows and widowers. In addition 207,000 spouses and 1,385,000 minor and student children of disabled workers were receiving benefits.
- The leading causes of disability for the 4.5 million disabled workers were mental disorders (other than mental retardation)—26 percent and musculoskeletal conditions—22 percent. About 12 percent had circulatory conditions and an additional 10 percent had diseases of the nervous system and sense organs.

- Average monthly benefits for December 1997, including the 2.1-percent COLA increase, were \$765 for retired workers, \$722 for disabled workers, and \$731 for nondisabled widows and widowers. Among retired workers, benefits averaged \$861 for men and \$663 for women. For disabled workers, average benefits were \$809 for men and \$595 for women.
- Average monthly family benefits for December 1997 were \$1,351 for a widowed mother or father and children; \$1,210 for a disabled worker wife and children; and \$1,460 for a retired worker, wife and children.
- Total OASDI benefit payments for calendar year 1997 were \$362 billion. Payments from the Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund were \$316.3 billion—an increase of 4.4 percent from the \$302.9 billion paid in 1996.
- Benefit payments from the Disability Insurance Trust Fund, from which benefits are paid to disabled workers, their spouses and children, increased by 3.4 percent from \$44.2 billion in 1996 to \$45.7 billion in 1997.
- OASDI benefit awards in calendar year 1997 totaled 3,866,000, compared with 3,793,200 in 1996 and 3,882,200 in 1995. In 1997, 587,400 disabled workers were awarded benefits, down from 624,300 in 1996 and 645,800 in 1995. Awards to retired workers in 1997 were 1,718,600—up from 1,581,500 in 1996 and 1,609,200 in 1995. The 1997 retired-worker awards included approximately 120,000 conversions from nondisabled widow(er)s benefits to higher retired-worker benefits.

Table 4.A1.—Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-97

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures				Assets	
	Total	Net contributions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Administrative expenses	Transfers to Railroad Retirement program	Net increase during year	Amount at end of period
1937	\$767	\$765	...	...	\$2	\$1	\$1	...	...	\$766	\$766
1938	375	360	...	...	15	10	10	...	...	366	1,132
1939	607	580	...	...	27	14	14	...	...	592	1,724
1940	368	325	...	...	43	62	35	\$26	...	306	2,031
1941	845	789	...	...	56	114	88	26	...	731	2,762
1942	1,085	1,012	...	...	72	159	131	28	...	926	3,688
1943	1,328	1,239	...	...	88	195	166	29	...	1,132	4,820
1944	1,422	1,316	...	...	107	238	209	29	...	1,184	6,005
1945	1,420	1,285	...	...	134	304	274	30	...	1,116	7,121
1946	1,447	1,295	...	...	152	418	378	40	...	1,029	8,150
1947	1,722	1,557	...	\$1	164	512	466	46	...	1,210	9,360
1948	1,969	1,685	...	3	281	607	556	51	...	1,362	10,722
1949	1,816	1,666	...	4	146	721	667	54	...	1,094	11,816
1950	2,928	2,667	...	4	257	1,022	961	61	...	1,905	13,721
1951	3,784	3,363	...	4	417	1,966	1,885	81	...	1,818	15,540
1952	4,184	3,819	...	...	365	2,282	2,194	88	...	1,902	17,442
1953	4,359	3,945	...	...	414	3,094	3,006	88	...	1,265	18,707
1954	5,610	5,163	...	...	447	3,741	3,670	92	-\$21	1,869	20,576
1955	6,167	5,713	...	...	454	5,079	4,968	119	-7	1,087	21,663
1956	6,697	6,172	...	...	526	5,841	5,715	132	-5	856	22,519
1957	7,381	6,825	...	...	556	7,507	7,347	162	-2	-126	22,393
1958	8,117	7,566	...	...	552	8,646	8,327	194	124	-528	21,864
1959	8,584	8,052	...	...	532	10,308	9,842	184	282	-1,724	20,141
1960	11,382	10,866	...	...	516	11,198	10,677	203	318	184	20,324
1961	11,833	11,285	...	...	548	12,432	11,862	239	332	-599	19,725
1962	12,585	12,059	...	...	526	13,973	13,356	256	361	-1,388	18,337
1963	15,063	14,541	...	...	521	14,920	14,217	281	423	143	18,480
1964	16,258	15,689	...	...	569	15,613	14,914	296	403	645	19,125
1965	16,610	16,017	...	...	593	17,501	16,737	328	436	-890	18,235
1966	21,302	20,580	...	78	644	18,967	18,267	256	444	2,335	20,570
1967	24,034	23,138	...	78	818	20,382	19,468	406	508	3,652	24,222
1968	25,040	23,719	...	382	939	23,557	22,643	476	438	1,483	25,704
1969	29,554	27,947	...	442	1,165	25,176	24,210	474	491	4,378	30,082
1970	32,220	30,256	...	449	1,515	29,848	28,798	471	579	2,371	32,454
1971	35,877	33,723	...	488	1,667	34,542	33,414	514	613	1,335	33,789
1972	40,050	37,781	...	475	1,794	38,522	37,124	674	724	1,528	35,318
1973	48,344	45,975	...	442	1,928	47,175	45,745	647	783	1,169	36,487
1974	54,688	52,081	...	447	2,159	53,397	51,623	865	909	1,291	37,777
1975	59,605	56,816	...	425	2,364	60,395	58,517	896	982	-790	36,987
1976	66,276	63,362	...	614	2,301	67,876	65,705	959	1,212	-1,600	35,388
1977	72,412	69,572	...	613	2,227	75,309	73,121	981	1,208	-2,897	32,491
1978	78,094	75,471	...	615	2,008	83,064	80,361	1,115	1,589	-4,971	27,520
1979	90,274	87,919	...	557	1,797	93,133	90,573	1,113	1,448	-2,860	24,660
1980	105,841	103,456	...	540	1,845	107,678	105,083	1,154	1,442	-1,837	22,823
1981	125,361	122,627	...	675	2,060	126,695	123,803	1,307	1,585	-1,334	21,490
1982	125,198	123,673	...	680	845	142,119	138,806	1,519	1,793	⁵ 598	22,088
1983	150,584	138,337	...	5,541	6,706	152,999	149,221	1,528	2,251	-2,416	19,672
1984	169,328	164,122	\$2,835	105	2,266	161,883	157,841	1,638	2,404	7,445	27,117
1985	184,239	176,958	3,208	2,203	1,871	171,150	167,248	1,592	2,310	⁵ 8,725	35,842
1986	197,393	190,741	3,424	160	3,069	181,000	176,813	1,601	2,585	⁵ 3,239	39,081
1987	210,736	202,735	3,257	55	4,690	187,668	183,587	1,524	2,557	23,068	62,149
1988	240,770	229,775	3,384	43	7,568	200,020	195,454	1,776	2,790	40,750	102,899
1989	264,653	250,195	2,439	34	11,985	212,489	207,971	1,673	2,845	52,164	155,063
1990	286,653	267,530	4,848	-2,089	16,363	227,519	222,987	1,563	2,969	59,134	214,197
1991	299,286	272,574	5,864	19	20,829	245,634	240,467	1,792	3,375	53,652	267,849
1992	311,162	280,992	5,852	14	24,303	259,861	254,883	1,830	3,148	51,301	319,150
1993	323,277	290,905	5,335	10	27,027	273,104	267,755	1,996	3,353	50,173	369,322
1994	328,271	293,323	4,995	7	29,946	284,133	279,068	1,645	3,420	44,138	413,460
1995	342,801	304,620	5,490	-129	32,820	297,760	291,630	2,077	4,052	45,041	458,502
1996	363,741	321,557	6,471	7	35,706	308,217	302,861	1,802	3,554	55,524	514,026
1997	397,169	349,946	7,426	2	39,795	322,073	316,257	2,128	3,688	75,096	589,121

See footnotes following table 4.A3.

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A2.—Disability Insurance, 1957-97

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures				Assets	
	Total	Net contributions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Administrative expenses	Transfers to Railroad Retirement program	Net increase during year	Amount at end of period
1957	\$709	\$702	...	...	\$7	\$59	\$57	\$3	...	\$649	\$649
1958	991	966	...	...	25	261	249	12	...	729	1,379
1959	931	891	...	...	40	485	457	50	-\$22	447	1,825
1960	1,063	1,010	...	...	53	600	568	36	-5	464	2,289
1961	1,104	1,038	...	...	66	956	887	64	5	148	2,437
1962	1,114	1,046	...	...	68	1,183	1,105	66	11	-69	2,368
1963	1,165	1,099	...	...	66	1,297	1,210	68	20	-133	2,235
1964	1,218	1,154	...	...	64	1,407	1,309	79	19	-188	2,047
1965	1,247	1,188	...	...	59	1,687	1,573	90	24	-440	1,606
1966	2,079	2,006	...	\$16	58	1,947	1,784	137	25	133	1,739
1967	2,379	2,286	...	16	78	2,089	1,950	109	31	290	2,029
1968	3,454	3,316	...	32	106	2,458	2,311	127	20	996	3,025
1969	3,792	3,599	...	16	177	2,716	2,557	138	21	1,075	4,100
1970	4,774	4,481	...	16	277	3,259	3,085	164	10	1,514	5,614
1971	5,031	4,620	...	50	361	4,000	3,783	205	13	1,031	6,645
1972	5,572	5,107	...	51	414	4,759	4,502	233	24	813	7,457
1973	6,443	5,932	...	52	458	5,973	5,764	190	20	470	7,927
1974	7,378	6,826	...	52	500	7,196	6,957	217	22	182	8,109
1975	8,035	7,444	...	90	502	8,790	8,505	256	29	-754	7,354
1976	8,757	8,233	...	103	422	10,366	10,055	285	26	-1,609	5,745
1977	9,570	9,138	...	128	304	11,945	11,547	399	(5)	-2,375	3,370
1978	13,810	13,413	...	142	256	12,954	12,599	325	30	856	4,226
1979	15,590	15,114	...	118	358	14,186	13,786	371	30	1,404	5,630
1980	13,871	13,255	...	130	485	15,872	15,515	368	-12	-2,001	3,629
1981	17,078	16,738	...	168	172	17,658	17,192	436	29	-580	3,049
1982	22,715	21,995	...	174	546	17,992	17,376	590	26	⁶ -358	2,691
1983	20,682	17,991	...	1,121	1,569	18,177	17,524	625	28	2,505	5,195
1984	17,309	15,945	\$190	...	1,174	18,546	17,898	626	22	-1,237	3,959
1985	19,301	17,191	222	1,017	870	19,478	18,827	608	43	⁶ 2,363	6,321
1986	19,439	18,399	238	...	803	20,522	19,853	600	68	⁶ 1,459	7,780
1987	20,303	19,691	⁷ -36	...	648	21,425	20,519	849	57	-1,122	6,658
1988	22,699	22,039	61	...	600	22,494	21,695	737	61	206	6,864
1989	24,795	23,993	95	...	707	23,753	22,911	754	88	1,041	7,905
1990	28,791	28,539	144	-775	883	25,616	24,829	707	80	3,174	11,079
1991	30,390	29,137	190	...	1,063	28,571	27,695	794	82	1,819	12,898
1992	31,430	30,136	232	...	1,062	32,004	31,112	834	58	-574	12,324
1993	32,301	31,185	281	...	835	35,662	34,613	966	83	-3,361	8,963
1994	52,841	51,373	311	...	1,157	38,879	37,744	1,029	106	13,962	22,925
1995	56,696	54,401	341	-203	2,158	42,055	40,923	1,064	68	14,641	37,566
1996	60,710	57,325	373	...	3,012	45,351	44,189	1,160	2	15,359	52,924
1997	60,499	56,037	470	...	3,992	47,034	45,695	1,280	59	13,465	66,389

¹ Beginning in 1983, includes transfers from the general fund of the Treasury representing contributions that would have been paid on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later, if such credits were considered to be covered wages.

² Includes payments (1) in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957; and (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956.

³ Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in July 1974, the figures shown include relatively small amounts of gifts to the fund. Figures for 1983-86 reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the interfund borrowing provisions.

During 1983-90, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund of the Treasury on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$14.8 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

⁴ Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks.

⁵ Less than \$0.5 million.

⁶ Amount equals total receipts less total expenditures, less amounts loaned or plus amounts repaid under interfund borrowing provisions.

⁷ Reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985.

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

Table 4.A3.—Combined OASI and DI, 1957-97

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures				Assets	
	Total	Net contributions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Administrative expenses	Transfers to Railroad Retirement program	Net increase during year	Amount at end of period
1957	\$8,090	\$7,527	...	...	\$563	\$7,567	\$7,404	\$164	-\$2	\$523	\$23,042
1958	9,108	8,531	...	...	577	8,907	8,576	207	124	201	23,243
1959	9,516	8,943	...	...	572	10,793	10,298	234	260	-1,277	21,966
1960	12,445	11,876	...	...	569	11,798	11,245	240	314	647	22,613
1961	12,937	12,323	...	...	614	13,388	12,749	303	337	-451	22,162
1962	13,699	13,105	...	...	594	15,156	14,461	322	372	-1,457	20,705
1963	16,227	15,640	...	...	587	16,217	15,427	348	442	10	20,715
1964	17,476	16,843	...	...	633	17,020	16,223	375	422	456	21,172
1965	17,857	17,205	...	...	651	19,187	18,311	418	459	-1,331	19,841
1966	23,381	22,585	...	\$94	702	20,913	20,051	393	469	2,467	22,308
1967	26,413	25,424	...	94	896	22,471	21,417	515	539	3,942	26,250
1968	28,493	27,034	...	414	1,045	26,015	24,954	603	458	2,479	28,729
1969	33,346	31,546	...	458	1,342	27,892	26,767	612	513	5,453	34,182
1970	36,993	34,737	...	465	1,791	33,108	31,884	635	589	3,886	38,068
1971	40,908	38,343	...	538	2,027	38,542	37,197	719	626	2,366	40,434
1972	45,622	42,888	...	526	2,208	43,281	41,625	907	749	2,341	42,775
1973	54,787	51,907	...	494	2,386	53,148	51,508	837	802	1,639	44,414
1974	62,066	58,907	...	499	2,660	60,593	58,581	1,082	931	1,472	45,886
1975	67,640	64,259	...	515	2,866	69,184	67,022	1,152	1,010	-1,544	44,342
1976	75,034	71,595	...	717	2,722	78,242	75,759	1,244	1,239	-3,209	41,133
1977	81,982	78,710	...	741	2,531	87,254	84,667	1,379	1,208	-5,272	35,861
1978	91,903	88,883	...	757	2,264	96,018	92,960	1,440	1,618	-4,115	31,746
1979	105,864	103,034	...	675	2,155	107,320	104,359	1,483	1,477	-1,456	30,291
1980	119,712	116,711	...	670	2,330	123,550	120,598	1,522	1,430	-3,838	26,453
1981	142,438	139,364	...	843	2,231	144,352	140,995	1,743	1,614	-1,914	24,539
1982	147,913	145,667	...	854	1,391	160,111	156,182	2,109	1,820	⁵ 239	24,778
1983	171,266	156,328	...	6,662	8,276	171,177	166,745	2,153	2,279	89	24,867
1984	186,637	180,067	\$3,025	105	3,440	180,429	175,739	2,264	2,426	6,208	31,075
1985	203,540	194,149	3,430	3,220	2,741	190,628	186,075	2,200	2,353	⁵ 11,088	42,163
1986	216,833	209,140	3,662	160	3,871	201,522	196,667	2,202	2,653	⁵ 4,698	46,861
1987	231,039	222,425	3,221	55	5,338	209,093	204,106	2,373	2,614	21,946	68,807
1988	263,469	251,814	3,445	43	8,168	222,514	217,149	2,513	2,851	40,955	109,762
1989	289,448	274,189	2,534	34	12,692	236,242	230,882	2,427	2,934	53,206	162,968
1990	315,443	296,070	4,992	-2,864	17,245	253,135	247,816	2,270	3,049	62,309	225,277
1991	329,676	301,711	6,054	19	21,892	274,205	268,162	2,587	3,457	55,471	280,747
1992	342,591	311,128	6,084	14	25,365	291,865	285,995	2,664	3,206	50,726	331,473
1993	355,578	322,090	5,616	10	27,862	308,766	302,368	2,963	3,435	46,812	378,285
1994	381,111	344,695	5,306	7	31,103	323,011	316,812	2,674	3,526	58,100	436,385
1995	399,497	359,021	5,831	-332	34,977	339,815	332,554	3,141	4,120	59,683	496,068
1996	424,451	378,881	6,844	7	38,718	353,569	347,050	2,962	3,556	70,883	566,950
1997	457,668	405,984	7,896	2	43,787	369,108	361,952	3,409	3,747	88,560	655,510

Footnotes to tables 4.A1 and 4.A3

¹ Beginning in 1983, includes transfers from the general fund of the Treasury representing contributions that would have been paid on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later, if such credits were considered to be covered wages.

² Includes payments (1) in 1947-51 and in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957; (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956; and (3) in 1968 and later, for costs of benefits to certain uninsured persons who attained age 72 before 1968.

³ Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning

in October 1973, the figures shown include relatively small amounts of gifts to the fund. Figures for 1983-86 reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the interfund borrowing provisions. During 1983-90, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund of the Treasury on advance tax transfers is reflected. For the OASI Trust Fund, the amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$88 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985. For the OASI and DI Trust Funds, combined, the amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$102.8 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

⁴ Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks.

⁵ Amount equals total receipts less total expenditures, plus amounts borrowed or less amounts repaid under interfund borrowing provisions.

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A4.—Total annual benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-97

[Amounts in millions]

Year	Total benefits	Cash benefits ¹		Service benefits		Rehabilitation services ³		Personal income ⁴	Total benefits as percent of personal income
		Old-Age and Survivors Insurance ²	Disability Insurance	Hospital Insurance	Supplementary Medical Insurance	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance	Disability Insurance		
1937	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	\$73,400	(5)
1938	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	67,600	(5)
1939	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	72,100	(5)
1940	35	35	...	...	...	...	...	77,600	(5)
1941	88	88	...	...	...	...	...	95,200	0.1
1942	131	131	...	...	...	...	...	122,400	.1
1943	166	166	...	...	...	...	...	150,700	.1
1944	209	209	...	...	...	...	...	164,500	.1
1945	274	274	...	...	...	...	...	170,000	.2
1946	378	378	...	...	...	...	...	177,600	.2
1947	466	466	...	...	...	...	...	190,200	.2
1948	556	556	...	...	...	...	...	209,200	.3
1949	667	667	...	...	...	...	...	206,400	.3
1950	961	961	...	...	...	...	...	228,100	.4
1951	1,885	1,885	...	...	...	...	...	256,500	.7
1952	2,194	2,194	...	...	...	...	...	273,800	.8
1953	3,006	3,006	...	...	...	...	...	290,500	1.0
1954	3,670	3,670	...	...	...	...	...	293,000	1.3
1955	4,968	4,968	...	...	...	...	...	314,200	1.6
1956	5,715	5,715	...	...	...	...	...	337,200	1.7
1957	7,404	7,347	\$57	...	...	...	...	356,300	2.1
1958	8,576	8,327	249	...	...	...	...	367,100	2.3
1959	10,298	9,842	457	...	...	...	...	390,700	2.6
1960	11,245	10,677	568	...	...	...	...	409,400	2.7
1961	12,749	11,862	887	...	...	...	...	426,000	3.0
1962	14,461	13,356	1,105	...	...	...	...	453,200	3.2
1963	15,427	14,217	1,210	...	...	...	...	476,300	3.2
1964	16,223	14,914	1,309	...	...	...	...	510,200	3.2
1965	18,311	16,737	1,573	...	...	...	...	552,000	3.3
1966	21,070	18,267	1,781	\$891	\$128	(6)	\$3	600,800	3.5
1967	25,967	19,468	1,939	3,353	1,197	(6)	11	644,500	4.0
1968	30,651	22,642	2,294	4,179	1,518	\$1	16	707,200	4.3
1969	33,371	24,209	2,542	4,739	1,865	1	15	772,900	4.3
1970	38,982	28,796	3,067	5,124	1,975	2	18	831,800	4.7
1971	45,065	33,413	3,758	5,751	2,117	2	24	894,000	5.0
1972	50,269	37,122	4,473	6,318	2,325	2	29	981,600	5.1
1973	61,091	45,741	5,718	7,057	2,526	3	46	1,101,700	5.5
1974	70,996	51,618	6,903	9,099	3,318	5	54	1,210,100	5.9
1975	82,611	58,509	8,414	11,315	4,273	9	91	1,313,400	6.3
1976	94,180	65,699	9,966	13,340	5,080	6	89	1,451,400	6.5
1977	106,443	73,113	11,463	15,737	6,038	8	84	1,607,500	6.6
1978	117,894	80,352	12,513	17,682	7,252	9	86	1,812,400	6.5
1979	133,691	90,556	13,708	20,623	8,708	18	78	2,034,000	6.6
1980	156,298	105,074	15,437	25,064	10,635	8	78	2,258,500	6.9
1981	184,450	123,795	17,199	30,342	13,113	8	-8	2,520,900	7.3
1982	207,268	138,800	17,338	35,631	15,455	6	38	2,670,800	7.8
1983	224,524	149,502	17,530	39,337	18,106	6	42	2,836,400	7.9
1984	238,682	157,862	17,900	43,257	19,661	(6)	1	3,111,900	7.7
1985	256,723	167,360	18,836	47,580	22,947	(6)	(6)	3,314,500	7.7
1986	272,698	176,845	19,847	49,758	26,239	...	9	3,534,300	7.7
1987	284,487	183,644	20,512	49,496	30,820	...	16	3,777,600	7.5
1988	303,717	195,522	21,692	52,517	33,970	...	16	4,064,500	7.5
1989	329,193	207,977	22,873	60,011	38,294	...	38	4,384,300	7.5
1990	356,536	222,993	24,803	66,239	42,468	...	32	4,679,800	7.6
1991	386,912	240,436	27,662	71,549	47,229	...	36	4,850,900	8.0
1992	419,325	254,939	31,091	83,895	49,367	...	33	5,154,300	8.1
1993	449,896	267,804	34,598	93,487	53,979	...	28	5,479,200	8.2
1994	478,775	279,118	37,717	103,282	58,618	...	40	5,753,100	8.3
1995	513,959	291,682	40,898	116,368	64,972	...	39	6,150,800	8.4
1996	544,350	302,914	44,174	128,632	68,598	...	31	6,495,200	8.4
1997	572,542	316,311	45,659	137,762	72,757	...	53	6,874,400	8.3

¹ Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

² For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum death payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

³ Vocational rehabilitation services to disabled workers and disabled children under the 1965 Amendments to the Social Security Act and to disabled widows and

widowers under the 1967 Amendments to the Social Security Act.

⁴ Data from *Survey of Current Business*.

⁵ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁶ Less than \$0.5 million.

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

Table 4.A5.—Total annual benefits¹ paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-97

[In millions]

Year	Benefits paid to—												Lump-sum death payments	
	Total	Retired workers and dependents					Survivors					Special age-72 beneficiaries		
		Total	Total	Retired workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Total	Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents			
1937	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$1
1938	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	10
1939	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14
1940	35	\$24	\$17	\$15	\$2	(2)	\$6	\$3	\$2	(2)	(2)	...	...	9
1941	88	75	51	44	7	\$1	24	13	8	\$2	(2)	...	...	13
1942	131	116	76	65	10	1	40	21	13	5	(2)	...	...	15
1943	166	148	93	79	13	1	55	29	16	9	\$1	...	...	18
1944	209	187	113	97	16	1	73	39	20	14	1	...	...	22
1945	274	248	148	126	21	2	100	52	27	20	1	...	...	26
1946	378	350	222	189	31	2	128	66	32	28	1	...	...	28
1947	466	437	288	245	40	3	149	77	34	37	2	...	...	29
1948	556	524	352	300	49	4	172	86	36	48	2	...	...	32
1949	667	634	437	373	60	5	197	95	39	60	2	...	...	33
1950	961	928	651	557	88	6	277	135	49	89	3	...	...	33
1951	1,885	1,828	1,321	1,135	175	11	507	260	82	156	9	...	...	57
1952	2,194	2,131	1,539	1,328	200	12	592	298	92	191	10	...	...	63
1953	3,006	2,919	2,175	1,884	275	16	744	369	114	248	12	...	...	87
1954	3,670	3,578	2,698	2,340	338	21	880	430	133	304	13	...	...	92
1955	4,968	4,855	3,748	3,253	466	29	1,108	532	163	396	16	...	...	113
1956	5,715	5,605	4,361	3,793	536	33	1,244	581	177	469	17	...	...	109
1957	7,347	7,209	5,688	4,888	756	43	1,521	651	198	653	19	...	...	139
1958	8,327	8,194	6,474	5,567	851	56	1,720	720	223	757	20	...	...	133
1959	9,842	9,670	7,607	6,548	982	77	2,063	855	263	921	25	...	...	171
1960	10,677	10,512	8,196	7,053	1,051	92	2,316	945	286	1,057	28	...	...	164
1961	11,862	11,690	9,032	7,802	1,124	106	2,659	1,080	316	1,232	31	...	...	171
1962	13,356	13,173	10,162	8,813	1,216	134	3,011	1,171	336	1,470	34	...	...	183
1963	14,217	14,011	10,795	9,391	1,258	146	3,216	1,222	348	1,612	34	...	...	206
1964	14,914	14,698	11,281	9,854	1,277	150	3,416	1,275	354	1,754	33	...	...	216
1965	16,737	16,521	12,542	10,984	1,383	175	3,979	1,515	388	2,041	35	...	...	217
1966	18,267	18,030	13,373	11,727	1,429	216	4,613	1,812	415	2,351	35	\$44	...	237
1967	19,468	19,215	14,049	12,372	1,456	221	4,854	1,855	420	2,545	34	313	...	252
1968	22,642	22,373	16,204	14,278	1,673	253	5,839	2,207	478	3,117	37	330	...	269
1969	24,209	23,917	17,395	15,385	1,750	260	6,219	2,322	490	3,371	36	303	...	291
1970	28,796	28,503	20,770	18,438	2,029	303	7,428	2,760	574	4,055	39	305	...	294
1971	33,413	33,107	24,219	21,544	2,323	352	8,602	3,168	630	4,763	41	285	...	306
1972	37,122	36,802	27,057	24,143	2,532	382	9,482	3,433	679	5,326	43	263	...	320
1973	45,741	45,412	32,793	29,336	3,000	457	12,356	4,002	801	7,505	48	264	...	329
1974	51,618	51,291	37,211	33,369	3,309	533	13,843	4,399	898	8,497	49	237	...	327
1975	58,509	58,172	42,432	38,079	3,719	634	15,544	4,888	1,009	9,597	50	196	...	337
1976	65,699	65,366	47,936	43,083	4,117	736	17,257	5,336	1,113	10,757	51	174	...	332
1977	73,113	72,801	53,575	48,186	4,559	830	19,070	5,759	1,191	12,068	52	157	...	312
1978	80,352	80,008	59,159	53,255	4,983	921	20,707	6,093	1,284	13,278	51	142	...	344
1979	90,556	90,216	66,947	60,379	5,554	1,014	23,140	6,608	1,409	15,071	52	128	...	340
1980	105,074	104,678	77,905	70,358	6,405	1,142	26,654	7,389	1,572	17,638	55	119	...	394
1981	123,795	123,463	92,478	83,614	7,543	1,321	30,875	8,307	1,760	20,749	58	110	...	332
1982	138,800	138,596	104,885	95,123	8,539	1,223	33,612	8,204	1,861	23,488	59	100	...	203
1983	149,502	149,297	114,048	103,578	9,328	1,143	35,164	7,911	1,771	25,425	56	85	...	205
1984	157,862	157,651	120,952	109,957	9,860	1,135	36,628	7,775	1,474	27,325	53	71	...	212
1985	167,360	167,152	128,479	116,823	10,517	1,140	38,616	7,762	1,474	29,330	51	57	...	207
1986	176,845	176,642	135,902	123,584	11,152	1,166	40,693	7,843	1,457	31,345	48	47	...	203
1987	183,644	183,441	141,293	128,513	11,598	1,183	42,112	7,846	1,388	32,833	44	36	...	203
1988	195,522	195,314	150,498	136,987	12,292	1,219	44,787	8,120	1,392	35,233	43	29	...	208
1989	207,977	207,770	160,331	146,027	13,054	1,249	47,418	8,254	1,401	37,723	41	21	...	206
1990	222,993	222,787	172,025	156,756	13,953	1,316	50,746	8,564	1,437	40,705	39	16	...	206
1991	240,436	240,234	185,533	169,142	14,986	1,405	54,689	9,022	1,490	44,139	38	12	...	202
1992	254,939	254,734	196,676	179,372	15,810	1,494	58,049	9,431	1,521	47,060	37	9	...	206
1993	267,804	267,590	206,359	188,440	16,356	1,563	61,225	9,897	1,547	49,746	36	6	...	214
1994	279,118	278,898	214,891	196,400	16,854	1,678	64,003	10,293	1,551	52,124	34	4	...	220
1995	291,682	291,464	224,378	205,315	17,348	1,715	67,083	10,717	1,573	54,761	32	3	...	218
1996	302,914	302,697	232,937	213,423	17,715	1,799	69,759	11,217	1,486	57,025	31	1	...	218
1997	316,311	316,095	243,590	223,554	18,154	1,882	72,505	11,660	1,466	59,349	30	1	...	216

¹ Type of benefit estimated. Unnegotiated checks not deducted.² Less than \$0.5 million.

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A6.—Total annual benefits¹ paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-97

[In millions]

Year	Benefits paid to—			
	Total	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children
1957	\$57	\$57	...	...
1958	249	246	\$1	\$1
1959	457	390	29	38
1960	568	489	32	48
1961	887	724	54	109
1962	1,105	888	68	149
1963	1,210	965	73	172
1964	1,309	1,044	79	186
1965	1,573	1,246	95	232
1966	1,781	1,394	108	280
1967	1,939	1,519	113	307
1968	2,294	1,804	131	360
1969	2,542	2,014	139	389
1970	3,067	2,448	165	454
1971	3,758	3,028	192	539
1972	4,473	3,626	224	623
1973	5,718	4,676	281	760
1974	6,903	5,662	320	920
1975	8,414	6,908	385	1,121
1976	9,966	8,190	447	1,328
1977	11,463	9,456	505	1,503
1978	12,513	10,315	541	1,657
1979	13,708	11,333	581	1,794
1980	15,437	12,816	638	1,983
1981	17,199	14,379	684	2,136
1982	17,338	14,811	652	1,875
1983	17,530	15,196	607	1,728
1984	17,900	15,623	536	1,741
1985	18,836	16,483	545	1,809
1986	19,847	17,409	547	1,890
1987	20,512	18,053	532	1,926
1988	21,692	19,165	529	1,999
1989	22,873	20,314	523	2,036
1990	24,803	22,113	531	2,159
1991	27,662	24,738	550	2,374
1992	31,091	27,856	572	2,663
1993	34,598	30,913	572	3,112
1994	37,717	33,711	579	3,428
1995	40,898	36,610	577	3,711
1996	44,174	39,625	515	4,034
1997	45,659	41,083	479	4,098

¹ Type of benefit estimated. Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

Table 4.B1.—Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937-97

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Total in covered employment ³ (in millions)	Earnings				Social Security numbers issued ⁴ (in thousands)
	Total	With maximum earnings	New entrants into covered employment ²		Reported taxable ¹		Average per worker		
					Amount (in millions)	Percent of total	Total earnings ³	Reported taxable	
1937	32,900	1,031	32,900	\$32,200	\$29,620	92.0	\$979	\$900	37,139
1940	35,390	1,196	4,430	35,700	32,970	92.4	1,009	932	5,227
1945	46,390	6,361	3,480	71,600	62,950	87.9	1,543	1,357	3,321
1946	48,840	6,477	3,080	79,300	69,090	87.1	1,624	1,415	3,022
1947	48,910	9,620	2,680	92,400	78,370	84.8	1,890	1,602	2,728
1948	49,020	12,061	2,640	102,300	84,120	82.2	2,087	1,716	2,720
1949	46,800	11,740	1,960	100,000	81,810	81.8	2,137	1,748	2,340
1950	48,280	13,936	2,520	109,800	87,500	79.7	2,274	1,812	2,891
1951	58,120	14,270	6,000	148,900	120,770	81.1	2,562	2,078	4,927
1952	59,580	16,606	3,500	159,900	128,640	80.5	2,684	2,159	4,363
1953	60,840	19,013	3,090	173,000	135,870	78.5	2,844	2,233	3,464
1954	59,610	18,866	2,360	171,900	133,520	77.7	2,884	2,240	2,743
1955	65,200	16,704	4,760	196,100	157,540	80.3	3,008	2,416	4,323
1956	67,610	19,236	3,660	216,800	170,720	78.8	3,207	2,525	4,376
1957	70,590	21,095	3,380	233,900	181,380	77.5	3,314	2,569	3,639
1958	69,770	21,328	2,450	236,500	180,720	76.4	3,390	2,590	2,290
1959	71,700	19,112	3,180	255,000	202,310	79.3	3,556	2,822	3,388
1960	72,530	20,310	3,130	265,200	207,000	78.1	3,656	2,854	3,415
1961	72,820	21,265	2,990	270,700	209,640	77.4	3,717	2,879	3,370
1962	74,280	23,154	3,360	289,000	219,050	75.8	3,891	2,949	4,519
1963	75,540	24,570	3,520	302,300	225,550	74.6	4,002	2,986	8,617
1964	77,430	26,717	3,890	324,500	236,390	72.8	4,191	3,053	5,623
1965	80,680	29,136	4,620	351,700	250,730	71.3	4,359	3,108	6,131
1966	84,600	20,498	5,080	390,700	312,540	80.0	4,618	3,694	6,506
1967	87,040	22,948	4,530	422,300	329,960	78.1	4,852	3,791	5,920
1968	89,380	19,120	4,830	460,000	375,840	81.7	5,147	4,205	5,862
1969	92,060	22,577	5,160	502,800	402,550	80.1	5,462	4,373	6,289
1970	93,090	24,224	4,440	531,600	415,600	78.2	5,711	4,464	6,132
1971	93,340	26,404	4,470	559,700	426,960	76.3	5,996	4,574	6,401
1972	96,240	24,074	5,150	617,900	484,110	78.3	6,420	5,030	9,564
1973	99,830	20,250	5,670	686,700	561,850	81.8	6,879	5,628	10,038
1974	101,330	15,310	4,940	746,700	636,760	85.3	7,369	6,284	7,998
1975	100,200	15,070	4,120	787,600	664,660	84.4	7,860	6,633	8,164
1976	102,600	15,330	4,700	874,700	737,700	84.3	8,525	7,190	9,043
1977	105,800	15,700	5,070	960,100	816,550	85.0	9,075	7,718	7,724
1978	110,600	17,050	5,460	1,092,600	915,600	83.8	9,879	8,278	5,260
1979	112,700	11,236	4,883	1,222,200	1,067,000	87.3	10,845	9,468	5,213
1980	113,000	9,903	4,243	1,328,800	1,180,700	88.9	11,759	10,449	5,984
1981	113,000	8,594	4,090	1,450,900	1,294,100	89.2	12,840	11,452	5,581
1982	111,800	7,929	3,408	1,516,600	1,365,300	90.0	13,565	12,212	5,362
1983	112,100	7,044	3,914	1,615,200	1,454,100	90.0	14,409	12,971	6,699
1984	116,300	7,421	4,743	1,800,800	1,608,800	89.3	15,484	13,833	5,980
1985	119,800	7,766	4,756	1,936,800	1,722,600	88.9	16,167	14,379	5,720
1986	122,900	7,624	4,641	2,081,800	1,844,400	88.6	16,939	15,007	5,711
1987	125,600	7,735	4,956	2,237,000	1,960,000	87.6	17,811	15,605	11,621
1988	129,600	8,483	5,489	2,432,800	2,088,400	85.8	18,772	16,114	11,370
1989	131,700	8,110	4,856	2,578,700	2,239,500	86.8	19,580	17,005	8,049
1990	133,600	7,575	4,012	2,703,800	2,358,000	87.2	20,238	17,650	9,054
1991	133,000	7,483	3,541	2,760,500	2,422,500	87.8	20,756	18,214	7,509
1992	134,000	7,667	3,918	2,917,800	2,532,900	86.8	21,775	18,902	6,819
1993 ⁵	136,000	7,615	4,196	3,019,000	2,638,700	87.4	22,199	19,402	5,893
1994 ⁵	138,200	7,514	4,559	3,170,500	2,784,800	87.8	22,941	20,151	5,816
1995 ⁵	141,100	8,139	4,601	3,364,400	2,920,800	86.8	23,844	20,700	5,465
1996 ⁶	143,800	(7)	(7)	3,577,000	3,079,100	86.1	24,875	21,412	5,533
1997 ⁶	147,100	(7)	(7)	3,822,900	3,292,500	86.1	25,988	22,383	5,413

¹ Relates to wage and salary workers for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employment. See table 2.A3 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

² Workers reported with first taxable earnings under program in specified year. During 1937-95, 280.8 million different persons reported with taxable earnings.

³ Total wages, including estimated amounts above taxable limit, for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, also includes reported total net earnings of self-employed persons.

⁴ Excludes railroad account numbers. Since program began, 386 million Social Security numbers have been issued. (Some individuals have been issued

more than one number.)

⁵ Preliminary data.

⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

⁷ Data not available.

⁸ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B2.—Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951–97

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample. See table 4.B1 for wage and salary data before 1951]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)		Earnings									
			Wage and salary					Self-employment				
			Total in covered employment ² (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per worker		Total in covered employment ⁴ (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per self-employed person	
				Amount ³ (in millions)	Percent of total wages	Total wages ²	Reported taxable ³		Amount ³ (in millions)	Percent of total self-employment	Total earnings ⁴	Reported taxable ³
1951	54,630	4,190	\$132,500	\$111,250	84.0	\$2,425	\$2,036	\$16,400	\$9,520	58.0	\$3,914	\$2,272
1952	56,060	4,240	143,500	118,880	82.8	2,560	2,121	16,400	9,760	59.5	3,868	2,302
1953	57,220	4,340	156,000	125,840	80.7	2,726	2,199	17,000	10,030	59.0	3,917	2,311
1954	55,940	4,350	155,100	123,410	79.6	2,773	2,206	16,800	10,110	60.2	3,862	2,324
1955	59,560	6,810	171,600	141,810	82.6	2,881	2,381	24,500	15,730	64.2	3,598	2,310
1956	61,560	7,390	188,500	153,010	81.2	3,062	2,486	28,300	17,710	62.6	3,829	2,396
1957	64,730	7,150	205,500	163,990	79.8	3,175	2,533	28,400	17,390	61.2	3,972	2,432
1958	64,040	7,130	208,000	163,140	78.4	3,248	2,547	28,500	17,580	61.7	3,997	2,466
1959	66,000	7,060	225,100	183,620	81.6	3,411	2,782	29,900	18,690	62.5	4,235	2,647
1960	66,980	6,870	236,000	188,580	79.9	3,523	2,815	29,200	18,420	63.1	4,250	2,681
1961	67,360	6,790	240,700	190,850	79.3	3,573	2,833	30,000	18,790	62.6	4,418	2,767
1962	68,890	6,720	257,700	200,130	77.7	3,741	2,905	31,300	18,920	60.4	4,658	2,815
1963	70,310	6,590	270,600	206,840	76.4	3,849	2,942	31,700	18,710	59.0	4,810	2,839
1964	72,230	6,480	290,900	217,430	74.7	4,027	3,010	33,600	18,960	56.4	5,185	2,926
1965	75,430	6,550	311,400	230,830	74.1	4,128	3,060	40,300	19,900	49.4	6,153	3,038
1966	79,460	6,630	346,700	287,860	83.0	4,363	3,623	44,000	24,680	56.1	6,637	3,722
1967	82,020	6,470	377,500	305,670	81.0	4,603	3,727	44,800	24,290	54.2	6,924	3,754
1968	84,470	6,570	413,600	348,500	84.3	4,896	4,126	46,400	27,340	58.9	7,062	4,161
1969	87,200	6,350	455,700	375,010	82.3	5,226	4,301	47,100	27,540	58.5	7,417	4,337
1970	88,180	6,270	483,600	388,680	80.4	5,484	4,408	48,000	26,920	56.1	7,656	4,293
1971	88,460	6,290	509,000	399,550	78.5	5,754	4,517	50,700	27,410	54.1	8,060	4,358
1972	91,220	6,600	563,300	452,050	80.3	6,175	4,956	54,600	32,060	58.7	8,273	4,858
1973	94,610	7,100	624,400	523,450	83.8	6,600	5,533	62,300	38,400	61.6	8,775	5,408
1974	96,190	7,040	681,600	594,400	87.2	7,086	6,179	65,200	42,360	65.0	9,261	6,017
1975	94,900	7,000	717,200	621,100	86.6	7,557	6,545	70,400	43,560	61.9	10,057	6,223
1976	97,230	7,400	797,200	689,200	86.4	8,199	7,088	76,800	48,500	63.2	10,378	6,554
1977	100,450	7,480	879,500	763,600	86.8	8,935	7,602	80,600	52,950	65.7	10,775	7,079
1978	104,810	8,040	998,900	856,100	85.7	9,531	8,168	93,700	59,500	63.5	11,654	7,400
1979	106,900	8,200	1,122,000	997,500	88.9	10,496	9,331	100,200	69,500	69.4	12,220	8,476
1980	107,200	8,200	1,231,000	1,109,000	90.1	11,483	10,345	97,800	71,700	73.3	11,927	8,744
1981	107,300	8,250	1,352,000	1,220,000	90.2	12,600	11,370	98,900	74,100	74.9	11,988	8,982
1982	105,800	8,550	1,418,000	1,290,000	91.0	13,403	12,193	98,600	75,300	76.4	11,532	8,807
1983	105,900	9,200	1,502,000	1,369,000	91.1	14,183	12,927	113,200	85,100	75.2	12,304	9,250
1984	109,900	9,900	1,671,500	1,515,000	90.6	15,209	13,785	129,300	93,800	72.5	13,061	9,475
1985	113,100	10,600	1,794,500	1,621,000	90.3	15,866	14,332	142,300	101,600	71.4	13,425	9,585
1986	115,900	11,200	1,921,000	1,730,800	90.1	16,575	14,934	160,800	113,600	70.6	14,357	10,143
1987	118,200	12,000	2,057,100	1,835,100	89.2	17,404	15,525	179,900	124,900	69.4	14,992	10,408
1988	122,100	12,400	2,224,700	1,952,000	87.7	18,220	15,987	208,100	136,400	65.5	16,782	11,000
1989	123,900	12,900	2,367,800	2,096,000	88.5	19,111	16,917	210,900	143,500	68.0	16,349	11,124
1990	126,100	12,500	2,510,000	2,222,000	88.5	19,905	17,621	193,800	136,000	70.2	15,504	10,880
1991	125,200	12,800	2,565,000	2,283,000	89.0	20,487	18,235	195,500	139,500	71.4	15,273	10,898
1992	126,000	13,100	2,711,000	2,386,000	88.0	21,516	18,937	206,800	146,900	71.0	15,786	11,214
1993 ⁵	128,000	13,200	2,805,000	2,486,000	88.6	21,914	19,422	214,000	152,700	71.4	16,212	11,568
1994 ⁵	130,100	13,300	2,952,000	2,625,000	88.9	22,690	20,177	218,500	159,800	73.1	16,429	12,015
1995 ⁵	133,000	13,400	3,137,000	2,756,000	87.9	23,586	20,722	227,400	164,800	72.5	16,970	12,299
1996 ⁶	135,600	13,500	3,335,000	2,904,000	87.1	24,594	21,416	242,000	175,100	72.4	17,926	12,970
1997 ⁷	138,900	13,700	3,568,000	3,108,000	87.1	25,688	22,376	254,900	184,500	72.4	18,606	13,467

¹ Represents total number in specified type of employment. Persons with both types of covered employment during the year are included in each type.

² Total wages, including estimated amounts above the taxable limit.

³ See table 2.A3 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

⁴ Reported self-employment net earnings.

⁵ Preliminary data.

⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

⁷ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

CONTACT: Greg Diez (410) 965-0153 for further information.

Table 4.B3.—Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-95

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	All workers			All wage and salary workers			All self-employed workers ¹		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Number (in thousands)									
1937.....	32,900	23,810	9,090	32,900	23,810	9,090	...	...	...
1940.....	35,390	25,570	9,820	35,390	25,570	9,820	...	...	...
1945.....	46,390	28,820	17,570	46,390	28,820	17,570	...	...	...
1950.....	48,280	32,620	15,660	48,280	32,620	15,660	...	...	...
1955.....	65,200	43,140	22,060	59,560	38,240	21,320	6,810	5,980	830
1960.....	72,530	47,900	24,630	66,980	43,100	23,880	6,870	5,990	880
1965.....	80,680	51,990	28,690	75,430	47,500	27,930	6,550	5,640	910
1970.....	93,090	57,330	35,760	88,180	53,180	35,000	6,270	5,370	900
1975.....	100,200	59,520	40,680	94,900	55,140	39,760	7,000	5,790	1,210
1976.....	102,600	60,340	42,260	97,230	55,985	41,245	7,400	6,040	1,360
1977.....	105,800	61,620	44,180	100,450	57,330	43,120	7,480	6,020	1,460
1978.....	110,600	63,960	46,640	104,810	59,360	45,450	8,040	6,400	1,640
1979.....	112,700	64,529	48,171	106,900	59,927	46,973	8,200	6,500	1,700
1980.....	113,000	64,288	48,712	107,200	59,751	47,449	8,200	6,407	1,793
1981.....	113,000	63,984	49,016	107,300	59,562	47,738	8,250	6,361	1,889
1982.....	111,800	63,089	48,711	105,800	58,557	47,243	8,550	6,443	2,107
1983.....	112,100	62,881	49,219	105,900	58,248	47,652	9,200	6,823	2,377
1984.....	116,300	64,700	51,600	109,900	60,009	49,891	9,900	7,196	2,704
1985.....	119,800	66,113	53,687	113,100	61,285	51,815	10,600	7,623	2,977
1986.....	122,900	67,412	55,488	115,900	62,398	53,502	11,200	7,932	3,268
1987.....	125,600	68,591	57,009	118,200	63,306	54,894	12,000	8,450	3,550
1988.....	129,600	70,596	59,004	122,100	65,270	56,830	12,400	8,630	3,770
1989.....	131,700	71,517	60,183	123,900	66,105	57,795	12,900	8,842	4,058
1990.....	133,600	72,291	61,309	126,100	67,064	59,036	12,500	8,526	3,974
1991.....	133,000	71,787	61,213	125,200	66,406	58,794	12,800	8,669	4,131
1992.....	134,000	72,016	61,984	126,000	66,543	59,457	13,100	8,797	4,303
1993 ²	136,000	73,098	62,902	128,000	67,625	60,375	13,200	8,824	4,376
1994 ²	138,200	73,984	64,216	130,100	68,499	61,601	13,300	8,822	4,478
1995 ²	141,100	75,451	65,649	133,000	70,020	62,980	13,400	8,802	4,598
Median earnings ³									
1937.....	\$761	\$945	\$484	\$761	\$945	\$484	...	...	...
1940.....	746	935	472	746	935	472	...	...	...
1945.....	1,159	1,654	770	1,159	1,654	770	...	...	...
1950.....	1,926	2,532	1,124	1,926	2,532	1,124	...	...	...
1955.....	2,438	3,315	1,351	2,383	3,348	1,338	\$2,397	\$2,550	\$1,552
1960.....	2,894	3,879	1,679	2,833	3,875	1,676	2,903	3,129	1,695
1965.....	3,414	4,685	1,984	3,319	4,630	1,979	3,858	4,242	1,898
1970.....	4,375	6,180	2,735	4,317	6,173	2,770	5,104	5,683	2,360
1975.....	5,803	8,250	3,730	5,790	8,315	3,794	6,700	7,846	3,113
1976.....	6,235	8,883	4,063	6,198	8,893	4,114	7,135	8,398	3,083
1977.....	6,630	9,489	4,358	6,627	9,576	4,411	7,545	8,956	3,351
1978.....	7,204	10,279	4,856	7,204	10,359	4,913	8,178	9,829	3,618
1979.....	7,930	11,258	5,433	7,952	11,405	5,508	8,789	10,554	4,020
1980.....	8,549	11,963	6,012	8,612	12,166	6,106	8,699	10,572	4,133
1981.....	9,361	12,941	6,690	9,476	13,255	6,807	8,655	10,512	4,330
1982.....	9,924	13,318	7,232	10,109	13,726	7,390	8,175	10,139	4,333
1983.....	10,322	13,687	7,618	10,527	14,130	7,809	8,669	10,686	4,722
1984.....	10,757	14,360	7,878	11,094	15,062	8,088	9,302	11,684	5,113
1985.....	11,265	14,959	8,293	11,638	15,706	8,525	9,877	12,301	5,529
1986.....	11,831	15,579	8,796	12,064	16,025	9,019	10,424	12,908	6,152
1987.....	12,327	16,073	9,261	12,576	16,559	9,500	10,886	13,401	6,573
1988.....	12,825	16,613	9,753	13,086	17,055	9,992	11,478	14,090	7,036
1989.....	13,314	17,014	10,265	13,762	17,800	10,577	11,602	14,538	7,010
1990.....	13,898	17,582	10,837	14,432	18,483	11,199	11,220	14,097	6,898
1991.....	14,278	17,765	11,369	14,859	18,730	11,767	11,125	13,703	7,186
1992.....	14,739	18,208	11,842	15,386	19,292	12,268	11,392	13,966	7,452
1993 ²	14,982	18,400	12,089	15,671	19,530	12,551	11,504	14,048	7,672
1994 ²	15,390	18,947	12,363	16,165	20,259	12,854	12,029	14,757	7,978
1995 ²	15,784	19,402	12,735	16,698	20,900	13,273	11,992	14,809	8,108

¹ Not covered before 1951.² Preliminary data.³ For all workers, medians relate to combined earnings from wage and salary

employment and self-employment. For all wage and salary workers, medians relate to wages and salaries only.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B4.—Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-95

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	All workers ¹			All self-employed workers		
		Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
1937.....	\$3,000	96.9	95.8	99.7	...	...	...
1940.....	3,000	96.6	95.4	99.7	...	...	...
1945.....	3,000	86.3	78.6	98.9	...	...	...
1950.....	3,000	71.1	59.9	94.6	...	...	...
1951.....	3,600	75.5	64.6	96.7	65.4	62.6	83.3
1952.....	3,600	72.1	60.0	95.4	64.1	61.2	83.5
1953.....	3,600	68.8	55.5	93.8	62.9	59.5	83.1
1954.....	3,600	68.4	55.4	93.0	62.6	58.8	82.8
1955.....	4,200	74.4	63.4	95.9	74.0	72.3	86.3
1956.....	4,200	71.6	59.7	94.5	71.2	69.1	86.0
1957.....	4,200	70.1	58.7	93.1	69.6	67.2	85.5
1958.....	4,200	69.4	58.4	91.8	68.8	66.3	85.7
1959.....	4,800	73.3	62.7	94.3	72.0	69.6	88.0
1960.....	4,800	72.0	60.9	93.5	71.6	69.2	87.7
1961.....	4,800	70.8	59.6	92.4	70.3	67.8	86.9
1962.....	4,800	68.8	57.1	91.1	67.9	65.3	85.3
1963.....	4,800	67.5	55.5	90.0	66.3	63.4	85.3
1964.....	4,800	65.5	53.1	88.5	63.8	60.5	84.4
1965.....	4,800	63.9	51.0	87.3	59.5	55.8	82.5
1966.....	6,600	75.8	64.4	95.6	68.3	65.0	88.4
1967.....	6,600	73.6	61.5	94.2	66.7	63.2	87.5
1968.....	7,800	78.6	68.0	96.3	70.3	67.2	89.7
1969.....	7,800	75.5	62.8	96.0	68.3	65.0	89.1
1970.....	7,800	74.0	61.8	93.5	67.8	64.3	88.3
1971.....	7,800	71.7	59.1	91.7	66.7	63.3	86.2
1972.....	9,000	75.0	62.9	93.9	68.8	65.0	89.7
1973.....	10,800	79.7	68.9	96.2	71.1	67.4	91.0
1974.....	13,200	84.9	76.2	97.8	75.7	72.1	94.0
1975.....	14,100	84.9	76.4	97.5	77.8	74.4	93.9
1976.....	15,300	85.1	76.3	97.5	78.6	75.1	94.3
1977.....	16,500	85.2	76.3	97.5	79.3	75.8	94.1
1978.....	17,700	84.6	75.4	97.1	79.3	75.6	94.0
1979.....	22,900	90.0	83.6	98.6	84.3	81.3	95.9
1980.....	25,900	91.2	85.5	98.8	86.9	84.2	96.6
1981.....	29,700	92.4	87.4	99.0	89.4	87.1	97.2
1982.....	32,400	92.9	88.3	98.9	91.0	88.8	97.7
1983.....	35,700	93.7	89.6	99.0	92.0	90.0	97.7
1984.....	37,800	93.6	89.4	98.9	91.8	89.7	97.6
1985.....	39,600	93.5	89.3	98.8	92.0	89.8	97.5
1986.....	42,000	93.8	89.7	98.7	92.3	90.2	97.5
1987.....	43,800	93.9	89.9	98.6	92.5	90.4	97.5
1988.....	45,000	93.5	89.4	98.3	91.7	89.4	97.1
1989.....	48,000	93.8	90.1	98.3	92.4	90.1	97.3
1990.....	51,300	94.3	90.9	98.4	93.3	91.3	97.7
1991.....	53,400	94.4	91.1	98.3	93.6	91.6	97.7
1992.....	55,500	94.3	91.0	98.1	93.6	91.7	97.6
1993 ²	57,600	94.4	91.3	98.1	93.7	91.9	97.4
1994 ²	60,600	94.6	91.5	98.1	93.8	91.9	97.5
1995 ²	61,200	94.2	91.0	97.9	93.9	92.0	97.5

¹ For 1937-50, relates to wage and salary workers. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employed workers.

² Preliminary data.

Table 4.B5.—Number of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-95

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
	Total														
1937	32,900	3,277	6,302	5,480	4,413	3,688	3,055	2,580	1,918	1,308	384	398	¹ 97	...	...
1940	35,390	2,963	6,481	5,794	4,904	3,930	3,342	2,706	2,147	1,488	437	494	451	106	152
1945	46,390	6,313	5,908	5,571	5,495	5,288	4,623	4,061	3,275	2,577	831	926	975	214	333
1950	48,280	4,469	7,057	6,732	5,991	5,609	5,016	4,076	3,375	2,597	811	1,052	979	210	306
1955	65,200	5,410	7,065	7,499	7,801	7,458	7,222	6,507	5,299	4,261	1,423	1,893	2,091	537	734
1960	72,530	6,328	8,749	7,461	7,812	8,301	7,938	7,432	6,448	4,996	1,643	2,102	1,989	419	912
1965	80,680	8,556	11,066	8,261	7,488	8,120	8,550	7,936	7,163	5,931	1,943	2,272	2,027	424	943
1970	93,090	10,790	14,945	10,587	8,492	8,028	8,539	8,647	7,700	6,594	2,236	2,692	2,362	475	1,003
1975	100,200	11,939	16,419	13,852	10,304	8,644	7,997	8,157	7,896	6,626	2,289	2,543	2,139	444	951
1980	113,000	12,372	18,403	16,464	14,184	10,982	9,003	7,961	7,076	6,076	2,326	2,632	2,292	491	1,046
1985	119,800	10,685	17,727	18,012	16,193	14,276	10,961	8,713	7,435	6,870	2,410	2,726	2,206	489	1,097
1990	133,600	10,907	16,760	18,701	18,696	17,008	14,984	11,119	8,533	6,928	2,454	2,854	2,687	605	1,362
1991	133,000	9,751	16,398	18,048	18,721	17,353	15,342	11,752	8,756	6,950	2,424	2,831	2,648	647	1,380
1992	134,000	9,693	16,112	17,470	18,739	17,648	15,454	12,526	9,260	7,020	2,378	2,833	2,710	669	1,489
1993 ²	136,000	9,885	15,983	17,089	18,800	18,004	15,828	13,103	9,769	7,234	2,355	2,831	2,781	682	1,657
1994 ²	138,200	10,348	15,732	16,876	18,785	18,268	16,324	13,821	10,153	7,397	2,380	2,821	2,830	708	1,759
1995 ²	141,100	10,837	15,551	17,118	18,701	18,744	16,901	14,620	10,494	7,635	2,445	2,786	2,842	700	1,725
	Men														
1937	23,810	2,020	4,021	3,797	3,237	3,775	2,387	2,091	1,606	1,110	330	351	¹ 85	...	...
1940	25,570	1,821	4,072	4,028	3,545	2,922	2,550	2,151	1,770	1,265	373	434	403	96	140
1945	28,820	3,343	2,296	3,054	3,502	3,486	3,150	2,840	2,409	1,984	664	765	838	189	300
1950	32,620	2,530	4,215	4,497	4,135	3,889	3,419	2,827	2,417	1,951	635	843	815	181	266
1955	43,140	3,026	3,980	5,019	5,345	5,035	4,846	4,327	3,595	2,995	1,012	1,387	1,566	414	593
1960	47,900	3,748	5,455	5,148	5,464	5,591	5,188	4,818	4,183	3,336	1,125	1,480	1,392	293	697
1965	51,990	5,206	6,731	5,574	5,153	5,416	5,464	5,002	4,536	3,803	1,274	1,519	1,359	280	673
1970	57,330	6,308	8,639	6,760	5,564	5,126	5,287	5,242	4,671	4,084	1,392	1,730	1,522	321	684
1975	59,520	6,635	9,122	8,245	6,440	5,311	4,831	4,891	4,729	4,023	1,418	1,595	1,352	285	643
1980	64,288	6,620	9,971	9,278	8,206	6,372	5,178	4,590	4,516	4,152	1,391	1,597	1,411	309	697
1985	66,114	5,547	9,432	9,870	9,066	7,920	6,050	4,838	4,186	3,932	1,408	1,593	1,297	289	686
1990	72,292	5,690	8,835	10,131	10,251	9,216	7,977	5,976	4,651	3,857	1,381	1,619	1,526	358	823
1991	71,787	5,075	8,646	9,781	10,238	9,406	8,126	6,284	4,732	3,861	1,348	1,594	1,494	377	825
1992	72,015	5,014	8,504	9,430	10,213	9,555	8,157	6,655	4,973	3,875	1,309	1,566	1,505	382	875
1993 ²	73,098	5,137	8,402	9,199	10,266	9,722	8,357	6,935	5,255	3,978	1,315	1,570	1,566	394	1,003
1994 ²	73,984	5,354	8,249	9,021	10,219	9,851	8,622	7,262	5,435	4,064	1,328	1,552	1,580	403	1,046
1995 ²	75,451	5,594	8,128	9,115	10,150	10,091	8,947	7,648	5,599	4,169	1,372	1,553	1,616	405	1,066
	Women														
1937	9,090	1,257	2,281	1,683	1,176	913	668	489	312	198	54	47	¹ 12	...	...
1940	9,820	1,142	2,409	1,766	1,359	1,008	792	555	377	218	64	60	48	10	12
1945	17,570	2,970	3,612	2,517	1,993	1,802	1,473	1,221	866	593	167	161	137	25	33
1950	15,660	1,939	2,842	2,235	1,856	1,720	1,597	1,249	958	646	176	209	164	29	40
1955	22,060	2,384	3,085	2,480	2,456	2,423	2,376	2,180	1,704	1,266	411	506	525	123	141
1960	24,630	2,580	3,294	2,313	2,348	2,710	2,750	2,614	2,265	1,660	518	622	597	126	233
1965	28,690	3,350	4,335	2,687	2,335	2,704	3,086	2,934	2,627	2,128	669	753	668	144	270
1970	35,760	4,482	6,306	3,827	2,928	2,902	3,252	3,405	3,029	2,510	844	962	840	154	319
1975	40,680	5,304	7,297	5,607	3,864	3,333	3,166	3,266	3,167	2,603	871	948	787	159	308
1980	48,712	5,752	8,432	7,186	5,978	4,610	3,825	3,371	3,252	2,924	935	1,035	881	182	349
1985	53,686	5,138	8,295	8,142	7,127	6,356	4,911	3,875	3,249	2,938	1,002	1,233	909	200	411
1990	61,309	5,217	7,925	8,570	8,445	7,792	7,007	5,143	3,882	3,071	1,073	1,235	1,161	247	540
1991	61,213	4,676	7,752	8,267	8,484	7,947	7,216	5,467	4,023	3,089	1,076	1,237	1,154	270	556
1992	61,985	4,678	7,608	8,040	8,526	8,093	7,297	5,871	4,286	3,145	1,069	1,267	1,205	287	614
1993 ²	62,902	4,749	7,581	7,890	8,534	8,282	7,470	6,168	4,514	3,256	1,041	1,261	1,215	288	654
1994 ²	64,216	4,994	7,484	7,855	8,566	8,417	7,702	6,559	4,719	3,333	1,051	1,269	1,249	305	713
1995 ²	65,649	5,243	7,423	8,003	8,551	8,653	7,954	6,972	4,895	3,466	1,073	1,233	1,226	296	660

¹ Represents workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older were not covered under the program in that year.² Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez (410) 965-0153 for further information.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B6.—Median earnings of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-95

[Based on 1-percent sample. Includes estimates above the annual maximum taxable earnings. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
	Total														
1937	\$761	\$170	\$570	\$829	\$998	\$1,061	\$1,126	\$1,121	\$1,177	\$1,020	\$1,010	\$927	¹ \$512	...	...
1940	746	140	498	764	934	1,041	1,064	1,110	1,071	1,018	978	963	874	\$924	\$788
1945	1,159	288	669	818	1,383	1,617	1,842	2,026	1,874	1,821	1,782	1,739	1,482	1,341	1,307
1950	1,926	385	1,376	1,971	2,312	2,456	2,473	2,517	2,442	2,394	2,492	2,252	1,973	1,916	1,589
1955	2,438	443	1,601	2,689	3,173	3,233	3,196	3,068	2,966	2,728	2,525	2,427	1,736	1,279	1,149
1960	2,894	561	1,917	3,138	3,738	3,903	3,891	3,785	3,643	3,452	3,166	3,052	1,590	1,140	1,252
1965	3,414	613	2,326	3,919	4,540	4,747	4,756	4,665	4,526	4,304	4,087	3,767	1,791	1,171	1,326
1970	4,375	810	2,988	5,334	6,156	6,339	6,357	6,292	6,105	5,831	5,473	5,047	2,099	1,578	1,683
1975	5,803	1,070	4,187	6,795	8,249	8,629	8,725	8,810	8,748	8,299	7,779	6,620	2,524	2,105	2,137
1980	8,549	1,646	6,205	9,593	11,510	12,540	12,690	12,784	12,794	12,309	11,606	9,651	4,451	3,306	3,140
1985	11,265	1,647	7,136	12,453	14,886	16,458	16,984	16,849	16,528	15,831	14,724	11,907	5,974	4,330	3,729
1990	13,898	1,937	8,054	14,687	17,482	19,296	20,664	20,958	20,157	18,584	17,163	13,021	6,812	5,375	4,536
1991	14,278	1,894	7,790	14,833	17,731	19,599	21,038	21,670	20,613	19,030	17,172	13,020	7,026	5,428	4,515
1992	14,739	1,866	7,829	15,083	18,290	20,274	21,662	22,478	21,565	19,639	17,375	13,130	7,116	5,563	4,443
1993 ²	14,982	1,894	7,904	15,263	18,534	20,544	22,015	22,970	22,165	19,802	17,635	12,553	7,191	5,379	4,154
1994 ²	15,390	1,990	8,083	15,639	18,955	21,018	22,458	23,632	22,893	20,507	17,909	12,652	7,039	5,306	4,194
1995 ²	15,784	2,051	8,231	15,981	19,377	21,255	23,032	24,117	23,603	20,938	18,734	12,671	7,480	5,726	4,663
	Men														
1937	\$945	\$174	\$647	\$1,117	\$1,202	\$1,286	\$1,338	\$1,308	\$1,232	\$1,137	\$1,131	\$1,008	¹ \$563	...	...
1940	935	147	550	928	1,143	1,289	1,306	1,320	1,238	1,153	1,088	1,058	950	\$917	\$899
1945	1,654	271	422	813	1,983	2,245	2,405	2,364	2,319	2,170	2,106	2,000	1,666	1,462	1,390
1950	2,532	402	1,566	2,465	2,918	3,102	3,131	3,156	3,018	2,959	2,812	2,618	2,317	2,049	1,707
1955	3,315	468	1,871	3,450	4,079	4,201	4,159	4,005	3,818	3,512	3,201	3,044	2,164	1,498	1,292
1960	3,879	615	2,116	3,942	4,831	5,175	5,167	4,954	4,702	4,416	3,982	3,812	2,112	1,207	1,340
1965	4,685	710	2,609	4,957	6,055	6,481	6,519	6,369	5,921	5,581	4,993	4,784	2,628	1,246	1,443
1970	6,180	930	3,281	6,827	8,131	8,528	8,686	8,735	8,370	7,675	7,051	6,456	2,927	1,662	1,863
1975	8,250	1,246	4,870	8,464	11,170	12,131	12,533	12,605	12,270	11,290	10,398	8,700	2,895	2,276	2,371
1980	11,963	1,857	7,007	11,880	15,491	17,982	18,720	18,896	18,391	17,585	15,939	13,201	4,902	3,658	3,529
1985	14,959	1,771	8,185	14,465	18,642	22,021	24,433	24,385	23,841	22,117	19,953	16,532	6,760	4,977	4,351
1990	17,582	2,058	8,945	16,412	21,211	24,424	27,608	29,074	28,027	25,509	23,243	17,408	7,714	6,153	5,129
1991	17,765	1,987	8,562	16,260	21,213	24,547	27,488	29,519	28,407	25,538	22,714	17,429	7,830	6,111	5,168
1992	18,208	1,947	8,632	16,521	21,697	25,235	28,025	30,327	29,709	26,228	23,102	17,558	8,072	6,324	5,200
1993 ²	18,400	1,976	8,830	16,659	21,836	25,417	28,144	30,612	30,058	26,191	23,064	16,696	7,893	5,787	4,628
1994 ²	18,947	2,058	9,132	17,204	22,391	26,092	28,535	31,222	30,832	27,201	23,320	16,832	7,769	6,182	4,820
1995 ²	19,402	2,143	9,424	17,629	22,823	26,339	29,074	31,386	31,584	27,499	24,044	16,446	8,023	6,338	4,933
	Women														
1937	\$484	\$163	\$477	\$602	\$621	\$609	\$604	\$589	\$576	\$563	\$585	\$582	¹ \$366	...	...
1940	472	127	432	530	590	599	596	590	580	562	499	577	607	\$999	\$424
1945	770	307	811	821	871	971	1,026	1,018	987	955	946	899	832	766	928
1950	1,124	362	1,153	1,158	1,196	1,297	1,421	1,456	1,410	1,416	1,370	1,349	1,176	1,399	1,232
1955	1,351	408	1,312	1,406	1,430	1,586	1,706	1,775	1,768	1,622	1,542	1,445	1,057	949	802
1960	1,679	484	1,558	1,969	1,718	1,899	2,075	2,205	2,290	2,221	2,040	1,783	1,142	1,007	1,036
1965	1,984	539	1,852	2,067	2,069	2,243	2,478	2,660	2,715	2,764	2,678	2,372	1,208	1,054	1,093
1970	2,735	675	2,538	3,151	2,953	3,210	3,498	3,721	3,790	3,747	3,729	3,236	1,674	1,344	1,375
1975	3,730	905	3,287	4,800	4,454	4,512	4,870	5,168	5,340	5,300	5,020	4,055	2,189	1,895	1,715
1980	6,012	1,451	5,083	7,496	7,649	7,495	7,761	7,893	8,079	7,966	7,756	6,044	3,589	2,853	2,569
1985	8,293	1,524	6,063	10,251	10,986	11,169	11,163	11,072	10,898	10,714	10,133	7,728	4,959	3,671	3,067
1990	10,837	1,816	7,104	12,677	13,642	14,339	15,031	14,920	14,373	13,088	12,194	9,133	5,888	4,387	3,830
1991	11,369	1,802	6,990	13,075	14,159	14,872	15,708	15,741	15,035	13,647	12,791	9,182	6,175	4,741	3,869
1992	11,842	1,789	7,017	13,499	14,813	15,579	16,523	16,684	15,844	14,406	12,740	9,424	6,145	4,808	3,568
1993 ²	12,089	1,816	7,007	13,727	15,016	15,808	16,936	17,320	16,374	14,920	13,145	9,476	6,388	4,908	3,555
1994 ²	12,363	1,925	7,081	13,947	15,254	16,128	17,434	17,923	17,011	15,446	13,534	9,490	6,210	4,490	3,287
1995 ²	12,735	1,963	7,106	14,134	15,684	16,384	17,842	18,520	17,800	15,908	14,052	9,824	6,880	5,102	4,389

¹ Earnings of workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older not covered under program in that year.

² Preliminary data.

Table 4.B7.—Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1992-95

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Total	Workers with wages below taxable maximum											Workers with maximum wages
		\$1-\$999	\$1,000-\$4,999	\$5,000-\$9,999	\$10,000-\$14,999	\$15,000-\$19,999	\$20,000-\$24,999	\$25,000-\$29,999	\$30,000-\$39,999	\$40,000-\$49,999	\$50,000-\$59,999	\$60,000-\$61,199	
Total													
1992	126,000	9,357	19,519	17,496	15,765	14,047	11,641	9,058	12,554	7,084	2,422	...	7,057
1993 ¹	128,000	9,681	19,410	17,496	15,766	14,060	11,793	9,314	12,778	7,368	3,323	...	7,011
1994 ¹	130,100	9,654	19,460	17,260	15,667	14,165	11,908	9,545	13,229	7,708	4,314	276	6,916
1995 ¹	133,000	9,496	19,677	17,238	15,687	14,284	12,171	9,839	13,790	8,131	4,645	498	7,545
Men													
1992	66,543	4,171	8,743	7,726	7,186	6,587	6,006	5,122	8,069	5,109	1,868	...	5,955
1993 ¹	67,625	4,448	8,684	7,733	7,200	6,630	6,037	5,213	8,066	5,221	2,526	...	5,867
1994 ¹	68,499	4,381	8,594	7,554	7,096	6,701	6,054	5,283	8,206	5,371	3,247	221	5,791
1995 ¹	70,020	4,404	8,705	7,497	7,021	6,752	6,204	5,399	8,405	5,559	3,435	387	6,252
Women													
1992	59,457	5,186	10,776	9,770	8,579	7,460	5,635	3,936	4,485	1,975	554	...	1,103
1993 ¹	60,375	5,233	10,726	9,764	8,566	7,430	5,756	4,101	4,712	2,146	798	...	1,144
1994 ¹	61,601	5,272	10,866	9,706	8,570	7,463	5,854	4,262	5,023	2,337	1,067	55	1,125
1995 ¹	62,980	5,092	10,971	9,741	8,665	7,532	5,967	4,440	5,385	2,572	1,210	111	1,293

¹ Preliminary data.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B8.—Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-95

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
Total															
1951.....	4,190	6	71	246	414	543	592	565	503	462	164	215	237	55	117
1955.....	6,810	18	114	362	600	757	865	874	790	737	290	441	497	143	322
1960.....	6,870	19	133	305	560	743	848	929	918	846	316	452	414	101	286
1965.....	6,550	31	143	292	452	664	814	870	913	885	328	411	388	92	267
1970.....	6,270	33	159	348	476	581	729	808	837	839	327	407	388	94	244
1975.....	7,000	67	302	581	679	700	731	813	869	823	317	382	393	95	248
1980.....	8,200	78	380	824	1,052	983	869	812	851	852	307	381	419	112	280
1985.....	10,600	112	527	1,099	1,488	1,522	1,261	1,030	930	929	368	434	455	124	321
1986.....	11,200	118	559	1,148	1,595	1,634	1,366	1,099	967	956	371	454	478	122	331
1987.....	12,000	153	580	1,195	1,668	1,738	1,530	1,231	1,024	988	397	470	527	134	365
1988.....	12,400	158	576	1,188	1,703	1,803	1,613	1,319	1,069	998	408	486	556	142	381
1989.....	12,900	161	571	1,214	1,742	1,896	1,725	1,402	1,130	1,015	397	506	594	150	399
1990.....	12,500	152	529	1,123	1,663	1,854	1,736	1,377	1,113	980	381	487	567	150	389
1991.....	12,800	136	521	1,105	1,697	1,897	1,818	1,474	1,170	998	388	486	561	158	391
1992.....	13,100	137	509	1,093	1,678	1,951	1,864	1,589	1,243	1,018	382	484	576	166	410
1993.....	13,200	128	478	1,013	1,637	1,951	1,895	1,652	1,331	1,054	378	486	598	166	433
1994 ¹	13,300	140	466	972	1,611	1,927	1,941	1,727	1,365	1,075	380	488	593	168	447
1995 ¹	13,400	132	433	927	1,536	1,923	1,969	1,835	1,430	1,124	399	485	590	168	451
Men															
1951.....	3,620	5	61	219	370	478	519	479	430	393	139	179	204	47	97
1955.....	5,980	16	104	335	555	687	773	773	679	631	247	373	420	122	265
1960.....	5,990	16	119	284	515	678	757	812	793	709	260	386	348	83	230
1965.....	5,640	26	127	263	410	598	714	759	772	742	272	339	326	75	217
1970.....	5,370	28	136	306	422	522	642	699	712	695	268	324	320	77	201
1975.....	5,790	57	251	479	564	584	619	680	715	672	255	309	326	78	201
1980.....	6,407	60	305	639	793	752	672	641	681	668	244	301	333	92	226
1985.....	7,623	79	378	782	1,060	1,058	873	730	674	686	278	328	351	97	249
1986.....	7,931	79	395	812	1,117	1,116	929	761	696	693	276	341	364	94	259
1987.....	8,451	105	405	829	1,159	1,178	1,033	844	729	717	295	360	407	103	285
1988.....	8,630	111	391	813	1,165	1,214	1,081	902	745	710	303	361	428	110	296
1989.....	8,842	108	379	812	1,170	1,266	1,140	939	783	716	288	371	449	118	303
1990.....	8,525	103	346	746	1,112	1,241	1,148	914	762	693	270	355	424	116	295
1991.....	8,668	92	341	726	1,109	1,268	1,204	976	793	699	273	350	418	119	299
1992.....	8,798	89	330	714	1,090	1,289	1,228	1,041	830	706	271	344	427	126	312
1993 ¹	8,824	87	302	660	1,061	1,284	1,241	1,081	887	717	263	344	442	126	328
1994 ¹	8,822	89	304	623	1,040	1,260	1,262	1,125	892	725	266	338	433	124	339
1995 ¹	8,802	87	269	580	961	1,239	1,281	1,193	934	755	279	339	423	124	337
Women															
1951.....	570	1	10	27	44	65	73	86	73	69	25	36	33	8	20
1955.....	830	2	10	27	45	70	92	101	111	106	43	68	77	21	57
1960.....	880	3	14	21	45	65	91	117	125	137	56	66	67	18	55
1965.....	910	5	16	29	42	66	100	111	141	143	56	72	62	17	50
1970.....	900	5	23	42	54	59	87	109	125	144	59	65	68	17	43
1975.....	1,210	10	51	102	115	116	112	133	154	151	62	73	67	17	47
1980.....	1,793	18	75	185	259	231	197	171	170	184	63	80	86	20	54
1985.....	2,977	33	149	317	428	464	388	300	256	243	90	106	104	27	72
1986.....	3,268	39	164	336	479	518	437	339	272	263	95	113	114	28	72
1987.....	3,550	48	175	365	509	560	498	387	295	271	101	110	120	31	80
1988.....	3,770	47	185	375	538	589	532	416	323	287	105	125	129	32	86
1989.....	4,058	53	191	402	572	630	585	463	347	299	109	136	145	32	96
1990.....	3,975	49	183	377	551	613	588	463	350	287	111	132	142	34	94
1991.....	4,131	44	180	378	588	629	614	499	376	299	115	136	143	39	92
1992.....	4,302	48	179	380	588	662	636	548	413	312	110	140	148	39	98
1993 ¹	4,376	41	176	353	576	667	654	571	444	336	115	142	156	39	105
1994 ¹	4,478	50	162	349	571	667	679	601	473	350	113	150	160	43	107
1995 ¹	4,598	44	164	346	574	684	688	642	496	369	121	147	166	43	114

¹ Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez (410) 965-0153 for further information.

Table 4.B9.—Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1992-95

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Earnings consist of self-employment income and taxable wages (see table 2.A3)]

Year	Total	Workers with earnings below taxable maximum											Workers with maximum earnings
		\$1-\$999	\$1,000-\$4,999	\$5,000-\$9,999	\$10,000-\$14,999	\$15,000-\$19,999	\$20,000-\$24,999	\$25,000-\$29,999	\$30,000-\$39,999	\$40,000-\$49,999	\$50,000-\$59,999	\$60,000-\$61,199	
Total													
1992	13,100	593	2,927	2,519	1,599	1,156	882	694	971	612	308	...	839
1993 ¹	13,200	592	2,893	2,567	1,613	1,137	875	684	987	631	390	...	830
1994 ¹	13,300	560	2,849	2,511	1,658	1,152	860	708	1,015	643	425	94	825
1995 ¹	13,400	562	2,827	2,556	1,647	1,157	872	699	1,027	671	443	120	821
Men													
1992	8,798	288	1,603	1,606	1,109	827	633	512	746	485	253	...	734
1993 ¹	8,824	295	1,575	1,630	1,106	798	634	497	756	500	317	...	717
1994 ¹	8,822	274	1,524	1,551	1,127	810	614	520	768	502	340	78	714
1995 ¹	8,802	270	1,510	1,552	1,103	797	622	502	769	515	355	100	708
Women													
1992	4,302	305	1,323	913	490	329	249	182	225	127	55	...	105
1993 ¹	4,376	298	1,318	937	507	339	241	187	231	132	73	...	113
1994 ¹	4,478	286	1,325	960	531	342	246	188	247	141	85	16	111
1995 ¹	4,598	292	1,317	1,003	543	360	250	197	258	156	88	20	113

¹ Preliminary data.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B10.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1995

[Preliminary estimates. Based on 1-percent sample]

State ¹	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings ² (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings ³ (in millions)			OASDI contributions ⁴ (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
Total	141,100	133,000	13,400	\$2,920,800	\$2,756,000	\$164,800	\$460,872	\$433,387	\$27,485
Alabama.....	2,313	2,197	191	40,813	38,750	2,063	6,380	6,040	341
Alaska.....	338	316	41	6,622	6,108	513	1,040	957	83
Arizona.....	2,352	2,229	197	42,995	40,599	2,396	6,752	6,361	391
Arkansas.....	1,398	1,318	130	21,862	20,471	1,391	3,411	3,188	222
California.....	14,970	13,845	1,698	320,453	295,557	24,896	50,961	46,781	4,181
Colorado.....	2,213	2,064	237	42,406	39,312	3,094	6,682	6,173	509
Connecticut.....	1,923	1,813	177	46,261	43,657	2,604	7,505	7,056	449
Delaware.....	497	482	28	9,893	9,573	320	1,555	1,503	52
District of Columbia.....	423	408	22	8,590	8,157	434	1,404	1,317	88
Florida.....	7,695	7,262	718	137,186	129,624	7,562	21,610	20,374	1,236
Georgia.....	4,200	3,995	351	79,079	75,021	4,058	12,445	11,768	677
Hawaii.....	619	582	62	12,730	12,038	691	1,992	1,881	111
Idaho.....	681	641	68	10,933	10,200	733	1,704	1,586	118
Illinois.....	6,626	6,297	562	139,913	132,491	7,422	22,239	20,968	1,271
Indiana.....	3,438	3,289	287	67,854	64,572	3,282	10,611	10,058	553
Iowa.....	1,715	1,591	212	30,141	27,795	2,346	4,696	4,318	378
Kansas.....	1,543	1,449	168	28,234	26,342	1,892	4,427	4,118	309
Kentucky.....	2,060	1,940	211	34,968	32,976	1,992	5,467	5,143	324
Louisiana.....	2,047	1,926	184	34,499	32,382	2,117	5,418	5,063	355
Maine.....	675	624	84	11,421	10,493	929	1,778	1,628	150
Maryland.....	2,870	2,738	230	62,778	59,873	2,905	9,863	9,376	487
Massachusetts.....	3,322	3,120	336	74,508	70,105	4,403	11,850	11,102	748
Michigan.....	5,419	5,199	397	114,959	110,505	4,454	18,104	17,381	723
Minnesota.....	2,886	2,722	292	59,425	55,975	3,450	9,337	8,781	556
Mississippi.....	1,420	1,342	123	22,336	20,979	1,357	3,471	3,250	221
Missouri.....	3,084	2,915	287	55,079	51,949	3,130	8,651	8,140	511
Montana.....	501	458	72	7,574	6,784	790	1,185	1,057	128
Nebraska.....	1,003	938	115	17,130	15,899	1,232	2,675	2,477	198
Nevada.....	934	896	65	16,366	15,500	865	2,569	2,425	144
New Hampshire.....	727	683	75	14,839	13,922	918	2,337	2,189	148
New Jersey.....	4,593	4,380	354	114,258	108,996	5,262	18,298	17,391	908
New Mexico.....	894	844	82	14,621	13,727	894	2,279	2,136	143
New York.....	9,669	9,180	818	222,691	212,320	10,371	35,702	33,834	1,868
North Carolina.....	4,366	4,139	380	80,307	75,909	4,398	12,580	11,860	720
North Dakota.....	391	360	53	5,922	5,324	598	922	827	94
Ohio.....	5,896	5,583	511	113,318	107,356	5,962	17,819	16,844	975
Oklahoma.....	1,752	1,639	185	29,184	27,357	1,827	4,541	4,250	291
Oregon.....	1,832	1,717	183	34,874	32,588	2,286	5,473	5,098	375
Pennsylvania.....	6,571	6,235	544	137,026	129,827	7,200	21,558	20,357	1,201
Rhode Island.....	574	545	52	11,627	11,070	557	1,818	1,725	93
South Carolina.....	2,112	2,015	161	36,984	35,181	1,803	5,773	5,475	298
South Dakota.....	454	417	61	6,587	5,957	629	1,023	922	101
Tennessee.....	3,156	2,994	284	57,740	54,357	3,382	9,059	8,503	556
Texas.....	9,607	9,000	989	179,958	168,218	11,741	28,417	26,468	1,949
Utah.....	1,116	1,067	94	19,200	18,142	1,059	3,023	2,844	178
Vermont.....	355	330	40	6,309	5,862	447	982	910	72
Virginia.....	3,732	3,563	290	75,878	72,478	3,401	11,921	11,354	567
Washington.....	3,157	2,993	275	65,009	61,112	3,897	10,201	9,559	643
West Virginia.....	863	818	76	15,282	14,465	817	2,386	2,246	140
Wisconsin.....	3,108	2,965	247	62,015	59,251	2,764	9,703	9,254	449
Wyoming.....	296	277	35	4,847	4,497	350	755	699	56
Armed Forces ⁵	2,666	2,666	...	38,008	38,008	...	5,837	5,837	...
Puerto Rico and Virgin Islands.....	1,184	1,130	60	14,084	13,235	848	2,176	2,039	136
Other ⁶	218	214	5	3,222	3,154	68	508	497	11

¹ State designation based primarily on employee residence, obtained from employer wage reports filed via magnetic media. State designation based on location of employer for reports filed via paper.

² Workers with earnings reported in more than one State are counted in each State. Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment. National and State totals and subtotals are unduplicated counts of workers in each type of employment.

³ Annual maximum taxable earnings for Social Security (OASDI) from a single employer or from self-employment were \$61,200 in 1995.

⁴ For 1995 earnings, paid at the rate of 7.65 percent of taxable wages by both

employees and employers, 7.65 percent of taxable tips by employees, and 15.3 percent of self-employment income by self-employed workers. Additionally, for earnings above \$61,200, paid at the rate of 1.45 percent of taxable wages by both employees and employers, 1.45 percent of taxable tips by employees, and 2.9 percent of self-employment income by self-employed workers. Data are unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds.

⁵ Military personnel on full-time active duty.

⁶ Persons employed in American Samoa and Guam, U.S. citizens employed abroad by American employers, and persons employed on oceanborne vessels.

CONTACT: Greg Diez (410) 965-0153 for further information.

Table 4.B11.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-97

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings ² (in millions)			OASDI contributions ^{3 4} (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
1937.....	32,900	32,900	...	\$29,620	\$29,620	...	\$592	\$592	...
1940.....	35,390	35,390	...	32,970	32,970	...	659	659	...
1941.....	40,980	40,980	...	41,850	41,850	...	837	837	...
1942.....	46,360	46,360	...	52,940	52,940	...	1,059	1,059	...
1943.....	47,660	47,660	...	62,420	62,420	...	1,248	1,248	...
1944.....	46,300	46,300	...	64,430	64,430	...	1,289	1,289	...
1945.....	46,390	46,390	...	62,090	69,090	...	1,259	1,259	...
1946.....	48,840	48,840	...	69,090	69,090	...	1,382	1,382	...
1947.....	48,910	48,910	...	78,370	78,370	...	1,567	1,567	...
1948.....	49,020	49,020	...	84,120	84,120	...	1,682	1,682	...
1949.....	46,800	46,800	...	81,810	81,810	...	1,636	1,636	...
1950.....	48,280	48,280	...	87,500	87,500	...	2,625	2,625	...
1951.....	58,120	54,630	4,190	120,770	111,250	\$9,520	3,552	3,338	\$214
1952.....	59,580	56,600	4,240	128,640	118,880	9,760	3,786	3,566	220
1953.....	60,840	57,220	4,340	135,870	125,840	10,030	4,001	3,775	226
1954.....	59,610	55,940	4,350	133,520	123,410	10,110	5,240	4,936	303
1955.....	65,200	59,560	6,810	157,540	141,810	15,730	6,144	5,672	472
1956.....	67,610	61,560	7,390	170,720	153,010	17,710	6,652	6,120	531
1957.....	70,590	64,730	7,150	181,380	163,990	17,390	7,966	7,380	587
1958.....	69,770	64,040	7,130	180,720	163,140	17,580	7,935	7,341	593
1959.....	71,700	66,000	7,060	202,310	183,620	18,690	9,882	9,181	701
1960.....	72,530	66,980	6,870	207,000	188,580	18,420	12,144	11,315	829
1961.....	72,820	67,360	6,790	209,640	190,850	18,790	12,297	11,451	846
1962.....	74,280	68,890	6,720	219,050	200,130	18,920	13,397	12,508	889
1963.....	75,540	70,310	6,590	225,550	206,840	18,710	16,006	14,996	1,010
1964.....	77,430	72,230	6,480	236,390	217,430	18,960	16,788	15,764	1,024
1965.....	80,680	75,430	6,550	250,730	230,830	19,900	17,810	16,735	1,075
1966.....	84,600	79,460	6,630	312,540	287,860	24,680	25,698	24,180	1,518
1967.....	87,040	82,020	6,470	329,960	305,670	24,290	28,454	26,899	1,555
1968.....	89,380	84,470	6,570	375,840	348,500	27,340	32,418	30,668	1,750
1969.....	92,060	87,200	6,350	402,550	375,010	27,540	37,901	36,001	1,900
1970.....	93,090	88,180	6,270	415,600	388,680	26,920	39,171	37,313	1,857
1971.....	93,340	88,460	6,290	426,960	399,550	27,410	43,609	41,553	2,056
1972.....	96,240	91,220	6,600	484,110	452,050	32,060	49,418	47,013	2,405
1973.....	99,830	94,610	7,100	561,850	523,450	38,400	64,316	61,244	3,072
1974.....	101,330	96,190	7,040	636,760	594,400	42,360	72,891	69,545	3,346
1975.....	100,200	94,900	7,000	664,660	621,100	43,560	76,110	72,669	3,441
1976.....	102,600	97,230	7,400	737,700	689,200	48,500	84,468	80,636	3,832
1977.....	105,800	100,450	7,480	816,550	763,600	52,950	93,524	89,341	4,183
1978.....	110,600	104,810	8,040	915,600	856,100	59,500	108,408	103,588	4,820
1979.....	112,700	106,900	8,200	1,067,000	997,500	69,500	127,923	122,294	5,630
1980.....	113,000	107,200	8,200	1,180,700	1,109,000	71,700	141,771	135,963	5,808
1981.....	113,000	107,300	8,250	1,294,100	1,220,000	74,100	169,151	162,260	6,891
1982.....	111,800	105,800	8,550	1,365,300	1,290,000	75,300	179,901	172,860	7,041
1983.....	112,100	105,900	9,200	1,454,100	1,369,000	85,100	191,403	183,446	7,957
1984.....	116,300	109,900	9,900	1,608,800	1,515,000	93,800	225,232	212,100	13,132
1985.....	119,800	113,100	10,600	1,722,600	1,621,000	101,600	242,887	228,561	14,326
1986.....	122,900	115,900	11,200	1,844,400	1,730,800	113,600	263,749	247,504	16,245
1987.....	125,600	118,200	12,000	1,960,000	1,835,100	124,900	280,280	262,419	17,861
1988.....	129,600	122,100	12,400	2,088,400	1,952,000	136,400	313,677	293,190	20,487
1989.....	131,700	123,900	12,900	2,239,500	2,096,000	143,500	336,373	314,819	21,554
1990.....	133,600	126,100	12,500	2,358,000	2,222,000	136,000	360,774	339,966	20,808
1991.....	133,000	125,200	12,800	2,422,500	2,283,000	139,500	376,121	353,939	22,182
1992.....	134,000	126,000	13,100	2,532,900	2,386,000	146,900	393,798	370,307	23,491
1993 ⁵	136,000	128,000	13,200	2,638,700	2,486,000	152,700	410,368	385,955	24,413
1994 ⁵	138,200	130,100	13,300	2,784,800	2,625,000	159,800	438,260	411,688	26,572
1995 ⁵	141,100	133,000	13,400	2,920,800	2,756,000	164,800	460,872	433,387	27,485
1996 ⁶	143,800	135,600	13,500	3,079,100	2,904,000	175,100	486,003	456,811	29,192
1997 ⁷	147,100	138,900	13,700	3,292,500	3,108,000	184,500	519,630	488,864	30,766

¹ Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment.² See table 2.A3 for annual maximum taxable earnings.³ See table 2.A3 for contribution rates.⁴ Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credits. See table 2.A5 for information on tax credits.⁵ Preliminary data.⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment data are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.⁷ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

CONTACT: Greg Diez (410) 965-0153 for further information.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C1.—Estimated number, by insured status, December 31, 1940-98

[In millions]

Year	Workers fully insured for retirement and/or survivor benefits			Workers insured in event of disability
	Total	Permanently insured	Not permanently insured	
1940	24.2	1.1	23.1	...
1941	25.8	1.4	24.4	...
1942	28.1	1.8	26.3	...
1943	29.9	2.3	27.6	...
1944	31.9	2.8	29.1	...
1945	33.4	3.4	30.0	...
1946	35.4	8.6	26.8	...
1947	37.3	11.6	25.7	...
1948	38.9	13.2	25.7	...
1949	40.1	14.9	25.2	...
1950	59.8	21.0	38.8	...
1951	62.8	22.9	39.9	...
1952	68.2	25.6	42.7	...
1953	71.0	27.7	43.4	...
1954	70.2	29.9	40.4	31.9
1955	70.5	32.5	38.0	35.4
1956	74.0	36.1	38.0	37.2
1957	76.1	38.3	37.9	38.4
1958	76.5	40.3	36.2	43.4
1959	76.7	42.2	34.6	46.4
1960	84.4	47.6	36.8	48.5
1961	88.5	53.3	35.3	50.5
1962	89.8	54.9	34.8	51.5
1963	91.3	56.6	34.7	52.3
1964	92.8	58.3	34.5	53.3
1965	94.8	60.2	34.6	55.0
1966	97.2	61.9	35.3	55.7
1967	99.9	63.3	36.6	56.9
1968	102.6	64.5	38.1	70.1
1969	105.1	65.7	39.4	72.4
1970	108.3	67.3	41.0	74.5
1971	110.8	68.5	42.3	76.1
1972	113.5	69.8	43.7	77.8
1973	116.8	71.3	45.5	80.4
1974	120.2	72.7	47.5	83.3
1975	123.1	74.3	48.8	85.3
1976	126.0	76.1	49.9	87.0
1977	129.0	78.1	50.9	89.3
1978	133.3	80.3	53.0	93.7
1979	137.3	83.0	54.3	98.0
1980	140.4	85.3	55.1	100.3
1981	142.9	88.0	54.9	102.6
1982	144.7	90.7	54.0	104.5
1983	146.5	94.0	52.5	105.4
1984	148.3	96.9	51.4	107.1
1985	150.9	100.0	50.9	109.6
1986	153.2	103.3	49.9	111.6
1987	155.7	107.4	48.3	113.5
1988	158.3	110.6	47.7	115.7
1989	161.3	113.6	47.7	118.1
1990	164.0	116.4	47.6	120.1
1991	165.9	118.8	47.1	121.5
1992	167.5	121.1	46.4	122.9
1993	169.1	123.6	45.5	124.4
1994	170.7	125.8	44.9	126.2
1995	172.9	128.2	44.7	127.8
1996	174.8	130.6	44.2	129.7
1997	177.0	133.1	43.9	131.6
1998	179.1	135.4	43.7	133.4

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

Table 4.C2.—Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, 1970-98

[In thousands]

December 31	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
	Fully insured													
Total:														
1970	108,666	4,104	14,972	12,704	10,156	9,219	9,685	10,026	9,169	7,922	6,999	5,242	3,781	4,688
1975	123,146	5,304	16,938	17,057	12,716	10,148	9,237	9,604	9,716	8,630	7,511	6,203	4,385	5,698
1980	140,380	6,558	19,153	19,269	17,199	12,785	10,239	9,210	9,402	9,267	8,226	6,955	5,197	6,919
1981	142,855	6,057	19,233	19,704	17,491	13,829	10,694	9,255	9,318	9,179	8,453	7,099	5,344	7,199
1982	144,730	5,409	18,970	20,112	17,816	14,572	11,365	9,461	9,148	9,230	8,479	7,186	5,482	7,501
1983	146,487	4,625	18,540	20,381	18,265	15,314	11,908	9,755	9,026	9,151	8,794	7,314	5,599	7,814
1984	148,251	4,196	18,159	20,590	18,771	16,157	12,405	9,922	9,038	9,054	8,749	7,341	5,764	8,106
1985	150,855	4,301	17,735	20,771	19,298	17,099	12,779	10,205	9,042	9,020	8,835	7,504	5,887	8,380
1986	153,221	4,384	17,288	20,872	19,746	17,382	13,802	10,655	9,092	8,947	8,727	7,688	5,990	8,649
1987	155,713	4,545	16,824	20,840	20,195	17,722	14,539	11,310	9,305	8,794	8,779	7,832	6,076	8,953
1988	158,278	4,874	16,394	20,787	20,467	18,229	15,302	11,845	9,600	8,708	8,700	7,937	6,200	9,234
1989	161,328	5,045	16,333	20,770	20,777	18,759	16,156	12,350	9,768	8,746	8,702	8,111	6,244	9,567
1990	163,989	4,805	16,450	20,468	21,096	19,310	17,088	12,728	10,048	8,749	8,798	8,165	6,399	9,884
1991	165,924	4,325	16,442	19,972	21,326	19,810	17,441	13,674	10,481	8,809	8,714	8,129	6,617	10,186
1992	167,481	3,960	16,128	19,390	21,382	20,303	17,767	14,469	11,085	9,002	8,549	8,172	6,768	10,507
1993	169,114	3,743	15,718	18,883	21,376	20,679	18,257	15,194	11,655	9,261	8,486	8,168	6,876	10,817
1994	170,686	3,740	15,218	18,568	21,222	20,976	18,770	16,010	12,154	9,472	8,350	8,098	7,037	11,070
1995	172,917	3,939	14,849	18,514	20,852	21,240	19,290	16,881	12,576	9,745	8,445	8,091	7,093	11,402
1996	174,827	4,017	14,483	18,479	20,335	21,441	19,832	17,409	13,334	10,126	8,473	8,055	7,071	11,772
1997	177,042	4,113	14,415	18,293	19,765	21,533	20,341	17,690	14,243	10,668	8,730	7,995	7,140	12,117
1998	179,101	4,224	14,518	17,964	19,267	21,552	20,742	18,182	14,940	11,246	8,949	7,938	7,158	12,420
Male:														
1970	63,120	2,702	8,563	7,108	5,861	5,431	5,681	5,766	5,298	4,694	4,080	3,025	2,172	2,742
1975	69,311	3,210	9,376	9,230	7,153	5,847	5,367	5,543	5,527	4,919	4,276	3,425	2,413	3,024
1980	76,627	3,700	10,223	10,198	9,310	7,119	5,788	5,247	5,338	5,213	4,563	3,760	2,751	3,416
1981	77,630	3,387	10,250	10,401	9,398	7,655	6,007	5,257	5,284	5,151	4,692	3,802	2,817	3,512
1982	78,300	2,987	10,095	10,603	9,524	8,006	6,347	5,354	5,173	5,177	4,690	3,847	2,879	3,618
1983	78,967	2,546	9,852	10,730	9,728	8,365	6,614	5,494	5,096	5,131	4,850	3,899	2,938	3,724
1984	79,610	2,290	9,642	10,801	9,972	8,769	6,857	5,552	5,082	5,078	4,825	3,906	3,013	3,824
1985	80,711	2,325	9,407	10,871	10,233	9,219	7,029	5,676	5,073	5,052	4,855	3,988	3,066	3,917
1986	81,693	2,349	9,139	10,911	10,434	9,304	7,554	5,892	5,086	5,003	4,791	4,104	3,112	4,016
1987	82,730	2,419	8,850	10,885	10,647	9,426	7,898	6,227	5,190	4,905	4,827	4,178	3,146	4,133
1988	83,793	2,588	8,596	10,850	10,761	9,646	8,248	6,486	5,332	4,847	4,773	4,233	3,196	4,237
1989	85,224	2,697	8,579	10,860	10,889	9,903	8,649	6,726	5,394	4,854	4,771	4,322	3,214	4,367
1990	86,454	2,568	8,653	10,729	11,049	10,176	9,085	6,895	5,515	4,849	4,813	4,335	3,299	4,488
1991	87,267	2,303	8,616	10,475	11,173	10,421	9,215	7,369	5,718	4,874	4,772	4,314	3,411	4,606
1992	87,886	2,077	8,460	10,164	11,206	10,672	9,345	7,748	6,021	4,965	4,678	4,334	3,486	4,730
1993	88,504	1,957	8,218	9,878	11,207	10,855	9,576	8,083	6,297	5,086	4,626	4,329	3,542	4,851
1994	89,123	1,954	7,942	9,695	11,125	10,991	9,833	8,466	6,534	5,170	4,546	4,292	3,622	4,952
1995	90,026	2,052	7,699	9,634	10,931	11,110	10,091	8,878	6,731	5,287	4,584	4,292	3,638	5,100
1996	90,860	2,093	7,522	9,588	10,656	11,201	10,364	9,114	7,103	5,471	4,587	4,266	3,628	5,266
1997	91,781	2,130	7,488	9,471	10,344	11,242	10,611	9,220	7,545	5,742	4,712	4,225	3,651	5,402
1998	92,664	2,185	7,527	9,292	10,066	11,248	10,803	9,439	7,866	6,025	4,819	4,193	3,663	5,539
Female:														
1970	45,546	1,402	6,409	5,597	4,295	3,788	4,004	4,260	3,872	3,229	2,919	2,217	1,608	1,947
1975	53,835	2,094	7,562	7,827	5,563	4,301	3,870	4,061	4,189	3,710	3,235	2,778	1,972	2,674
1980	63,752	2,858	8,931	9,071	7,888	5,666	4,452	3,963	4,064	4,054	3,664	3,195	2,446	3,503
1981	65,225	2,670	8,983	9,304	8,093	6,174	4,687	3,999	4,034	4,028	3,761	3,279	2,528	3,687
1982	66,430	2,422	8,874	9,509	8,292	6,566	5,017	4,107	3,975	4,053	3,789	3,339	2,602	3,883
1983	67,520	2,080	8,688	9,651	8,537	6,949	5,294	4,261	3,930	4,020	3,944	3,416	2,661	4,091
1984	68,641	1,905	8,517	9,789	8,799	7,388	5,548	4,371	3,956	3,977	3,924	3,435	2,751	4,282
1985	70,145	1,976	8,328	9,900	9,066	7,880	5,750	4,528	3,969	3,968	3,980	3,515	2,821	4,464
1986	71,527	2,035	8,149	9,961	9,312	8,077	6,248	4,763	4,006	3,944	3,936	3,585	2,878	4,633
1987	72,982	2,126	7,974	9,955	9,548	8,295	6,641	5,084	4,115	3,889	3,952	3,654	2,930	4,820
1988	74,485	2,286	7,798	9,937	9,705	8,583	7,054	5,359	4,268	3,861	3,927	3,704	3,004	4,997
1989	76,104	2,348	7,754	9,911	9,888	8,857	7,507	5,625	4,374	3,892	3,931	3,789	3,029	5,200
1990	77,535	2,237	7,797	9,740	10,047	9,134	8,003	5,833	4,533	3,900	3,985	3,831	3,100	5,396
1991	78,657	2,023	7,826	9,496	10,153	9,388	8,226	6,305	4,762	3,935	3,942	3,815	3,206	5,581
1992	79,595	1,883	7,667	9,227	10,176	9,631	8,422	6,721	5,064	4,037	3,872	3,838	3,282	5,777
1993	80,610	1,786	7,500	9,005	10,169	9,824	8,681	7,112	5,358	4,175	3,860	3,839	3,335	5,966
1994	81,562	1,786	7,276	8,873	10,097	9,984	8,937	7,544	5,620	4,302	3,804	3,806	3,415	6,118
1995	82,890	1,887	7,150	8,880	9,921	10,130	9,199	8,003	5,845	4,458	3,861	3,800	3,455	6,301
1996	83,967	1,924	6,961	8,891	9,679	10,240	9,468	8,294	6,231	4,655	3,886	3,789	3,443	6,506
1997	85,262	1,983	6,927	8,823	9,421	10,291	9,730	8,470	6,698	4,926	4,018	3,770	3,489	6,715
1998	86,437	2,039	6,991	8,672	9,202	10,304	9,939	8,744	7,073	5,221	4,131	3,746	3,495	6,881

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C2.—Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, 1970-98—*Continued*

[In thousands]

December 31	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Disability insured														
Total:														
1970	74,504	3,860	12,432	9,858	7,257	6,743	7,399	7,817	7,250	6,486	5,401	...	...	...
1975	85,305	4,948	14,144	13,289	9,313	7,610	7,271	7,762	7,892	7,035	6,041	...	...	...
1980	100,329	6,341	17,410	16,104	12,997	9,788	8,267	7,628	7,888	7,669	6,238	...	...	...
1981	102,643	5,788	17,234	16,800	13,677	10,570	8,624	7,788	7,854	7,724	6,587	...	...	...
1982	104,469	5,113	16,699	17,253	14,150	11,488	9,291	7,963	7,804	7,868	6,841	...	...	...
1983	105,381	4,341	16,126	17,544	14,612	12,139	9,837	8,259	7,725	7,870	6,927	...	...	...
1984	107,076	3,936	15,916	17,721	15,226	12,900	10,284	8,478	7,745	7,769	7,101	...	...	...
1985	109,572	4,105	15,868	17,976	15,851	13,683	10,661	8,747	7,780	7,763	7,138	...	...	...
1986	111,647	4,198	15,636	18,143	16,380	14,195	11,370	9,048	7,890	7,669	7,118	...	...	...
1987	113,499	4,325	15,243	18,229	16,781	14,478	12,128	9,615	7,985	7,560	7,155	...	...	...
1988	115,679	4,631	14,969	18,180	17,109	14,945	12,778	10,162	8,258	7,493	7,154	...	...	...
1989	118,062	4,795	14,939	18,172	17,375	15,521	13,530	10,616	8,486	7,541	7,087	...	...	...
1990	120,081	4,541	15,023	17,954	17,691	16,099	14,339	10,991	8,759	7,569	7,116	...	...	...
1991	121,530	4,047	14,788	17,620	17,946	16,653	14,890	11,743	9,075	7,700	7,070	...	...	...
1992	122,883	3,655	14,295	17,188	18,204	17,178	15,203	12,610	9,683	7,823	7,045	...	...	...
1993	124,430	3,461	13,945	16,758	18,341	17,646	15,672	13,262	10,261	8,093	6,991	...	...	...
1994	126,215	3,664	13,612	16,419	18,343	17,940	16,215	14,014	10,709	8,299	7,000	...	...	...
1995	127,771	3,704	13,288	16,368	18,018	18,248	16,742	14,784	11,059	8,548	7,014	...	...	...
1996	129,733	3,842	13,043	16,497	17,621	18,464	17,239	15,309	11,779	8,890	7,049	...	...	...
1997	131,589	3,934	13,043	16,376	17,178	18,570	17,708	15,562	12,583	9,347	7,287	...	...	...
1998	133,442	4,046	13,136	16,114	16,775	18,656	18,097	16,037	13,231	9,875	7,474	...	...	...
Male:														
1970	49,847	2,550	7,622	6,519	5,331	4,956	5,191	5,218	4,722	4,224	3,512	...	...	...
1975	54,323	3,004	8,274	8,191	6,400	5,320	4,911	5,037	4,977	4,389	3,822	...	...	...
1980	60,140	3,586	9,607	9,218	8,068	6,348	5,238	4,733	4,833	4,672	3,837	...	...	...
1981	60,840	3,243	9,464	9,517	8,308	6,719	5,372	4,786	4,760	4,671	4,001	...	...	...
1982	61,265	2,829	9,159	9,694	8,448	7,129	5,678	4,835	4,664	4,721	4,109	...	...	...
1983	61,373	2,392	8,868	9,787	8,606	7,401	5,958	4,937	4,585	4,693	4,145	...	...	...
1984	61,924	2,149	8,730	9,852	8,873	7,744	6,156	5,025	4,557	4,598	4,241	...	...	...
1985	62,896	2,219	8,650	9,952	9,169	8,105	6,319	5,124	4,561	4,570	4,227	...	...	...
1986	63,611	2,250	8,455	9,980	9,415	8,327	6,667	5,237	4,603	4,479	4,198	...	...	...
1987	64,231	2,298	8,190	9,970	9,583	8,413	7,052	5,513	4,635	4,372	4,205	...	...	...
1988	65,069	2,453	8,014	9,927	9,689	8,611	7,344	5,802	4,735	4,312	4,183	...	...	...
1989	66,052	2,562	7,990	9,886	9,777	8,873	7,700	6,005	4,833	4,309	4,118	...	...	...
1990	66,898	2,424	8,039	9,749	9,909	9,157	8,070	6,175	4,941	4,319	4,116	...	...	...
1991	67,380	2,145	7,907	9,549	9,985	9,435	8,309	6,553	5,064	4,380	4,052	...	...	...
1992	67,837	1,906	7,644	9,296	10,095	9,691	8,432	6,982	5,363	4,425	4,003	...	...	...
1993	68,435	1,806	7,426	9,042	10,177	9,892	8,650	7,287	5,665	4,532	3,959	...	...	...
1994	69,154	1,910	7,249	8,815	10,147	10,019	8,935	7,642	5,871	4,626	3,941	...	...	...
1995	69,723	1,922	7,032	8,747	9,943	10,165	9,222	7,999	6,034	4,725	3,936	...	...	...
1996	70,275	1,997	6,842	8,795	9,672	10,193	9,410	8,216	6,363	4,865	3,921	...	...	...
1997	70,929	2,028	6,839	8,689	9,390	10,202	9,633	8,295	6,751	5,078	4,024	...	...	...
1998	71,585	2,086	6,858	8,539	9,121	10,211	9,794	8,498	7,041	5,325	4,114	...	...	...
Female:														
1970	24,656	1,310	4,810	3,339	1,926	1,787	2,208	2,599	2,527	2,262	1,889	...	...	...
1975	30,982	1,945	5,870	5,098	2,913	2,290	2,360	2,726	2,915	2,646	2,219	...	...	...
1980	40,189	2,755	7,804	6,886	4,929	3,441	3,028	2,894	3,055	2,997	2,401	...	...	...
1981	41,804	2,545	7,770	7,283	5,369	3,851	3,252	3,002	3,053	3,063	2,586	...	...	...
1982	43,203	2,284	7,540	7,559	5,702	4,359	3,612	3,128	3,140	3,146	2,732	...	...	...
1983	44,008	1,950	7,258	7,757	6,006	4,738	3,879	3,322	3,140	3,177	2,782	...	...	...
1984	45,152	1,787	7,186	7,870	6,353	5,156	4,128	3,453	3,188	3,171	2,861	...	...	...
1985	46,676	1,886	7,218	8,025	6,682	5,578	4,342	3,622	3,219	3,193	2,911	...	...	...
1986	48,036	1,948	7,182	8,163	6,965	5,868	4,703	3,811	3,287	3,190	2,920	...	...	...
1987	49,268	2,027	7,054	8,259	7,198	6,064	5,075	4,102	3,351	3,188	2,950	...	...	...
1988	50,610	2,178	6,955	8,252	7,420	6,334	5,434	4,360	3,524	3,181	2,971	...	...	...
1989	52,009	2,233	6,949	8,286	7,598	6,648	5,830	4,610	3,653	3,233	2,970	...	...	...
1990	53,183	2,116	6,984	8,206	7,782	6,942	6,269	4,816	3,818	3,250	3,000	...	...	...
1991	54,150	1,902	6,881	8,071	7,960	7,217	6,581	5,190	4,010	3,320	3,019	...	...	...
1992	55,046	1,749	6,652	7,892	8,109	7,487	6,771	5,628	4,319	3,398	3,041	...	...	...
1993	55,995	1,656	6,519	7,715	8,165	7,754	7,022	5,974	4,597	3,561	3,033	...	...	...
1994	57,061	1,755	6,363	7,604	8,196	7,922	7,280	6,372	4,838	3,673	3,059	...	...	...
1995	58,048	1,783	6,256	7,620	8,075	8,083	7,520	6,785	5,025	3,823	3,078	...	...	...
1996	59,459	1,845	6,201	7,701	7,949	8,271	7,829	7,093	5,416	4,025	3,128	...	...	...
1997	60,660	1,906	6,204	7,687	7,788	8,368	8,075	7,267	5,832	4,269	3,263	...	...	...
1998	61,856	1,960	6,279	7,575	7,655	8,445	8,303	7,538	6,191	4,551	3,361	...	...	...

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

Table 4.C5.—Population in the Social Security area:¹ Estimated number and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1994-98

[Numbers in thousands]

Age attained at end of year	1994		1995		1996		1997		1998	
	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured
Total.....	272,045	² 86	274,468	² 87	277,063	² 87	279,562	² 87	282,004	² 87
Under 15.....	60,493	(3)	60,802	(3)	61,045	(3)	61,207	(3)	61,376	(3)
15-19.....	18,181	20	18,608	21	19,030	21	19,412	21	19,699	21
20-24.....	18,758	81	18,331	81	18,064	80	18,116	80	18,354	79
25-29.....	20,301	91	20,261	91	20,241	91	20,075	91	19,779	91
30-34.....	23,131	92	22,735	92	22,196	92	21,608	91	21,088	91
35-39.....	23,021	91	23,306	91	23,502	91	23,553	91	23,522	92
40-44.....	20,527	91	21,064	92	21,652	92	22,200	92	22,652	92
45-49.....	17,787	90	18,649	91	19,162	91	19,398	91	19,863	92
50-54.....	13,965	87	14,317	88	15,098	88	16,028	89	16,721	89
55-59.....	11,426	83	11,646	84	12,000	84	12,544	85	13,125	86
60-64.....	10,370	81	10,331	82	10,350	82	10,492	83	10,726	83
65-69.....	10,096	80	10,070	80	10,001	81	9,845	81	9,684	82
70-74.....	8,965	78	8,970	79	8,947	79	8,961	80	8,976	80
75 or older.....	15,024	74	15,379	74	15,775	75	16,123	75	16,438	76
Male.....	134,306	² 93	135,560	² 93	136,888	² 93	138,163	² 93	139,409	² 92
Under 15.....	30,958	(3)	31,112	(3)	31,233	(3)	31,315	(3)	31,401	(3)
15-19.....	9,338	20	9,556	21	9,763	21	9,949	21	10,088	21
20-24.....	9,602	83	9,398	82	9,278	81	9,314	80	9,439	80
25-29.....	10,348	94	10,324	93	10,316	93	10,242	92	10,104	92
30-34.....	11,772	95	11,568	94	11,285	94	10,979	94	10,712	94
35-39.....	11,653	94	11,804	94	11,908	94	11,936	94	11,922	94
40-44.....	10,298	95	10,574	95	10,876	95	11,163	95	11,400	95
45-49.....	8,865	95	9,297	96	9,549	95	9,666	95	9,902	95
50-54.....	6,905	95	7,079	95	7,469	95	7,933	95	8,276	95
55-59.....	5,585	93	5,696	93	5,871	93	6,140	94	6,427	94
60-64.....	4,966	92	4,953	93	4,969	92	5,044	93	5,160	93
65-69.....	4,670	92	4,675	92	4,656	92	4,591	92	4,523	93
70-74.....	3,948	92	3,957	92	3,953	92	3,970	92	3,992	92
75 or older.....	5,398	92	5,566	92	5,761	91	5,921	91	6,066	91
Female.....	137,739	² 80	138,909	² 81	140,175	² 81	141,400	² 82	142,595	² 82
Under 15.....	29,535	(3)	29,690	(3)	29,812	(3)	29,892	(3)	29,976	(3)
15-19.....	8,843	20	9,052	21	9,267	20	9,463	21	9,611	21
20-24.....	9,156	79	8,933	80	8,786	79	8,803	79	8,915	78
25-29.....	9,953	89	9,937	89	9,925	90	9,833	90	9,675	90
30-34.....	11,359	89	11,167	89	10,911	89	10,628	89	10,376	89
35-39.....	11,368	88	11,502	88	11,595	88	11,617	89	11,600	89
40-44.....	10,229	87	10,490	88	10,776	88	11,037	88	11,252	88
45-49.....	8,922	85	9,352	86	9,612	86	9,732	87	9,962	88
50-54.....	7,060	80	7,238	81	7,630	82	8,096	83	8,445	84
55-59.....	5,841	74	5,950	75	6,130	76	6,404	77	6,698	78
60-64.....	5,404	70	5,378	72	5,381	72	5,448	74	5,565	74
65-69.....	5,426	70	5,394	70	5,345	71	5,254	72	5,162	73
70-74.....	5,016	68	5,013	69	4,993	69	4,991	70	4,985	70
75 or older.....	9,627	64	9,813	64	10,014	65	10,202	66	10,372	66

¹ The population referred to as "population in the Social Security area" includes residents of the 50 States and the District of Columbia adjusted for net census undercount; civilian residents of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa; Federal civilian employees and persons in the Armed Forces abroad

and their dependents; crew members of merchant vessels, and all other U.S. citizens abroad.

² Percent of population fully insured aged 20 or older.

³ Less than 0.5 percent.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C6.—Period life table, 1995

Exact age	Male			Female			Exact age	Male			Female		
	Death probability ¹	Number of lives ²	Life expectancy	Death probability ¹	Number of lives ²	Life expectancy		Death probability ¹	Number of lives ²	Life expectancy	Death probability ¹	Number of lives ²	Life expectancy
0 ...	0.008308	100,000	72.37	0.006794	100,000	79.00	60 ...	0.014364	82,065	18.84	0.008539	90,071	22.92
1 ...	.000666	99,169	71.97	.000561	99,321	78.54	61 ...	.015731	80,887	18.10	.009347	89,301	22.11
2 ...	.000466	99,103	71.02	.000354	99,265	77.58	62 ...	.017295	79,614	17.38	.010249	88,467	21.32
3 ...	.000344	99,057	70.05	.000280	99,230	76.61	63 ...	.019086	78,237	16.68	.011257	87,560	20.53
4 ...	.000287	99,023	69.08	.000228	99,202	75.63	64 ...	.021071	76,744	16.00	.012364	86,574	19.76
5 ...	.000258	98,994	68.10	.000197	99,179	74.65	65 ...	.023290	75,127	15.33	.013608	85,504	19.00
6 ...	.000245	98,969	67.11	.000178	99,160	73.66	66 ...	.025621	73,377	14.68	.014940	84,340	18.26
7 ...	.000233	98,945	66.13	.000164	99,142	72.68	67 ...	.027884	71,497	14.06	.016272	83,080	17.53
8 ...	.000211	98,922	65.15	.000154	99,126	71.69	68 ...	.030002	69,504	13.44	.017571	81,728	16.81
9 ...	.000181	98,901	64.16	.000145	99,111	70.70	69 ...	.032099	67,418	12.84	.018903	80,292	16.10
10 ...	.000158	98,883	63.17	.000142	99,096	69.71	70 ...	.034404	65,254	12.25	.020406	78,775	15.40
11 ...	.000167	98,867	62.18	.000150	99,082	68.72	71 ...	.037077	63,009	11.67	.022145	77,167	14.71
12 ...	.000240	98,851	61.19	.000177	99,067	67.73	72 ...	.040103	60,673	11.10	.024080	75,458	14.03
13 ...	.000393	98,827	60.21	.000226	99,050	66.74	73 ...	.043549	58,240	10.55	.026235	73,641	13.37
14 ...	.000604	98,788	59.23	.000291	99,027	65.76	74 ...	.047435	55,704	10.00	.028654	71,709	12.71
15 ...	.000841	98,728	58.26	.000366	98,999	64.78	75 ...	.051776	53,061	9.48	.031448	69,655	12.07
16 ...	.001061	98,645	57.31	.000437	98,962	63.80	76 ...	.056569	50,314	8.97	.034613	67,464	11.45
17 ...	.001241	98,541	56.37	.000486	98,919	62.83	77 ...	.061823	47,468	8.47	.038063	65,129	10.84
18 ...	.001358	98,419	55.44	.000503	98,871	61.86	78 ...	.067555	44,533	8.00	.041795	62,650	10.25
19 ...	.001427	98,285	54.52	.000498	98,821	60.89	79 ...	.073824	41,525	7.54	.045914	60,031	9.68
20 ...	.001492	98,145	53.59	.000487	98,772	59.92	80 ...	.080706	38,459	7.11	.050594	57,275	9.12
21 ...	.001564	97,998	52.67	.000485	98,724	58.95	81 ...	.088266	35,355	6.68	.055944	54,377	8.58
22 ...	.001613	97,845	51.76	.000491	98,676	57.98	82 ...	.096532	32,235	6.28	.061969	51,335	8.06
23 ...	.001638	97,687	50.84	.000510	98,628	57.00	83 ...	.105541	29,123	5.90	.068727	48,154	7.55
24 ...	.001648	97,527	49.92	.000540	98,577	56.03	84 ...	.115309	26,049	5.54	.076268	44,845	7.07
25 ...	.001645	97,366	49.00	.000573	98,524	55.06	85 ...	.125841	23,046	5.20	.084640	41,424	6.62
26 ...	.001652	97,206	48.08	.000606	98,468	54.09	86 ...	.137142	20,146	4.87	.093885	37,918	6.18
27 ...	.001693	97,046	47.16	.000643	98,408	53.13	87 ...	.149218	17,383	4.57	.104041	34,358	5.77
28 ...	.001784	96,881	46.24	.000683	98,345	52.16	88 ...	.162075	14,789	4.28	.115141	30,784	5.38
29 ...	.001911	96,708	45.32	.000727	98,278	51.20	89 ...	.175720	12,392	4.01	.127214	27,239	5.02
30 ...	.002055	96,524	44.41	.000775	98,206	50.23	90 ...	.190157	10,214	3.76	.140281	23,774	4.68
31 ...	.002193	96,325	43.50	.000828	98,130	49.27	91 ...	.205386	8,272	3.52	.154356	20,439	4.36
32 ...	.002323	96,114	42.59	.000886	98,049	48.31	92 ...	.221398	6,573	3.31	.169448	17,284	4.07
33 ...	.002434	95,891	41.69	.000950	97,962	47.35	93 ...	.238182	5,118	3.10	.185554	14,355	3.79
34 ...	.002535	95,657	40.79	.001020	97,869	46.40	94 ...	.255720	3,899	2.92	.202666	11,692	3.54
35 ...	.002640	95,415	39.89	.001098	97,769	45.45	95 ...	.273341	2,902	2.75	.220050	9,322	3.32
36 ...	.002761	95,163	39.00	.001181	97,662	44.50	96 ...	.290884	2,109	2.60	.237507	7,271	3.11
37 ...	.002893	94,900	38.10	.001265	97,546	43.55	97 ...	.308178	1,495	2.46	.254819	5,544	2.93
38 ...	.003041	94,626	37.21	.001347	97,423	42.60	98 ...	.325043	1,034	2.33	.271750	4,131	2.76
39 ...	.003204	94,338	36.33	.001431	97,292	41.66	99 ...	.341295	698	2.21	.288055	3,009	2.60
40 ...	.003387	94,036	35.44	.001527	97,152	40.72	100 ...	.358360	460	2.09	.305338	2,142	2.44
41 ...	.003583	93,717	34.56	.001637	97,004	39.78	101 ...	.376278	295	1.98	.323658	1,488	2.30
42 ...	.003778	93,381	33.68	.001755	96,845	38.84	102 ...	.395092	184	1.87	.343078	1,006	2.16
43 ...	.003966	93,029	32.81	.001882	96,675	37.91	103 ...	.414846	111	1.77	.363663	661	2.03
44 ...	.004160	92,660	31.94	.002023	96,493	36.98	104 ...	.435589	65	1.67	.385482	421	1.90
45 ...	.004376	92,274	31.07	.002180	96,298	36.06	105 ...	.457368	37	1.58	.408611	259	1.78
46 ...	.004633	91,870	30.20	.002362	96,088	35.13	106 ...	.480236	20	1.49	.433128	153	1.66
47 ...	.004935	91,445	29.34	.002574	95,861	34.21	107 ...	.504248	10	1.40	.459116	87	1.55
48 ...	.005294	90,993	28.48	.002823	95,615	33.30	108 ...	.529461	5	1.32	.486663	47	1.45
49 ...	.005707	90,512	27.63	.003106	95,345	32.39	109 ...	.555934	2	1.24	.515862	24	1.35
50 ...	.006181	89,995	26.79	.003424	95,048	31.49	110 ...	.583730	1	1.16	.546814	12	1.25
51 ...	.006705	89,439	25.95	.003772	94,723	30.60	111 ...	.612917	0	1.09	.579623	5	1.16
52 ...	.007265	88,839	25.12	.004144	94,366	29.71	112 ...	.643562	0	1.02	.614400	2	1.08
53 ...	.007855	88,194	24.30	.004536	93,975	28.84	113 ...	.675741	0	.95	.651264	1	.99
54 ...	.008493	87,501	23.49	.004956	93,548	27.97	114 ...	.709528	0	.88	.690340	0	.92
55 ...	.009212	86,758	22.69	.005423	93,085	27.10	115 ...	.745004	0	.82	.731760	0	.84
56 ...	.010031	85,959	21.90	.005943	92,580	26.25	116 ...	.782254	0	.76	.775666	0	.77
57 ...	.010949	85,096	21.11	.006510	92,030	25.40	117 ...	.821367	0	.71	.821367	0	.71
58 ...	.011977	84,165	20.34	.007128	91,431	24.56	118 ...	.862435	0	.65	.862435	0	.65
59 ...	.013124	83,157	19.58	.007804	90,779	23.74	119 ...	.905557	0	.60	.905557	0	.60

¹ Probability of dying within one year.

² Number of survivors out of 100,000 born alive.

CONTACT: Felicitie Bell (410) 965-3020 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
OASDI	43,976,340	\$692.80	37,939,460	\$713.70	4,538,170	\$562.80	1,293,550	\$548.80
OASI	37,820,750	710.90	33,425,220	728.10	3,389,030	578.30	864,900	575.50
DI	6,155,590	581.80	4,514,240	607.00	1,149,140	517.10	428,650	495.00
Retired workers								
Total	27,280,780	\$765.00	24,455,040	\$778.10	2,181,470	\$647.30	562,230	\$656.30
62-64	2,408,280	662.50	2,129,470	673.70	211,860	583.40	65,750	556.70
62	661,210	652.20	585,250	662.80	57,090	577.40	18,690	552.00
63	858,470	658.60	759,070	669.90	76,110	579.60	22,910	547.70
64	888,600	674.00	785,150	685.60	78,660	591.30	24,150	568.90
65-69	6,888,740	739.70	6,092,840	753.10	607,010	641.90	174,830	623.40
65	1,330,060	731.80	1,161,220	745.40	128,780	642.60	38,550	625.30
66	1,383,890	734.90	1,224,310	748.50	120,870	637.40	36,500	609.70
67	1,422,300	738.00	1,261,700	751.30	122,490	641.30	35,700	608.40
68	1,363,610	738.90	1,209,180	752.10	118,300	639.00	32,350	623.40
69	1,388,880	754.40	1,236,430	767.50	116,570	649.40	31,730	654.00
70-74	6,662,940	769.20	5,971,440	782.20	529,280	651.30	138,920	675.60
70	1,424,580	774.50	1,269,260	788.50	118,130	655.20	32,690	676.50
71	1,364,580	768.30	1,221,430	781.30	110,350	651.60	27,890	674.40
72	1,330,570	778.50	1,192,280	791.80	106,080	657.70	27,430	685.50
73	1,310,160	764.90	1,177,740	777.40	101,790	647.00	25,820	676.00
74	1,233,050	758.50	1,110,730	770.60	92,930	643.10	25,090	664.40
75-79	5,208,580	768.00	4,707,260	779.80	387,150	650.80	92,200	672.60
75	1,171,540	758.00	1,052,260	769.90	91,190	647.60	23,120	668.60
76	1,156,780	757.30	1,047,140	768.80	84,460	640.10	20,560	664.40
77	1,052,410	755.50	951,870	766.90	77,480	640.90	18,570	661.70
78	927,980	769.70	837,010	781.50	71,050	652.90	15,860	678.50
79	899,870	807.80	818,980	819.60	62,970	679.70	14,090	698.90
80-84	3,425,230	859.50	3,119,380	871.80	239,830	716.10	52,070	773.10
80	815,600	834.40	743,900	846.20	55,230	697.30	12,940	744.30
81	743,680	886.90	676,970	899.30	52,830	744.80	10,980	804.10
82	684,430	873.50	624,210	885.90	46,600	725.50	10,700	790.20
83	629,110	859.10	571,480	872.30	45,670	706.80	9,430	774.30
84	552,410	842.50	502,820	854.50	39,500	703.80	8,020	752.70
85-89	1,814,270	804.50	1,649,690	817.50	132,960	656.60	26,110	718.40
85	487,450	823.00	441,900	836.00	36,320	675.80	7,410	733.40
86	414,940	813.40	378,660	825.50	29,310	668.40	5,780	746.00
87	354,660	795.60	322,070	809.60	26,530	641.40	5,120	688.40
88	300,710	791.10	273,130	804.20	22,370	649.30	4,340	706.60
89	256,510	783.30	233,930	796.10	18,430	630.40	3,460	699.60
90-94	686,950	758.40	620,310	773.10	55,270	602.70	9,580	699.60
95 or older	185,790	691.60	164,650	709.10	18,110	539.00	2,770	652.90
Men	14,126,040	860.50	12,718,380	876.70	1,057,230	710.50	313,120	713.70
62-64	1,277,510	788.90	1,128,860	807.70	112,040	651.90	35,830	629.50
62	343,270	786.90	303,610	805.30	29,390	651.80	10,140	631.50
63	456,420	783.20	402,680	802.50	40,870	646.10	12,610	615.60
64	477,820	795.60	422,570	814.20	41,780	657.60	13,080	641.20
65-69	3,836,210	852.40	3,415,850	870.40	317,970	712.50	94,990	687.30
65	731,900	853.60	642,750	873.10	67,810	718.20	20,350	694.10
66	774,250	848.60	689,330	867.10	63,300	706.30	20,200	674.70
67	798,140	848.50	712,180	866.30	64,910	710.30	19,620	670.20
68	760,110	847.10	679,620	864.10	61,390	708.40	17,270	684.30
69	771,810	864.50	691,970	881.50	60,560	718.90	17,550	715.90
70-74	3,638,950	871.10	3,280,430	887.70	269,750	712.70	78,150	731.70
70	790,440	886.70	709,150	905.30	61,110	721.60	17,910	729.60
71	753,500	873.80	678,190	890.60	57,080	714.40	15,980	736.90
72	722,560	883.70	651,220	900.80	54,050	718.40	15,130	750.60
73	707,360	861.80	639,480	877.40	51,170	708.40	14,670	726.90
74	665,090	845.50	602,390	860.30	46,340	696.80	14,460	713.60
75-79	2,712,520	837.80	2,463,540	851.10	186,780	699.50	52,550	716.30
75	628,710	837.50	567,100	852.10	46,060	699.30	13,300	711.20
76	611,730	829.30	556,410	842.50	41,620	689.60	11,600	708.80
77	551,750	817.50	501,570	830.00	37,380	682.60	10,860	714.60
78	473,660	832.80	429,520	845.90	33,420	699.20	9,020	711.90
79	446,670	880.50	408,940	893.10	28,300	736.80	7,770	743.80
80-84	1,612,260	952.60	1,478,610	965.40	98,820	796.60	28,880	826.30
80	398,590	917.70	366,120	930.20	23,650	764.40	7,310	786.60
81	356,710	986.50	327,490	999.80	22,110	825.40	5,790	859.90
82	320,940	973.70	294,780	985.70	18,960	817.70	5,940	867.00
83	288,260	952.00	263,170	965.80	18,540	791.50	5,430	829.80
84	247,760	933.20	227,050	945.60	15,560	785.10	4,410	789.00

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
85-89	752,300	\$875.70	685,390	\$889.10	49,030	\$716.80	15,590	\$756.20
85	211,810	906.20	193,090	919.60	13,630	742.30	4,270	784.30
86	175,840	885.00	160,520	897.60	11,240	731.00	3,540	783.30
87	146,460	861.80	133,330	876.40	9,680	698.30	3,050	712.80
88	120,790	852.10	109,750	865.00	8,190	707.00	2,550	745.70
89	97,400	843.00	88,700	856.50	6,290	677.70	2,180	730.10
90-94	242,790	822.60	218,570	838.00	18,000	660.30	5,670	727.50
95 or older	53,500	762.90	47,130	780.70	4,840	607.20	1,460	712.20
Women	13,154,740	662.40	11,736,660	671.30	1,124,240	587.80	249,110	584.10
62-64	1,130,770	519.80	1,000,610	522.60	99,820	506.50	29,920	469.60
62	317,940	506.80	281,640	509.10	27,700	498.60	8,550	457.70
63	402,050	517.10	356,390	520.10	35,240	502.50	10,300	464.60
64	410,780	532.50	362,580	535.70	36,880	516.30	11,070	483.50
65-69	3,052,530	598.00	2,676,990	603.40	289,040	564.30	79,840	547.40
65	598,160	582.90	518,470	587.10	60,970	558.50	18,200	548.30
66	609,640	590.60	534,980	595.80	57,570	561.70	16,300	529.10
67	624,160	596.90	549,520	602.40	57,580	563.60	16,080	532.80
68	603,500	602.50	529,560	608.40	56,910	564.10	15,080	553.60
69	617,070	616.70	544,460	622.50	56,610	574.20	14,180	577.40
70-74	3,023,990	646.60	2,691,010	653.50	259,530	587.40	60,770	603.40
70	634,140	634.60	560,110	640.70	57,020	584.10	14,780	612.20
71	611,080	638.30	543,240	644.80	53,270	584.40	11,910	590.50
72	608,010	653.50	541,060	660.50	52,030	594.60	12,300	605.60
73	602,800	651.20	538,260	658.50	50,620	585.00	11,150	609.00
74	567,960	656.60	508,340	664.30	46,590	589.60	10,630	597.50
75-79	2,496,060	692.20	2,243,720	701.40	200,370	605.50	39,650	614.70
75	542,830	666.00	485,160	673.90	45,130	594.70	9,820	610.90
76	545,050	676.50	490,730	685.30	42,840	592.10	8,960	606.80
77	500,660	687.20	450,300	696.70	40,100	602.00	7,710	587.20
78	454,320	704.00	407,490	713.60	37,630	611.80	6,840	634.40
79	453,200	736.10	410,040	746.40	34,670	633.10	6,320	643.80
80-84	1,812,970	776.60	1,640,770	787.50	141,010	659.70	23,190	706.80
80	417,010	754.80	377,780	764.80	31,580	647.10	5,630	689.30
81	386,970	795.10	349,480	805.10	30,720	686.70	5,190	741.90
82	363,490	785.00	329,430	796.60	27,640	662.20	4,760	694.40
83	340,850	780.60	308,310	792.60	27,130	649.00	4,000	699.00
84	304,650	768.70	275,770	779.50	23,940	650.90	3,610	708.40
85-89	1,061,970	754.10	964,300	766.60	83,930	621.40	10,520	662.50
85	275,640	759.00	248,810	771.00	22,690	635.90	3,140	664.10
86	239,100	760.80	218,140	772.40	18,070	629.50	2,240	687.10
87	208,200	749.00	188,740	762.40	16,850	608.80	2,070	652.50
88	179,920	750.20	163,380	763.30	14,180	616.00	1,790	650.80
89	159,110	746.70	145,230	759.10	12,140	605.90	1,280	647.70
90-94	444,160	723.40	401,740	737.70	37,270	574.90	3,910	659.20
95 or older	132,290	662.80	117,520	680.40	13,270	514.10	1,310	586.90
Disabled workers								
Total	4,505,760	\$722.00	3,375,850	\$741.90	800,940	\$661.60	284,650	\$661.40
Under 20	1,070	293.50	710	277.60	230	290.70	130	384.80
20-24	28,970	391.30	20,560	396.80	5,650	381.60	2,590	367.50
20	1,640	339.00	1,210	332.40	320	358.20	110	355.40
21	3,240	357.70	2,440	359.10	550	339.90	240	379.30
22	5,590	378.90	4,130	381.90	980	379.50	460	341.40
23	8,030	395.30	5,450	406.70	1,780	371.70	750	370.30
24	10,470	413.40	7,330	420.90	2,020	406.50	1,030	375.60
25-29	116,280	485.80	80,600	490.90	24,390	476.10	9,360	467.20
25	14,760	443.40	9,910	446.30	3,400	432.00	1,220	455.20
26	19,790	466.90	13,950	476.10	3,980	455.40	1,630	417.70
27	24,100	476.70	16,710	480.40	4,840	469.10	2,070	471.00
28	26,830	494.70	18,610	499.70	5,580	484.60	2,200	473.10
29	30,800	517.60	21,420	521.60	6,590	509.50	2,240	500.60
30-34	230,130	560.10	161,020	572.00	46,030	524.00	18,940	547.90
30	33,390	533.70	22,830	539.10	6,980	510.10	2,850	546.50
31	38,830	541.80	26,400	555.40	8,240	508.40	3,420	527.70
32	46,390	550.20	32,650	559.30	9,090	525.80	3,700	521.10
33	53,820	573.40	38,370	589.30	10,500	522.30	4,150	553.30
34	57,700	583.10	40,770	595.20	11,220	544.10	4,820	579.00
35-39	387,040	621.60	276,800	634.80	74,250	576.00	30,170	614.90
35	64,840	591.00	46,230	604.80	12,330	540.40	5,370	590.50
36	70,430	601.90	50,710	613.40	13,200	564.00	5,360	589.80
37	78,260	621.80	55,840	635.70	14,810	574.80	6,220	615.00
38	84,920	633.60	60,630	649.60	16,420	582.00	6,710	612.30
39	88,590	648.10	63,390	658.80	17,490	605.60	6,510	658.40

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
	Disabled workers							
40-44	522,310	\$683.40	373,870	\$698.60	102,610	\$637.10	38,170	\$656.50
40	95,810	659.00	68,170	672.30	19,040	615.30	7,230	643.90
41	101,210	675.70	71,820	695.30	20,420	621.30	7,700	634.00
42	104,150	679.00	74,400	693.40	20,760	635.40	7,420	664.40
43	109,550	694.20	79,150	709.30	20,790	647.20	7,890	663.80
44	111,590	704.90	80,330	718.20	21,600	663.40	7,930	675.00
45-49	620,090	729.60	445,260	741.60	118,720	693.30	44,600	694.50
45	116,410	709.10	84,730	721.40	21,660	665.60	8,270	689.40
46	119,880	722.90	86,130	734.80	23,270	685.10	8,330	693.20
47	120,720	729.50	85,400	742.40	24,340	694.00	8,710	691.80
48	129,030	734.20	92,180	746.90	24,910	704.00	9,460	673.70
49	134,050	749.10	96,820	759.90	24,540	714.10	9,830	722.40
50-54	727,210	759.50	547,480	775.30	126,920	713.50	46,480	697.90
50	145,790	756.20	108,260	768.80	25,520	714.60	9,790	714.00
51	141,380	759.30	105,750	775.80	24,020	711.50	10,080	702.80
52	134,420	755.30	99,410	771.90	25,120	713.80	8,850	687.80
53	145,730	762.90	110,840	779.20	25,430	714.00	8,680	704.20
54	159,890	763.10	123,220	779.80	26,830	713.50	9,080	678.90
55-59	865,510	771.40	669,630	791.10	145,670	707.90	46,870	692.30
55	163,800	771.20	126,260	789.40	27,210	713.70	9,420	695.60
56	164,910	768.40	126,030	787.50	28,380	710.30	9,900	697.50
57	170,280	770.30	132,100	790.50	28,480	703.30	9,240	690.50
58	177,560	773.40	137,070	794.20	30,620	706.60	9,160	693.50
59	188,960	773.10	148,170	793.00	30,980	706.20	9,150	683.90
60-64	1,007,150	780.70	799,920	803.90	156,470	689.10	47,340	697.90
60	190,800	778.40	149,640	802.00	30,790	692.60	9,660	692.10
61	199,230	779.40	156,580	801.00	31,330	697.10	10,700	711.50
62	209,460	782.20	165,330	806.40	32,770	688.10	10,640	697.60
63	207,240	780.60	165,440	803.50	31,960	689.10	9,150	693.00
64	200,420	782.80	162,930	806.30	29,620	678.30	7,190	691.60
Men	2,670,500	809.50	2,029,640	836.70	449,690	718.40	163,770	734.10
Under 20	560	312.00	400	287.80	120	350.00	40	439.70
20-24	17,870	403.80	12,620	409.10	3,590	394.50	1,550	380.00
20	980	350.00	700	350.10	200	346.30	80	358.40
21	2,000	379.40	1,540	375.30	270	372.40	180	419.50
22	3,460	393.70	2,530	398.30	640	393.50	290	353.90
23	4,980	401.10	3,350	413.20	1,140	385.10	450	353.20
24	6,450	426.90	4,500	432.80	1,340	414.70	550	406.00
25-29	70,350	495.80	48,480	501.70	14,970	483.60	5,590	474.10
25	9,030	447.50	6,150	451.50	2,060	432.40	710	449.30
26	11,860	485.00	8,250	494.80	2,430	475.50	1,020	426.30
27	14,650	490.70	10,110	497.30	2,990	479.70	1,230	468.80
28	16,260	504.30	11,280	508.50	3,410	494.00	1,270	488.20
29	18,550	523.00	12,690	528.00	4,080	508.50	1,360	514.30
30-34	138,840	572.20	95,780	586.80	28,900	530.00	11,700	559.70
30	20,280	546.80	13,780	554.50	4,410	517.30	1,610	564.60
31	23,230	551.10	15,480	565.40	5,080	514.40	2,190	544.50
32	27,760	561.60	19,120	573.30	5,810	532.80	2,300	527.90
33	32,780	586.70	23,130	605.10	6,540	529.90	2,660	560.60
34	34,790	596.00	24,270	612.00	7,060	547.10	2,940	592.50
35-39	233,460	643.90	166,720	660.80	45,020	588.30	18,080	633.40
35	39,150	606.90	28,170	622.90	7,210	548.50	3,200	604.80
36	42,660	619.70	30,450	633.10	8,210	579.60	3,240	602.50
37	46,870	639.90	33,430	658.70	8,890	583.30	3,700	620.90
38	51,600	659.30	36,550	682.60	10,310	587.90	4,030	631.60
39	53,180	679.30	38,120	691.80	10,400	627.60	3,910	696.30
40-44	308,760	728.30	221,570	749.30	60,500	658.90	22,110	709.20
40	56,850	693.50	40,490	712.20	11,180	628.30	4,290	689.20
41	60,950	715.90	43,170	741.80	12,480	639.90	4,540	679.00
42	61,340	724.70	43,850	744.60	12,450	659.50	4,170	720.90
43	64,520	741.60	46,730	762.30	12,120	672.40	4,510	717.20
44	65,100	760.40	47,330	779.60	12,270	692.20	4,600	738.90
45-49	363,200	797.90	263,260	816.40	66,650	734.70	26,100	765.50
45	68,070	768.70	50,230	787.30	11,990	693.40	4,910	754.20
46	70,270	786.20	50,850	803.40	13,260	727.00	4,890	754.50
47	71,440	794.30	51,260	812.70	13,570	734.90	5,060	760.40
48	75,090	806.30	53,990	826.70	14,230	748.20	5,340	748.30
49	78,330	828.90	56,930	847.20	13,600	764.30	5,900	804.10
50-54	418,310	865.80	319,390	888.80	69,290	786.00	25,550	799.70
50	84,850	841.40	63,520	862.00	14,420	768.60	5,500	795.20
51	82,030	859.40	62,140	883.20	13,200	775.10	5,750	796.30
52	77,090	863.90	57,680	888.80	13,750	788.90	4,980	786.20
53	83,450	877.70	64,710	899.80	13,520	795.30	4,740	822.60
54	90,890	885.10	71,340	907.40	14,400	802.10	4,580	800.00

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Disabled workers								
55-59	505,860	\$898.90	400,380	\$922.90	77,290	\$808.50	26,200	\$803.60
55	94,730	895.80	74,430	919.70	14,550	807.00	5,130	808.40
56	96,630	891.50	75,720	913.90	15,060	809.40	5,520	813.00
57	99,640	899.10	78,990	924.20	15,070	804.20	5,330	798.60
58	104,400	903.70	82,550	928.40	16,330	809.60	5,110	812.20
59	110,460	903.30	88,690	927.30	16,280	811.80	5,110	785.20
60-64	613,290	910.20	501,040	934.00	83,360	801.00	26,850	812.90
60	114,070	909.40	92,200	934.80	16,080	802.00	5,370	804.20
61	120,220	908.40	97,190	930.00	16,670	810.40	6,030	836.60
62	126,750	912.80	102,980	937.40	17,230	803.10	6,090	807.40
63	126,560	911.40	103,630	935.00	17,460	801.20	5,070	817.20
64	125,690	908.80	105,040	932.60	15,920	787.40	4,290	793.30
Women.....	1,835,260	594.70	1,346,210	598.80	351,250	589.00	120,880	562.80
Under 20	510	273.10	310	264.50	110	226.10	90	360.50
20-24	11,100	371.20	7,940	377.20	2,060	359.20	1,040	348.70
20	660	322.50	510	308.00	120	378.10	30	347.30
21	1,240	322.70	900	331.40	280	308.50	60	259.00
22	2,130	354.70	1,600	355.90	340	353.30	170	319.90
23	3,050	385.90	2,100	396.20	640	347.80	300	396.00
24	4,020	391.80	2,830	402.00	680	390.30	480	340.80
25-29	45,930	470.50	32,120	474.60	9,420	464.30	3,770	457.10
25	5,730	437.10	3,760	437.80	1,340	431.30	510	463.40
26	7,930	440.00	5,700	449.10	1,550	424.00	610	403.20
27	9,450	455.10	6,600	454.60	1,850	451.90	840	474.30
28	10,570	479.90	7,330	486.20	2,170	469.70	930	452.30
29	12,250	509.50	8,730	512.40	2,510	511.10	880	479.50
30-34	91,290	541.60	65,240	550.40	17,130	513.80	7,240	528.80
30	13,110	513.50	9,050	515.60	2,570	497.80	1,240	523.00
31	15,600	528.00	10,920	541.30	3,160	498.90	1,230	497.70
32	18,630	533.10	13,530	539.50	3,280	513.40	1,400	509.80
33	21,040	552.80	15,240	565.40	3,960	509.80	1,490	540.40
34	22,910	563.70	16,500	570.50	4,160	539.00	1,880	557.80
35-39	153,580	587.70	110,080	595.40	29,230	557.10	12,090	587.30
35	25,690	566.70	18,060	576.60	5,120	529.10	2,170	569.50
36	27,770	574.50	20,260	583.80	4,990	538.30	2,120	570.30
37	31,390	594.70	22,410	601.40	5,920	562.20	2,520	606.30
38	33,320	593.80	24,080	599.50	6,110	572.20	2,680	583.40
39	35,410	601.10	25,270	609.10	7,090	573.40	2,600	601.50
40-44	213,550	618.60	152,300	624.80	42,110	605.90	16,060	583.90
40	38,960	608.60	27,680	614.00	7,860	596.80	2,940	577.60
41	40,260	614.90	28,650	625.20	7,940	592.10	3,160	569.20
42	42,810	613.50	30,550	619.90	8,310	599.20	3,250	591.80
43	45,030	626.40	32,420	632.80	8,670	612.00	3,380	592.50
44	46,490	627.40	33,000	630.20	9,330	625.70	3,330	586.80
45-49	256,890	633.10	182,000	633.50	52,070	640.40	18,500	594.40
45	48,340	625.10	34,500	625.40	9,670	631.10	3,360	594.70
46	49,610	633.30	35,280	635.90	10,010	629.70	3,440	606.20
47	49,280	635.40	34,140	636.80	10,770	642.40	3,650	596.80
48	53,940	633.80	38,190	634.00	10,680	645.10	4,120	577.00
49	55,720	637.00	39,890	635.20	10,940	651.80	3,930	599.90
50-54	308,900	615.50	228,090	616.40	57,630	626.30	20,930	573.70
50	60,940	637.50	44,740	636.50	11,100	644.30	4,290	609.90
51	59,350	621.00	43,610	622.80	10,820	634.10	4,330	578.60
52	57,330	609.30	41,730	610.40	11,370	623.10	3,870	561.00
53	62,280	609.10	46,130	609.90	11,910	621.60	3,940	561.80
54	69,000	602.30	51,880	604.40	12,430	610.80	4,500	555.70
55-59	359,650	592.00	269,250	595.00	68,380	594.30	20,670	551.20
55	69,070	600.50	51,830	602.40	12,660	606.50	4,290	560.80
56	68,280	594.20	50,310	597.30	13,320	598.30	4,380	551.80
57	70,640	588.60	53,110	591.80	13,410	590.10	3,910	543.20
58	73,160	587.60	54,520	591.10	14,290	588.90	4,050	543.70
59	78,500	589.80	59,480	592.80	14,700	589.30	4,040	555.80
60-64	393,860	579.10	298,880	585.90	73,110	561.60	20,490	547.10
60	76,730	583.80	57,440	589.00	14,710	572.90	4,290	551.80
61	79,010	583.30	59,390	589.90	14,660	568.10	4,670	550.10
62	82,710	582.00	62,350	590.00	15,540	560.60	4,550	550.70
63	80,680	575.40	61,810	583.10	14,500	554.20	4,080	538.80
64	74,730	570.80	57,890	577.20	13,700	551.50	2,900	541.30

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Spouses								
Total	3,134,130	\$379.10	2,855,810	\$388.40	179,790	\$286.70	86,340	\$269.90
WIVES	3,099,880	380.90	2,831,980	389.80	173,900	289.40	82,150	273.50
Entitlement based on care of children	212,900	190.80	160,640	201.20	32,740	168.10	17,680	141.70
Under 35	36,180	114.60	26,540	121.30	5,380	95.30	3,910	98.70
35-39	40,650	142.70	30,160	147.10	6,430	136.00	3,670	121.10
40-44	43,230	175.50	32,010	183.90	7,080	155.50	3,690	141.00
45-49	35,240	213.10	26,390	222.80	5,470	196.70	2,970	160.30
50-54	25,360	236.50	19,760	248.70	3,670	200.80	1,800	179.90
55-59	17,130	270.70	13,360	283.30	2,620	231.40	1,070	217.10
60-61	6,520	322.50	5,270	332.20	980	299.50	250	200.60
62-64	8,590	330.80	7,150	344.00	1,110	274.30	320	227.50
Entitlement based on age	2,886,980	395.00	2,671,340	401.20	141,160	317.50	64,470	309.60
62-64	358,400	357.00	327,670	363.90	20,190	281.50	9,760	284.90
63	96,750	351.00	88,690	356.80	5,130	285.40	2,760	287.80
62	126,340	357.00	115,560	363.30	7,210	292.90	3,260	283.00
64	135,310	361.30	123,420	369.70	7,850	268.40	3,740	284.40
65-69	845,600	390.20	775,250	397.30	46,310	316.00	21,390	299.90
65	161,660	381.30	147,920	388.60	8,990	304.30	4,310	296.30
66	167,400	390.40	153,730	397.20	8,960	322.30	4,230	295.40
67	175,810	391.30	160,920	398.60	10,040	321.50	4,360	293.50
68	169,280	393.00	155,400	400.50	8,960	311.60	4,360	305.80
69	171,450	394.50	157,280	401.30	9,360	319.20	4,130	308.80
70-74	779,540	395.20	721,200	401.10	38,300	323.20	17,070	310.70
70	171,260	396.60	158,210	402.70	8,890	323.80	3,530	312.70
71	161,750	395.70	149,190	402.30	8,280	318.70	3,770	304.30
72	156,020	395.10	143,900	401.20	7,900	324.30	3,640	313.20
73	150,710	391.50	140,430	396.50	6,630	325.30	3,060	306.40
74	139,800	396.90	129,470	402.70	6,600	323.60	3,070	317.90
75-79	537,760	406.70	502,880	411.60	21,970	328.60	10,540	330.40
75	132,600	396.10	123,260	401.80	5,880	315.50	2,960	317.00
76	124,170	401.10	116,600	405.80	4,810	321.60	2,250	327.00
77	111,040	409.10	103,320	413.80	4,920	338.40	2,190	335.90
78	89,160	412.30	83,530	416.80	3,570	333.90	1,620	346.30
79	80,790	423.30	76,170	427.70	2,790	344.50	1,520	336.80
80-84	256,900	429.70	241,620	434.10	10,000	351.30	4,280	349.10
85-89	89,910	417.80	84,970	422.90	3,510	313.10	1,220	346.00
90-94	17,090	404.30	16,120	408.30	770	340.00	170	294.30
95 or older	1,780	399.50	1,630	405.60	110	326.80	40	350.10
HUSBANDS	34,250	216.10	23,830	221.30	5,890	206.30	4,190	198.70
Under 62	3,230	116.80	2,330	114.30	550	122.70	320	118.20
62-64	1,380	185.90	920	188.40	280	173.00	180	193.10
65-69	6,670	218.40	4,460	219.50	1,280	221.40	900	204.80
70-74	8,480	218.50	5,660	225.70	1,500	204.40	1,200	201.10
75-79	5,920	224.10	3,840	231.50	1,250	215.80	770	206.10
80-84	4,370	241.20	3,310	248.20	510	229.20	490	207.10
85-89	3,130	255.00	2,490	259.10	340	241.00	260	228.00
90 or older	1,070	259.90	820	271.40	180	225.80	70	212.80
SPOUSES OF RETIRED WORKERS	2,926,840	393.40	2,695,990	400.40	150,450	311.70	70,020	299.90
WIVES OF RETIRED WORKERS	2,897,260	395.00	2,675,620	401.70	145,300	315.20	66,260	305.10
Entitlement based on care of children	62,400	286.40	48,940	301.00	9,320	248.50	3,890	199.10
Under 35	2,630	230.50	2,000	243.00	370	195.60	240	188.80
35-39	4,890	238.60	3,500	252.00	920	216.70	450	185.00
40-44	7,750	262.60	5,840	280.10	1,330	227.00	560	162.80
45-49	11,100	276.30	8,560	288.10	1,740	258.20	750	189.60
50-54	11,320	273.40	8,920	287.80	1,590	228.50	750	205.80
55-59	11,410	297.90	9,140	310.40	1,560	256.00	660	234.60
60-61	5,550	332.50	4,490	343.70	850	302.50	190	193.00
62-64	7,750	342.50	6,490	356.00	960	284.60	290	230.60

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Spouses								
Entitlement based on age	2,834,860	\$397.40	2,626,680	\$403.50	135,980	\$319.70	62,370	\$311.70
62-64	328,580	365.80	301,430	372.90	17,800	284.60	8,640	289.60
62	84,550	364.50	77,890	370.60	4,200	291.60	2,300	294.00
63	115,850	365.60	106,330	372.00	6,420	294.30	2,830	290.20
64	128,180	366.80	117,210	375.20	7,180	271.90	3,510	286.30
65-69	828,780	392.90	761,280	399.90	44,280	318.70	20,660	301.60
65	156,150	385.50	143,200	392.90	8,460	307.10	4,070	297.80
66	163,450	393.60	150,510	400.20	8,410	326.80	4,090	295.60
67	172,480	393.90	158,140	401.00	9,700	323.50	4,170	296.40
68	166,930	395.10	153,500	402.40	8,610	314.10	4,260	308.80
69	169,770	395.70	155,930	402.40	9,100	321.10	4,070	309.00
70-74	775,230	395.80	717,680	401.70	37,730	323.70	16,870	311.50
70	169,790	397.80	157,050	403.90	8,640	323.70	3,470	313.00
71	160,840	396.20	148,460	402.70	8,150	319.60	3,730	305.30
72	155,180	395.90	143,180	401.90	7,850	324.60	3,580	314.70
73	150,000	392.00	139,810	396.90	6,570	327.40	3,030	308.30
74	139,420	397.20	129,180	402.90	6,520	324.00	3,060	317.00
75-79	536,840	407.00	502,160	411.80	21,820	329.40	10,490	330.90
75	132,340	396.40	123,070	402.10	5,840	316.00	2,930	317.50
76	123,910	401.30	116,400	405.90	4,760	323.00	2,240	327.20
77	110,870	409.30	103,190	413.90	4,900	338.70	2,180	337.20
78	89,000	412.60	83,400	417.10	3,540	335.50	1,620	348.30
79	80,720	423.30	76,110	427.70	2,780	344.40	1,520	336.80
80-84	256,710	429.90	241,460	434.30	9,970	351.20	4,280	349.10
85-89	89,880	417.80	84,950	423.00	3,500	313.80	1,220	346.00
90-94	17,060	404.50	16,090	408.50	770	340.00	170	294.30
95 or older.....	1,780	399.50	1,630	405.60	110	326.80	40	350.10
Nondivorced wives of retired workers.....	2,781,520	395.10	2,575,870	401.70	132,890	313.40	63,100	303.10
Divorced wives of retired workers.....	115,740	392.80	99,750	401.50	12,410	333.40	3,160	344.70
HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS.....	29,580	229.30	20,370	236.70	5,150	214.90	3,760	208.80
SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	207,290	178.40	159,820	186.10	29,340	158.30	16,320	141.00
WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	202,620	179.40	156,360	187.30	28,600	158.60	15,890	141.90
Entitlement based on care of children.....	150,500	151.20	111,700	157.60	23,420	136.20	13,790	125.50
Under 35	33,550	105.60	24,540	111.30	5,010	87.90	3,670	92.80
35-39	35,760	129.60	26,660	133.30	5,510	122.50	3,220	112.10
40-44	35,480	156.50	26,170	162.40	5,750	138.90	3,130	137.10
45-49	24,140	184.00	17,830	191.40	3,730	168.00	2,220	150.40
50-54	14,040	206.80	10,840	216.50	2,080	179.50	1,050	161.40
55-59	5,720	216.30	4,220	224.50	1,060	195.20	410	188.80
60-61	970	265.20	780	265.80	130	279.70	60	224.80
62-64	840	222.20	660	226.50	150	208.50	30	197.00
Entitlement based on age	52,120	261.00	44,660	261.80	5,180	260.00	2,100	249.30
62-64	29,820	260.20	26,240	261.00	2,390	258.00	1,120	248.60
62	12,200	257.20	10,800	257.20	930	257.60	460	257.00
63	10,490	262.10	9,230	262.00	790	281.20	430	235.70
64	7,130	262.50	6,210	265.90	670	231.40	230	255.60
65-69	16,820	258.70	13,970	259.40	2,030	256.80	730	253.00
65	5,510	261.10	4,720	260.80	530	260.50	240	270.80
66	3,950	259.20	3,220	259.20	550	254.50	140	290.60
67	3,330	259.40	2,780	261.00	340	266.90	190	228.00
68	2,350	242.60	1,900	244.60	350	249.80	100	178.20
69	1,680	270.90	1,350	272.60	260	250.50	60	297.40
70-74	4,310	276.20	3,520	276.10	570	286.80	200	244.80
70	1,470	263.30	1,160	248.10	250	326.00	60	295.40
71	910	304.80	730	318.10	130	259.30	40	215.40
72	840	253.10	720	254.20	50	265.40	60	220.50
73	710	279.20	620	294.20	60	204.90	30	118.00
74	380	302.70	290	298.20	80	283.80	10	584.80
75 or older.....	1,170	259.50	930	265.50	190	237.60	50	230.20
Nondivorced wives of disabled workers.....	197,960	177.70	152,570	185.80	27,970	155.70	15,670	141.10
Divorced wives of disabled workers.....	4,660	251.90	3,790	248.50	630	288.10	220	196.70
HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	4,670	132.40	3,460	131.10	740	146.40	430	110.30

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Children								
Total.....	3,778,780	\$367.70	2,602,020	\$391.30	869,880	\$321.70	257,860	\$280.20
Children under age 18.....	2,973,770	340.50	1,964,590	361.20	727,670	304.30	235,590	271.50
Under 1.....	10,020	239.20	6,500	248.40	2,510	216.60	950	241.50
1.....	24,760	242.30	16,090	250.10	6,350	232.90	2,140	212.90
2.....	36,970	260.00	23,720	272.40	9,520	240.20	3,410	239.70
3.....	52,920	264.40	33,830	281.30	13,970	247.10	4,510	193.70
4.....	68,440	275.50	42,470	291.20	18,880	259.60	6,190	221.20
5.....	86,770	282.10	54,490	302.80	23,330	255.60	7,770	218.40
6.....	105,970	284.60	65,080	300.00	29,400	268.00	9,730	231.40
7.....	128,200	294.90	80,050	312.00	34,890	270.60	11,140	241.10
8.....	144,980	302.20	92,240	319.60	38,290	275.00	12,050	243.80
9.....	166,050	308.50	107,040	327.80	42,610	277.30	13,260	245.60
10.....	180,960	318.50	116,540	336.70	46,200	290.60	15,010	251.50
11.....	203,390	326.70	133,880	347.50	50,070	293.90	16,370	245.70
12.....	230,520	334.20	151,880	354.70	56,500	297.70	18,220	264.30
13.....	253,300	344.00	170,140	362.00	58,950	310.50	20,230	282.80
14.....	275,510	352.20	185,410	370.30	64,670	318.40	21,090	281.80
15.....	307,990	362.90	209,090	382.80	71,060	324.40	23,340	293.40
16.....	331,840	392.40	225,970	414.60	77,030	347.50	24,170	320.80
17.....	365,180	402.50	250,170	425.50	83,440	353.20	26,010	326.80
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	709,160	468.90	570,460	484.00	119,380	410.40	17,540	372.90
18-19.....	11,340	383.30	7,610	393.80	3,050	370.70	590	299.30
20-24.....	56,320	409.30	37,760	426.50	15,480	379.60	2,620	318.10
25-29.....	68,240	449.00	49,020	463.90	16,460	416.50	2,370	366.40
30-34.....	87,350	463.10	65,300	478.20	18,920	423.80	2,940	383.60
35-39.....	103,980	478.90	81,390	495.90	19,810	421.20	2,600	389.80
40-44.....	99,330	489.80	80,610	508.30	16,140	414.50	2,380	369.70
45-49.....	80,960	496.60	68,480	510.70	10,770	420.60	1,600	408.30
50-54.....	62,550	495.70	55,100	506.70	6,580	415.30	840	391.40
55-59.....	45,270	497.30	39,930	507.50	4,570	418.50	680	407.30
60-64.....	32,810	472.30	29,230	480.60	3,150	401.80	410	419.40
65-69.....	24,920	452.90	22,710	460.10	1,960	378.50	240	385.20
70-74.....	18,180	431.70	16,640	437.50	1,400	362.60	130	437.70
75-79.....	11,210	415.20	10,430	418.50	670	359.80	110	444.30
80 or older.....	6,700	384.70	6,250	387.40	420	343.70	30	407.70
Students, aged 18-19.....	95,850	462.00	66,970	484.70	22,830	410.90	4,730	370.90
18.....	90,640	461.60	63,720	483.80	21,150	410.50	4,500	370.10
19.....	5,210	469.60	3,250	502.90	1,680	416.80	230	385.30
CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS.....	441,210	348.80	330,600	368.10	87,240	302.30	21,940	248.60
Children under age 18.....	239,970	313.90	161,410	331.50	61,210	291.30	16,420	230.40
Under 1.....	760	276.60	440	274.30	250	291.50	60	253.70
1.....	1,480	294.10	910	282.00	460	325.10	90	297.00
2.....	1,820	289.20	1,020	286.20	680	310.70	120	192.80
3.....	2,780	285.10	1,700	279.80	890	315.10	170	192.80
4.....	3,890	285.60	2,310	292.80	1,340	284.10	230	232.80
5.....	5,110	277.30	2,960	291.00	1,670	276.10	460	199.70
6.....	5,810	281.10	3,630	294.60	1,660	283.30	480	177.60
7.....	7,660	283.60	4,770	297.60	2,320	270.30	530	219.60
8.....	9,500	286.30	5,960	298.70	2,870	279.20	620	194.60
9.....	10,610	291.30	6,700	309.70	3,100	274.20	760	201.80
10.....	12,360	289.90	7,820	300.50	3,550	289.60	940	202.00
11.....	15,160	290.50	9,670	307.90	4,450	275.30	1,010	189.00
12.....	17,740	293.60	11,740	313.10	4,740	265.00	1,220	218.90
13.....	20,970	296.20	14,300	308.70	5,250	287.30	1,330	203.80
14.....	24,780	310.50	17,530	323.70	5,590	294.00	1,570	231.30
15.....	28,520	314.70	19,580	335.70	6,770	279.40	2,030	237.50
16.....	32,450	350.60	22,990	368.60	7,130	319.40	2,210	272.80
17.....	38,570	356.60	27,380	377.50	8,490	317.30	2,590	269.40

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Children								
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	190,410	\$390.40	161,390	\$402.60	23,580	\$326.30	4,960	\$303.00
18-19	1,670	320.70	1,310	322.40	320	317.70	30	185.30
20-24	9,730	347.50	7,330	362.50	1,990	312.80	370	231.30
25-29	18,120	369.20	14,740	380.80	2,750	314.70	560	347.60
30-34	31,810	384.50	26,190	397.30	4,490	330.00	1,050	307.50
35-39	42,560	400.50	36,250	414.10	5,270	327.60	920	296.40
40-44	38,810	403.00	33,510	415.60	4,160	324.40	1,040	307.80
45-49	24,730	399.20	21,690	407.20	2,480	347.30	530	309.20
50-54	13,560	391.80	12,050	400.20	1,210	323.90	280	290.90
55-59	5,860	400.40	5,260	408.20	460	337.60	130	331.60
60-64	2,280	363.30	1,990	371.10	260	325.00	30	178.90
65-69	810	363.40	660	381.40	130	268.80	20	385.00
70 or older.....	470	342.10	410	344.30	60	327.50	...	...
Students, aged 18-19	10,830	390.50	7,800	411.50	2,450	345.30	560	299.00
18	10,100	390.60	7,290	410.30	2,260	348.10	530	305.80
19	730	388.40	510	429.40	190	311.40	30	179.00
CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS	1,895,030	498.50	1,292,850	534.10	463,780	417.90	108,240	417.30
Children under age 18	1,376,460	488.00	885,290	529.60	367,040	406.40	95,980	413.30
Under 1	1,930	432.10	1,140	494.40	560	314.50	230	410.00
1	6,450	421.00	3,940	461.70	1,990	348.20	520	390.70
2	11,800	429.20	7,000	474.30	3,710	351.50	1,040	410.30
3	18,950	423.20	11,500	476.50	6,040	341.50	1,250	331.70
4	27,330	426.50	15,840	469.30	8,920	366.00	2,190	366.30
5	35,840	433.50	21,690	484.70	10,870	351.00	2,610	368.50
6	45,290	431.80	25,940	476.20	14,800	370.90	3,640	372.70
7	56,290	445.50	33,210	494.40	17,530	368.50	4,330	382.20
8	64,550	452.90	38,920	500.80	19,230	374.30	4,880	380.50
9	75,260	459.90	46,440	506.50	21,790	378.60	5,170	392.30
10	83,640	468.00	52,010	510.60	23,200	395.30	6,340	383.30
11	94,550	478.00	61,010	520.80	25,310	396.50	6,310	384.20
12	109,780	483.10	71,220	522.60	28,760	401.30	7,320	414.80
13	120,690	490.20	79,000	528.90	30,280	410.70	8,930	417.40
14	132,650	495.90	87,330	530.70	33,510	420.30	8,950	424.40
15	147,890	508.40	98,400	545.60	36,520	428.80	10,110	431.90
16	163,360	526.50	109,330	563.10	40,640	443.60	10,450	460.70
17	180,210	532.40	121,370	568.80	43,380	449.70	11,710	450.20
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	464,990	521.20	370,590	537.70	83,470	456.10	9,950	443.00
18-19	5,580	496.10	3,480	515.60	1,760	465.60	270	454.90
20-24	27,670	528.50	17,280	564.40	8,970	468.20	1,190	435.60
25-29	36,040	552.00	24,080	585.00	10,590	488.00	1,140	446.50
30-34	46,160	544.10	32,250	572.50	12,330	479.50	1,490	461.90
35-39	55,830	550.40	40,890	581.20	13,360	466.80	1,530	451.60
40-44	59,010	550.70	46,050	579.30	11,580	450.90	1,280	420.60
45-49	56,040	540.20	46,640	559.40	8,250	443.20	1,070	457.30
50-54	48,990	524.40	43,050	536.60	5,370	436.00	560	441.70
55-59	39,410	511.70	34,670	522.60	4,110	427.50	550	425.30
60-64	30,530	480.40	27,240	488.60	2,890	408.70	380	438.40
65-69	24,110	455.90	22,050	462.40	1,830	386.30	220	385.20
70-74	17,920	433.10	16,420	438.80	1,360	362.90	130	437.70
75-79	11,070	416.10	10,300	419.30	660	361.70	110	444.30
80 or older.....	6,630	385.20	6,190	387.80	410	344.10	30	407.70
Students, aged 18-19	53,580	571.10	36,970	603.80	13,270	496.10	2,310	473.50
18	50,370	572.30	35,060	603.80	12,170	497.50	2,160	475.70
19	3,210	551.90	1,910	604.00	1,100	480.70	150	441.10

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Children								
CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS...	1,442,540	\$201.60	978,570	\$210.60	318,860	\$187.00	127,680	\$169.40
Children under age 18.....	1,357,340	195.60	917,890	204.00	299,420	181.80	123,190	166.40
Under 1.....	7,330	184.60	4,920	189.00	1,700	173.30	660	181.70
1.....	16,830	169.30	11,240	173.30	3,900	163.20	1,530	147.50
2.....	23,350	172.20	15,700	181.50	5,130	150.40	2,250	163.40
3.....	31,190	166.10	20,630	172.60	7,040	157.50	3,090	137.80
4.....	37,220	163.60	24,320	175.00	8,620	145.70	3,770	136.10
5.....	45,820	164.20	29,840	171.80	10,790	156.40	4,700	136.90
6.....	54,870	163.50	35,510	171.80	12,940	148.30	5,610	144.30
7.....	64,250	164.20	42,070	169.60	15,040	156.50	6,280	145.60
8.....	70,930	167.20	47,360	173.40	16,190	156.20	6,550	146.70
9.....	80,180	168.70	53,900	176.00	17,720	153.40	7,330	146.70
10.....	84,960	175.50	56,710	182.20	19,450	165.90	7,730	149.30
11.....	93,680	179.80	63,200	186.30	20,310	170.10	9,050	155.40
12.....	103,000	182.50	68,920	188.20	23,000	174.80	9,680	156.30
13.....	111,640	195.00	76,840	200.50	23,420	186.20	9,970	172.80
14.....	118,080	199.60	80,550	206.60	25,570	190.30	10,570	168.60
15.....	131,580	209.80	91,110	217.10	27,770	198.10	11,200	178.60
16.....	136,030	241.40	93,650	252.40	29,260	220.90	11,510	202.90
17.....	146,400	254.70	101,420	267.00	31,570	230.20	11,710	216.10
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	53,760	294.90	38,480	308.90	12,330	261.50	2,630	239.70
18-19.....	4,090	255.00	2,820	276.70	970	216.00	290	166.30
20-24.....	18,920	266.90	13,150	281.00	4,520	233.20	1,060	216.50
25-29.....	14,080	288.20	10,200	298.20	3,120	264.00	670	245.80
30-34.....	9,380	330.80	6,860	343.70	2,100	297.40	400	291.90
35-39.....	5,590	361.80	4,250	373.80	1,180	321.90	150	332.40
40 or older.....	1,700	338.70	1,200	351.90	440	300.40	60	356.50
Students, aged 18-19.....	31,440	300.60	22,200	312.00	7,110	274.70	1,860	265.10
18.....	30,170	300.30	21,370	311.90	6,720	273.90	1,810	263.00
19.....	1,270	308.10	830	315.40	390	288.20	50	341.60
Widowed mothers and fathers								
Total.....	229,890	\$530.00	162,830	\$565.00	46,850	\$436.80	15,840	\$448.80
Under 20.....	120	356.60	100	384.60	20	216.50	...	...
20-24.....	3,350	390.00	2,350	402.70	640	339.80	320	406.10
20.....	200	401.60	150	397.70	10	243.00	40	455.80
21.....	380	386.30	290	397.80	40	372.00	40	413.50
22.....	700	400.20	460	415.80	150	344.20	90	413.80
23.....	730	386.00	460	387.30	170	369.80	90	417.60
24.....	1,340	386.20	990	406.10	270	317.30	60	406.20
25-29.....	13,310	432.90	8,950	464.10	3,070	367.80	970	365.40
25.....	1,700	388.20	950	405.10	510	374.20	180	351.60
26.....	2,090	429.30	1,370	458.40	510	377.70	170	385.10
27.....	2,930	420.80	1,970	452.30	620	369.00	270	334.70
28.....	2,940	450.10	2,080	479.40	640	373.20	150	378.30
29.....	3,650	451.70	2,580	485.40	790	351.80	200	392.60
30-34.....	31,060	466.90	21,600	502.80	6,780	381.40	2,090	397.90
30.....	4,440	454.20	2,950	486.80	1,070	379.90	360	402.60
31.....	5,360	475.20	3,800	504.50	1,120	420.30	360	361.10
32.....	6,020	451.10	4,150	483.90	1,360	377.60	370	378.70
33.....	7,050	451.90	4,950	490.90	1,510	351.00	420	392.70
34.....	8,190	492.80	5,750	533.60	1,720	386.60	580	433.90
35-39.....	50,530	508.10	35,750	544.90	10,400	408.60	3,500	427.70
35.....	9,670	485.10	6,840	528.00	2,030	376.00	630	373.10
36.....	9,820	493.90	6,740	526.80	2,090	407.60	830	436.60
37.....	9,780	507.40	6,960	546.30	2,080	406.20	600	415.10
38.....	10,800	520.50	7,650	557.30	2,200	421.10	730	437.70
39.....	10,460	530.70	7,560	562.50	2,000	431.70	710	466.00
40-44.....	49,670	546.80	35,040	585.80	9,820	441.80	3,720	460.40
40.....	10,490	527.40	7,280	575.40	2,210	416.30	770	415.40
41.....	10,410	546.20	7,300	586.40	2,140	445.40	720	463.60
42.....	10,100	546.50	7,150	583.50	2,020	431.80	740	470.20
43.....	9,780	559.60	7,030	593.40	1,730	457.10	790	482.70
44.....	8,890	556.60	6,280	591.00	1,720	466.40	700	471.10
45-49.....	34,950	576.50	24,640	607.90	6,760	482.70	2,580	514.20
45.....	8,180	563.90	5,660	589.30	1,510	478.00	770	527.20
46.....	7,720	576.20	5,430	616.10	1,540	473.60	520	484.60
47.....	6,950	578.20	4,790	606.20	1,470	492.40	470	556.30
48.....	6,450	590.90	4,770	626.80	1,090	450.40	400	484.60
49.....	5,650	576.50	3,990	602.50	1,150	519.30	420	508.10

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Widowed mothers and fathers								
50-54	21,470	\$587.00	15,860	\$618.50	3,800	\$498.20	1,480	\$471.00
50	5,610	600.30	4,090	636.10	1,030	485.20	390	521.80
51	5,020	592.40	3,760	624.20	850	512.80	320	418.60
52	4,020	592.70	2,810	633.40	740	509.10	410	465.70
53	3,620	560.10	2,810	579.50	580	483.40	190	478.30
54	3,200	578.50	2,390	607.50	600	500.60	170	458.00
55-59	12,680	578.90	9,030	610.60	2,850	498.60	710	494.10
55	3,000	573.70	2,200	590.30	650	527.80	140	506.70
56	2,660	573.00	1,880	610.10	610	468.40	150	517.30
57	2,230	604.40	1,520	650.80	530	515.50	140	463.00
58	2,360	572.60	1,670	612.10	530	480.40	160	466.30
59	2,430	574.60	1,760	600.40	530	498.80	120	523.70
60-61	4,620	589.80	3,410	617.40	1,080	524.60	110	428.20
60	2,250	582.00	1,690	607.70	510	512.80	40	436.30
61	2,370	597.30	1,720	627.00	570	535.30	70	423.60
62 or older.....	8,130	562.40	6,100	588.80	1,630	489.40	360	449.40
Widowed mothers.....	219,180	535.60	155,520	571.90	44,440	438.00	15,040	452.70
Mothers.....	196,680	537.10	137,940	575.30	41,240	437.60	13,730	454.70
Surviving divorced mothers.....	22,500	522.40	17,580	544.90	3,200	442.80	1,310	432.40
Widowed fathers.....	10,710	415.10	7,310	418.50	2,410	415.90	800	374.70
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Total	4,855,810	\$731.40	4,344,590	\$748.40	418,900	\$580.70	79,970	\$590.00
Widows.....	4,819,240	732.90	4,314,790	749.90	413,740	581.60	78,560	591.70
60-61	131,600	680.90	111,820	701.50	15,580	567.10	3,750	551.20
60	53,080	685.50	45,220	703.70	6,210	583.10	1,510	574.30
61	78,520	677.80	66,600	699.90	9,370	556.40	2,240	535.60
62-64	329,310	697.50	280,830	717.40	39,740	585.80	7,880	557.80
62	99,100	691.00	83,730	710.70	12,530	585.60	2,610	571.00
63	111,100	697.30	94,970	716.70	13,220	592.10	2,620	536.20
64	119,110	703.10	102,130	723.50	13,990	579.90	2,650	566.00
65-69	754,380	739.50	653,930	760.90	82,680	600.20	15,430	589.30
65	136,160	724.50	115,880	747.80	16,470	587.80	3,380	592.60
66	143,160	739.70	123,940	760.20	16,000	605.90	2,840	609.50
67	153,320	743.30	133,330	764.10	16,360	606.30	3,150	588.70
68	157,610	745.00	136,750	767.20	16,890	595.70	3,360	595.30
69	164,130	743.00	144,030	763.00	16,960	605.70	2,700	557.10
70-74	902,190	735.60	795,980	754.70	87,070	588.60	16,460	588.50
70	169,560	740.50	148,660	760.60	16,920	593.60	3,440	597.70
71	175,620	736.10	153,870	755.40	17,910	596.30	3,310	599.40
72	177,840	733.70	156,750	752.90	17,420	590.10	3,170	580.30
73	189,230	732.60	167,770	751.50	17,570	581.50	3,380	570.30
74	189,940	735.30	168,930	753.60	17,250	581.60	3,160	595.00
75-79	944,480	753.40	852,290	769.80	75,250	590.60	14,240	617.30
75	194,810	740.70	173,690	758.20	17,300	589.10	3,260	602.30
76	202,700	748.40	183,090	764.10	16,120	586.40	2,910	635.90
77	197,160	755.10	178,380	772.00	15,220	583.70	2,970	602.20
78	176,220	756.30	158,510	773.60	14,400	595.00	2,820	627.20
79	173,590	768.80	158,620	783.00	12,210	601.80	2,280	622.60
80-84	782,110	752.90	715,480	767.60	54,130	577.90	10,510	616.50
80	162,520	766.20	148,120	781.90	11,660	591.60	2,280	620.20
81	161,460	755.60	146,930	772.00	12,070	582.10	2,200	604.30
82	158,560	753.10	145,420	766.80	10,610	581.30	2,010	621.00
83	153,500	747.70	140,920	760.60	10,100	573.70	2,060	631.90
84	146,070	740.50	134,090	755.00	9,690	556.60	1,960	604.80
85-89	581,020	723.70	538,450	736.40	35,310	552.60	6,480	588.60
85	140,240	730.70	129,200	744.70	9,110	558.00	1,710	572.20
86	125,690	726.70	117,140	738.70	7,030	543.00	1,400	606.70
87	117,000	723.80	108,280	736.60	7,310	559.30	1,220	585.20
88	104,120	716.10	96,080	729.20	6,650	547.20	1,290	603.40
89	93,970	717.70	87,750	728.90	5,210	553.80	860	574.20
90-94	291,710	694.70	271,200	706.70	17,410	526.20	2,820	567.50
95 or older.....	102,440	661.70	94,810	674.30	6,570	494.20	990	562.40
Nondisabled widows.....	4,555,370	732.40	4,087,730	749.40	381,860	576.30	74,280	589.70
Surviving divorced wives (nondisabled) ..	263,870	742.60	227,060	758.60	31,880	644.80	4,280	627.00

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997 —Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other ⁴	
	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Widowers	36,570	\$534.40	29,800	\$540.40	5,160	\$509.30	1,410	\$495.40
60-61	7,230	470.80	6,290	469.90	680	480.30	230	443.70
62-64	9,780	582.20	8,040	588.20	1,270	553.20	420	562.30
65-69	5,930	603.70	4,610	622.50	1,070	542.60	210	519.80
70-74	3,820	544.50	2,860	568.60	740	468.20	190	480.20
75-79	3,260	503.80	2,470	513.10	650	482.20	120	397.40
80-84	2,710	476.90	2,210	486.00	350	446.90	120	386.20
85-89	2,650	480.90	2,290	475.10	300	500.50	60	603.70
90 or older	1,190	483.60	1,030	479.70	100	517.90	60	494.20
Disabled widows and widowers								
Total	187,220	\$480.50	140,740	\$499.60	39,660	\$422.70	6,120	\$413.60
50-54	25,270	483.50	18,450	499.30	5,440	441.20	1,250	434.70
50	2,010	467.00	1,460	485.90	400	409.90	120	421.80
51	3,320	469.70	2,620	484.60	580	421.40	110	363.30
52	5,090	491.50	3,750	506.90	1,030	456.10	270	425.00
53	6,770	483.20	4,850	494.80	1,540	453.80	330	442.00
54	8,080	488.50	5,770	508.20	1,890	435.40	420	457.70
55-59	70,270	482.20	52,030	502.50	15,290	424.00	2,610	410.20
55	10,620	469.30	7,770	483.80	2,470	427.50	290	427.10
56	12,480	478.60	9,060	503.80	2,970	405.50	410	444.20
57	13,610	486.60	9,790	507.20	3,050	435.40	650	397.30
58	15,880	489.10	12,000	511.60	3,190	421.00	660	417.20
59	17,680	483.00	13,410	500.90	3,610	430.00	600	385.20
60-64	91,680	478.30	70,260	497.50	18,930	416.30	2,260	405.70
60	19,740	482.30	14,910	502.20	4,110	422.90	680	413.00
61	19,360	472.20	14,910	491.90	3,800	407.50	610	389.70
62	18,410	474.00	14,160	490.70	3,790	415.80	420	430.10
63	17,920	487.80	13,960	505.00	3,630	427.90	270	422.10
64	16,250	475.20	12,320	497.90	3,600	407.00	280	370.40
Disabled widows	183,100	484.20	137,910	503.40	38,590	425.40	5,930	418.50
Widows	159,950	485.10	120,380	505.60	34,080	422.20	4,920	415.20
Surviving divorced wives	23,150	478.40	17,530	487.80	4,510	449.70	1,010	434.70
Disabled widowers	4,120	314.50	2,830	316.20	1,070	324.30	190	258.20
Parents								
Total	3,540	\$641.50	2,260	\$668.90	650	\$575.30	540	\$633.30
62-64	80	810.00	40	799.50	20	1,048.50	10	654.00
65-69	280	627.10	120	678.40	100	616.90	40	608.90
70-74	530	662.20	300	694.20	100	667.90	90	576.80
75-79	500	694.10	310	736.80	100	587.30	90	665.70
80-84	720	665.30	460	723.00	90	441.90	160	642.90
85-89	580	622.30	430	628.50	60	537.60	90	649.10
90 or older	850	579.30	600	598.10	180	520.90	60	632.90
Men	390	587.10	160	589.30	90	564.50	130	618.80
Women	3,150	648.20	2,100	675.00	560	577.10	410	637.90
Special age-72 beneficiaries								
Total	430	\$203.10	320	\$203.10	30	\$203.10	...	...

¹ For dependents and survivors, race is assumed to be same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

² "Total" includes 205,160 persons of unknown race. In years prior to 1993, persons of unknown race were included with "White."

³ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

⁴ The "Other" classification includes Asians and Pacific Islanders, American Indians and Alaskan Natives, and a subset of the total number of beneficiaries of Spanish origin. The distribution of beneficiaries between these three groups is not available. The number of beneficiaries classified as "Other" in 1992-97 data are considerably lower than for prior years. Revised processing procedures corrected many of these previously coded "Other" and "Unknown" to "White" or "Black."

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, ¹ age, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
Total.....	19,601,630	\$705.90	17,705,520	\$717.00	1,470,010	\$602.90	374,380	\$595.30
62-64.....	2,408,280	662.50	2,129,470	673.70	211,860	583.40	65,750	556.70
62.....	661,210	652.20	585,250	662.80	57,090	577.40	18,690	552.00
63.....	858,470	658.60	759,070	669.90	76,110	579.60	22,910	547.70
64.....	888,600	674.00	785,150	685.60	78,660	591.30	24,150	568.90
65-69.....	5,097,220	699.80	4,561,380	711.40	405,830	607.40	119,400	578.80
65.....	1,061,090	709.70	938,350	722.40	92,720	618.30	29,140	596.20
66.....	1,028,390	696.00	919,400	708.00	81,570	603.40	25,900	570.20
67.....	1,036,510	694.70	931,280	705.90	79,240	604.00	24,260	569.00
68.....	981,140	693.00	880,540	704.40	76,810	600.10	20,750	568.30
69.....	990,090	705.10	891,810	716.20	75,490	609.20	19,350	587.30
70-74.....	4,594,060	704.60	4,161,570	715.30	334,320	603.30	82,850	595.10
70.....	990,690	710.30	891,950	721.70	76,000	610.40	19,410	591.40
71.....	936,420	701.60	847,660	712.50	69,010	598.90	16,610	587.10
72.....	928,620	715.50	840,910	726.20	67,740	614.00	16,840	607.50
73.....	896,310	700.00	814,610	710.00	63,450	599.10	15,200	600.60
74.....	842,020	694.30	766,440	704.50	58,120	591.20	14,790	588.90
75-79.....	3,536,060	704.00	3,229,650	713.50	239,290	600.40	53,500	609.00
75.....	801,350	694.80	727,930	704.10	56,750	602.00	13,460	600.40
76.....	788,270	694.10	720,710	703.60	52,640	589.30	12,140	599.20
77.....	707,190	691.20	646,260	700.70	47,680	588.20	10,530	591.60
78.....	627,480	705.50	572,150	715.10	43,730	600.10	9,070	621.60
79.....	611,770	742.30	562,600	751.70	38,490	628.40	8,300	645.70
80-84.....	2,273,930	769.80	2,087,980	779.50	147,680	648.50	30,770	691.70
80.....	547,100	766.50	503,510	776.00	33,990	643.80	7,530	685.90
81.....	497,810	792.60	456,820	802.30	32,980	673.30	6,390	721.10
82.....	453,700	775.30	417,490	785.00	28,370	652.10	6,310	693.90
83.....	409,240	760.10	374,640	770.70	27,710	632.70	5,580	674.50
84.....	366,080	747.70	335,520	756.90	24,630	635.60	4,960	679.10
85-89.....	1,201,890	724.10	1,094,960	735.40	88,270	597.20	15,990	647.30
85.....	331,680	738.00	302,050	748.80	24,180	615.50	4,560	662.90
86.....	280,720	732.80	256,660	743.70	19,750	607.40	3,760	656.50
87.....	235,340	717.30	213,710	729.50	18,080	587.40	3,170	637.80
88.....	193,870	710.90	176,070	722.90	14,690	583.60	2,680	635.00
89.....	160,280	705.90	146,470	717.10	11,570	574.30	1,820	623.90
90-94.....	393,280	680.00	354,680	694.60	33,100	534.80	4,730	596.40
95 or older.....	96,910	619.30	85,830	635.20	9,660	480.30	1,390	599.00
Men.....	9,745,800	786.80	8,824,590	800.40	698,730	658.60	200,970	647.00
62-64.....	1,277,510	788.90	1,128,860	807.70	112,040	651.90	35,830	629.50
62.....	343,270	786.90	303,610	805.30	29,390	651.80	10,140	631.50
63.....	456,420	783.20	402,680	802.50	40,870	646.10	12,610	615.60
64.....	477,820	795.60	422,570	814.20	41,780	657.60	13,080	641.20
65-69.....	2,783,320	810.30	2,500,250	826.60	213,790	673.60	64,110	643.40
65.....	575,240	832.80	510,280	851.50	48,830	691.50	15,620	670.20
66.....	563,580	808.50	505,450	825.30	42,970	671.00	14,200	637.90
67.....	569,760	802.20	513,320	818.20	42,310	665.80	13,130	629.10
68.....	537,310	797.20	484,850	812.40	40,140	664.40	10,930	625.00
69.....	537,430	809.90	486,350	824.80	39,540	672.10	10,230	648.20
70-74.....	2,405,730	792.30	2,188,880	805.70	166,150	658.70	44,270	642.80
70.....	530,310	811.70	479,480	827.30	38,810	670.40	10,440	637.50
71.....	495,110	794.30	450,650	808.30	34,330	653.70	8,890	640.50
72.....	484,780	806.80	440,830	820.50	33,830	669.80	8,760	661.40
73.....	462,240	780.30	421,650	792.40	31,280	657.40	8,170	642.30
74.....	433,290	762.80	396,270	774.60	27,900	636.70	8,010	632.50
75-79.....	1,739,730	746.60	1,595,620	756.60	110,240	634.10	28,430	637.40
75.....	409,920	752.70	373,500	764.00	27,830	639.30	7,200	629.30
76.....	395,020	741.40	362,440	751.60	24,960	625.80	6,470	630.60
77.....	348,990	723.10	320,300	733.00	21,820	610.70	5,770	618.50
78.....	301,480	736.60	276,560	745.80	19,300	630.00	4,710	644.30
79.....	284,320	784.20	262,820	792.90	16,330	674.20	4,280	679.20
80-84.....	976,810	816.20	901,480	824.90	56,500	704.70	15,940	723.70
80.....	247,420	814.80	229,050	823.90	13,650	691.30	4,000	717.60
81.....	219,510	846.60	202,780	855.50	12,840	728.70	3,210	769.80
82.....	193,800	825.50	179,230	833.70	10,920	718.20	3,100	734.90
83.....	168,520	798.20	154,760	807.40	10,180	689.00	2,970	699.30
84.....	147,560	781.90	135,660	789.60	8,910	692.00	2,660	691.30

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, ¹ age, and sex, December 1997—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers—Continued								
85-89	434,010	\$733.60	395,310	\$743.10	28,860	\$625.60	9,190	\$665.10
85	128,710	764.80	117,660	773.50	8,280	657.90	2,520	694.00
86	104,870	741.70	95,670	751.30	6,830	631.10	2,230	677.10
87	83,750	720.10	76,080	729.50	5,770	618.80	1,820	649.90
88	66,230	706.60	59,960	716.90	4,630	598.60	1,550	638.20
89	50,450	695.40	45,940	704.60	3,350	583.70	1,070	636.60
90-94	108,940	667.20	97,200	680.00	8,980	543.10	2,610	615.60
95 or older.....	19,750	609.50	16,990	624.20	2,170	483.40	590	651.60
Women	9,855,830	625.90	8,880,930	634.10	771,280	552.40	173,410	535.50
62-64	1,130,770	519.80	1,000,610	522.60	99,820	506.50	29,920	469.60
62	317,940	506.80	281,640	509.10	27,700	498.60	8,550	457.70
63	402,050	517.10	356,390	520.10	35,240	502.50	10,300	464.60
64	410,780	532.50	362,580	535.70	36,880	516.30	11,070	483.50
65-69	2,313,900	566.80	2,061,130	571.80	192,040	533.60	55,290	503.80
65	485,850	563.90	428,070	568.50	43,890	536.80	13,520	510.70
66	464,810	559.70	413,950	564.80	38,600	528.10	11,700	488.00
67	466,750	563.40	417,960	568.00	36,930	533.20	11,130	498.10
68	443,830	566.80	395,690	572.00	36,670	529.80	9,820	505.30
69	452,660	580.70	405,460	586.00	35,950	540.00	9,120	519.10
70-74	2,188,330	608.30	1,972,690	614.90	168,170	548.50	38,580	540.30
70	460,380	593.40	412,470	599.00	37,190	547.80	8,970	537.80
71	441,310	597.70	397,010	603.90	34,680	544.60	7,720	525.60
72	443,840	615.80	400,080	622.20	33,910	558.30	8,080	549.00
73	434,070	614.40	392,960	621.60	32,170	542.40	7,030	552.20
74	408,730	621.60	370,170	629.40	30,220	549.10	6,780	537.40
75-79	1,796,330	662.80	1,634,030	671.50	129,050	571.50	25,070	576.90
75	391,430	634.00	354,430	641.00	28,920	566.10	6,260	567.20
76	393,250	646.60	358,270	655.00	27,680	566.50	5,670	563.40
77	358,200	660.10	325,960	669.00	25,860	569.30	4,760	559.00
78	326,000	676.70	295,590	686.30	24,430	576.60	4,360	597.20
79	327,450	705.90	299,780	715.50	22,160	594.60	4,020	610.00
80-84	1,297,120	734.80	1,186,500	745.10	91,180	613.70	14,830	657.30
80	299,680	726.60	274,460	736.10	20,340	612.00	3,530	650.00
81	278,300	750.00	254,040	759.80	20,140	638.00	3,180	671.90
82	259,900	737.90	238,260	748.40	17,450	610.80	3,210	654.30
83	240,720	733.40	219,880	744.90	17,530	600.00	2,610	646.20
84	218,520	724.60	199,860	734.80	15,720	603.60	2,300	664.90
85-89	767,880	718.70	699,650	731.10	59,410	583.40	6,800	623.30
85	202,970	721.00	184,390	733.00	15,900	593.50	2,040	624.50
86	175,850	727.40	160,990	739.10	12,920	594.90	1,530	626.50
87	151,590	715.80	137,630	729.40	12,310	572.70	1,350	621.40
88	127,640	713.10	116,110	725.90	10,060	576.70	1,130	630.50
89	109,830	710.80	100,530	722.80	8,220	570.50	750	605.90
90-94	284,340	684.90	257,480	700.10	24,120	531.80	2,120	572.70
95 or older.....	77,160	621.80	68,840	638.00	7,490	479.40	800	560.20
Disabled workers								
Total	35,170	\$827.40	28,770	\$857.00	5,300	\$694.70	1,000	\$689.60
62	4,870	865.80	4,050	889.90	700	759.40	110	640.40
63	11,620	835.60	9,570	865.50	1,780	699.10	260	671.00
64	18,680	812.30	15,150	842.80	2,820	675.80	630	705.90
Men	23,300	940.60	19,760	967.30	2,890	791.00	590	794.60
62	3,150	992.50	2,690	1022.50	390	842.90	60	612.00
63	7,640	947.30	6,550	972.10	950	798.00	140	797.30
64	12,510	923.50	10,520	950.20	1,550	773.60	390	821.70
Women	11,870	605.20	9,010	615.10	2,410	579.10	410	538.60
62	1,720	633.80	1,360	627.50	310	654.40	50	674.40
63	3,980	621.30	3,020	634.30	830	585.90	120	523.80
64	6,170	586.80	4,630	599.00	1,270	556.30	240	517.70

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, December 1997—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Wives								
Total.....	2,375,100	\$374.70	2,213,240	\$379.90	106,100	\$304.80	48,520	\$294.20
62-64.....	354,770	357.60	324,540	364.50	19,910	281.80	9,560	285.20
62.....	95,140	351.70	87,290	357.60	5,030	286.10	2,660	288.40
63.....	125,140	357.50	114,570	363.70	7,060	293.10	3,210	283.70
64.....	134,490	361.70	122,680	370.10	7,820	268.80	3,690	284.10
65-69.....	742,290	380.70	684,910	387.00	37,950	312.40	17,210	288.40
65.....	150,390	378.20	137,960	385.20	8,150	304.00	3,860	290.40
66.....	149,450	382.30	138,090	388.30	7,440	322.00	3,540	282.70
67.....	153,710	382.30	141,790	388.30	8,160	319.60	3,390	288.00
68.....	144,620	380.20	133,580	386.80	7,150	304.30	3,390	295.50
69.....	144,120	380.50	133,490	386.40	7,050	312.10	3,030	285.20
70-74.....	623,510	374.20	582,910	379.00	26,270	307.70	12,160	292.40
70.....	141,030	379.60	131,860	384.70	6,270	310.60	2,430	290.40
71.....	130,500	375.60	121,420	381.00	5,840	306.40	2,870	290.80
72.....	123,810	374.50	115,650	379.20	5,210	307.90	2,520	304.50
73.....	119,450	368.40	112,150	372.50	4,680	309.80	2,160	285.50
74.....	108,720	371.50	101,830	376.30	4,270	302.70	2,180	289.60
75-79.....	410,930	380.90	388,690	384.40	13,950	313.50	6,660	312.00
75.....	103,460	373.00	97,270	377.00	3,880	303.40	1,990	311.80
76.....	96,030	378.00	91,090	381.30	3,090	313.60	1,440	303.20
77.....	83,410	382.50	78,580	385.80	3,050	318.60	1,380	322.60
78.....	67,830	384.80	64,360	388.20	2,190	313.90	960	309.10
79.....	60,200	392.70	57,390	395.80	1,740	326.20	890	313.50
80-84.....	179,220	379.80	170,720	382.70	5,770	313.40	2,310	327.20
85-89.....	55,780	353.40	53,280	356.80	1,920	268.30	540	311.70
90-94.....	8,100	342.50	7,720	344.90	300	290.90	80	303.90
95 or older.....	500	323.80	470	326.00	30	290.90		
Wives of retired workers.....	2,329,530	377.10	2,173,720	382.20	101,890	307.00	46,840	296.10
Wives of disabled workers.....	45,570	255.00	39,520	256.10	4,210	251.60	1,680	240.70
Husbands								
Total.....	9,770	\$210.60	7,470	\$214.60	1,340	\$196.00	930	\$197.00
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Total.....	2,855,290	\$668.40	2,509,040	\$684.40	289,360	\$551.60	49,880	\$548.00
60-64.....	478,320	686.80	407,310	706.30	57,320	578.40	12,300	553.70
60.....	55,810	676.00	47,580	692.70	6,490	581.20	1,580	572.20
61.....	83,020	665.90	70,530	686.70	9,770	551.60	2,400	527.00
62.....	102,420	686.80	86,560	705.80	12,910	585.10	2,720	571.00
63.....	114,540	694.50	97,800	713.60	13,660	591.40	2,760	540.20
64.....	122,530	698.80	104,840	719.30	14,490	577.10	2,840	562.70
65-69.....	631,620	713.80	544,990	734.00	71,740	587.30	12,860	572.30
65.....	127,300	715.40	108,400	738.10	15,310	581.00	3,160	586.90
66.....	125,030	719.40	108,090	738.40	14,100	595.80	2,490	599.60
67.....	127,540	716.10	110,340	735.40	14,230	595.70	2,530	566.00
68.....	125,890	712.50	108,610	733.50	14,290	580.00	2,540	562.80
69.....	125,860	705.80	109,550	724.70	13,810	584.60	2,140	537.60
70-74.....	609,230	682.60	533,640	700.40	63,370	553.70	10,530	557.40
70.....	124,030	697.80	108,070	716.30	13,230	572.20	2,430	563.80
71.....	124,320	688.00	107,950	706.30	13,730	562.60	2,230	583.80
72.....	120,870	682.80	106,010	700.60	12,480	554.30	2,060	552.30
73.....	122,100	673.40	107,600	691.50	12,100	533.10	2,110	552.90
74.....	117,910	670.00	104,010	686.70	11,830	543.30	1,700	525.30
75-79.....	509,880	659.00	455,150	673.90	46,380	532.20	7,230	534.10
75.....	115,670	664.90	102,120	681.60	11,660	538.40	1,670	527.30
76.....	115,650	665.10	103,450	680.20	10,310	534.40	1,660	546.00
77.....	106,400	661.50	95,420	676.20	9,190	529.90	1,540	535.00
78.....	89,660	649.40	79,630	664.50	8,520	532.00	1,260	504.00
79.....	82,500	649.10	74,530	661.80	6,700	521.00	1,100	559.80
80-84.....	321,990	610.10	289,980	623.30	27,460	487.20	4,040	501.30
85-89.....	197,290	594.40	179,450	605.80	15,520	479.70	2,090	472.80
90-94.....	84,580	595.60	77,690	604.90	6,150	490.10	700	497.70
95 or older.....	22,380	589.70	20,830	596.00	1,420	501.30	130	542.60

¹ See table 5.A1 for description of race data.

² Includes persons of unknown race.

Table 5.A4.—Number and monthly benefits, 1940-97¹

December	Total			Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
	Total	OASI Trust Fund	DI Trust Fund								
Number											
1940	222,488	222,488	...	112,331	...	29,749	54,648	20,499	4,437	824	...
1945	1,288,107	1,288,107	...	518,234	...	159,168	390,134	120,581	93,781	6,209	...
1950	3,477,243	3,477,243	...	1,770,984	...	508,350	699,703	169,438	314,189	14,579	...
1955	7,960,616	7,960,616	...	4,473,971	...	1,191,963	1,276,240	291,916	701,360	25,166	...
1957	11,128,897	10,979,047	149,850	6,197,532	149,850	1,827,048	1,502,077	328,309	1,095,137	28,944	...
1960	14,844,589	14,157,138	687,451	8,061,469	455,371	2,345,983	2,000,451	401,358	1,543,843	36,114	...
1965	20,866,767	19,127,716	1,739,051	11,100,584	988,074	2,806,912	3,092,659	471,816	2,371,433	35,289	...
1966	22,767,252	20,796,930	1,970,322	11,658,443	1,097,190	2,860,026	3,392,970	487,755	2,602,015	34,540	634,313
1970	26,228,629	23,563,634	2,664,995	13,349,175	1,492,948	2,951,552	4,122,305	523,136	3,227,160	28,729	533,624
1975	32,084,511	27,732,311	4,352,200	16,588,001	2,488,774	3,320,310	4,972,008	581,845	3,888,705	21,444	223,424
1980	35,584,955	30,906,511	4,678,444	19,562,085	2,858,680	3,477,427	4,606,517	562,316	4,410,515	14,779	92,636
1981	36,006,371	31,550,097	4,456,274	20,195,362	2,776,519	3,459,027	4,429,979	547,593	4,507,941	13,627	76,323
1982	35,839,338	31,866,077	3,973,261	20,763,230	2,603,599	3,405,170	3,882,511	514,772	4,594,961	12,483	62,612
1983	36,084,748	32,271,757	3,812,991	21,418,747	2,569,029	3,347,237	3,593,377	400,298	4,693,791	11,422	50,847
1984	36,478,683	32,656,902	3,821,781	21,906,461	2,596,516	3,354,799	3,408,457	382,411	4,779,190	10,452	40,397
1985	37,058,317	33,151,003	3,907,314	22,431,930	2,656,638	3,374,599	3,319,490	371,659	4,862,805	9,541	31,655
1986	37,702,976	33,707,103	3,995,873	22,980,948	2,728,463	3,386,917	3,294,587	350,546	4,928,019	8,726	24,770
1987	38,189,919	34,145,244	4,044,675	23,439,684	2,785,859	3,380,856	3,243,939	328,838	4,983,846	7,890	19,007
1988	38,627,019	34,552,719	4,074,300	23,858,226	2,830,284	3,366,843	3,203,822	317,761	5,028,822	7,145	14,116
1989	39,151,370	35,022,543	4,128,827	24,326,604	2,895,364	3,364,563	3,165,113	312,079	5,070,873	6,484	10,290
1990	39,832,125	35,566,144	4,265,981	24,838,100	3,011,294	3,366,975	3,187,010	303,923	5,111,482	5,908	7,433
1991	40,592,173	36,079,133	4,513,040	25,288,719	3,194,938	3,370,454	3,268,252	300,661	5,158,383	5,467	5,299
1992	41,507,188	36,617,492	4,889,696	25,757,727	3,467,783	3,382,189	3,391,173	294,176	5,205,375	5,083	3,682
1993	42,245,719	36,992,153	5,253,566	26,104,305	3,725,966	3,367,206	3,527,483	289,350	5,224,279	4,673	2,457
1994	42,883,470	37,299,951	5,583,519	26,407,756	3,962,954	3,337,484	3,653,887	283,072	5,232,379	4,318	1,620
1995	43,387,259	37,529,603	5,857,656	26,672,806	4,185,263	3,289,551	3,734,097	275,020	5,225,519	3,976	1,027
1996	43,736,836	37,664,802	6,072,034	26,898,072	4,385,623	3,194,080	3,802,791	242,135	5,209,812	3,670	653
1997	43,971,086	37,818,047	6,153,039	27,274,572	4,508,134	3,129,129	3,771,774	230,222	5,053,442	3,419	394
Monthly benefits (in thousands)											
1940	\$4,070	\$4,070	...	\$2,539	...	\$361	\$668	\$402	\$90	\$11	...
1945	23,801	23,801	...	12,538	...	2,040	4,858	2,391	1,893	81	...
1950	126,857	126,857	...	77,678	...	11,995	19,366	5,801	11,481	535	...
1955	411,613	411,613	...	276,942	...	39,416	46,444	13,403	34,152	1,256	...
1957	605,455	594,552	\$10,904	400,250	\$10,904	62,802	57,952	16,102	55,944	1,501	...
1960	936,321	888,320	48,000	596,849	40,668	90,503	93,275	23,795	89,054	2,178	...
1965	1,516,802	1,395,817	120,986	931,532	96,599	120,796	159,428	30,882	174,883	2,683	...
1966	1,638,548	1,502,863	135,685	983,338	107,627	123,262	175,100	31,983	192,821	2,642	\$21,777
1970	2,628,326	2,385,926	242,400	1,576,551	196,010	175,323	279,845	45,258	328,245	2,965	24,128
1975	5,727,758	5,047,656	680,102	3,436,752	562,180	332,159	544,048	85,676	747,903	3,685	15,354
1980	10,682,791	9,422,206	1,260,585	6,678,216	1,059,792	569,528	864,242	138,426	1,358,836	4,080	9,672
1981	12,255,310	10,901,677	1,353,632	7,794,868	1,147,113	642,347	946,273	151,509	1,560,102	4,230	8,868
1982	13,320,480	11,997,646	1,322,835	8,705,109	1,147,131	693,100	882,875	155,876	1,724,392	4,186	7,811
1983	14,173,415	12,834,821	1,338,594	9,440,689	1,171,957	725,618	856,218	123,559	1,844,798	3,996	6,579
1984	15,025,627	13,636,147	1,389,480	10,089,401	1,222,081	760,944	847,825	122,957	1,973,203	3,804	5,413
1985	15,901,579	14,441,682	1,459,896	10,736,304	1,285,375	796,351	858,006	123,557	2,094,003	3,609	4,373
1986	16,534,384	15,027,053	1,507,331	11,225,159	1,331,144	816,351	860,953	118,602	2,175,345	3,371	3,459
1987	17,612,946	16,016,257	1,596,689	12,016,444	1,415,811	856,263	883,739	115,966	2,318,748	3,213	2,763
1988	18,691,340	17,008,453	1,682,887	12,806,481	1,498,637	893,521	908,660	116,902	2,461,948	3,061	2,132
1989	20,037,582	18,237,927	1,799,655	13,789,570	1,609,780	944,429	938,538	120,970	2,629,728	2,941	1,627
1990	21,686,763	19,716,655	1,970,108	14,966,531	1,768,313	1,004,852	991,628	124,340	2,827,012	2,849	1,238
1991	23,076,535	20,912,298	2,164,237	15,914,665	1,946,823	1,049,463	1,045,006	127,510	2,989,385	2,767	915
1992	24,442,156	22,033,164	2,408,992	16,810,432	2,171,080	1,089,504	1,100,812	128,748	3,138,250	2,676	655
1993	25,662,445	23,011,870	2,650,575	17,595,964	2,390,829	1,117,643	1,160,403	129,752	3,264,849	2,557	448
1994	26,936,223	24,032,186	2,904,037	18,415,099	2,620,982	1,144,466	1,226,468	131,463	3,394,982	2,459	303
1995	28,148,078	24,993,131	3,154,947	19,199,157	2,853,365	1,164,029	1,283,288	131,430	3,514,262	2,349	197
1996	29,426,079	26,017,474	3,408,605	20,038,023	3,087,223	1,177,458	1,356,685	124,678	3,639,632	2,252	129
1997	30,463,716	26,884,933	3,578,782	20,864,462	3,252,919	1,185,143	1,389,552	122,488	3,646,898	2,173	79

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A5.—Number and average age, by type of benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Number ¹ (in thousands)	Average age
Total.....	43,976	...
OASI.....	37,821	...
Retired workers.....	27,281	74
Spouses.....	2,927	71
Children of retired workers.....	441	23
Under age 18.....	240	13
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	190	39
Students, aged 18-19.....	11	18
Children of deceased workers.....	1,895	21
Under age 18.....	1,376	11
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	465	46
Students, aged 18-19.....	54	18
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	4,856	76
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	230	43
Disabled widows and widowers.....	187	59
Parents of deceased workers.....	4	82
DI.....	6,156	...
Disabled workers.....	4,506	50
Spouses.....	207	47
Children.....	1,443	12
Under age 18.....	1,357	12
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	54	27
Students, aged 18-19.....	31	18

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

Table 5.A6.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, ¹ December 1997²

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ³	White	Black	Other
Number (in thousands)				
Total.....	43,976	37,939	4,538	1,294
Men.....	19,021	16,283	2,008	629
Women.....	24,955	21,651	2,527	664
Children.....	3,779	2,602	870	258
Under age 18.....	2,974	1,965	728	236
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	709	570	119	18
Students, aged 18-19.....	96	67	23	5
Retired workers and their spouses and children.....	30,649	27,482	2,419	654
Retired workers.....	27,281	24,455	2,181	562
Wives and husbands.....	2,927	2,696	150	70
Children.....	441	331	87	22
Disabled workers and their spouses and children.....	6,156	4,514	1,149	429
Disabled workers.....	4,506	3,376	801	285
Wives and husbands.....	207	160	29	16
Children.....	1,443	978	319	128
Survivors of deceased workers.....	7,171	5,943	970	211
Widows and widowers.....	5,043	4,485	459	86
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	230	163	47	16
Children.....	1,895	1,293	650	540
Parents.....	4	2	1	1
Average monthly benefit				
Retired workers.....	\$765.00	\$788.10	\$647.30	\$656.30
Men.....	860.50	876.70	710.50	713.70
Women.....	662.40	671.30	587.80	584.10
Disabled workers.....	722.00	741.90	661.60	661.40
Men.....	809.50	836.70	718.40	734.10
Women.....	594.70	598.80	589.00	562.80
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	530.00	565.00	436.80	448.80
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	731.40	748.40	580.70	590.00
Surviving children.....	498.50	534.10	417.90	417.30

¹ See table 5.A1 for description of race data.

² See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

³ Includes persons of unknown race.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A7.—Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race,¹ December 1997

[Numbers in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Total ³	23,315	\$631.60	20,526	\$642.30	2,147	\$556.60	552	\$529.00
Workers.....	14,990	654.10	13,083	663.80	1,475	588.10	370	577.10
Retired.....	13,155	662.40	11,737	671.30	1,124	587.80	249	584.10
Full benefit.....	3,301	771.50	2,857	786.60	353	665.10	76	695.10
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	9,854	625.90	8,879	634.10	771	552.40	173	535.50
Disabled.....	1,835	594.70	1,346	598.80	351	589.00	121	562.80
Wives of retired and disabled workers.....	3,100	380.90	2,832	389.80	174	289.40	82	273.50
Entitlement based on care of children.....	237	205.40	182	218.00	35	174.50	18	144.90
Husband retired.....	94	293.40	77	306.80	12	249.30	5	200.00
Husband disabled.....	143	147.40	105	153.30	22	133.60	13	124.60
Entitlement based on age (aged 62 or older).....	2,863	395.50	2,650	401.60	139	318.10	64	310.50
Husband retired.....	2,811	398.00	2,606	404.00	134	320.30	62	312.60
Full benefit.....	482	499.00	432	513.90	32	362.20	15	364.80
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	2,330	377.10	2,174	382.20	102	307.00	47	296.10
Husband disabled.....	52	261.10	44	261.90	5	260.30	2	248.70
Widows.....	5,222	715.90	4,608	736.50	497	556.60	100	560.40
Entitlement based on care of children.....	219	535.60	156	571.90	44	438.00	15	452.70
Nondisabled, aged 60 or older.....	4,819	733.00	4,314	749.90	414	581.70	79	591.70
Disabled, aged 50-64.....	183	483.80	138	502.90	39	425.20	6	418.90
Mothers of deceased workers.....	3	648.20	2	675.00	1	577.10	(4)	637.90

¹ See table 5.A1 for description of race data.

² Includes persons of unknown race.

³ Includes special-age 72 beneficiaries.

⁴ Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

Table 5.A8.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, December 1997

Type of benefit	Number of beneficiaries	Average primary insurance amount	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	161,674	\$489.92	\$520.50
Retired workers.....	145,090	487.42	541.06
Men.....	35,653	480.58	424.76
Women.....	109,437	489.65	578.94
Wives and husbands of retired workers.....	5,499	483.50	196.41
Children of retired workers.....	2,162	513.42	290.51
Disabled workers.....	27	554.62	544.37
Wives and husbands of disabled workers.....	2	545.75	98.40
Children of disabled workers.....	3	559.80	70.00
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	8,521	528.78	446.18
Disabled widows and widowers.....	292	527.28	332.49
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	78	527.46	336.03
Children of deceased workers.....	1,288	527.67	362.77

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A10.—Number and average monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ¹	Age attained during 1997								
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90-94	95 or older ²
Number (in thousands)										
Total.....	36,279	593	3,811	8,527	8,376	6,712	4,477	2,493	999	291
Retired workers ³	27,281	...	2,408	6,889	6,663	5,209	3,425	1,814	687	186
Widows, widowers, parents, and mothers and fathers.....	4,964	183	398	762	907	949	786	584	293	103
Wives and husbands.....	2,933	7	368	852	788	544	261	93	18	2
Disabled workers.....	1,007	390	617	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Disabled adult children.....	94	14	19	25	18	11	5	2	(4)	(4)
Men.....	14,853	250	1,679	3,861	3,659	2,726	1,621	759	245	54
Retired workers ³	14,126	...	1,278	3,836	3,639	2,713	1,612	752	243	54
Widows, widowers, parents, and mothers and fathers.....	39	8	11	6	4	3	3	3	1	(4)
Wives and husbands.....	31	(4)	1	7	8	6	4	3	1	(4)
Disabled workers.....	613	234	379	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Disabled adult children.....	43	7	10	12	7	4	2	(4)	(4)	...
Women.....	21,426	343	2,132	4,667	4,717	3,986	2,856	1,735	754	237
Retired workers ³	13,155	...	1,131	3,053	3,024	2,496	1,813	1,062	444	133
Widows, widowers, parents, and mothers and fathers.....	4,925	174	387	756	903	945	783	582	292	103
Wives and husbands.....	2,902	7	367	846	780	538	257	90	17	2
Disabled workers.....	394	156	238	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Disabled adult children.....	51	7	9	13	11	7	3	1	(4)	(4)
Average monthly benefit										
Total.....	\$729.20	\$719.90	\$651.40	\$703.70	\$729.30	\$735.80	\$814.80	\$770.40	\$732.80	\$678.10
Retired workers ³	765.00	...	662.50	739.70	769.20	768.00	859.50	804.50	758.40	690.50
Widows, widowers, parents, and mothers and fathers.....	726.30	626.70	663.90	738.20	734.60	752.40	751.80	722.50	693.80	661.20
Wives and husbands.....	392.80	321.50	355.70	388.90	393.30	404.70	426.60	412.30	397.20	386.50
Disabled workers.....	780.70	779.00	781.80	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Disabled adult children.....	446.20	479.10	467.10	452.90	431.70	415.20	392.10	365.10	(4)	(4)
Men.....	859.10	881.10	812.50	849.70	868.30	835.40	949.20	871.40	819.00	760.20
Retired workers ³	860.50	...	788.90	852.40	871.10	837.80	952.60	875.70	822.60	762.90
Widows, widowers, parents, and mothers and fathers.....	523.20	455.40	553.10	604.20	542.90	503.30	479.90	485.70	492.10	(4)
Wives and husbands.....	226.30	(4)	185.90	218.40	218.50	223.60	241.20	255.00	261.80	(4)
Disabled workers.....	910.20	908.80	911.00	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Disabled adult children.....	448.10	478.80	465.20	454.20	430.90	406.40	395.20	(4)	(4)	...
Women.....	639.10	602.50	524.50	582.80	621.60	667.70	738.50	726.20	704.80	659.40
Retired workers ³	662.40	...	519.80	598.00	646.60	692.20	776.60	754.10	723.40	661.30
Widows, widowers, parents, and mothers and fathers.....	727.90	634.70	667.00	739.30	735.40	753.30	752.80	723.60	694.50	661.50
Wives and husbands.....	394.60	322.50	356.40	390.20	395.20	406.70	429.70	417.80	404.30	399.50
Disabled workers.....	579.10	583.50	576.20	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Disabled adult children.....	444.60	479.50	469.10	451.60	432.30	420.90	390.20	371.30	(4)	(4)

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

² Includes 38,710 persons aged 100 or older, 5,670 men and 33,040 women.

³ Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

⁴ Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A14.—Number and percentage distribution of women beneficiaries aged 62 or older, by type of benefit and dual entitlement status, December 1960-97

Type of benefit	1960	1970	1975	1980	1985	1990	1995	1996	1997
Number (in thousands)									
Total ¹	6,619	11,374	14,010	16,350	18,412	19,954	20,888	20,966	21,049
Entitled as worker ²	2,866	5,753	7,586	9,304	10,805	12,037	12,974	13,115	13,396
Worker only	2,563	4,786	5,926	6,710	7,096	7,359	7,554	7,597	7,779
Dually entitled ³	303	967	1,660	2,594	3,709	4,678	⁴ 5,420	⁴ 5,518	⁴ 5,617
Wife's benefit	159	388	617	1,016	1,594	2,077	2,398	2,430	2,461
Widow's benefit	141	574	1,039	1,575	2,112	2,600	3,022	3,087	3,156
Entitled as wife or widow only ³	3,753	5,621	6,424	7,046	7,607	7,917	7,914	7,851	7,653
Wife's benefit	2,174	2,546	2,745	2,884	3,018	3,059	2,985	2,937	2,892
Widow's benefit ⁵	1,546	3,048	3,659	4,148	4,580	4,853	4,926	4,911	4,758
Percentage distribution									
Total ¹	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Entitled as worker ²	43.3	50.6	54.1	56.9	58.7	60.3	62.1	62.6	63.6
Worker only	38.7	42.1	42.3	41.0	38.5	36.9	36.2	36.2	36.9
Dually entitled ³	4.6	8.5	11.8	15.9	20.1	23.4	⁴ 25.9	⁴ 26.3	⁴ 26.7
Wife's benefit	2.4	3.4	4.4	6.2	8.7	10.4	11.5	11.6	11.7
Widow's benefit	2.1	5.0	7.4	9.6	11.5	13.0	14.4	14.7	15.0
Entitled as wife or widow only ³	56.7	49.4	45.9	43.1	41.3	39.7	37.9	37.4	36.4
Wife's benefit	32.8	22.4	19.6	17.6	16.4	15.3	14.3	14.0	13.7
Widow's benefit ⁵	23.4	26.8	26.1	25.4	24.9	24.3	23.6	23.4	22.6

¹ Excludes special age-72 beneficiaries and adults receiving benefits because of childhood disability.

² Includes disabled workers.

³ Includes parents.

⁴ Based on 10-percent sample.

⁵ Includes disabled widows and mothers.

Table 5.A15.—Number and average monthly benefit for women aged 65 or older, by age, type of benefit, and dual entitlement status, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Number							
Total ¹	18,910,490	4,652,140	4,705,720	3,978,290	2,851,970	1,732,900	989,470
Entitled as retired worker	12,023,970	3,052,530	3,023,990	2,496,060	1,812,970	1,061,970	576,450
Worker only	6,768,700	1,937,440	1,732,350	1,250,890	969,680	555,430	322,910
Dually entitled	5,255,270	1,115,090	1,291,640	1,245,170	843,290	506,540	253,540
Wife's benefit	2,123,700	793,710	685,960	438,700	154,910	42,630	7,790
Widow's benefit	3,131,570	321,380	605,680	806,470	688,380	463,910	245,750
Entitled as wife or widow only	6,886,520	1,599,610	1,681,730	1,482,230	1,039,000	670,930	413,020
Wife's benefit	2,528,580	845,600	779,540	537,760	256,900	89,910	18,870
Widow's benefit	4,357,940	754,010	902,190	944,470	782,100	581,020	394,150
Average monthly benefit							
Total ¹	\$653.20	\$583.20	\$622.00	\$668.10	\$738.90	\$726.50	\$694.30
Entitled as retired worker	675.80	598.00	646.60	692.20	776.60	754.10	709.50
Worker only	653.10	607.60	638.00	642.80	742.60	715.40	670.00
Dually entitled	705.20	581.30	658.10	741.80	815.70	796.50	759.70
Wife's benefit	459.50	457.70	454.40	458.80	485.70	483.70	485.00
Widow's benefit	871.70	886.30	888.70	895.80	890.00	825.30	768.40
Entitled as wife or widow only	613.50	555.00	577.80	627.60	673.00	682.70	673.20
Wife's benefit	400.30	390.20	395.20	406.70	429.70	417.80	403.90
Widow's benefit	737.20	739.70	735.60	753.40	752.90	723.70	686.10

¹ Excludes parents, special age-72 beneficiaries, and adults receiving benefits because of childhood disability.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/ 0162 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A16.—Number and average monthly benefit for adult beneficiaries, by type of benefit, sex, and age, December 1997

Type of benefit and sex	Number of beneficiaries (in thousands)				Average monthly benefit			
	Total	Under 62	62-64	65 or older	Total	Under 62	62-64	65 or older
Total ¹	40,904	5,218	3,803	31,883	\$718.86	\$647.30	\$651.91	\$738.57
Retired workers.....	27,275	...	2,401	24,874	764.98	...	662.77	774.84
Disabled workers.....	4,508	3,891	617	...	721.57	711.73	783.56	...
Wives and husbands of retired workers.....	2,922	54	336	2,532	393.05	278.13	364.58	399.26
Wives and husbands of disabled workers.....	207	152	30	24	176.77	148.63	255.62	255.23
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	4,866	138	341	4,386	730.99	669.90	693.68	735.81
Disabled widows and widowers.....	188	136	52	...	480.38	481.12	478.46	...
Mothers and fathers.....	230	222	6	2	532.04	530.81	579.14	517.57
Disabled adult children.....	705	626	18	61	468.64	472.22	465.50	432.75
Men ¹	17,256	2,663	1,675	12,918	841.34	745.81	812.99	864.71
Retired workers.....	14,117	...	1,275	12,842	860.47	...	788.60	867.60
Disabled workers.....	2,666	2,287	379	...	809.31	792.15	912.82	...
Husbands of retired workers.....	30	(2)	1	29	228.78	175.42	203.80	229.69
Husbands of disabled workers.....	5	3	(2)	1	129.05	110.05	145.32	172.35
Nondisabled widowers.....	36	7	10	19	534.52	471.25	587.94	529.90
Disabled widowers.....	4	3	1	...	326.89	329.76	316.65	...
Fathers.....	10	10	(2)	(2)	437.88	437.66	482.81	314.03
Disabled adult children.....	387	352	9	26	466.19	469.05	458.77	430.19
Women ¹	23,648	2,555	2,128	18,965	629.49	544.64	525.09	652.64
Retired workers.....	13,158	...	1,126	12,032	662.53	...	520.31	675.84
Disabled workers.....	1,842	1,603	238	...	594.52	597.01	577.79	...
Wives of retired workers.....	2,892	54	335	2,503	394.74	278.23	365.03	401.21
Wives of disabled workers.....	202	149	30	23	177.97	149.49	257.07	260.00
Nondisabled widows.....	4,829	131	331	4,367	732.45	680.28	696.81	736.73
Disabled widows.....	184	132	51	...	483.87	484.85	481.35	...
Mothers.....	220	212	6	2	536.45	535.29	580.50	519.27
Disabled adult children.....	317	274	9	35	471.64	476.29	472.19	434.69

¹ Includes parents and special age-72 beneficiaries. Excludes 97,156 student beneficiaries aged 18-19.

² Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

Note: For more recent data see table 1.B3 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A17.—Number and average benefit for disabled beneficiaries receiving a Social Security benefit, by type of benefit, 1957-97

December	Total	Number of—			Average monthly benefit of—		
		Workers	Adult children	Widows and widowers	Workers	Adult children	Widows and widowers
1957	178,719	149,850	28,869	...	\$72.76	\$38.62	...
1958	284,744	237,719	47,025	...	82.10	39.62	...
1959	416,896	334,443	82,453	...	89.00	42.96	...
1960	559,425	455,371	104,054	...	89.31	44.15	...
1961	742,296	618,075	124,221	...	89.59	45.28	...
1962	888,131	740,867	147,264	...	89.99	45.67	...
1963	993,656	827,014	166,642	...	90.59	46.45	...
1964	1,077,695	894,173	183,522	...	91.12	47.35	...
1965	1,186,464	988,074	198,390	...	97.76	51.77	...
1966	1,310,911	1,097,190	213,721	...	98.09	52.42	...
1967	1,422,778	1,193,120	229,658	...	98.43	53.41	...
1968	1,560,517	1,295,300	243,654	21,563	111.86	61.83	\$72.25
1969	1,690,982	1,394,291	257,222	39,469	112.74	62.79	71.02
1970	1,812,786	1,492,948	270,557	49,281	131.26	73.21	82.00
1971	1,990,098	1,647,684	285,671	56,743	146.52	81.37	90.11
1972	2,202,090	1,832,916	305,007	64,167	179.32	98.81	109.54
1973	2,415,383	2,016,626	319,988	78,769	183.00	100.14	111.14
1974	2,670,092	2,236,882	341,082	92,128	205.70	112.45	125.87
1975	2,960,620	2,488,774	362,335	109,511	225.90	122.80	137.70
1976	3,171,198	2,670,208	381,563	119,427	245.17	132.32	147.01
1977	3,368,954	2,837,432	404,246	127,276	265.30	142.12	156.11
1978	3,429,421	2,879,774	419,896	129,751	288.30	153.66	165.46
1979	3,435,761	2,870,590	435,338	129,833	322.00	171.55	180.52
1980	3,436,429	2,858,680	450,169	127,580	370.70	198.95	205.02
1981	3,361,130	2,776,519	463,021	121,590	413.20	224.51	226.58
1982	3,192,379	2,603,599	472,408	116,372	440.60	245.07	242.11
1983	3,168,992	2,569,029	488,372	111,591	456.20	257.78	250.33
1984	3,212,040	2,596,516	506,373	109,151	470.70	270.28	306.24
1985	3,289,485	2,656,638	525,842	107,005	483.80	281.92	315.26
1986	3,380,480	2,728,463	545,043	106,974	487.90	288.79	319.74
1987	3,453,414	2,785,859	561,273	106,282	508.20	304.32	333.89
1988	3,507,707	2,830,284	574,300	103,123	529.50	320.21	348.05
1989	3,583,451	2,895,364	586,457	101,630	556.00	339.47	366.72
1990	3,712,763	3,011,294	600,480	100,989	587.20	361.71	388.93
1991	3,925,472	3,194,938	616,045	114,489	609.40	378.86	406.96
1992	4,236,080	3,467,783	636,973	131,324	626.10	393.61	422.65
1993	4,529,466	3,725,966	656,485	147,015	641.70	407.20	434.20
1994	4,796,313	3,962,954	672,683	160,676	661.40	422.40	446.30
1995	5,044,388	4,185,263	686,101	173,024	681.80	437.30	458.30
1996	5,264,321	4,385,623	696,787	181,911	703.90	454.30	471.00
1997	5,400,781	4,508,134	704,709	187,938	721.60	468.60	480.40

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.B8 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B1.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and **with** delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total	3,917,750	\$992.50	\$1,056.30	2,458,130	\$1,091.10	\$1,145.90	1,459,620	\$826.40	\$905.50
66-69	577,050	938.40	980.00	355,070	1,055.50	1,092.10	221,980	751.10	800.50
66	97,230	947.00	967.90	59,070	1,067.90	1,085.40	38,160	760.00	786.20
67	143,040	934.70	968.80	87,660	1,054.10	1,083.70	55,380	745.70	786.80
68	158,450	926.00	973.80	96,940	1,042.60	1,085.10	61,510	742.40	798.40
69	178,330	947.70	1,001.00	111,400	1,061.20	1,108.50	66,930	758.70	822.00
70-74	1,112,670	964.40	1,041.90	715,950	1,068.20	1,140.70	396,720	777.10	863.60
70	224,560	977.00	1,057.70	143,000	1,090.80	1,171.30	81,560	777.40	858.50
71	230,600	965.20	1,039.90	147,980	1,071.10	1,142.40	82,620	775.40	856.40
72	208,700	982.40	1,065.90	133,130	1,089.80	1,170.20	75,570	793.10	882.20
73	229,030	957.70	1,030.10	148,400	1,058.10	1,122.50	80,630	772.70	859.90
74	219,780	940.80	1,017.50	143,440	1,033.10	1,100.00	76,340	767.30	862.40
75-79	948,670	939.00	1,022.00	616,720	1,025.70	1,095.70	331,950	778.00	885.30
75	209,150	932.80	1,013.50	137,530	1,021.50	1,091.40	71,620	762.40	863.90
76	209,240	923.70	1,004.70	136,410	1,011.40	1,080.10	72,830	759.40	863.50
77	198,090	913.90	997.40	129,810	997.00	1,066.00	68,280	755.80	866.90
78	170,870	938.90	1,022.80	110,780	1,021.40	1,091.00	60,090	786.80	896.90
79	161,320	997.90	1,085.20	102,190	1,091.30	1,164.90	59,130	836.70	947.40
80-84	666,270	1,159.00	1,209.80	423,580	1,257.90	1,296.20	242,690	986.30	1,059.10
80	152,580	1,027.10	1,114.80	97,860	1,124.60	1,197.70	54,720	852.80	966.50
81	138,420	1,236.90	1,275.90	88,530	1,339.30	1,367.10	49,890	1,055.30	1,114.00
82	132,700	1,216.50	1,255.00	84,670	1,318.70	1,346.40	48,030	1,036.40	1,093.70
83	129,030	1,181.80	1,222.80	81,410	1,277.70	1,305.50	47,620	1,017.90	1,081.60
84	113,540	1,148.00	1,189.50	71,110	1,245.10	1,273.10	42,430	985.40	1,049.50
85-89	410,270	1,035.80	1,080.10	244,220	1,122.20	1,152.30	166,050	908.70	973.90
85	98,830	1,106.40	1,149.50	61,000	1,202.00	1,231.20	37,830	952.30	1,017.70
86	87,540	1,068.90	1,114.20	53,310	1,158.80	1,190.10	34,230	929.10	996.10
87	81,200	1,015.60	1,059.60	48,600	1,096.60	1,126.80	32,600	894.90	959.30
88	74,490	996.50	1,041.90	43,420	1,069.80	1,099.70	31,070	894.10	961.10
89	68,210	957.70	1,001.80	37,890	1,035.20	1,064.80	30,320	860.80	923.00
90 or older	202,820	915.90	960.50	102,590	1,004.10	1,033.60	100,230	825.60	885.70

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/ 0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B2.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total	3,760,510	\$718.10	\$769.30	1,921,500	\$868.10	\$868.90	1,839,010	\$561.40	\$665.30
65-69	1,213,580	764.10	792.90	697,210	898.60	898.20	516,370	582.60	650.70
65.....	268,080	800.70	818.60	156,050	929.80	929.20	112,030	621.00	664.40
66.....	258,270	777.90	802.30	151,600	906.20	905.50	106,670	595.60	655.60
67.....	242,750	758.00	787.10	140,720	889.50	889.10	102,030	576.50	646.60
68.....	224,020	737.10	773.60	125,860	877.00	876.70	98,160	557.70	641.40
69.....	220,460	737.90	776.60	122,980	882.40	882.40	97,480	555.50	643.10
70-74	956,210	710.80	762.00	517,270	863.50	864.20	438,940	530.80	641.60
70.....	209,330	733.00	774.60	117,130	878.20	878.70	92,200	548.60	642.30
71.....	197,560	718.80	767.40	110,410	869.90	870.40	87,150	527.50	637.00
72.....	193,250	720.60	771.00	104,650	875.00	875.70	88,600	538.20	647.30
73.....	184,820	694.00	751.30	96,720	850.70	851.40	88,100	522.00	641.40
74.....	171,250	681.50	741.70	88,360	836.50	837.50	82,890	516.20	639.60
75-79	723,850	680.30	747.90	356,070	835.90	837.20	367,780	529.70	661.30
75.....	161,040	676.90	741.10	81,260	834.30	835.40	79,780	516.60	645.10
76.....	159,270	678.90	745.10	80,300	834.20	835.80	78,970	521.00	652.90
77.....	147,130	669.40	738.90	72,950	825.00	826.30	74,180	516.40	653.00
78.....	129,630	677.70	747.10	61,400	838.10	839.20	68,230	533.40	664.20
79.....	126,780	701.60	771.00	60,160	851.00	852.80	66,620	566.70	697.10
80-84	485,030	728.50	798.60	211,870	892.20	894.30	273,160	601.50	724.40
80.....	115,920	716.00	785.90	53,310	879.80	881.40	62,610	576.50	704.60
81.....	107,450	759.20	822.90	48,670	924.00	925.10	58,780	622.80	738.30
82.....	98,030	742.20	811.60	42,470	904.40	907.10	55,560	618.20	738.50
83.....	90,840	715.00	788.80	38,330	875.20	877.80	52,510	598.10	723.80
84.....	72,790	701.40	777.70	29,090	866.70	869.20	43,700	591.40	716.80
85-89	202,110	649.30	723.80	74,070	792.00	796.70	128,040	566.70	681.60
85.....	56,940	678.20	751.10	22,100	830.20	833.00	34,840	581.80	699.10
86.....	46,680	661.40	734.40	17,660	809.80	815.10	29,020	571.10	685.30
87.....	38,120	643.80	716.40	14,110	783.30	790.00	24,010	561.80	673.10
88.....	32,350	622.30	694.80	11,140	748.10	751.90	21,210	556.30	664.80
89.....	28,020	609.00	693.80	9,060	731.80	737.70	18,960	550.30	672.80
90 or older.....	179,730	647.40	708.10	65,010	761.50	765.80	114,720	582.70	675.40

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B3.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, December 1997

(Based on 1-percent sample)

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit
Total	4,526,900	\$1,011.80	\$1,030.80	2,762,100	\$1,101.20	\$1,122.20	1,764,800	\$871.80	\$887.70
66-69	818,300	979.90	991.00	504,900	1,095.30	1,107.70	313,400	793.90	803.00
66	167,100	950.70	956.50	102,100	1,069.80	1,076.20	65,000	763.70	768.30
67	183,900	954.60	963.10	111,800	1,059.90	1,069.00	72,100	791.50	798.90
68	208,000	966.40	976.80	125,300	1,089.10	1,100.60	82,700	780.40	789.20
69	259,300	1,027.40	1,044.40	165,700	1,139.70	1,158.40	93,600	828.60	842.50
70-74	1,279,300	983.90	1,002.50	804,500	1,074.90	1,095.30	474,800	829.50	845.30
70	263,300	993.80	1,010.60	163,800	1,091.40	1,109.40	99,500	833.20	847.90
71	245,200	1,008.10	1,026.90	150,000	1,115.30	1,136.20	95,200	839.10	854.60
72	271,900	980.60	999.10	172,300	1,075.20	1,095.70	99,600	816.80	832.00
73	250,600	968.60	987.50	158,500	1,054.00	1,074.50	92,100	821.50	837.80
74	248,300	968.40	988.80	159,900	1,040.60	1,062.50	88,400	837.80	855.40
75-79	1,058,800	989.20	1,009.20	663,400	1,065.40	1,087.10	395,400	861.50	878.60
75	251,500	950.00	969.40	158,300	1,030.10	1,051.30	93,200	814.00	830.30
76	231,800	947.50	966.80	148,800	1,011.00	1,031.90	83,000	833.60	850.10
77	204,700	989.00	1,009.50	132,800	1,057.60	1,079.80	71,900	862.40	879.60
78	192,600	1,028.90	1,049.90	116,800	1,116.30	1,139.20	75,800	894.40	912.30
79	178,200	1,056.20	1,076.40	106,700	1,147.60	1,169.30	71,500	919.90	937.80
80-84	738,200	1,164.70	1,188.70	449,200	1,259.60	1,286.40	289,000	1,017.20	1,036.80
80	161,000	1,218.90	1,243.60	98,500	1,322.30	1,350.00	62,500	1,056.00	1,076.00
81	161,300	1,195.30	1,218.30	98,900	1,288.80	1,313.80	62,400	1,047.30	1,066.90
82	158,800	1,170.60	1,195.50	99,000	1,265.60	1,294.30	59,800	1,013.30	1,032.00
83	131,500	1,124.80	1,147.70	78,800	1,215.90	1,241.20	52,700	988.60	1,007.80
84	125,600	1,090.10	1,114.30	74,000	1,175.60	1,202.40	51,600	967.50	988.00
85-89	464,600	989.00	1,011.40	259,500	1,049.70	1,075.60	205,100	912.30	930.20
85	111,000	1,060.50	1,084.10	66,100	1,131.70	1,159.00	44,900	955.80	973.90
86	101,600	1,004.10	1,026.60	58,500	1,058.70	1,084.30	43,100	930.00	948.10
87	90,600	971.40	994.00	47,900	1,027.60	1,053.20	42,700	908.30	927.50
88	83,500	974.90	998.40	44,600	1,026.20	1,054.40	38,900	916.00	934.20
89	77,900	903.10	922.20	42,400	958.90	980.90	35,500	836.60	852.10
90 or older	167,700	912.90	934.80	80,600	978.70	1,005.10	87,100	851.90	869.70

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Barbara Ling (410) 965-0162/ 0156 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B4.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as **retired worker** and sex, December 1997 ¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	27,280,780	100.0	...	\$765.00	14,126,040	100.0	...	\$860.50	13,154,740	100.0	...	\$662.40
1995-97.....	4,403,420	16.1	...	737.20	2,380,700	16.9	...	860.20	2,022,720	15.4	...	592.30
1990-94.....	7,140,660	26.2	...	760.30	4,030,120	28.5	...	871.70	3,110,540	23.6	...	615.80
1985-89.....	6,230,300	22.8	...	754.50	3,382,800	23.9	...	846.30	2,847,500	21.6	...	645.40
1980-84.....	4,656,640	17.1	...	789.50	2,355,070	16.7	...	862.80	2,301,570	17.5	...	714.60
1975-79.....	2,861,520	10.5	...	820.90	1,284,880	9.1	...	899.30	1,576,640	12.0	...	757.00
1970-74.....	1,443,170	5.3	...	755.40	539,200	3.8	...	799.80	903,970	6.9	...	728.90
1965-69.....	447,100	1.6	...	709.10	132,290	.9	...	747.60	314,810	2.4	...	692.90
1960-64.....	90,380	.3	...	629.80	20,390	.1	...	654.20	69,990	.5	...	622.70
1940-59.....	7,590	...	...	559.90	590	...	...	640.50	7,000	.1	...	553.10
1997.....	1,406,510	5.2	5.2	727.20	757,210	5.4	5.4	857.80	649,300	4.9	4.9	574.80
1996.....	1,547,850	5.7	10.8	739.40	811,390	5.7	11.1	859.70	736,460	5.6	10.5	607.00
1995.....	1,449,060	5.3	16.1	744.40	812,100	5.7	16.9	863.00	636,960	4.8	15.4	593.30
1994.....	1,445,950	5.3	21.4	749.80	809,120	5.7	22.6	866.10	636,830	4.8	20.2	602.10
1993.....	1,442,510	5.3	26.7	753.30	817,030	5.8	28.4	864.30	625,480	4.8	25.0	608.30
1992.....	1,469,740	5.4	32.1	764.60	836,130	5.9	34.3	877.40	633,610	4.8	29.8	615.70
1991.....	1,403,970	5.1	37.3	766.20	796,990	5.6	39.9	875.80	606,980	4.6	34.4	622.20
1990.....	1,378,490	5.1	42.3	767.80	770,850	5.5	45.4	875.20	607,640	4.6	39.0	631.60
1989.....	1,324,970	4.9	47.2	761.00	731,520	5.2	50.6	863.80	593,450	4.5	43.5	634.30
1988.....	1,281,480	4.7	51.9	753.40	698,780	4.9	55.5	851.10	582,700	4.4	48.0	636.20
1987.....	1,247,680	4.6	56.4	756.50	675,720	4.8	60.3	850.30	571,960	4.3	52.3	645.70
1986.....	1,230,730	4.5	61.0	752.20	664,740	4.7	65.0	837.70	565,990	4.3	56.6	651.70
1985.....	1,145,440	4.2	65.2	748.50	612,040	4.3	69.3	824.90	533,400	4.1	60.7	660.90
1984.....	1,052,540	3.9	69.0	747.80	549,200	3.9	73.2	817.90	503,340	3.8	64.5	671.50
1983.....	1,018,660	3.7	72.7	765.20	523,620	3.7	76.9	833.20	495,040	3.8	68.3	693.20
1982.....	934,960	3.4	76.2	782.60	473,730	3.4	80.3	852.90	461,230	3.5	71.8	710.40
1981.....	854,150	3.1	79.3	828.20	426,260	3.0	83.3	907.40	427,890	3.3	75.0	749.30
1980.....	796,330	2.9	82.2	842.60	382,260	2.7	86.0	930.60	414,070	3.1	78.2	761.30
1979.....	718,130	2.6	84.9	851.20	334,280	2.4	88.4	942.30	383,850	2.9	81.1	771.80
1978.....	626,080	2.3	87.1	834.40	283,220	2.0	90.4	920.30	342,860	2.6	83.7	763.40
1977.....	525,030	1.9	89.1	822.00	238,870	1.7	92.1	903.00	286,160	2.2	85.9	754.40
1976.....	527,710	1.9	91.0	798.10	229,830	1.6	93.7	862.60	297,880	2.3	88.1	748.30
1975.....	464,570	1.7	92.7	780.60	198,680	1.4	95.1	834.90	265,890	2.0	90.1	740.00
1974.....	401,550	1.5	94.2	766.40	161,020	1.1	96.2	815.80	240,530	1.8	92.0	733.30
1973.....	346,540	1.3	95.5	759.20	131,500	.9	97.2	798.10	215,040	1.6	93.6	735.40
1972.....	281,540	1.0	96.5	750.20	102,940	.7	97.9	797.20	178,600	1.4	95.0	723.10
1971.....	227,570	.8	97.3	750.30	80,580	.6	98.5	792.60	146,990	1.1	96.1	727.10
1970.....	185,970	.7	98.0	738.40	63,160	.4	98.9	775.80	122,810	.9	97.0	719.10
1969.....	142,230	.5	98.5	726.60	45,080	.3	99.2	768.90	97,150	.7	97.8	706.90
1968.....	107,960	.4	98.9	713.80	32,650	.2	99.5	750.90	75,310	.6	98.3	697.70
1967.....	84,300	.3	99.2	702.00	24,530	.2	99.6	727.60	59,770	.5	98.8	691.50
1966.....	62,660	.2	99.5	684.40	16,760	.1	99.8	713.30	45,900	.3	99.1	673.90
1965.....	49,950	.2	99.6	692.10	13,270	.1	99.9	747.30	36,680	.3	99.4	672.10
1964.....	34,880	.1	99.8	661.00	8,520	.1	99.9	703.10	26,360	.2	99.6	647.40
1963.....	22,010	.1	99.8	622.70	4,960	(3)	99.9	634.60	17,050	.1	99.7	619.20
1962.....	15,630	.1	99.9	615.10	3,300	(3)	100.0	615.10	12,330	.1	99.8	615.10
1961.....	11,750	(3)	99.9	593.80	2,860	(3)	100.0	584.80	8,890	.1	99.9	596.70
1960.....	6,110	(3)	100.0	584.30	750	(3)	100.0	664.40	5,360	(3)	99.9	573.10
1959.....	3,080	(3)	100.0	579.50	280	(3)	100.0	703.10	2,800	(3)	100.0	567.10
1958.....	1,960	(3)	100.0	579.00	140	(3)	100.0	620.20	1,820	(3)	100.0	575.80
1957.....	1,390	(3)	100.0	535.20	80	(3)	100.0	610.20	1,310	(3)	100.0	530.60
1956.....	920	(3)	100.0	515.40	50	(3)	100.0	537.50	870	(3)	100.0	514.10
1955.....	130	(3)	100.0	527.00	20	(3)	100.0	629.40	110	(3)	100.0	508.40

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

² Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-97¹

December	Total number (in thousands)	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age						
			Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Men									
1940	99	68.8	100.0	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.6	0.2
1945	447	71.7	100.0	...	39.9	40.2	15.1	4.0	.7
1950	1,469	72.2	100.0	...	39.1	33.7	20.2	5.9	1.2
1955	3,252	72.7	100.0	...	35.7	34.8	20.0	7.6	1.9
1960	5,217	73.2	100.0	...	33.8	33.1	21.1	9.0	3.1
1965	6,825	72.9	100.0	6.9	29.7	29.5	19.9	9.9	4.1
1970	7,688	72.6	100.0	7.5	30.1	26.9	19.6	10.6	5.3
1975	9,163	72.3	100.0	9.3	32.2	25.6	17.1	10.1	5.7
1980	10,461	72.2	100.0	9.5	32.1	25.8	16.9	9.5	6.1
1981	10,767	72.2	100.0	9.9	31.8	25.7	17.1	9.3	6.2
1982	11,030	72.2	100.0	10.3	31.3	25.6	17.1	9.4	6.2
1983	11,358	72.2	100.0	10.6	31.0	25.8	17.0	9.4	6.1
1984	11,573	72.2	100.0	10.8	30.3	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1985	11,817	72.3	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1986	12,080	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.3	25.7	17.3	9.7	6.1
1987	12,295	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.5	17.4	9.9	6.1
1988 ²	12,483	72.4	100.0	10.7	30.0	25.5	17.6	10.0	6.2
1989	12,718	72.5	100.0	10.5	30.1	25.2	17.8	10.1	6.3
1990 ²	12,985	72.5	100.0	10.3	30.0	25.3	17.8	10.2	6.4
1991 ²	13,227	72.6	100.0	10.2	29.5	25.7	17.9	10.3	6.4
1992 ²	13,474	72.7	100.0	10.0	29.2	25.8	17.8	10.5	6.6
1993 ²	13,649	72.8	100.0	9.9	28.9	25.9	17.9	10.7	6.8
1994 ²	13,795	72.8	100.0	9.8	28.3	26.2	17.9	10.9	6.9
1995 ²	13,915	72.9	100.0	9.5	28.0	26.1	18.3	11.1	7.0
1996 ²	14,012	73.1	100.0	9.2	27.6	25.8	18.9	11.3	7.2
1997 ²	14,126	73.2	100.0	9.0	27.2	25.8	19.2	11.4	7.4
Women									
1940	13	68.1	100.0	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6	(3)
1945	71	70.8	100.0	...	47.1	40.0	10.2	2.3	0.3
1950	302	71.1	100.0	...	48.4	32.9	15.0	3.2	.5
1955	1,222	71.3	100.0	...	47.8	32.3	14.6	4.4	.8
1960	2,845	71.0	100.0	12.6	36.3	29.0	15.0	5.6	1.6
1965	4,276	71.8	100.0	12.2	31.6	28.1	17.6	7.7	2.8
1970	5,661	72.0	100.0	11.5	30.1	25.4	18.7	10.0	4.4
1975	7,424	72.2	100.0	11.8	30.4	24.2	16.9	10.6	6.1
1980	9,101	72.6	100.0	11.2	29.2	24.2	17.1	10.6	7.7
1981	9,428	72.7	100.0	11.1	28.9	24.0	17.4	10.6	8.0
1982	9,733	72.8	100.0	11.2	28.3	24.0	17.5	10.8	8.2
1983	10,060	72.9	100.0	11.1	28.0	23.9	17.6	11.0	8.4
1984	10,334	73.1	100.0	11.1	27.2	24.0	17.8	11.3	8.6
1985	10,615	73.3	100.0	11.0	26.9	23.9	17.9	11.4	8.8
1986	10,901	73.3	100.0	10.8	26.7	23.8	18.0	11.7	9.0
1987	11,145	73.4	100.0	10.7	26.4	23.6	18.1	11.9	9.3
1988 ²	11,944	73.5	100.0	10.5	26.0	23.6	18.2	12.2	9.5
1989	11,608	73.6	100.0	10.2	26.1	23.1	18.4	12.4	9.8
1990 ²	11,842	73.7	100.0	9.9	25.9	23.0	18.5	12.5	10.2
1991 ²	12,048	73.9	100.0	9.5	25.4	23.2	18.6	12.7	10.5
1992 ²	12,272	74.0	100.0	9.3	25.2	23.1	18.5	12.9	10.9
1993 ²	12,447	74.1	100.0	9.0	24.9	23.0	18.6	13.1	11.3
1994 ²	12,607	74.2	100.0	9.0	24.3	23.2	18.4	13.4	11.6
1995 ²	12,757	74.3	100.0	8.8	24.0	23.2	18.5	13.5	11.9
1996 ²	12,887	74.4	100.0	8.7	23.6	22.9	18.8	13.7	12.2
1997 ²	13,155	74.5	100.0	8.6	23.2	23.0	19.0	13.8	12.5

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

² Based on 10-percent sample.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, December 1997¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	27,280,780	100.0	7,679,150	100.0	19,601,630	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	1,364,670	5.0	246,480	3.2	1,118,190	5.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	662,320	2.4	104,350	1.4	557,970	2.8
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	1,040,720	3.8	120,500	1.6	920,220	4.7
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	1,489,420	5.5	217,840	2.8	1,271,580	6.5
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	1,728,540	6.3	290,450	3.8	1,438,090	7.3
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	1,438,450	5.3	326,890	4.3	1,111,560	5.7
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	1,316,860	4.8	339,860	4.4	977,000	5.0
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	1,251,400	4.6	313,800	4.1	937,600	4.8
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	1,295,530	4.7	310,680	4.0	984,850	5.0
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	1,413,670	5.2	317,670	4.1	1,096,000	5.6
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	1,569,800	5.8	350,900	4.6	1,218,900	6.2
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	1,708,970	6.3	354,250	4.6	1,354,720	6.9
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	1,757,280	6.4	370,060	4.8	1,387,220	7.1
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	1,851,130	6.8	384,350	5.0	1,466,780	7.5
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	1,699,790	6.2	385,430	5.0	1,314,360	6.7
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	1,227,750	4.5	377,390	4.9	850,360	4.3
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	948,820	3.5	406,590	5.3	542,230	2.8
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	814,600	3.0	434,020	5.7	380,580	1.9
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	743,840	2.7	464,830	6.1	279,010	1.4
\$1,200.00 or more.....	1,957,220	7.2	1,562,810	20.4	394,410	2.0
Average benefit, total	\$765.00		\$915.80		\$705.90	
Men	14,126,040	100.0	4,380,240	100.0	9,745,800	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	570,550	4.0	114,100	2.6	456,450	4.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	222,550	1.6	40,730	.9	181,820	1.9
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	297,390	2.1	43,350	1.0	254,040	2.6
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	344,500	2.4	75,350	1.7	269,150	2.8
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	391,450	2.8	91,880	2.1	299,570	3.1
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	414,560	2.9	95,630	2.2	318,930	3.3
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	450,840	3.2	99,210	2.3	351,630	3.6
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	496,210	3.5	100,860	2.3	395,350	4.1
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	577,410	4.1	113,300	2.6	464,110	4.8
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	691,180	4.9	125,560	2.9	565,620	5.8
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	829,350	5.9	151,140	3.5	678,210	7.0
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	1,020,660	7.2	160,150	3.7	860,510	8.8
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	1,121,820	7.9	186,070	4.2	935,750	9.6
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	1,290,310	9.1	214,650	4.9	1,075,660	11.0
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	1,242,230	8.8	232,260	5.3	1,009,970	10.4
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	892,710	6.3	251,650	5.7	641,060	6.6
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	679,700	4.8	298,070	6.8	381,630	3.9
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	589,900	4.2	336,200	7.7	253,700	2.6
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	550,400	3.9	373,590	8.5	176,810	1.8
\$1,200.00 or more.....	1,452,320	10.3	1,276,490	29.1	175,830	1.8
Average benefit, men.....	\$860.50		\$1,024.40		\$786.80	
Women.....	13,154,740	100.0	3,298,910	100.0	9,855,830	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	794,120	6.0	132,380	4.0	661,740	6.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	439,770	3.3	63,620	1.9	376,150	3.8
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	743,330	5.7	77,150	2.3	666,180	6.8
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	1,144,920	8.7	142,490	4.3	1,002,430	10.2
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	1,337,090	10.2	198,570	6.0	1,138,520	11.6
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	1,023,890	7.8	231,260	7.0	792,630	8.0
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	866,020	6.6	240,650	7.3	625,370	6.3
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	755,190	5.7	212,940	6.5	542,250	5.5
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	718,120	5.5	197,380	6.0	520,740	5.3
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	722,490	5.5	192,110	5.8	530,380	5.4
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	740,450	5.6	199,760	6.1	540,690	5.5
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	688,310	5.2	194,100	5.9	494,210	5.0
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	635,460	4.8	183,990	5.6	451,470	4.6
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	560,820	4.3	169,700	5.1	391,120	4.0
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	457,560	3.5	153,170	4.6	304,390	3.1
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	335,040	2.5	125,740	3.8	209,300	2.1
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	269,120	2.0	108,520	3.3	160,600	1.6
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	224,700	1.7	97,820	3.0	126,880	1.3
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	193,440	1.5	91,240	2.8	102,200	1.0
\$1,200.00 or more.....	504,900	3.8	286,320	8.7	218,580	2.2
Average benefit, women.....	\$662.40		\$771.60		\$625.90	

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/ 0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, December 1997¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	27,280,780	100.0	7,679,150	100.0	19,601,630	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	2,567,730	9.4	492,060	6.4	2,075,670	10.6
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	747,900	2.7	151,950	2.0	595,950	3.0
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	819,100	3.0	170,200	2.2	648,900	3.3
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	1,402,660	5.1	295,510	3.8	1,107,150	5.6
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	1,405,130	5.2	316,250	4.1	1,088,880	5.6
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	1,307,030	4.8	310,480	4.0	996,550	5.1
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	1,319,060	4.8	312,020	4.1	1,007,040	5.1
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	1,176,070	4.3	292,220	3.8	883,850	4.5
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	1,175,360	4.3	308,540	4.0	866,820	4.4
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	1,135,470	4.2	315,260	4.1	820,210	4.2
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	1,151,210	4.2	333,500	4.3	817,710	4.2
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	1,131,300	4.1	330,120	4.3	801,180	4.1
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	1,162,460	4.3	341,520	4.4	820,940	4.2
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	1,182,940	4.3	354,820	4.6	828,120	4.2
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	1,256,090	4.6	366,180	4.8	889,910	4.5
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	1,355,130	5.0	369,930	4.8	985,200	5.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	1,447,500	5.3	424,000	5.5	1,023,500	5.2
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	1,435,330	5.3	466,600	6.1	968,730	4.9
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	1,632,150	6.0	506,990	6.6	1,125,160	5.7
\$1,200.00 or more.....	2,471,160	9.1	1,221,000	15.9	1,250,160	6.4
Average primary insurance amount, total.....	\$772.10		\$858.10		\$738.30	
Men.....	14,126,040	100.0	4,380,240	100.0	9,745,800	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	471,230	3.3	127,000	2.9	344,230	3.5
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	144,430	1.0	37,500	.9	106,930	1.1
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	168,640	1.2	45,440	1.0	123,200	1.3
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	297,730	2.1	81,730	1.9	216,000	2.2
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	325,310	2.3	92,850	2.1	232,460	2.4
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	331,550	2.3	96,680	2.2	234,870	2.4
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	363,830	2.6	101,660	2.3	262,170	2.7
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	364,060	2.6	100,850	2.3	263,210	2.7
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	411,520	2.9	115,130	2.6	296,390	3.0
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	451,050	3.2	127,680	2.9	323,370	3.3
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	531,600	3.8	154,230	3.5	377,370	3.9
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	591,570	4.2	162,930	3.7	428,640	4.4
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	691,180	4.9	190,670	4.4	500,510	5.1
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	783,190	5.5	221,870	5.1	561,320	5.8
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	912,130	6.5	243,630	5.6	668,500	6.9
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	1,089,260	7.7	270,990	6.2	818,270	8.4
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	1,233,500	8.7	335,540	7.7	897,960	9.2
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	1,260,650	8.9	385,980	8.8	874,670	9.0
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	1,467,530	10.4	431,310	9.8	1,036,220	10.6
\$1,200.00 or more.....	2,236,080	15.8	1,056,570	24.1	1,179,510	12.1
Average primary insurance amount, men.....	\$943.30		\$993.30		\$920.80	
Women.....	13,154,740	100.0	3,298,910	100.0	9,855,830	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	2,096,500	15.9	365,060	11.1	1,731,440	17.6
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	603,470	4.6	114,450	3.5	489,020	5.0
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	650,460	4.9	124,760	3.8	525,700	5.3
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	1,104,930	8.4	213,780	6.5	891,150	9.0
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	1,079,820	8.2	223,400	6.8	856,420	8.7
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	975,480	7.4	213,800	6.5	761,680	7.7
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	955,230	7.3	210,360	6.4	744,870	7.6
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	812,010	6.2	191,370	5.8	620,640	6.3
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	763,840	5.8	193,410	5.9	570,430	5.8
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	684,420	5.2	187,580	5.7	496,840	5.0
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	619,610	4.7	179,270	5.4	440,340	4.5
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	539,730	4.1	167,190	5.1	372,540	3.8
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	471,280	3.6	150,850	4.6	320,430	3.3
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	399,750	3.0	132,950	4.0	266,800	2.7
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	343,960	2.6	122,550	3.7	221,410	2.2
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	265,870	2.0	98,940	3.0	166,930	1.7
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	214,000	1.6	88,460	2.7	125,540	1.3
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	174,680	1.3	80,620	2.4	94,060	1.0
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	164,620	1.3	75,650	2.3	88,940	.9
\$1,200.00 or more.....	235,080	1.8	164,430	5.0	70,650	.7
Average primary insurance amount, women.....	\$588.20		\$678.70		\$557.90	

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B8.—Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-97¹

December	Beneficiaries				Average monthly benefit		
	Total	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement		All benefits	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement
			Number	Percent			
	Total						
1956	5,112,430	4,997,401	115,029	2.2	\$63.10	\$63.40	\$48.20
1960	8,061,469	7,112,265	949,204	11.8	74.00	76.50	55.80
1965	11,100,584	7,581,386	3,519,198	31.7	83.90	90.10	70.60
1970	13,349,175	7,282,295	6,066,880	45.4	118.10	130.20	103.60
1975	16,588,001	7,238,830	9,349,171	56.4	207.20	232.80	187.40
1980	19,562,085	7,397,198	12,164,887	62.2	341.40	391.80	310.70
1985	22,431,930	7,720,959	14,710,971	65.6	478.60	581.20	424.80
1990	24,838,100	7,840,239	16,997,861	68.4	602.60	742.80	537.90
1991	25,288,719	7,928,127	17,360,592	68.6	629.30	776.50	562.10
1992	25,757,727	8,020,443	17,737,284	68.9	652.60	805.40	583.60
1993	26,104,305	8,068,985	18,035,320	69.1	674.10	831.80	603.50
1994	26,407,756	8,109,975	18,297,781	69.3	697.30	859.70	625.40
1995	26,672,806	7,941,363	18,731,443	70.2	719.80	885.60	649.50
1996	26,898,072	7,784,078	19,113,994	71.1	745.00	908.70	678.30
1997	27,274,572	7,673,286	19,601,286	71.9	765.00	915.90	705.90
	Men						
1956	3,572,271	3,572,271	...	...	\$68.20	\$68.20	...
1960	5,216,668	5,216,668	...	...	81.90	81.90	...
1965	6,825,078	5,389,166	1,435,912	21.0	92.60	96.10	\$79.40
1970	7,688,460	4,930,400	2,758,060	35.9	130.50	139.10	115.30
1975	9,163,648	4,711,571	4,452,077	48.6	227.80	247.20	207.20
1980	10,460,735	4,586,539	5,874,196	54.8	380.20	419.60	349.50
1985	11,816,956	4,655,477	7,161,479	60.6	538.40	627.50	480.50
1986	12,080,376	4,621,111	7,459,265	61.7	549.80	644.60	491.00
1987	12,295,034	4,587,974	7,707,060	62.7	577.50	679.20	516.90
1988	12,486,962	4,563,777	7,923,185	63.5	604.90	713.40	542.40
1989	12,718,425	4,566,059	8,152,366	64.1	638.90	755.20	573.80
1990	12,983,832	4,592,911	8,390,921	64.6	679.30	803.60	611.20
1991	13,222,776	4,621,584	8,601,192	65.0	709.30	840.50	638.90
1992	13,470,502	4,649,446	8,821,056	65.5	735.50	872.50	663.30
1993	13,645,386	4,645,649	8,999,737	66.0	759.30	901.70	685.80
1994	13,790,997	4,639,089	9,151,908	66.4	785.20	932.80	710.50
1995	13,913,531	4,559,535	9,353,996	67.2	810.20	963.70	735.40
1996	14,010,875	4,478,565	9,532,310	68.0	838.10	997.80	763.10
1997	14,116,818	4,371,503	9,745,315	69.0	860.50	1,025.10	786.60
	Women						
1956	1,540,159	1,425,130	115,029	7.5	\$51.20	\$51.40	\$48.20
1960	2,844,801	1,895,597	949,204	33.4	59.70	61.60	55.80
1965	4,275,506	2,192,220	2,083,286	48.7	70.10	75.40	64.50
1970	5,660,715	2,351,895	3,308,820	58.5	101.20	111.70	93.80
1975	7,424,353	2,527,259	4,897,094	66.0	181.80	205.90	169.40
1980	9,101,350	2,810,659	6,290,691	69.1	296.80	346.50	274.60
1985	10,614,974	3,065,482	7,549,492	71.1	412.10	511.00	372.00
1986	10,900,572	3,089,833	7,811,739	71.7	420.50	525.10	379.10
1987	11,144,650	3,102,818	8,041,832	72.2	441.20	553.70	397.70
1988	11,371,264	3,136,139	8,235,125	72.4	462.00	582.60	416.20
1989	11,608,179	3,185,150	8,423,029	72.6	487.90	617.10	439.10
1990	11,854,268	3,247,328	8,606,940	72.6	518.60	656.80	466.40
1991	12,065,943	3,306,543	8,759,400	72.6	541.60	687.00	486.80
1992	12,287,225	3,370,997	8,916,228	72.6	561.80	712.90	504.70
1993	12,458,919	3,423,336	9,035,583	72.5	580.70	736.90	521.50
1994	12,616,759	3,470,886	9,145,873	72.5	601.30	762.10	540.20
1995	12,759,275	3,381,828	9,377,447	73.5	621.20	780.40	563.80
1996	12,887,197	3,305,513	9,581,684	74.4	643.70	788.00	593.90
1997	13,157,754	3,301,783	9,855,971	74.9	662.50	771.30	626.10

¹See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1997						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total								
Total number (in thousands)	27,281	2,408	6,889	6,663	5,209	3,425	1,814	873
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$250.00	3.0	5.2	3.8	3.3	3.0	1.5	.9	(1)
\$250.00-\$299.90	2.0	2.1	1.6	1.4	1.6	2.2	3.4	6.0
\$300.00-\$349.90	2.4	3.3	2.3	2.4	2.6	2.2	2.1	2.1
\$350.00-\$399.90	3.8	5.9	3.9	3.9	3.7	3.0	3.0	2.7
\$400.00-\$449.90	5.5	7.3	6.0	6.1	5.1	3.6	3.7	4.2
\$450.00-\$499.90	6.3	10.3	7.7	6.1	5.5	4.2	4.0	4.8
\$500.00-\$549.90	5.3	7.3	5.9	5.2	5.0	3.9	4.2	4.9
\$550.00-\$599.90	4.8	5.0	5.4	4.9	4.6	4.1	4.5	5.1
\$600.00-\$649.90	4.6	4.6	4.9	4.5	4.5	4.1	4.9	5.4
\$650.00-\$699.90	4.7	4.5	4.6	4.5	4.8	4.6	5.8	7.1
\$700.00-\$749.90	5.2	4.4	4.6	4.6	5.4	5.5	7.8	9.2
\$750.00-\$799.90	5.8	4.4	4.7	5.0	6.5	6.3	8.8	10.1
\$800.00-\$849.90	6.3	4.5	4.9	5.5	8.8	6.5	7.5	8.9
\$850.00-\$899.90	6.4	4.6	5.2	7.2	7.8	6.2	6.9	7.8
\$900.00-\$949.90	6.8	6.2	7.1	8.2	5.5	6.1	6.2	6.7
\$950.00-\$999.90	6.2	9.3	7.7	5.8	4.7	5.4	5.4	3.6
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90	4.5	7.3	4.9	3.9	4.4	4.1	3.9	2.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90	3.5	2.6	3.4	3.6	4.3	3.5	3.1	1.4
\$1,100.00 or more	12.9	1.4	11.4	14.1	12.4	23.0	14.1	7.9
Average benefit	\$765.00	\$662.50	\$739.70	\$769.20	\$768.00	\$859.50	\$804.50	\$744.20
Men								
Total number (in thousands)	14,126	1,278	3,836	3,639	2,713	1,612	752	296
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$250.00	2.7	4.1	3.1	2.7	2.9	1.3	.8	(1)
\$250.00-\$299.90	1.4	1.3	1.1	1.0	1.3	1.9	2.9	4.7
\$300.00-\$349.90	1.6	1.7	1.3	1.5	1.8	1.8	1.8	1.7
\$350.00-\$399.90	2.1	2.7	2.0	2.0	2.1	2.0	2.3	2.3
\$400.00-\$449.90	2.4	2.7	2.4	2.4	2.4	2.2	2.8	3.5
\$450.00-\$499.90	2.8	2.9	2.7	2.8	2.8	2.4	3.0	3.8
\$500.00-\$549.90	2.9	3.4	3.0	2.8	2.9	2.5	3.1	4.0
\$550.00-\$599.90	3.2	3.7	3.3	3.0	3.2	2.8	3.4	3.9
\$600.00-\$649.90	3.5	4.1	3.5	3.3	3.6	3.0	3.8	4.2
\$650.00-\$699.90	4.1	4.7	4.0	3.8	4.2	3.6	4.7	5.9
\$700.00-\$749.90	4.9	5.0	4.6	4.4	5.2	4.6	7.3	7.9
\$750.00-\$799.90	5.9	5.6	5.2	5.2	7.2	5.5	8.2	8.7
\$800.00-\$849.90	7.2	6.2	5.9	6.2	11.5	6.2	6.9	9.1
\$850.00-\$899.90	7.9	6.7	6.6	9.2	10.0	6.1	6.4	10.3
\$900.00-\$949.90	9.1	9.8	10.2	11.5	6.3	6.7	6.3	9.7
\$950.00-\$999.90	8.8	15.7	11.7	7.9	5.5	6.0	6.6	4.1
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90	6.3	12.8	7.2	5.0	5.5	4.7	4.9	2.6
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90	4.8	4.6	4.9	4.8	5.7	4.2	4.2	1.8
\$1,100.00 or more	18.4	2.4	17.4	20.5	15.9	32.6	20.6	12.1
Average benefit	\$860.50	\$788.90	\$852.40	\$871.10	\$837.80	\$952.60	\$875.70	\$811.80
Women								
Total number (in thousands)	13,155	1,131	3,053	3,024	2,496	1,813	1,062	576
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$250.00	3.5	6.4	4.8	3.9	3.2	1.7	1.0	(1)
\$250.00-\$299.90	2.6	3.1	2.3	2.0	2.0	2.4	3.7	6.7
\$300.00-\$349.90	3.3	5.1	3.6	3.5	3.4	2.6	2.3	2.3
\$350.00-\$399.90	5.7	9.5	6.4	6.1	5.4	3.8	3.5	2.9
\$400.00-\$449.90	8.7	12.4	10.6	10.6	8.0	4.9	4.3	4.6
\$450.00-\$499.90	10.2	18.7	14.0	10.1	8.4	5.7	4.8	5.3
\$500.00-\$549.90	7.8	11.7	9.5	8.1	7.2	5.2	4.9	5.4
\$550.00-\$599.90	6.6	6.4	8.0	7.1	6.1	5.2	5.2	5.7
\$600.00-\$649.90	5.7	5.1	6.5	5.9	5.4	5.1	5.6	6.0
\$650.00-\$699.90	5.5	4.4	5.3	5.3	5.3	5.5	6.6	7.8
\$700.00-\$749.90	5.5	3.6	4.5	4.8	5.6	6.3	8.2	10.0
\$750.00-\$799.90	5.6	3.1	4.2	4.8	5.8	7.1	9.1	10.9
\$800.00-\$849.90	5.2	2.6	3.8	4.7	5.8	6.7	8.0	8.8
\$850.00-\$899.90	4.8	2.1	3.4	4.7	5.5	6.4	7.2	6.5
\$900.00-\$949.90	4.3	2.1	3.3	4.1	4.6	5.6	6.2	5.1
\$950.00-\$999.90	3.5	2.0	2.7	3.2	3.9	4.9	4.6	3.4
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90	2.5	1.0	2.0	2.6	3.2	3.6	3.2	1.7
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90	2.0	.4	1.5	2.2	2.7	3.0	2.4	1.1
\$1,100.00 or more	7.0	.3	3.7	6.4	8.7	14.4	9.5	5.8
Average benefit	\$662.40	\$519.80	\$598.00	\$646.60	\$692.20	\$776.60	\$574.10	\$709.50

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/ 0162 for further information.

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, December 1997 ¹
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Retired workers		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	27,280,780	100.0	2,926,840	100.0	441,210	100.0
Less than \$300.00	2,567,730	9.4	96,470	3.3	18,430	4.2
\$300.00—\$349.90	747,900	2.7	28,820	1.0	6,240	1.4
\$350.00—\$399.90	819,100	3.0	33,680	1.2	7,220	1.6
\$400.00—\$449.90	1,402,660	5.1	59,320	2.0	15,660	3.5
\$450.00—\$499.90	1,405,130	5.2	64,960	2.2	18,630	4.2
\$500.00—\$549.90	1,307,030	4.8	64,650	2.2	17,710	4.0
\$550.00—\$599.90	1,319,060	4.8	68,760	2.3	18,740	4.2
\$600.00—\$649.90	1,176,070	4.3	69,470	2.4	18,280	4.1
\$650.00—\$699.90	1,175,360	4.3	76,510	2.6	19,590	4.4
\$700.00—\$749.90	1,135,470	4.2	83,780	2.9	20,460	4.6
\$750.00—\$799.90	1,151,210	4.2	98,740	3.4	21,420	4.9
\$800.00—\$849.90	1,131,300	4.1	108,800	3.7	22,490	5.1
\$850.00—\$899.90	1,162,460	4.3	128,580	4.4	22,270	5.0
\$900.00—\$949.90	1,182,940	4.3	145,680	5.0	22,810	5.2
\$950.00—\$999.90	1,256,090	4.6	174,630	6.0	24,130	5.5
\$1,000.00—\$1,049.90	1,355,130	5.0	220,850	7.5	25,950	5.9
\$1,050.00—\$1,099.90	1,447,500	5.3	268,500	9.2	26,720	6.1
\$1,100.00—\$1,149.90	1,435,330	5.3	284,860	9.7	27,200	6.2
\$1,150.00—\$1,199.90	1,632,150	6.0	323,470	11.1	34,770	7.9
\$1,200.00 or more	2,471,160	9.1	526,310	18.0	52,490	11.9
Average primary insurance amount	\$772.05		\$964.39		\$855.56	

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-97

December	Retired workers			Wives			Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Entitled solely by age ¹	Entitled because of children ²		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students
1940	\$22.60	\$23.17	\$18.37	\$12.13	\$12.13	...	...	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...
1941	22.70	23.32	18.48	12.11	12.11	...	...	12.19	12.19	...	...
1942	23.02	23.71	18.73	12.28	12.28	...	...	12.24	12.24	...	...
1943	23.42	24.17	19.06	12.49	12.49	...	...	12.31	12.31	...	...
1944	23.73	24.48	19.35	12.63	12.63	...	...	12.38	12.38	...	...
1945	24.19	24.94	19.51	12.82	12.82	...	...	12.45	12.45	...	...
1946	24.55	25.30	19.64	12.99	12.99	...	...	12.57	12.57	...	...
1947	24.90	25.68	19.91	13.17	13.17	...	...	12.77	12.77	...	...
1948	25.35	26.21	20.11	13.42	13.42	...	...	12.99	12.99	...	...
1949	26.00	26.92	20.58	13.76	13.76	...	...	13.18	13.18	...	...
1950	43.86	45.67	35.05	23.60	23.79	\$12.85	\$20.01	17.05	17.05	...	...
1951	42.14	44.44	33.03	22.75	23.16	14.33	19.49	13.37	13.37	...	...
1952	49.25	52.16	39.17	26.01	26.48	16.33	22.31	14.67	14.67	...	...
1953	51.10	54.46	40.66	27.08	27.53	17.97	23.10	15.79	15.79	...	...
1954	59.14	63.34	47.05	31.81	32.36	21.11	26.61	18.53	18.53	...	...
1955	61.90	66.40	49.93	33.12	33.63	22.96	27.27	20.01	20.01	...	...
1956	63.09	68.23	51.16	33.76	34.22	23.64	27.90	20.63	20.63	...	...
1957	64.58	70.47	52.23	34.41	34.89	24.21	29.39	21.89	20.90	\$31.55	...
1958	66.35	72.74	53.55	35.11	35.59	25.12	30.45	22.99	21.66	32.00	...
1959	72.78	80.11	58.81	38.24	38.68	29.39	33.85	27.34	25.61	35.08	...
1960	74.04	81.87	59.67	38.74	39.19	30.15	34.72	28.25	26.38	35.70	...
1961	75.65	83.13	62.00	39.47	40.09	29.45	36.61	27.52	25.56	36.22	...
1962	76.19	83.79	62.61	39.64	40.35	29.55	37.05	27.39	25.44	36.35	...
1963	76.88	84.69	63.42	39.95	40.66	29.94	37.64	27.85	25.76	36.84	...
1964	77.57	85.58	64.28	40.24	40.95	30.16	38.18	28.13	25.86	37.34	...
1965	83.92	92.59	70.07	43.64	44.41	32.60	41.69	31.98	28.27	40.64	\$46.75
1966	84.35	93.26	70.79	43.82	44.60	32.64	42.21	32.72	28.18	41.03	45.05
1967	85.37	94.49	71.92	44.25	45.01	32.92	42.79	33.10	28.34	41.49	45.07
1968	98.86	109.08	84.24	51.22	52.13	37.66	49.29	38.12	32.44	47.79	51.08
1969	100.40	110.96	85.71	51.89	52.81	38.00	49.90	38.63	32.79	48.46	51.33
1970	118.10	130.53	101.22	61.20	62.41	43.23	58.47	44.85	37.72	56.79	59.46
1971	132.17	146.13	113.60	68.36	69.82	47.07	65.25	49.36	41.08	62.57	65.93
1972	162.35	179.44	140.11	84.11	86.07	56.10	79.97	59.90	49.44	75.91	80.13
1973	166.40	182.60	145.80	84.80	86.80	56.80	80.80	61.10	50.30	77.00	82.70
1974	188.20	206.56	165.47	95.77	98.08	64.24	90.90	69.63	57.10	86.61	94.21
1975	207.18	227.75	181.80	105.21	107.74	70.72	99.07	77.42	63.13	94.75	103.88
1976	224.86	247.70	197.08	114.15	116.82	77.29	106.68	85.64	69.55	102.81	113.92
1977	243.00	268.40	212.60	123.30	126.20	84.20	100.90	94.90	76.90	112.30	124.60
1978	263.20	291.60	229.70	133.10	136.00	91.70	106.00	104.70	85.10	121.70	138.40
1979	294.30	326.80	256.50	148.80	151.90	102.90	116.00	119.20	97.00	137.10	157.20
1980	341.40	380.20	296.80	172.50	176.00	120.40	132.10	140.00	114.30	159.80	184.00
1981	386.00	431.10	334.50	195.40	199.20	138.20	145.90	161.40	131.10	182.20	210.60
1982	419.30	469.60	362.20	213.60	216.90	148.80	156.00	165.00	145.90	198.40	179.70
1983	440.80	495.00	379.60	226.50	229.50	151.30	160.90	175.80	163.20	210.10	153.50
1984	460.60	517.80	396.50	237.20	240.30	156.70	165.80	185.50	170.60	220.80	149.90
1985	478.60	538.40	412.10	247.20	250.30	161.90	169.50	197.60	177.40	230.80	232.30
1986	488.50	549.80	420.50	252.70	255.70	165.10	170.40	203.80	182.50	236.80	241.20
1987	512.70	577.50	441.20	265.40	268.40	174.00	175.90	215.90	192.70	249.90	252.60
1988	536.80	604.90	462.00	278.00	281.00	182.40	181.50	227.70	201.60	263.30	265.40
1989	566.90	638.90	487.90	293.80	296.80	194.00	189.10	242.40	213.80	279.30	283.70
1990	602.60	679.30	518.60	312.30	315.40	208.10	198.20	259.40	228.50	298.30	300.90
1991	629.30	709.30	541.60	326.10	329.20	219.40	203.30	272.70	240.60	312.90	306.70
1992	652.60	735.50	561.80	337.90	341.00	229.30	208.20	285.20	252.30	326.00	322.20
1993	674.10	759.30	580.70	348.80	351.80	238.70	212.10	296.80	263.10	338.00	333.40
1994	697.30	785.20	610.30	360.50	363.60	248.60	216.40	309.30	275.00	351.10	349.60
1995	719.80	810.20	621.20	371.90	375.00	256.70	220.80	321.50	286.70	363.80	360.30
1996	745.00	838.10	643.70	385.10	387.70	277.30	225.70	337.10	303.00	378.40	374.70
1997	765.00	860.50	662.50	394.70	397.20	286.40	228.80	349.00	314.90	389.80	388.40

¹ Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.B2 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D1.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as **disabled worker** and sex, December 1997 ¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	4,505,760	100.0	...	\$722.00	2,670,500	100.0	...	\$809.50	1,835,260	100.0	...	\$594.70
1995-97.....	1,051,600	23.3	...	753.50	598,060	22.4	...	858.40	453,540	24.7	...	615.10
1990-94.....	1,909,150	42.4	...	717.10	1,090,940	40.9	...	815.10	818,210	44.6	...	586.60
1985-89.....	799,480	17.7	...	697.60	483,920	18.1	...	779.10	315,560	17.2	...	572.70
1980-84.....	362,020	8.0	...	665.00	236,490	8.9	...	724.20	125,530	6.8	...	553.60
1975-79.....	228,850	5.1	...	819.30	153,150	5.7	...	877.00	75,700	4.1	...	702.70
1970-74.....	115,450	2.6	...	710.60	79,280	3.0	...	743.00	36,170	2.0	...	639.50
1965-69.....	33,350	.7	...	605.50	24,370	.9	...	617.30	8,980	.5	...	573.60
1960-64.....	5,860	.1	...	605.30	4,290	.2	...	610.30	1,570	.1	...	591.40
1997.....	226,790	5.0	5.0	769.80	132,270	5.0	5.0	873.30	94,520	5.2	5.2	624.90
1996.....	388,960	8.6	13.7	748.30	222,830	8.3	13.3	853.20	166,130	9.1	14.2	607.50
1995.....	435,850	9.7	23.3	749.70	242,960	9.1	22.4	855.10	192,890	10.5	24.7	617.00
1994.....	445,270	9.9	33.2	741.10	247,960	9.3	31.7	849.80	197,310	10.8	35.5	604.40
1993.....	415,840	9.2	42.5	720.80	235,750	8.8	40.5	823.40	180,090	9.8	45.3	586.50
1992.....	395,890	8.8	51.2	708.10	226,680	8.5	49.0	803.40	169,210	9.2	54.5	580.40
1991.....	361,140	8.0	59.3	701.80	209,440	7.8	56.8	792.80	151,700	8.3	62.8	576.20
1990.....	291,010	6.5	65.7	706.50	171,110	6.4	63.2	796.30	119,900	6.5	69.3	578.40
1989.....	218,110	4.8	70.6	707.60	128,200	4.8	68.0	795.40	89,910	4.9	74.2	582.50
1988.....	177,050	3.9	74.5	713.00	106,840	4.0	72.0	800.40	70,210	3.8	78.0	580.10
1987.....	149,520	3.3	77.8	706.20	90,770	3.4	75.4	789.40	58,750	3.2	81.2	577.60
1986.....	136,520	3.0	80.8	681.80	84,100	3.1	78.6	758.90	52,420	2.9	84.1	558.10
1985.....	118,280	2.6	83.5	663.50	74,010	2.8	81.4	730.40	44,270	2.4	86.5	551.50
1984.....	102,430	2.3	85.7	648.50	65,020	2.4	83.8	712.20	37,410	2.0	88.5	537.80
1983.....	81,620	1.8	87.5	650.60	53,580	2.0	85.8	707.10	28,040	1.5	90.1	542.70
1982.....	67,250	1.5	89.0	651.80	44,200	1.7	87.5	707.00	23,050	1.3	91.3	546.00
1981.....	55,010	1.2	90.3	679.70	36,160	1.4	88.8	738.60	18,850	1.0	92.3	566.70
1980.....	55,710	1.2	91.5	718.20	37,530	1.4	90.2	775.90	18,180	1.0	93.3	599.00
1979.....	50,290	1.1	92.6	810.60	33,430	1.3	91.5	873.10	16,860	.9	94.2	686.80
1978.....	46,000	1.0	93.6	866.00	30,640	1.1	92.6	923.40	15,360	.8	95.1	751.60
1977.....	45,110	1.0	94.6	843.40	29,900	1.1	93.7	910.80	15,210	.8	95.9	710.90
1976.....	46,500	1.0	95.7	808.10	31,160	1.2	94.9	864.30	15,340	.8	96.7	694.00
1975.....	40,950	.9	96.6	763.80	28,020	1.0	96.0	808.90	12,930	.7	97.5	666.10
1974.....	34,420	.8	97.3	745.10	23,270	.9	96.8	783.20	11,150	.6	98.1	665.50
1973.....	29,110	.6	98.0	705.20	19,420	.7	97.6	742.30	9,690	.5	98.6	630.80
1972.....	20,060	.4	98.4	706.20	13,920	.5	98.1	740.80	6,140	.3	98.9	627.70
1971.....	18,050	.4	98.8	694.90	12,790	.5	98.6	719.90	5,260	.3	99.2	634.00
1970.....	13,810	.3	99.1	662.90	9,880	.4	98.9	683.00	3,930	.2	99.4	612.50
1969.....	10,640	.2	99.4	621.90	7,740	.3	99.2	635.20	2,900	.2	99.6	586.40
1968.....	13,900	.3	99.7	575.10	10,170	.4	99.6	585.00	3,730	.2	99.8	547.90
1967.....	4,060	.1	99.8	637.80	3,030	.1	99.7	652.30	1,030	.1	99.8	595.10
1966.....	2,610	.1	99.8	630.40	1,830	.1	99.8	647.60	780	(3)	99.9	590.10
1965.....	2,140	(3)	99.9	630.30	1,600	.1	99.8	634.40	540	(3)	99.9	617.90
1964.....	1,610	(3)	99.9	627.20	1,130	(3)	99.9	632.40	480	(3)	99.9	615.10
1963.....	1,630	(3)	99.9	608.90	1,150	(3)	99.9	604.50	480	(3)	100.0	619.60
1962.....	990	(3)	100.0	590.90	770	(3)	100.0	603.90	220	(3)	100.0	545.40
1961.....	650	(3)	100.0	598.70	480	(3)	100.0	605.60	170	(3)	100.0	579.20
1960.....	980	(3)	100.0	582.00	760	(3)	100.0	595.90	220	(3)	100.0	533.80

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

² Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D2.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, December 1997¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	4,505,760	100.0	2,670,500	100.0	1,835,260	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	250,780	5.6	85,800	3.2	164,980	9.0
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	103,090	2.3	36,010	1.3	67,080	3.7
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	126,290	2.8	46,460	1.7	79,830	4.3
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	289,520	6.4	107,040	4.0	182,480	9.9
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	337,920	7.5	135,550	5.1	202,370	11.0
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	339,940	7.5	151,850	5.7	188,090	10.2
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	330,910	7.3	161,390	6.0	169,520	9.2
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	304,120	6.7	158,820	5.9	145,300	7.9
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	277,780	6.2	156,430	5.9	121,350	6.6
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	257,500	5.7	155,550	5.8	101,950	5.6
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	235,880	5.2	150,680	5.6	85,200	4.6
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	213,150	4.7	144,630	5.4	68,520	3.7
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	195,420	4.3	139,500	5.2	55,920	3.0
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	177,810	3.9	133,660	5.0	44,150	2.4
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	163,550	3.6	127,200	4.8	36,350	2.0
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	146,570	3.3	118,490	4.4	28,080	1.5
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	139,110	3.1	116,660	4.4	22,450	1.2
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	143,520	3.2	123,700	4.6	19,820	1.1
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	174,710	3.9	152,290	5.7	22,420	1.2
\$1,200.00 or more.....	298,190	6.6	268,790	10.1	29,400	1.6
Average benefit.....	\$722.00		\$809.50		\$594.70	

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

Table 5.D3.—Number and monthly benefits, by sex, 1957-97¹

[Monthly benefits, in thousands]

December	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1957.....	149,850	\$10,904	121,172	\$8,903	28,678	\$2,001
1958.....	237,719	19,516	189,883	16,138	47,836	3,378
1959.....	334,443	29,765	264,201	24,417	70,242	5,348
1960.....	455,371	40,668	356,277	33,034	99,094	7,633
1965.....	988,074	96,599	734,047	74,946	254,027	21,656
1966.....	1,097,190	107,636	808,260	82,944	288,930	24,692
1967.....	1,193,120	117,434	871,864	89,924	321,256	27,512
1968.....	1,295,300	144,892	939,574	110,325	355,726	34,573
1969.....	1,394,291	157,188	1,003,321	119,054	390,970	38,131
1970.....	1,492,948	196,010	1,068,986	148,194	423,962	47,819
1971.....	1,647,684	241,414	1,175,271	182,461	472,413	58,957
1972.....	1,832,916	328,675	1,300,284	248,146	532,632	80,529
1973.....	2,016,626	369,045	1,417,796	277,604	598,830	91,441
1974.....	2,236,882	460,078	1,549,203	342,839	687,679	117,236
1975.....	2,488,774	562,180	1,710,923	418,013	777,851	144,167
1976.....	2,670,208	654,647	1,823,737	485,512	846,471	169,135
1977.....	2,837,432	752,639	1,930,126	557,883	907,306	194,756
1978.....	2,879,774	830,101	1,952,086	614,824	927,688	215,277
1979.....	2,870,590	924,407	1,939,373	683,863	931,217	240,544
1980.....	2,858,680	1,059,792	1,928,030	784,266	930,650	275,525
1981.....	2,776,519	1,147,113	1,870,436	849,599	906,083	297,513
1982.....	2,603,599	1,147,131	1,745,492	847,512	858,107	299,619
1983.....	2,569,029	1,171,957	1,730,947	870,075	838,082	301,882
1984.....	2,596,516	1,222,081	1,747,536	906,985	848,980	315,096
1985.....	2,656,638	1,285,375	1,784,750	953,156	871,888	332,219
1986.....	2,728,463	1,331,144	1,826,835	985,003	901,628	346,141
1987.....	2,785,859	1,415,811	1,857,172	1,044,647	928,687	371,165
1988.....	2,830,284	1,498,637	1,876,878	1,101,675	953,406	396,962
1989.....	2,895,364	1,609,780	1,906,379	1,176,403	988,985	433,376
1990.....	3,011,294	1,768,313	1,967,408	1,283,579	1,043,886	484,735
1991.....	3,194,938	1,946,823	2,067,777	1,401,006	1,127,161	545,817
1992.....	3,467,783	2,171,080	2,219,789	1,546,924	1,247,994	624,156
1993.....	3,725,966	2,390,829	2,357,332	1,685,025	1,368,634	705,804
1994.....	3,962,954	2,620,982	2,473,061	1,824,195	1,489,893	796,787
1995.....	4,185,263	2,853,365	2,568,359	1,956,168	1,616,904	897,197
1996.....	4,385,623	3,087,223	2,644,454	2,083,123	1,741,169	1,004,100
1997.....	4,508,134	3,252,919	2,666,486	2,158,017	1,841,648	1,094,902

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0160/ 0162 for further information.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D4.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-97 ¹

December ²	Total number (in thousands)	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age							
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64
Men										
1957	121	59.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	18.5	29.9	51.6
1958	190	59.5	100.0	...	...	...	...	18.2	29.7	52.1
1959	264	59.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	19.0	30.7	50.3
1960	356	57.3	100.0	0.5	3.3	3.0	4.9	16.6	26.7	44.9
1965	734	54.4	100.0	1.0	7.5	7.6	10.4	15.4	24.7	33.3
1970	1,069	53.9	100.0	3.3	6.8	6.9	10.9	15.2	23.2	33.7
1975	1,711	53.5	100.0	4.6	7.5	6.2	9.7	15.8	23.2	33.0
1976	1,824	52.9	100.0	4.7	7.9	6.1	9.5	15.5	23.4	32.9
1977	1,930	52.9	100.0	4.6	8.3	6.0	9.3	15.3	23.7	32.7
1978	1,952	52.9	100.0	4.4	8.8	6.0	9.1	15.1	23.7	32.9
1979	1,939	52.9	100.0	4.2	9.1	5.9	9.1	14.6	24.1	32.9
1980	1,928	52.9	100.0	4.1	9.6	6.0	8.9	14.3	24.0	33.1
1982	1,746	53.2	100.0	4.0	9.7	5.8	7.8	13.6	23.6	35.5
1983	1,731	52.9	100.0	4.2	10.4	6.3	8.0	13.0	23.1	35.0
1984	1,748	52.5	100.0	4.4	11.3	6.8	8.3	12.8	22.2	34.2
1985	1,785	51.9	100.0	4.6	12.3	7.3	8.6	12.9	21.4	32.9
1986	1,827	51.4	100.0	4.9	13.3	7.9	8.9	12.7	20.7	31.5
1987	1,857	51.1	100.0	4.8	13.8	8.5	9.4	12.5	20.1	30.8
1988 ³	1,869	50.9	100.0	4.7	14.3	9.0	9.8	12.7	19.6	29.9
1989	1,906	50.7	100.0	4.5	14.7	9.6	10.3	12.7	19.4	28.8
1990 ³	1,965	50.4	100.0	4.5	15.2	10.3	10.7	12.7	19.1	27.5
1991 ³	2,066	50.1	100.0	4.5	15.6	10.7	11.2	13.0	18.6	26.4
1992 ³	2,221	49.9	100.0	4.6	16.0	11.0	12.0	13.4	18.0	25.0
1993 ³	2,358	49.6	100.0	4.6	16.2	11.2	12.3	13.9	17.9	23.9
1994 ³	2,476	49.6	100.0	4.3	16.1	11.4	12.8	14.2	17.8	23.4
1995 ³	2,573	49.7	100.0	4.0	15.5	11.5	13.4	14.5	18.0	23.2
1996 ³	2,650	49.9	100.0	3.6	14.8	11.6	13.7	15.0	18.3	22.9
1997 ³	2,671	50.2	100.0	3.3	13.9	11.6	13.6	15.7	18.9	23.0
Women										
1957	29	57.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	25.6	39.2	35.2
1958	48	58.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	23.8	37.5	38.6
1959	70	58.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	23.4	36.8	39.7
1960	99	56.7	100.0	0.3	3.2	3.2	5.3	19.4	31.4	37.2
1965	254	55.2	100.0	.6	5.4	6.3	9.8	16.2	27.3	34.3
1970	424	55.0	100.0	1.9	5.1	5.6	10.1	15.9	26.0	35.3
1975	778	54.4	100.0	3.3	6.1	5.3	9.0	16.3	25.5	34.5
1976	846	53.9	100.0	3.5	6.5	5.2	8.8	15.9	25.4	34.6
1977	907	53.8	100.0	3.5	6.9	5.2	8.5	15.8	25.5	34.5
1978	928	53.8	100.0	3.5	7.3	5.2	8.4	15.4	25.4	34.8
1979	931	53.7	100.0	3.5	7.7	5.2	8.3	14.9	25.6	34.8
1980	931	53.7	100.0	3.4	8.2	5.3	8.2	14.4	25.4	35.0
1982	858	53.9	100.0	3.3	8.5	5.1	7.2	13.7	25.2	37.0
1983	838	53.6	100.0	3.5	9.3	5.7	7.5	12.9	24.3	36.8
1984	849	53.2	100.0	3.7	10.2	6.3	7.8	12.8	23.2	36.0
1985	872	52.6	100.0	3.8	11.2	6.9	8.3	12.9	22.3	34.6
1986	902	52.0	100.0	4.1	12.1	7.6	8.8	12.9	21.6	32.9
1987	929	51.7	100.0	4.2	12.7	8.2	9.4	12.9	20.9	31.7
1988 ³	952	51.4	100.0	4.0	13.1	8.7	9.9	13.2	20.6	30.5
1989	989	51.1	100.0	4.0	13.5	9.2	10.6	13.4	20.1	29.2
1990 ³	1,046	50.8	100.0	3.9	14.0	9.8	11.1	13.4	19.9	27.9
1991 ³	1,133	50.5	100.0	4.0	14.3	10.3	11.6	13.8	19.4	26.5
1992 ³	1,252	50.1	100.0	4.3	14.6	10.7	12.2	14.3	18.8	25.0
1993 ³	1,371	49.9	100.0	4.3	14.9	11.0	12.6	14.8	18.9	23.5
1994 ³	1,491	49.9	100.0	4.1	14.8	11.2	13.1	15.3	18.7	22.8
1995 ³	1,614	49.9	100.0	3.8	14.5	11.5	13.6	15.7	18.8	22.2
1996 ³	1,736	50.0	100.0	3.4	14.1	11.6	13.9	16.2	19.0	21.7
1997 ³	1,835	50.2	100.0	3.1	13.3	11.6	14.0	16.8	19.6	21.5

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

² Data not available for 1981.

³ Based on 10-percent sample.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, December 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	4,513,600	2,673,700	1,839,900	...	...	...
Diagnosis available	4,457,000	2,638,200	181,8800	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ¹	93,900	72,700	21,200	2.1	2.8	1.2
Neoplasms.....	132,300	66,300	66,000	3.0	2.5	3.6
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	218,800	95,100	123,700	4.9	3.6	6.8
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	10,700	5,200	5,500	.2	.2	.3
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	1,142,700	642,300	500,400	25.6	24.3	27.5
Mental retardation.....	233,800	159,900	73,900	5.2	6.1	4.1
Diseases of the—						
Nervous system and sense organs	434,100	237,900	196,200	9.7	9.0	10.8
Circulatory system.....	538,600	377,400	161,200	12.1	14.3	8.9
Respiratory system.....	158,300	88,600	69,700	3.6	3.4	3.8
Digestive system	62,000	35,200	26,800	1.4	1.3	1.5
Genitourinary system.....	70,500	42,900	27,600	1.6	1.6	1.5
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	10,800	4,400	6,400	.2	.2	.4
Musculoskeletal system	996,300	567,200	429,100	22.4	21.5	23.6
Congenital anomalies.....	16,000	10,300	5,700	.4	.4	.3
Injuries.....	249,700	184,800	64,900	5.6	7.0	3.6
Other	88,500	48,000	40,500	2.0	1.8	2.2

¹ Effective 1990, AIDS/HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Age						
		Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64
Total								
Total	4,513,600	146,200	614,400	525,600	612,400	740,300	868,700	1,006,000
Diagnosis available, number	4,457,000	145,400	611,300	519,800	603,000	730,700	859,300	987,500
Diagnosis available, percentage distribution	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ¹	2.1	2.9	4.9	3.2	2.6	1.5	1.0	.8
Neoplasms	3.0	3.9	2.1	2.2	2.7	3.1	3.5	3.4
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	4.9	2.1	4.1	4.5	4.9	5.7	5.7	4.8
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.2	1.2	.4	.2	.3	.2	.1	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	25.6	37.1	37.9	36.7	32.7	26.0	17.5	13.1
Mental retardation	5.2	18.0	10.5	8.3	5.4	3.9	2.3	1.9
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs	9.7	11.1	11.0	10.0	11.5	10.2	8.8	8.0
Circulatory system	12.1	2.1	2.9	4.4	6.7	11.9	17.3	22.1
Respiratory system	3.6	.5	.9	1.3	2.0	3.3	5.5	6.3
Digestive system	1.4	.9	1.1	1.5	1.9	1.5	1.3	1.4
Genitourinary system	1.6	2.8	1.9	1.9	1.9	1.5	1.3	1.1
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.1	.4	.2	.3	.2	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system	22.4	5.0	11.9	16.7	19.1	23.6	28.3	30.3
Congenital anomalies .....	.4	.6	.4	.3	.3	.4	.3	.4
Injuries	5.6	9.4	7.4	6.4	5.7	5.3	4.9	4.3
Other	2.0	2.5	2.2	2.2	1.9	1.8	1.9	1.9
Men								
Total	2,673,700	88,300	367,800	305,000	360,200	432,200	500,600	619,600
Diagnosis available, number	2,638,200	87,900	365,800	301,300	354,300	426,400	494,400	608,100
Diagnosis available, percentage distribution	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ¹	2.8	3.3	7.1	4.7	3.4	1.5	1.2	.9
Neoplasms	2.5	3.8	1.7	1.2	2.1	2.6	3.1	3.2
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	3.6	1.6	3.3	3.6	3.4	4.2	3.8	3.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.2	1.1	.4	.1	.3	.1	.1	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	24.3	37.3	36.6	35.4	32.2	24.9	15.4	11.9
Mental retardation	6.1	18.2	11.8	9.3	6.5	4.9	3.1	2.2
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs	9.0	10.5	9.8	8.7	10.5	9.5	8.6	7.6
Circulatory system	14.3	2.0	2.9	4.8	7.9	14.3	21.1	25.9
Respiratory system	3.4	.3	.6	.9	1.4	3.0	5.4	6.4
Digestive system	1.3	.7	.9	1.2	2.0	1.6	1.2	1.3
Genitourinary system	1.6	3.0	1.8	1.8	2.2	1.5	1.3	1.2
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	. . .	.2	.2	.2	.2	.2	.1
Musculoskeletal system	21.5	4.0	11.2	17.2	18.2	23.1	27.4	28.3
Congenital anomalies .....	.4	.6	.5	.4	.5	.4	.3	.4
Injuries	7.0	11.4	9.5	8.6	7.5	6.6	6.1	4.9
Other	1.8	2.3	1.9	1.9	1.7	1.5	1.8	1.9
Women								
Total	1,839,900	57,900	246,600	220,600	252,200	308,100	368,100	386,400
Diagnosis available, number	1,818,800	57,500	245,500	218,500	248,700	304,300	364,900	379,400
Diagnosis available, percentage distribution	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ¹	1.2	2.3	1.7	1.0	1.6	1.3	.7	.8
Neoplasms	3.6	4.0	2.7	3.5	3.5	4.0	4.1	3.6
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	6.8	3.0	5.3	5.9	7.1	7.7	8.2	6.6
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.3	1.2	.5	.4	.2	.3	.1	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	27.5	36.7	39.8	38.5	33.4	27.5	20.3	14.9
Mental retardation	4.1	17.6	8.6	7.0	4.0	2.5	1.3	1.4
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs	10.8	12.0	12.8	11.8	12.9	11.2	9.1	8.6
Circulatory system	8.9	2.3	2.9	3.9	5.0	8.6	12.2	16.1
Respiratory system	3.8	.7	1.2	1.9	2.9	3.6	5.7	6.2
Digestive system	1.5	1.2	1.3	1.9	1.8	1.2	1.4	1.4
Genitourinary system	1.5	2.6	2.0	2.0	1.5	1.4	1.4	1.0
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.4	.3	.8	.3	.4	.2	.2	.3
Musculoskeletal system	23.6	6.6	13.0	16.0	20.3	24.4	29.4	33.4
Congenital anomalies .....	.3	.5	.4	.1	.2	.4	.3	.4
Injuries	3.6	6.3	4.3	3.3	3.1	3.4	3.4	3.3
Other	2.2	2.8	2.7	2.6	2.2	2.2	2.2	1.7

¹ Effective 1990, AIDS/ HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferroni/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0160/ 0162 for further information.

5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

Table 5.E1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, December 1997¹
[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Disabled workers		Wives and husbands		Children		
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	
Total.....	4,505,760	100.0	207,290	100.0	1,442,540	100.0	
Less than \$300.00.....	234,660	5.2	390	.2	3,130	.2	
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	99,690	2.2	260	.1	1,360	.1	
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	120,600	2.7	460	.2	3,160	.2	
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	290,030	6.4	4,640	2.2	57,870	4.0	
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	338,150	7.5	9,970	4.8	119,200	8.3	
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	337,080	7.5	11,970	5.8	126,570	8.8	
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	326,500	7.2	12,980	6.3	127,280	8.8	
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	301,710	6.7	13,730	6.6	123,600	8.6	
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	277,700	6.2	13,080	6.3	113,360	7.9	
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	257,220	5.7	13,650	6.6	107,230	7.4	
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	237,350	5.3	12,740	6.1	95,420	6.6	
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	213,690	4.7	12,070	5.8	84,330	5.8	
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	197,420	4.4	11,560	5.6	73,760	5.1	
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	180,170	4.0	11,310	5.5	65,100	4.5	
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	167,100	3.7	10,450	5.0	57,210	4.0	
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	150,200	3.3	10,150	4.9	49,190	3.4	
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	142,080	3.2	9,410	4.5	42,930	3.0	
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	145,230	3.2	10,110	4.9	42,130	2.9	
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	179,290	4.0	13,370	6.4	50,440	3.5	
\$1,200.00 or more.....	309,890	6.9	24,990	12.1	99,270	6.9	
Average primary insurance amount.....		\$728.32		\$860.30		\$769.87	

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

Table 5.E2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-97

December	Disabled workers			Wives	Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women			Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students
1957.....	\$72.76	\$73.47	\$69.79	\$33.95	\$33.88	\$27.28	\$27.27	\$38.48	...
1958.....	82.10	84.99	70.62	36.06	34.65	30.95	30.76	39.44	...
1959.....	89.00	92.42	76.14	34.41	34.67	30.21	30.04	38.97	...
1960.....	89.31	92.72	77.03	34.97	32.59	31.61	30.89	41.61	\$49.33
1965.....	97.76	102.10	85.25	34.52	31.65	31.34	30.30	41.16	43.88
1966.....	98.09	102.62	85.46	34.29	30.70	31.38	30.23	41.18	43.57
1967.....	98.43	103.14	85.64	38.26	36.83	34.79	33.43	46.29	48.12
1968.....	111.86	117.42	97.19	38.14	36.44	34.64	33.26	46.51	47.69
1969.....	112.74	118.66	97.53	42.55	42.42	38.63	36.92	53.27	54.11
1970.....	131.26	138.63	112.79	45.69	44.98	41.50	39.52	57.87	58.69
1971.....	146.52	155.26	124.80	54.39	54.43	49.38	46.88	69.08	69.66
1972.....	179.32	190.84	151.19	55.50	52.70	50.30	47.90	70.70	71.40
1973.....	183.00	195.80	152.70	61.90	57.10	56.38	53.48	78.12	80.06
1974.....	205.70	221.30	170.48	67.43	61.66	61.95	58.56	84.14	86.89
1975.....	225.90	244.32	185.34	72.99	64.59	68.26	64.41	90.18	94.34
1976.....	245.17	266.22	199.81	79.10	77.50	75.20	71.00	97.40	102.80
1977.....	265.30	289.00	214.70	86.10	79.10	83.40	78.90	105.40	113.50
1978.....	288.30	315.00	232.10	96.30	84.10	95.20	90.10	117.70	129.90
1979.....	322.00	352.60	258.30	110.60	91.80	110.30	104.60	136.00	152.40
1980.....	370.70	406.80	296.10	121.70	100.10	134.40	115.60	151.90	172.90
1981.....	413.20	454.20	328.40	129.40	101.70	127.90	124.30	163.90	155.50
1982.....	440.60	485.60	349.20	129.30	101.50	135.50	133.80	172.00	144.00
1983.....	456.20	502.70	360.20	131.10	101.10	138.50	136.60	178.60	149.80
1984.....	470.70	519.00	371.40	132.70	102.70	141.80	138.90	183.80	196.90
1985.....	483.80	534.10	381.00	131.40	101.20	141.40	138.40	186.70	201.60
1986.....	487.90	539.20	383.90	135.80	86.10	146.40	143.00	195.70	213.40
1987.....	508.20	562.50	399.70	139.70	86.60	150.90	146.70	205.00	228.00
1988.....	529.50	587.00	416.40	145.50	91.50	156.70	151.90	218.20	240.60
1989.....	556.00	617.10	438.20	151.30	96.90	163.80	158.80	231.40	250.00
1990.....	587.20	652.40	464.40	154.60	101.70	167.90	162.70	240.90	253.20
1991.....	609.40	677.50	484.20	156.40	106.00	170.20	165.10	246.80	262.00
1992.....	626.10	696.90	500.10	157.50	108.60	173.10	167.70	253.30	265.90
1993.....	641.70	714.80	515.70	161.00	112.60	177.70	172.20	261.50	273.80
1994.....	661.40	731.60	534.80	165.00	116.60	183.50	177.90	270.10	284.10
1995.....	681.80	761.60	554.90	172.60	124.50	193.50	187.70	281.70	295.00
1996.....	703.90	787.70	576.70	178.00	129.10	201.20	195.20	292.20	306.30
1997.....	721.60	809.30	594.50						

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.B2 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F1.—Number of **wives and husbands** and monthly benefits, by type of benefit, 1950-97

[Monthly benefits, in thousands]

December	Total		Wives entitled solely by age ¹		Wives entitled because of children ²						Husbands	
					Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 ³		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ⁴			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
Wives and husbands of retired workers												
1950	508,350	\$11,995	498,688	\$11,865	8,865	\$114	8,865	\$114	...	...	797	\$16
1955	1,191,963	39,416	1,124,616	37,826	57,284	1,315	57,284	1,315	...	...	10,063	274
1960	2,269,384	87,867	2,143,949	84,018	110,909	3,344	101,774	3,010	9,135	\$334	14,526	504
1965	2,613,550	114,035	2,433,602	108,069	168,951	5,508	154,829	4,947	14,122	561	10,997	458
1970	2,668,105	163,263	2,491,724	155,510	167,968	7,261	154,919	6,542	13,049	719	8,413	492
1975	2,867,388	301,623	2,664,132	287,043	195,993	13,861	178,909	12,391	17,084	1,470	7,263	720
1980	3,015,549	518,500	2,789,472	490,818	186,894	22,508	167,793	19,708	19,101	2,800	39,183	5,174
1981	3,030,815	590,266	2,805,274	558,805	186,982	25,834	167,895	22,659	19,087	3,175	38,559	5,627
1982	3,039,308	645,814	2,838,541	615,677	162,865	24,226	144,245	20,867	18,620	3,359	37,902	5,912
1983	3,039,178	679,886	2,885,724	662,255	116,159	17,569	95,901	13,769	20,258	3,799	37,295	6,002
1984	3,050,817	721,148	2,903,112	697,676	111,332	17,441	88,576	13,050	22,756	4,391	36,373	6,031
1985	3,069,067	755,844	2,926,300	732,464	107,166	17,347	84,074	12,762	23,092	4,585	35,601	6,033
1986	3,086,091	776,870	2,948,854	754,026	102,549	16,933	79,471	12,304	23,078	4,629	34,688	5,911
1987	3,089,968	817,058	2,959,301	794,258	96,928	16,865	74,141	12,078	22,787	4,788	33,739	5,935
1988	3,086,022	854,644	2,959,856	831,659	93,577	17,071	71,585	12,266	21,992	4,805	32,589	5,914
1989	3,093,075	905,281	2,971,440	881,836	89,839	17,431	68,857	12,571	20,982	4,859	31,796	6,014
1990	3,101,085	964,983	2,982,034	940,514	87,925	18,300	67,785	13,322	20,140	4,977	31,126	6,169
1991	3,104,235	1,008,672	2,986,975	983,434	86,682	19,020	66,992	13,897	19,690	5,122	30,578	6,218
1992	3,111,515	1,047,553	2,995,629	1,021,616	85,680	19,648	66,618	14,468	19,062	5,180	30,206	6,289
1993	3,094,447	1,075,073	2,980,671	1,048,712	83,751	19,993	65,225	14,782	18,526	5,211	30,025	6,368
1994	3,066,430	1,101,203	2,954,950	1,074,452	81,644	20,296	63,575	15,033	18,069	5,263	29,836	6,455
1995	3,026,012	1,120,924	2,917,764	1,094,203	78,507	20,155	61,132	14,932	17,375	5,223	29,741	6,567
1996	2,970,226	1,139,092	2,872,316	1,113,470	68,310	18,942	52,384	13,874	15,926	5,068	29,600	6,680
1997	2,922,170	1,148,558	2,828,261	1,123,381	64,123	18,363	49,372	13,540	14,751	4,823	29,786	6,814
Wives and husbands of disabled workers												
1958	12,231	\$415	4,845	\$192	7,370	\$223	7,345	\$222	25	\$1	16	\$1
1960	76,599	2,636	21,845	841	54,543	1,788	53,549	1,746	994	42	211	7
1965	193,362	6,761	29,352	1,109	163,500	5,635	160,922	5,512	2,578	123	510	17
1970	283,447	12,060	41,582	2,063	241,341	9,975	235,892	9,667	5,449	307	524	22
1975	452,922	30,536	64,883	5,263	387,474	25,239	380,763	24,633	6,711	606	565	35
1980	461,878	51,028	77,276	9,672	382,457	41,159	374,147	40,018	8,310	1,142	2,145	197
1981	428,212	52,081	74,403	10,226	351,820	41,655	343,718	40,419	8,102	1,237	1,989	199
1982	365,862	47,286	75,708	11,135	288,323	35,965	281,423	34,854	6,900	1,111	1,831	186
1983	308,059	39,793	78,843	11,882	227,523	27,739	220,127	26,545	7,396	1,194	1,693	172
1984	303,982	39,796	79,437	12,320	222,959	27,316	213,530	25,782	9,429	1,533	1,586	160
1985	305,532	40,507	79,294	12,693	224,704	27,656	215,012	26,055	9,692	1,602	1,534	158
1986	300,826	39,481	78,925	12,766	220,426	26,566	210,515	24,952	9,911	1,614	1,475	149
1987	290,888	39,195	73,484	12,808	211,222	25,854	201,280	24,194	9,942	1,661	1,182	532
1988	280,821	38,878	70,654	12,924	203,788	25,402	194,068	23,746	9,720	1,656	6,379	552
1989	271,488	39,148	67,154	12,974	197,946	25,590	188,562	23,916	9,384	1,674	6,388	584
1990	265,890	39,869	63,584	13,018	195,818	26,222	186,641	24,506	9,177	1,716	6,488	629
1991	266,219	40,792	60,866	13,020	198,457	27,071	189,401	25,321	9,056	1,750	6,896	701
1992	270,674	41,951	59,536	13,196	203,703	27,967	194,459	26,152	9,244	1,815	7,435	788
1993	272,759	42,570	58,052	13,241	206,975	28,490	197,589	26,616	9,386	1,874	7,732	839
1994	271,054	43,263	56,343	13,367	206,854	29,011	197,492	27,094	9,362	1,917	7,857	885
1995	263,539	43,105	53,882	13,300	201,827	28,892	192,573	26,962	9,254	1,929	7,830	913
1996	223,854	38,366	51,779	13,251	166,586	24,432	158,106	22,597	8,480	1,834	5,489	683
1997	206,959	36,585	51,265	13,251	150,647	22,683	142,717	20,928	7,930	1,755	5,047	651

¹ Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

³ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least

age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

⁴ Excludes wives with both disabled and nondisabled children in their care.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F3.—Number and percentage distribution of **wives** with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1997					
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Total number.....	2,886,980	358,400	845,600	779,540	537,760	256,900	108,780
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$150.00	6.2	9.8	6.2	5.7	5.3	5.3	5.2
\$150.00-\$174.90	2.1	2.6	2.2	2.1	2.0	1.7	1.3
\$175.00-\$199.90	2.5	3.1	2.5	2.4	2.4	2.3	2.7
\$200.00-\$224.90	2.8	2.9	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.5	3.2
\$225.00-\$249.90	3.0	3.1	3.0	2.9	2.7	3.0	3.3
\$250.00-\$274.90	3.2	3.4	3.2	3.1	3.1	3.2	3.6
\$275.00-\$299.90	3.7	4.0	3.6	3.6	3.6	3.7	3.9
\$300.00-\$324.90	4.3	4.5	4.2	4.1	4.3	4.9	5.1
\$325.00-\$349.90	5.1	4.8	4.6	4.8	5.0	7.2	8.3
\$350.00-\$374.90	6.2	5.5	5.5	6.1	6.6	7.3	9.6
\$375.00-\$399.90	8.3	6.3	7.0	10.0	9.9	7.0	7.3
\$400.00-\$424.90	9.6	7.4	9.1	12.7	9.6	6.0	5.8
\$425.00-\$449.90	10.6	12.9	13.6	9.8	8.6	6.0	5.2
\$450.00-\$474.90	8.3	14.7	11.0	5.5	6.0	5.1	5.3
\$475.00-\$499.90	5.1	8.9	4.9	4.0	5.0	4.4	4.7
\$500.00-\$524.90	3.6	3.0	3.3	3.5	4.4	4.6	3.4
\$525.00-\$549.90	3.1	1.3	2.8	3.2	4.1	3.8	3.5
\$550.00-\$574.90	2.8	.8	2.4	3.2	3.8	3.8	2.9
\$575.00-\$599.90	2.6	.5	2.4	3.1	2.9	3.5	3.4
\$600.00 or more	7.0	.4	5.7	7.5	7.9	14.6	12.1
Average benefit.....	\$395.00	\$357.00	\$390.20	\$395.20	\$406.70	\$429.70	\$415.40

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F4.—Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-97

[Monthly benefits, in thousands]

December	Number of children of—				Monthly benefit for children of—			
	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
	Total							
1957	1,502,077	179,697	1,322,380	...	\$57,951	\$3,932	\$54,019	...
1960	2,000,451	268,168	1,576,802	155,481	93,276	7,576	81,003	\$4,697
1965	3,092,659	460,781	2,074,263	557,615	159,428	14,736	127,067	17,627
1970	4,122,305	545,708	2,687,997	888,600	279,845	24,473	221,041	34,330
1980	4,606,517	638,711	2,609,920	1,357,886	864,242	89,386	625,090	149,766
1990	3,187,010	422,200	1,776,013	988,797	991,628	109,497	720,206	161,926
1991	3,268,252	425,529	1,790,840	1,051,883	1,045,006	116,022	752,363	176,622
1992	3,391,173	431,936	1,807,998	1,151,239	1,100,812	123,204	781,647	195,961
1993	3,527,483	436,365	1,836,277	1,254,841	1,160,403	129,502	813,725	217,176
1994	3,653,887	440,079	1,864,297	1,349,511	1,226,468	136,125	850,551	239,792
1995	3,734,097	441,600	1,883,643	1,408,854	1,283,288	141,974	882,837	258,477
1996	3,802,791	442,567	1,897,667	1,462,557	1,356,685	149,177	924,491	283,017
1997	3,771,774	441,121	1,892,707	1,437,946	1,389,552	153,949	946,325	289,278
	Children under age 18							
1940	54,648	6,410	48,238	...	\$668	\$62	\$606	...
1950	699,703	46,241	653,462	...	19,366	788	18,578	...
1960	1,896,397	214,343	1,529,535	152,519	88,682	5,654	78,446	\$4,582
1965	2,688,592	339,507	1,816,888	532,197	135,432	9,598	109,392	16,442
1970	3,314,578	354,373	2,161,094	799,111	215,366	13,367	172,499	29,500
1980	3,423,081	354,797	1,883,438	1,184,846	607,574	40,548	443,097	123,930
1990	2,497,252	236,051	1,333,690	927,511	739,787	53,944	538,546	147,296
1991	2,557,540	235,792	1,335,761	985,987	774,131	56,726	556,992	160,413
1992	2,663,867	238,469	1,341,363	1,084,035	812,783	60,173	573,617	178,993
1993	2,776,801	239,620	1,356,448	1,180,733	853,800	63,047	592,711	198,042
1994	2,887,414	241,121	1,375,574	1,270,719	902,378	66,297	617,265	218,816
1995	2,956,482	241,756	1,386,111	1,328,615	943,028	69,312	637,326	236,390
1996	3,010,100	241,911	1,391,095	1,377,094	997,075	73,297	665,269	258,509
1997	2,969,909	240,031	1,376,186	1,353,692	1,014,245	75,573	674,451	264,221
	Disabled children, aged 18 or older							
1957	28,869	16,686	12,183	...	\$1,115	\$526	\$589	...
1960	104,054	53,825	47,267	2,962	4,594	1,922	2,557	\$115
1965	198,390	87,122	102,287	8,981	10,271	3,541	6,357	374
1970	270,557	101,341	154,921	14,295	19,807	5,755	13,290	761
1980	450,169	140,548	276,738	32,883	89,561	22,463	62,625	4,473
1990	600,480	173,941	389,385	37,154	217,201	51,879	156,725	8,597
1991	616,045	177,395	399,945	38,705	233,397	55,511	168,563	9,323
1992	636,973	181,795	413,148	42,030	250,711	59,270	181,067	10,374
1993	656,485	185,154	425,805	45,526	267,317	62,590	193,193	11,534
1994	672,683	187,519	436,768	48,396	284,119	65,830	205,635	12,654
1995	686,101	188,965	446,377	50,759	300,007	68,743	217,553	13,711
1996	696,787	189,788	454,367	52,632	316,579	71,808	229,947	14,824
1997	704,709	189,780	461,974	52,955	330,258	73,984	240,802	15,472
	Students							
1965	205,677	34,152	155,088	16,437	\$13,725	\$1,597	\$11,318	\$811
1970	537,170	89,994	371,982	75,194	44,672	5,351	35,252	4,069
1980	733,267	143,366	449,744	140,157	167,107	26,375	119,368	21,363
1990	89,278	12,208	52,938	24,132	34,641	3,673	24,935	6,033
1991	94,667	12,342	55,134	27,191	37,478	3,785	26,808	6,886
1992	90,333	11,672	53,487	25,174	37,318	3,761	26,963	6,595
1993	94,197	11,591	54,024	28,582	39,286	3,864	27,821	7,601
1994	93,790	11,439	51,955	30,396	39,971	3,998	27,652	8,321
1995	91,514	10,879	51,155	29,480	40,253	3,919	27,958	8,376
1996	95,904	10,868	52,205	32,831	43,032	4,072	29,276	9,684
1997	97,156	11,310	54,547	31,299	45,049	4,393	31,071	9,585

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.B4 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferroni/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F6.—Average monthly benefit for **survivors**, by type of benefit, 1940-97

December	Widowed mothers and fathers	Nondisabled		Parents	Children				Disabled	
		Widows	Widowers		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students	Widows	Widowers
1940	\$19.61	\$20.28	...	\$13.09	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...	...	...
1941	19.50	20.22	...	12.97	12.19	12.19	...	...	...	...
1942	19.57	20.15	...	13.05	12.24	12.24	...	...	...	...
1943	19.72	20.15	...	13.11	12.31	12.31	...	...	...	...
1944	19.80	20.17	...	13.08	12.38	12.38	...	...	...	...
1945	19.83	20.19	...	13.06	12.45	12.45	...	...	...	...
1946	20.07	20.22	...	13.15	12.57	12.57	...	...	...	...
1947	20.44	20.40	...	13.44	12.77	12.77	...	...	...	...
1948	20.80	20.60	...	13.63	12.99	12.99	...	...	...	...
1949	21.08	20.82	...	13.77	13.18	13.18	...	...	...	...
1950	34.24	36.54	\$37.23	36.69	28.43	28.43	...	...	...	...
1951	33.24	36.04	30.03	36.68	28.05	28.05	...	...	...	...
1952	36.13	40.67	33.09	41.33	31.30	31.30	...	...	...	...
1953	37.49	40.88	34.08	41.96	32.28	32.28	...	...	...	...
1954	44.52	46.28	39.27	47.44	37.01	37.01	...	...	...	...
1955	45.91	48.70	46.51	49.93	38.12	38.12	...	...	...	...
1956	47.35	50.14	47.11	50.78	39.36	39.36	...	...	...	...
1957	49.05	51.09	47.77	51.87	40.85	40.78	\$48.38	...	...	...
1958	50.53	51.91	48.84	52.83	42.10	41.98	49.63	...	...	...
1959	57.37	56.73	53.28	58.86	47.48	47.34	52.89	...	...	...
1960	59.29	57.69	53.81	60.31	51.37	51.29	54.10	...	...	...
1961	59.38	64.92	61.66	67.15	52.74	52.64	55.50	...	...	...
1962	59.38	65.88	62.12	68.18	53.57	53.47	55.99	...	...	...
1963	59.43	66.85	63.17	69.11	54.33	54.23	56.58	...	...	...
1964	59.40	67.85	63.49	70.05	54.99	54.87	57.27	...	...	...
1965	65.46	73.75	69.68	76.03	61.26	60.21	62.14	\$72.98	...	...
1966	65.59	74.11	70.52	76.52	61.84	60.37	62.67	71.71	...	...
1967	65.86	74.99	71.22	77.23	62.57	60.99	63.37	72.33	...	...
1968	74.93	86.54	82.14	88.21	70.85	68.90	73.11	81.76	\$72.27	\$72.40
1969	75.06	87.48	83.08	88.96	71.10	69.11	73.77	81.93	71.02	66.50
1970	86.51	102.02	96.50	103.21	82.23	79.82	85.79	94.77	81.99	73.10
1971	95.61	113.57	106.13	114.26	90.94	88.12	95.03	104.80	90.11	83.10
1972	115.45	138.19	127.98	138.95	110.36	106.87	115.25	126.63	109.50	98.80
1973	118.20	157.40	146.70	140.60	111.70	108.20	116.20	128.50	111.20	101.70
1974	134.20	177.30	164.30	157.50	126.48	122.52	130.33	144.79	125.90	118.60
1975	147.25	193.92	178.27	171.86	139.40	135.00	142.26	157.81	137.70	128.10
1976	159.77	208.99	191.78	185.07	151.94	147.49	152.88	169.80	147.00	133.80
1977 ¹	173.80	224.30	177.10	198.30	165.70	161.50	163.60	183.10	156.20	131.60
1978	190.40	241.40	186.10	214.00	182.20	178.30	176.20	200.80	165.70	129.70
1979	212.60	269.80	209.00	238.70	205.60	201.70	195.90	226.60	180.80	133.40
1980	246.20	311.50	239.40	276.00	239.50	235.30	226.40	265.40	205.40	145.70
1981	276.70	349.80	266.80	310.40	270.90	265.70	254.00	301.70	227.20	158.80
1982	302.80	379.30	285.60	335.40	285.40	291.50	279.90	260.70	242.80	165.50
1983	308.70	397.10	295.70	349.80	298.00	307.20	289.00	233.40	251.10	166.20
1984	321.50	416.10	306.80	363.90	314.30	320.70	302.60	257.20	307.70	190.70
1985	332.50	434.00	317.80	378.20	330.50	332.60	315.50	360.80	316.60	191.80
1986	338.30	444.90	324.80	386.30	336.80	338.70	323.10	375.70	321.30	195.50
1987	352.70	468.90	340.60	407.30	352.40	353.90	340.00	400.10	335.60	202.30
1988	367.90	493.40	359.50	428.40	367.60	368.00	357.40	424.70	350.00	211.30
1989	387.60	522.60	382.00	453.50	384.90	384.30	378.10	447.90	368.90	223.60
1990	409.10	557.40	408.40	482.20	405.50	403.80	402.50	471.00	391.30	238.40
1991	424.10	584.50	428.00	506.10	420.10	417.00	421.50	486.20	409.40	260.60
1992	437.70	608.70	443.60	526.40	432.30	427.60	438.30	504.10	425.30	273.30
1993	448.40	631.70	461.50	547.20	443.10	437.00	453.70	515.00	436.90	286.20
1994	464.40	656.60	481.40	569.50	456.20	448.70	470.80	532.20	449.20	299.90
1995	477.90	681.20	500.20	590.80	468.70	459.80	487.40	546.50	461.50	307.60
1996	514.90	708.30	520.70	613.50	487.20	478.20	506.10	560.80	474.30	318.00
1997	532.00	732.50	534.50	635.70	500.00	490.10	521.30	569.60	483.90	326.90

¹ Children's data estimated.

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.B2 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F7.—Number and percentage distribution of **survivors**, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Widowed mothers and fathers		Nondisabled widows and widowers		Parents		Disabled widows and widowers		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	229,890	100.0	4,855,810	100.0	3,540	100.0	187,220	100.0	1,895,030	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	8,050	3.5	141,110	2.9	20	.6	4,390	2.3	138,880	7.3
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	3,100	1.3	61,330	1.3	70	2.0	1,970	1.1	46,690	2.5
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	3,680	1.6	68,740	1.4	70	2.0	2,470	1.3	48,810	2.6
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	8,680	3.8	119,590	2.5	90	2.5	5,130	2.7	104,740	5.5
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	10,410	4.5	146,440	3.0	300	8.5	6,830	3.6	117,810	6.2
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	11,060	4.8	157,300	3.2	210	5.9	7,220	3.9	118,260	6.2
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	11,440	5.0	168,450	3.5	240	6.8	8,540	4.6	113,940	6.0
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	12,790	5.6	161,570	3.3	210	5.9	8,560	4.6	112,150	5.9
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	12,510	5.4	221,770	4.6	270	7.6	9,890	5.3	115,080	6.1
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	12,690	5.5	288,200	5.9	190	5.4	10,340	5.5	114,320	6.0
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	13,150	5.7	416,990	8.6	270	7.6	10,610	5.7	114,890	6.1
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	13,220	5.8	346,270	7.1	230	6.5	11,400	6.1	99,560	5.3
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	11,610	5.1	375,640	7.7	90	2.5	12,060	6.4	86,890	4.6
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	11,660	5.1	357,870	7.4	170	4.8	11,770	6.3	78,750	4.2
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	10,380	4.5	332,620	6.8	110	3.1	12,390	6.6	70,880	3.7
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	10,050	4.4	307,600	6.3	140	4.0	11,510	6.1	64,060	3.4
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	9,050	3.9	309,730	6.4	130	3.2	11,360	6.1	59,560	3.1
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	9,690	4.2	275,830	5.7	190	5.4	11,870	6.3	59,760	3.2
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	12,840	5.6	275,520	5.7	150	4.2	13,250	7.1	68,390	3.6
\$1,200.00 or more.....	33,830	14.7	323,240	6.7	390	11.0	15,660	8.4	161,610	8.5

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F8.—Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-97

[Monthly benefits, in thousands]

December	Total		Nondisabled—				Disabled widows and widowers	
			Widows		Widowers			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	314,189	\$11,481	314,126	\$11,479	63	\$2	...	...
1951.....	384,265	13,849	384,011	13,841	254	8	...	...
1952.....	454,563	18,482	454,064	18,466	499	17	...	...
1953.....	540,653	22,096	539,854	22,069	799	27	...	...
1954.....	638,091	29,526	637,012	29,483	1,079	42	...	...
1955.....	701,360	34,152	700,294	34,103	1,066	50	...	...
1956.....	913,069	45,780	911,841	45,722	1,228	58	...	...
1957.....	1,095,137	55,944	1,093,645	55,872	1,492	71	...	...
1958.....	1,232,583	63,977	1,230,953	63,897	1,630	80	...	...
1959.....	1,393,587	79,047	1,391,686	78,946	1,901	101	...	...
1960.....	1,543,843	89,054	1,541,790	88,943	2,053	110	...	...
1961.....	1,697,308	110,179	1,694,977	110,035	2,331	144	...	...
1962.....	1,859,191	122,475	1,856,658	122,318	2,533	157	...	...
1963.....	2,010,769	134,403	2,008,102	134,234	2,667	168	...	...
1964.....	2,158,912	146,476	2,156,143	146,300	2,769	176	...	...
1965.....	2,371,433	174,883	2,368,629	174,688	2,804	195	...	...
1966.....	2,602,015	192,821	2,599,178	192,620	2,837	200	...	...
1967.....	2,769,618	207,692	2,766,736	207,487	2,882	205	...	...
1968.....	2,937,890	253,924	2,913,376	252,123	2,951	242	21,563	\$1,558
1969.....	3,091,710	269,799	3,049,177	266,741	3,064	255	39,469	2,803
1970.....	3,227,160	328,245	3,174,846	323,912	3,033	293	49,281	4,041
1971.....	3,366,304	380,963	3,306,528	375,528	3,033	322	56,743	5,113
1972.....	3,509,777	483,161	3,442,595	475,746	3,015	386	64,167	7,029
1973.....	3,656,353	571,654	3,574,458	562,441	3,126	459	78,769	8,754
1974.....	3,769,559	663,569	3,674,376	651,471	3,055	502	92,128	11,596
1975.....	3,888,705	747,902	3,776,090	732,269	3,104	553	109,511	15,080
1976.....	3,994,380	827,325	3,871,894	809,181	3,059	587	119,427	17,557
1977.....	4,119,487	914,738	3,980,324	892,764	11,887	2,105	127,276	19,869
1978.....	4,211,710	1,005,929	4,066,673	981,615	15,287	2,845	129,751	21,469
1979.....	4,321,496	1,153,272	4,173,745	1,126,089	17,918	3,745	129,833	23,438
1980.....	4,410,515	1,358,836	4,262,607	1,327,814	20,328	4,866	127,580	26,156
1981.....	4,507,941	1,560,103	4,363,708	1,526,511	22,643	6,042	121,590	27,550
1982.....	4,594,961	1,724,392	4,453,575	1,689,073	25,014	7,144	116,372	28,175
1983.....	4,693,791	1,844,798	4,554,414	1,808,647	27,786	8,216	111,591	27,935
1984.....	4,779,190	1,973,203	4,640,805	1,930,807	29,234	8,970	109,151	33,426
1985.....	4,862,805	2,094,003	4,725,618	2,050,678	30,182	9,592	107,005	33,734
1986.....	4,928,019	2,175,345	4,789,969	2,131,049	31,076	10,092	106,974	34,204
1987.....	4,983,846	2,318,747	4,846,135	2,272,557	31,429	10,703	106,282	35,487
1988.....	5,028,822	2,461,945	4,892,829	2,414,239	32,870	11,816	103,123	35,892
1989.....	5,070,873	2,629,728	4,935,911	2,579,726	33,332	12,731	101,630	37,270
1990.....	5,111,482	2,827,012	4,976,420	2,773,818	34,073	13,916	100,989	39,278
1991.....	5,158,383	2,989,385	5,008,789	2,927,768	35,105	15,024	114,489	46,593
1992.....	5,205,375	3,138,250	5,037,583	3,066,568	36,468	16,178	131,324	55,504
1993.....	5,224,279	3,264,849	5,039,874	3,183,768	37,390	17,255	147,015	63,826
1994.....	5,232,379	3,394,982	5,034,219	3,305,229	37,484	18,043	160,676	71,710
1995.....	5,225,519	3,514,262	5,014,991	3,416,203	37,504	18,759	173,024	79,300
1996.....	5,209,812	3,639,632	4,990,079	3,534,268	37,822	19,692	181,911	85,671
1997.....	5,053,442	3,646,898	4,829,456	3,537,348	36,048	19,268	187,938	90,282

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferroni/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F9.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as **nondisabled widow or widower, December 1997**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ¹	Average monthly benefit
Total	4,855,810	100.0	...	\$731.40
1995-97	866,820	17.9	...	786.20
1990-94	1,284,370	26.5	...	782.10
1985-89	1,059,560	21.8	...	744.30
1980-84	781,070	16.1	...	696.40
1975-79	454,970	9.4	...	639.80
1970-74	263,520	5.4	...	598.10
1965-69	122,750	2.5	...	582.70
1960-64	20,310	.4	...	574.40
1940-59	2,440	.1	...	527.60
1997	276,220	5.7	5.7	786.40
1996	300,600	6.2	11.9	784.70
1995	290,000	6.0	17.9	787.60
1994	277,960	5.7	23.6	790.50
1993	268,830	5.5	29.1	786.80
1992	252,740	5.2	34.3	787.90
1991	245,530	5.1	39.4	775.60
1990	239,310	4.9	44.3	767.70
1989	227,350	4.7	49.0	760.80
1988	219,870	4.5	53.5	754.10
1987	211,020	4.3	57.9	746.00
1986	205,540	4.2	62.1	733.00
1985	195,780	4.0	66.1	724.10
1984	183,250	3.8	69.9	715.40
1983	173,480	3.6	73.5	702.50
1982	154,030	3.2	76.6	697.30
1981	144,730	3.0	79.6	683.80
1980	125,580	2.6	82.2	673.40
1979	114,260	2.4	84.6	660.90
1978	100,420	2.1	86.6	653.20
1977	82,380	1.7	88.3	638.60
1976	84,010	1.7	90.1	618.30
1975	73,900	1.5	91.6	614.90
1974	66,390	1.4	92.9	609.50
1973	59,220	1.2	94.2	599.20
1972	52,030	1.1	95.2	595.40
1971	46,600	1.0	96.2	589.80
1970	39,280	.8	97.0	590.40
1969	31,800	.7	97.7	593.00
1968	27,090	.6	98.2	587.20
1967	22,290	.5	98.7	583.70
1966	18,910	.4	99.1	573.60
1965	22,660	.5	99.5	569.40
1964	7,140	.1	99.7	580.90
1963	5,490	.1	99.8	590.60
1962	3,750	.1	99.9	565.80
1961	2,190	(2)	99.9	547.00
1960	1,740	(2)	99.9	549.40
1959	1,040	(2)	100.0	545.40
1958	700	(2)	100.0	522.40
1957	350	(2)	100.0	502.80
1956	310	(2)	100.0	511.10

¹ Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 5.F10.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as **disabled widow or widower, December 1997**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number as of December 1997	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ¹	Average monthly benefit
Total	187,220	100.0	...	\$480.48
1995-97	55,590	29.7	...	471.41
1990-94	106,840	57.1	...	487.03
1985-89	22,090	11.8	...	475.25
1983-84	2,700	1.4	...	450.61
1997	12,360	6.6	6.6	452.30
1996	21,350	11.4	18.0	473.22
1995	21,880	11.7	29.7	480.45
1994	24,050	12.8	42.5	486.20
1993	23,520	12.6	55.1	477.63
1992	22,540	12.0	67.1	487.43
1991	27,560	14.8	81.9	489.84
1990	9,170	4.9	86.8	503.93
1989	7,100	3.8	90.6	485.15
1988	5,250	2.8	93.4	484.40
1987	4,190	2.2	95.6	475.22
1986	2,970	1.6	97.2	454.07
1985	2,580	1.4	98.6	453.82
1984	1,750	.9	99.5	465.95
1983	950	.5	100.0	422.36

¹ Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F11.—Number and percentage distribution of **nondisabled widows**, by monthly benefit and age, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1997							
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total number	4,819,240	131,600	329,310	754,380	902,190	944,480	782,110	581,020	394,150
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	4.8	4.7	5.1	4.1	4.7	4.6	4.8	5.2	6.1
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	2.4	3.0	2.4	2.2	2.4	2.5	2.6	2.2	2.2
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	3.0	3.2	3.1	2.7	3.0	2.9	3.2	3.2	3.2
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	3.7	4.2	3.7	3.2	3.4	3.4	3.8	4.2	4.7
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	4.2	4.5	4.2	3.7	3.9	4.1	4.4	4.6	5.4
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	5.0	5.4	5.0	4.7	4.7	5.0	5.4	5.2	5.6
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	6.5	6.3	6.2	5.7	6.1	6.7	7.6	6.6	6.0
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	7.3	7.0	7.0	6.6	7.0	7.3	7.5	8.7	7.2
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	8.0	8.3	7.9	7.2	7.6	7.5	7.6	9.3	11.1
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	8.4	8.3	8.6	8.4	8.5	7.5	7.3	8.8	12.0
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	9.1	9.9	9.4	9.7	9.7	8.1	7.4	8.7	12.3
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	8.4	13.2	11.7	11.0	8.4	7.4	6.2	6.9	7.7
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	7.2	12.7	10.5	8.0	7.2	6.9	6.0	6.4	5.2
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	5.5	6.6	6.4	6.0	5.8	5.5	5.2	5.6	3.4
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	4.1	2.0	4.1	5.1	4.6	4.5	4.2	3.7	1.9
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	2.8	.4	2.5	3.4	3.4	3.3	3.0	2.2	1.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	2.2	.2	1.1	2.6	2.8	2.7	2.4	1.6	.7
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	1.8	.1	.5	2.2	2.3	2.3	2.1	1.2	.6
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	1.5	.1	.3	1.6	1.6	2.0	2.1	1.2	.6
\$1,200.00 or more.....	4.1	.2	.4	2.0	3.0	5.8	7.5	4.9	3.2
Average benefit.....	\$732.90	\$680.90	\$697.50	\$739.50	\$735.60	\$753.40	\$752.90	\$723.70	\$686.10

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F12.—Number of widowed mothers and fathers and monthly benefits, by type of benefit, 1950-97

[Monthly benefits, in thousands]

December	Total		Widowed						Surviving divorced mothers and fathers	
			Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 ¹		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ²			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	169,438	\$5,801	169,426	\$5,800	169,426	\$5,800	...	...	12	(3)
1951.....	203,782	6,776	203,662	6,771	203,662	6,771	...	...	120	\$4
1952.....	228,984	8,273	228,815	8,266	228,815	8,266	...	...	169	7
1953.....	253,873	9,517	253,670	9,508	253,670	9,508	...	...	203	9
1954.....	271,536	12,089	271,313	12,078	271,313	12,078	...	...	223	11
1955.....	291,916	13,403	291,656	13,389	291,656	13,389	...	...	260	14
1956.....	301,240	14,262	300,978	14,248	300,978	14,248	...	...	262	14
1957.....	328,309	16,102	328,018	16,087	325,636	15,958	2,382	\$129	291	16
1958.....	353,964	17,887	353,650	17,869	349,649	17,649	4,001	220	314	18
1959.....	376,145	21,579	375,819	21,557	370,545	21,245	5,274	312	326	22
1960.....	401,358	23,795	400,976	23,768	394,560	23,383	6,416	385	382	27
1961.....	428,138	25,425	427,699	25,395	420,258	24,938	7,441	457	439	30
1962.....	451,984	26,838	451,520	26,805	443,182	26,290	8,338	515	464	33
1963.....	461,675	27,438	461,211	27,405	452,106	26,830	9,105	575	464	32
1964.....	470,597	27,954	470,100	27,290	460,348	27,295	9,752	625	497	34
1965.....	471,816	30,882	471,286	30,842	461,011	30,132	10,275	710	530	40
1966.....	487,755	31,983	486,958	31,927	476,275	31,188	10,683	739	797	56
1967.....	496,307	32,686	495,308	32,616	483,808	31,791	11,500	825	999	71
1968.....	504,916	37,833	503,774	37,743	492,674	36,849	11,100	894	1,142	90
1969.....	511,639	38,406	510,355	38,305	499,324	37,402	11,031	902	1,284	101
1970.....	523,136	45,258	521,698	45,127	510,215	44,039	11,483	1,089	1,438	131
1971.....	535,126	51,163	533,560	51,055	520,301	49,603	13,259	1,402	1,566	158
1972.....	540,965	62,457	539,153	62,237	526,548	60,612	12,605	1,625	1,812	220
1973.....	571,907	67,578	565,327	66,823	551,509	64,985	13,818	1,838	6,580	754
1974.....	573,506	76,980	562,801	75,605	544,335	72,914	18,466	2,692	10,705	1,374
1975.....	581,845	85,676	565,941	83,435	544,886	80,068	21,075	3,366	15,904	2,241
1976.....	578,727	92,466	558,933	89,400	537,002	85,637	21,931	3,764	19,794	3,065
1977.....	583,195	101,345	558,886	97,227	536,481	93,091	22,405	4,136	24,309	4,117
1978.....	576,343	109,714	548,463	104,506	525,879	100,028	22,584	4,478	27,880	5,209
1979.....	573,750	121,957	541,480	115,284	518,564	110,235	22,916	5,049	32,270	6,674
1980.....	562,316	138,426	525,661	129,754	502,639	123,885	23,022	5,869	36,655	8,671
1981.....	547,593	151,509	507,777	140,990	484,427	134,299	23,350	6,691	39,816	10,518
1982.....	514,772	155,876	474,003	144,207	451,159	137,068	22,844	7,139	40,769	11,669
1983.....	400,298	123,559	363,946	112,979	339,367	104,956	24,579	8,022	36,352	10,581
1984.....	382,411	122,957	346,319	112,002	318,076	102,391	28,243	9,612	36,092	10,955
1985.....	371,659	123,557	335,085	112,117	306,004	101,812	29,081	10,304	36,574	11,440
1986.....	350,546	118,602	315,572	107,470	286,290	96,887	29,282	10,583	34,974	11,132
1987.....	340,940	115,967	307,581	104,888	278,582	93,871	28,999	11,017	33,359	11,079
1988.....	317,761	116,902	285,265	105,596	256,463	94,096	28,802	11,500	32,496	11,306
1989.....	312,079	120,970	280,006	109,184	251,646	97,170	28,360	12,014	32,073	11,786
1990.....	303,923	124,340	272,526	112,103	244,965	99,683	27,561	12,420	31,397	12,237
1991.....	300,661	127,510	269,679	114,962	242,379	102,085	27,300	12,877	30,982	12,548
1992.....	294,716	128,748	263,630	115,884	236,990	102,840	26,640	13,045	30,546	12,864
1993.....	289,350	129,752	259,320	116,771	232,794	103,365	26,526	13,407	30,030	12,981
1994.....	283,072	131,463	253,928	118,399	227,709	104,658	26,219	13,741	29,144	13,064
1995.....	275,020	131,430	247,113	118,550	221,494	104,664	25,619	13,886	27,907	12,881
1996.....	242,135	124,678	218,171	112,627	193,664	98,799	24,507	13,828	23,964	12,051
1997.....	230,222	122,488	207,658	110,774	184,184	97,120	23,474	13,654	22,564	11,714

¹ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

² Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

³ Less than \$500

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/ Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	5,729,620	100.0	1,031,450	100.0	4,698,170	100.0
Less than \$250.00.....	865,040	15.1	118,980	11.5	746,060	15.9
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	737,240	12.9	128,660	12.5	608,580	13.0
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	443,270	7.7	75,270	7.3	368,000	7.8
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	455,050	7.9	79,060	7.7	375,990	8.0
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	708,890	12.4	121,330	11.8	587,560	12.5
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	620,150	10.8	113,940	11.0	506,210	10.8
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	474,520	8.3	94,040	9.1	380,480	8.1
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	359,940	6.3	71,860	7.0	288,080	6.1
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	230,350	4.0	47,970	4.7	182,380	3.9
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	198,230	3.5	41,770	4.0	156,460	3.3
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	164,520	2.9	35,490	3.4	129,030	2.7
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	134,860	2.4	28,590	2.8	106,270	2.3
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	101,980	1.8	21,270	2.1	80,710	1.7
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	77,920	1.4	16,020	1.6	61,900	1.3
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	55,800	1.0	11,130	1.1	44,670	1.0
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	39,060	.7	7,730	.7	31,330	.7
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	24,150	.4	5,100	.5	19,050	.4
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	14,780	.3	3,280	.3	11,500	.2
\$1,100.00 or more.....	23,870	.4	9,960	1.0	13,910	.3
Men	112,030	100.0	30,120	100.0	81,910	100.0
Less than \$250.00.....	9,710	8.7	3,780	12.5	5,930	7.2
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	8,780	7.8	3,340	11.1	5,440	6.6
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	5,140	4.6	2,040	6.8	3,100	3.8
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	5,530	4.9	2,030	6.7	3,500	4.3
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	8,510	7.6	2,600	8.6	5,910	7.2
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	8,000	7.1	2,430	8.1	5,570	6.8
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	7,120	6.4	1,970	6.5	5,150	6.3
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	6,290	5.6	1,400	4.6	4,890	6.0
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	5,190	4.6	1,220	4.1	3,970	4.8
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	5,340	4.8	1,160	3.9	4,180	5.1
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	5,040	4.5	1,040	3.5	4,000	4.9
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	5,650	5.0	1,170	3.9	4,480	5.5
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	5,590	5.0	1,110	3.7	4,480	5.5
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	5,610	5.0	950	3.2	4,660	5.7
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	5,120	4.6	1,040	3.5	4,080	5.0
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	4,760	4.2	720	2.4	4,040	4.9
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	3,660	3.3	590	2.0	3,070	3.7
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	2,710	2.4	450	1.5	2,260	2.8
\$1,100.00 or more.....	4,280	3.8	1,080	3.6	3,200	3.9
Women.....	5,617,590	100.0	1,001,330	100.0	4,616,260	100.0
Less than \$250.00.....	855,330	15.2	115,200	11.5	740,130	16.0
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	728,460	13.0	125,320	12.5	603,140	13.1
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	438,130	7.8	73,230	7.3	364,900	7.9
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	449,520	8.0	77,030	7.7	372,490	8.1
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	700,380	12.5	118,730	11.9	581,650	12.6
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	612,150	10.9	111,510	11.1	500,640	10.8
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	467,400	8.3	92,070	9.2	375,330	8.1
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	353,650	6.3	70,460	7.0	283,190	6.1
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	225,160	4.0	46,750	4.7	178,410	3.9
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	192,890	3.4	40,610	4.1	152,280	3.3
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	159,480	2.8	34,450	3.4	125,030	2.7
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	129,210	2.3	27,420	2.7	101,790	2.2
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	96,390	1.7	20,160	2.0	76,230	1.7
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	72,310	1.3	15,070	1.5	57,240	1.2
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	50,680	.9	10,090	1.0	40,590	.9
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	34,300	.6	7,010	.7	27,290	.6
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	20,490	.4	4,510	.5	15,980	.3
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	12,070	.2	2,830	.3	9,240	.2
\$1,100.00 or more.....	19,590	.3	8,880	.9	10,710	.2

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/ Salvatore Gallicchio (410) 965-0156/ 0158 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/ Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G2.—Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-97
 [Excludes beneficiaries whose retired-worker benefit exceeds their potential secondary benefit]

December ¹	Women								Men			
	Total	Total		Wife's benefits		Widow's benefits		Parent's benefits	Total	Husband's benefits	Widower's benefits	Parent's benefits
		Number	Percent of all women retired workers	Number	Percent of all entitled to wife's benefits because of age	Number	Percent of all entitled to widow's benefits					
1952	36,132	35,402	6.0	14,131	6.0	20,850	4.4	421	730	258	83	389
1953	54,798	53,631	6.8	23,355	2.7	29,668	5.2	608	1,167	529	148	490
1954	79,689	77,978	8.0	34,225	3.4	42,899	6.3	854	1,711	827	257	627
1955	108,551	106,320	8.7	49,637	4.2	55,664	7.4	1,019	2,231	1,224	342	665
1956	143,284	140,603	9.1	68,766	4.8	70,601	7.2	1,236	2,681	1,542	426	713
1957	194,501	190,951	9.6	102,522	5.6	86,951	7.4	1,478	3,550	2,152	578	820
1958	229,599	225,790	9.8	124,504	6.1	99,669	7.5	1,617	3,809	2,421	634	754
1959	268,900	264,434	10.2	141,831	6.4	120,458	8.0	2,145	4,466	2,794	772	900
1960	307,736	302,646	10.6	159,032	6.8	141,218	8.4	2,396	5,090	3,197	911	982
1961	335,243	330,727	10.5	159,587	6.6	169,264	9.1	1,876	4,516	2,652	1,090	774
1962	427,085	421,535	12.1	204,445	7.9	214,371	10.4	2,719	5,550	3,229	1,330	991
1963	502,839	496,639	13.2	138,081	8.9	255,408	11.3	3,150	6,200	3,597	1,543	1,060
1964	577,954	571,144	14.2	269,657	9.9	297,929	12.1	3,558	6,810	3,940	1,752	1,118
1965 ²	618,730	611,610	14.3	282,940	10.3	324,930	12.3	3,740	7,120	4,110	1,910	1,100
1966 ²	706,860	699,080	15.1	315,550	11.2	379,440	13.2	4,090	7,780	4,470	2,260	1,050
1967 ²	770,190	760,950	15.7	334,200	11.8	422,480	13.8	4,270	9,240	5,190	3,070	980
1968 ²	842,560	831,760	16.3	354,750	12.4	472,590	14.5	4,420	10,800	5,810	4,110	880
1969 ²	920,250	909,720	17.0	376,520	13.0	528,660	15.3	4,540	10,530	5,620	4,160	750
1970 ²	977,340	966,780	17.1	388,210	13.3	573,950	15.9	4,620	10,560	5,530	4,400	630
1971 ²	1,069,940	1,060,120	17.7	411,710	13.8	643,730	16.9	4,680	9,820	5,130	4,170	520
1972 ²	1,183,369	1,170,286	18.5	477,333	15.5	688,087	17.3	4,866	13,083	6,797	5,442	844
1973 ²	1,377,080	1,361,360	20.2	562,111	17.7	794,001	22.2	5,248	15,710	7,966	6,986	758
1974 ²	1,534,583	1,516,326	21.3	554,844	17.1	956,662	21.4	4,820	18,257	6,592	11,080	585
1975	1,679,825	1,660,451	22.4	616,669	18.4	1,038,992	22.3	4,790	19,374	9,920	8,690	764
1976 ²	1,827,928	1,812,008	23.4	669,792	19.5	1,137,251	23.4	4,965	15,920	7,497	7,779	644
1977	2,026,534	1,991,915	24.6	762,250	21.4	1,225,344	24.3	4,321	34,619	14,557	19,544	518
1978	2,208,490	2,163,011	25.7	836,004	22.8	1,322,897	25.3	4,110	45,479	17,832	27,192	455
1979	2,435,848	2,380,260	27.1	917,747	24.4	1,458,611	26.6	3,902	55,588	20,179	35,004	405
1980	2,660,037	2,594,467	28.5	1,015,672	26.2	1,575,085	27.8	3,710	65,570	22,597	42,580	393
1982	3,109,239	3,031,518	31.1	1,239,736	29.8	1,788,556	29.5	3,226	77,721	24,787	52,604	330
1983	3,355,148	3,267,890	32.5	1,369,396	31.6	1,895,579	30.3	2,915	87,258	27,449	59,518	291
1984	3,568,639	3,479,191	33.7	1,479,756	33.2	1,996,805	31.0	2,630	89,448	27,189	62,011	248
1985	3,801,183	3,708,856	34.9	1,594,226	34.7	2,112,245	31.8	2,385	92,327	26,912	65,202	213
1986	4,032,760	3,934,811	36.1	1,719,449	36.2	2,213,225	32.5	2,137	97,949	27,693	70,064	192
1987	4,214,214	4,116,759	36.9	1,804,946	37.3	2,309,899	33.1	1,914	97,455	26,928	70,359	168
1988	4,403,012	4,302,714	37.9	1,892,763	38.5	2,408,232	33.8	1,719	100,298	27,210	72,942	146
1989	4,590,475	4,487,314	38.7	1,982,095	39.5	2,503,679	34.4	1,540	103,161	27,484	75,543	134
1990	4,783,122	4,677,680	39.5	2,076,737	40.5	2,599,560	35.1	1,383	105,442	27,463	77,862	117
1991	4,959,610	4,852,656	40.2	2,158,022	41.5	2,693,388	35.7	1,246	106,954	27,195	79,654	105
1992	5,140,627	5,032,206	41.0	2,242,029	42.3	2,789,029	36.3	1,148	108,421	26,849	81,475	97
1993 ³	5,285,960	5,176,650	41.6	2,312,000	43.1	2,863,510	37.0	1,140	109,310	26,330	82,920	60
1994 ³	5,419,910	5,308,300	42.1	2,359,470	43.9	2,947,820	37.6	1,010	111,610	26,920	84,660	30
1995 ³	5,533,200	5,420,320	42.5	2,397,710	44.5	3,021,720	38.0	890	112,880	26,660	86,190	30
1996 ³	5,629,780	5,517,510	42.8	2,429,520	45.3	3,087,130	38.3	860	112,270	25,750	86,480	40
1997 ³	5,729,620	5,617,590	42.7	2,461,060	46.0	3,155,760	39.6	770	112,030	24,540	87,460	30

¹ Data not available for 1981.

² Distributions by type of secondary benefit are estimated.

³ Based on 10-percent sample.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/ Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G3.—Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Secondary benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit		
		Total benefit	Retired-worker benefit	Reduced secondary benefit
Total.....	5,729,620	\$690.20	\$385.20	\$305.00
Wives and husbands	2,485,600	459.60	298.20	161.40
Wives.....	2,461,060	460.20	298.30	161.90
Of retired workers	2,431,970	460.50	298.30	162.20
Of disabled workers	29,090	434.40	291.90	142.50
Husbands.....	24,540	399.80	290.90	108.90
Of retired workers	23,820	401.50	292.20	109.30
Of disabled workers	720	345.40	247.80	97.60
Widows and widowers	3,243,220	866.80	451.80	415.00
Widows.....	3,155,760	868.60	447.60	421.00
Widowers	87,460	800.40	603.80	196.60
Parents.....	800	763.60	386.70	376.90

Table 5.G4.—Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number dually entitled as—		Average combined monthly benefit		Retired-worker benefit as percent of combined monthly benefit	
	Wives or husbands ¹	Widows or widowers ²	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers
Total.....	2,485,600	3,243,220	\$457.60	\$869.90	65	52
Less than \$200.00	31,280	2,350	159.70	154.10	80	77
\$200.00-\$249.90	41,970	4,850	227.60	232.30	75	76
\$250.00-\$299.90	72,040	18,900	277.70	283.10	71	82
\$300.00-\$349.90	131,910	19,910	328.10	327.40	68	75
\$350.00-\$399.90	292,780	32,810	378.40	377.00	68	72
\$400.00-\$449.90	578,730	52,010	426.80	426.60	66	70
\$450.00-\$499.90	657,020	69,110	473.30	475.50	67	69
\$500.00-\$549.90	333,700	85,620	522.10	525.90	65	67
\$550.00-\$599.90	182,560	109,130	573.20	576.20	62	65
\$600.00-\$649.90	89,230	131,650	621.80	626.20	59	64
\$650.00-\$699.90	36,830	177,890	671.30	676.40	54	62
\$700.00-\$749.90	10,860	246,900	722.20	726.60	52	60
\$750.00-\$799.90	7,480	313,080	774.00	777.20	49	59
\$800.00-\$849.90	5,400	312,280	823.50	825.90	47	56
\$850.00-\$899.90	3,650	321,750	872.90	874.90	48	53
\$900.00-\$949.90	2,670	290,480	923.00	924.40	44	51
\$950.00-\$999.90	1,920	239,780	974.10	974.20	43	49
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90	³ 5,570	179,290	³ 1,118.10	1,024.30	³ 41	48
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90 .....	...	149,390	...	1,074.40	...	46
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90 .....	...	124,370	...	1,124.40	...	44
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90 .....	...	105,060	...	1,175.30	...	42
\$1,200.00 or more.....	...	256,610	...	1,396.10	...	38

¹ Includes 24,540 husbands.

² Includes 87,460 widowers.

³ \$1,000.00 or more.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/ Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G5.—Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number	Total	Percent of beneficiaries receiving retired-worker benefit of—											
			Less than \$100.00	\$100.00-\$149.90	\$150.00-\$199.90	\$200.00-\$249.90	\$250.00-\$299.90	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00 or more
Dually entitled as wives or husbands ¹														
Total.....	2,485,600	100.0	2.5	7.4	13.4	14.3	12.5	14.7	15.7	10.7	5.4	2.1	0.9	0.4
Less than \$100.00.....	2,240	100.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$100.00-\$149.90.....	7,610	100.0	33.6	66.4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	21,430	100.0	16.4	35.0	48.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	41,970	100.0	9.9	21.9	36.4	31.7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	72,040	100.0	5.9	15.7	27.3	30.7	20.4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	131,910	100.0	4.3	11.6	21.0	24.8	21.2	17.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	292,780	100.0	3.2	9.0	16.3	18.3	16.1	21.8	15.3	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	578,730	100.0	2.2	7.7	14.4	14.3	12.8	18.0	21.0	9.7	...	...	...	...
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	657,020	100.0	1.4	5.0	9.8	11.6	11.1	15.8	20.5	17.3	7.6	...	...	...
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	333,700	100.0	1.2	4.3	9.3	10.8	10.5	12.4	16.6	15.9	13.7	5.1	...	...
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	182,560	100.0	1.5	4.9	10.0	10.9	10.4	9.3	11.2	12.8	12.6	11.1	5.3	...
\$600.00 or more.....	163,610	100.0	1.4	4.5	9.2	11.3	11.9	8.2	8.4	11.5	10.0	8.9	8.2	6.5
Dually entitled as widows or widowers ²														
Total.....	3,243,220	100.0	0.7	1.9	4.2	8.5	11.0	9.2	9.8	9.4	8.8	7.5	6.7	22.3
Less than \$200.00.....	2,350	100.0	36.6	31.9	31.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	4,850	100.0	10.3	18.6	30.3	40.8	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	18,900	100.0	2.9	6.4	11.6	32.5	46.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	19,910	100.0	3.3	5.2	10.7	25.6	39.2	15.9	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	32,810	100.0	2.3	4.8	8.7	19.1	29.1	22.2	13.7	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	52,010	100.0	1.6	3.5	6.3	15.0	24.1	17.7	19.7	12.0	...	...	...	...
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	69,110	100.0	1.2	2.8	4.8	11.7	20.8	15.7	16.6	16.7	9.7	...	...	...
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	85,620	100.0	1.1	2.3	4.1	10.1	16.5	12.9	14.9	15.6	15.1	7.3	...	...
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	109,130	100.0	.9	2.0	4.2	9.3	13.2	11.6	13.2	14.0	14.1	11.6	5.9	...
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	131,650	100.0	.7	1.4	3.8	8.5	12.4	10.2	11.9	12.8	13.2	11.5	9.3	4.5
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	177,890	100.0	.5	1.5	3.2	7.6	12.1	9.0	10.8	11.8	11.4	10.6	9.5	11.9
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	246,900	100.0	.5	1.3	2.7	7.5	11.5	8.9	9.7	10.2	10.7	9.7	9.2	18.2
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	313,080	100.0	.4	1.2	2.8	7.0	10.9	8.6	9.4	8.9	9.5	9.2	8.6	23.5
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	312,280	100.0	.5	1.5	3.4	7.4	10.1	8.4	9.3	9.1	8.9	8.3	7.8	25.3
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	321,750	100.0	.6	1.7	4.1	7.8	9.2	8.7	9.1	8.8	8.5	7.5	7.3	26.7
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	290,480	100.0	.6	1.7	4.5	8.1	8.5	8.5	8.9	8.6	8.2	7.3	6.7	28.4
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	239,780	100.0	.6	2.1	4.4	8.0	8.1	8.7	8.8	8.8	8.1	7.3	6.5	28.6
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	179,290	100.0	.6	1.9	4.7	7.7	7.8	8.3	9.2	8.4	8.0	6.8	6.3	30.4
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	149,390	100.0	.7	2.3	4.6	7.8	7.3	8.3	8.7	8.4	7.5	6.2	6.4	31.8
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	124,370	100.0	.6	2.2	5.2	8.0	7.4	8.1	8.6	8.3	7.7	6.4	6.1	31.6
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	105,060	100.0	.4	2.2	4.9	8.5	8.9	8.1	8.7	8.1	6.9	6.1	5.2	31.9
\$1,200.00 or more.....	256,610	100.0	.5	1.7	4.4	8.3	9.6	8.0	8.1	7.6	6.7	5.8	5.4	34.0

¹ Includes 24,540 husbands.

² Includes 87,460 widowers.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H1.—Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1945-97

[Data for 1985-97 based on 10-percent sample. Data for prior years based on different sampling rates]

December ¹	Retired-worker families				Survivor families				Disabled-worker families					
	Worker only			Worker and wife ²	Non-disabled widow only	Widowed mother or father and—			Worker only			Worker, wife, ³ and—		Worker and spouse
	Total	Men	Women			1 child	2 children	3 or more children	Total	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children	
Number (in thousands)														
1945	416	338	78	181	95	86	48	24	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	1,240	939	301	498	314	82	53	33	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	3,266	2,054	1,212	1,124	700	126	86	80	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	5,742	2,922	2,820	2,122	1,527	172	113	114	357	261	96	22	32	22
1965	8,386	4,137	4,249	2,400	2,332	182	135	153	714	481	232	54	109	30
1970	10,533	4,904	5,629	2,457	3,080	183	155	182	1,054	680	374	77	164	43
1975	13,520	6,134	7,385	2,618	3,606	221	182	176	1,750	1,080	671	137	250	66
1980	16,314	7,286	9,028	2,736	4,033	239	184	134	2,061	1,257	804	154	228	80
1982	17,519	7,852	9,667	2,784	4,191	236	165	106	1,969	1,208	760	124	163	78
1983	18,162	8,166	9,996	2,830	4,271	161	141	92	1,961	1,215	746	85	143	80
1984	18,613	8,362	10,251	2,839	4,520	159	135	79	1,993	1,241	752	83	140	76
1985	19,132	8,601	10,531	2,861	4,606	158	131	74	2,039	1,267	772	84	140	76
1986	19,664	8,849	10,816	2,883	4,666	151	123	68	2,096	1,301	795	82	136	74
1987	20,137	9,064	11,074	2,893	4,709	141	115	62	2,154	1,338	816	79	132	74
1988	20,567	9,264	11,302	2,896	4,749	137	112	61	2,194	1,353	841	77	125	71
1989	21,036	9,495	11,541	2,903	4,788	137	109	58	2,262	1,390	872	75	120	67
1990	21,537	9,752	11,786	2,914	4,825	133	106	57	2,370	1,448	922	75	118	63
1991	21,978	9,985	11,992	2,918	4,850	130	106	55	2,523	1,529	994	76	119	61
1992	22,434	10,218	12,216	2,928	4,871	129	103	54	2,738	1,643	1,094	78	125	61
1993	22,796	10,404	12,392	2,912	4,870	126	103	53	2,935	1,743	1,192	78	127	59
1994	23,124	10,573	12,552	2,885	4,862	123	100	51	3,121	1,830	1,292	76	128	57
1995	23,433	10,732	12,701	2,845	4,841	120	97	49	3,305	1,909	1,396	75	124	55
1996	23,705	10,874	12,831	2,799	4,815	117	78	41	3,473	1,973	1,500	61	104	53
1997	24,124	11,027	13,097	2,759	4,657	113	74	37	3,593	2,006	1,588	57	91	53
Average monthly family benefit														
1945	\$23.50	\$24.50	\$19.50	\$38.50	\$20.20	\$34.10	\$47.70	\$50.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	42.20	44.60	34.80	71.70	36.50	76.90	93.90	92.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	59.10	64.60	49.80	103.50	48.70	106.80	135.40	133.20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	69.90	79.90	59.60	123.90	57.70	131.70	188.00	181.70	\$87.90	\$91.90	\$76.90	\$184.70	\$192.20	\$135.50
1965	80.10	90.50	70.00	141.50	73.90	153.00	219.80	218.10	95.40	100.70	85.00	201.00	216.30	145.90
1970	114.20	128.70	101.60	198.90	102.40	213.00	291.10	289.90	128.10	136.30	113.10	264.10	273.20	199.20
1975	201.60	225.50	181.80	343.90	195.90	367.20	468.60	461.80	218.90	240.00	185.00	441.00	454.00	344.00
1980	333.00	377.10	297.40	566.60	311.60	612.80	759.20	740.50	355.40	396.20	291.70	727.00	746.10	573.00
1982	408.90	465.50	362.90	702.50	379.00	735.60	885.50	867.90	424.20	474.20	344.70	847.40	858.20	690.70
1983	429.70	490.00	380.40	742.90	400.60	774.80	923.00	884.50	439.40	490.90	355.40	867.90	881.80	716.20
1984	448.20	511.60	396.40	781.20	416.30	805.30	948.30	906.60	454.00	507.60	365.70	881.50	885.50	740.40
1985	465.80	531.80	412.00	813.90	434.30	829.60	981.50	924.90	466.90	523.10	374.60	898.10	895.20	765.00
1986	475.20	542.60	420.10	831.30	444.90	841.70	994.00	939.80	470.70	527.80	377.40	896.90	888.30	773.30
1987	499.20	570.40	440.80	873.30	468.70	882.10	1,032.30	968.90	491.60	552.00	392.60	929.40	918.30	815.50
1988	522.70	597.20	461.70	914.10	493.60	921.80	1,070.40	1,012.90	512.20	576.10	409.50	960.20	938.40	855.40
1989	552.10	630.70	487.40	965.60	522.80	967.80	1,120.00	1,064.60	539.30	607.10	431.20	1,009.40	971.90	903.70
1990	588.30	671.90	519.10	1,026.60	557.90	1,020.20	1,177.70	1,124.60	570.40	642.80	456.80	1,062.10	1,016.00	960.80
1991	614.70	702.00	542.10	1,071.70	584.90	1,059.80	1,216.80	1,160.60	592.30	668.40	475.50	1,098.00	1,043.30	1,004.70
1992	637.80	728.10	562.30	1,110.50	609.00	1,086.90	1,252.40	1,190.80	609.50	688.70	490.70	1,122.10	1,057.40	1,045.00
1993	659.10	751.90	581.20	1,145.40	632.20	1,114.20	1,282.60	1,229.40	625.50	707.20	506.00	1,143.00	1,074.20	1,078.20
1994	682.30	777.80	601.80	1,183.70	657.10	1,150.10	1,328.40	1,271.00	646.20	731.80	525.00	1,177.60	1,100.00	1,118.60
1995	704.80	803.00	621.80	1,220.60	681.60	1,184.50	1,365.50	1,299.80	667.60	757.40	544.80	1,205.50	1,130.90	1,159.90
1996	730.00	831.10	644.20	1,262.10	708.70	1,222.50	1,450.60	1,347.20	690.60	785.30	566.00	1,245.90	1,148.50	1,200.60
1997	750.20	853.70	663.10	1,294.60	733.20	1,250.30	1,502.60	1,358.00	708.00	806.60	583.60	1,280.20	1,165.90	1,238.50

¹ Data not available for 1981.

² Wife's entitlement based on age.

³ Wife's entitlement based on care of children.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H2.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, December 1997

[Number of families and beneficiaries in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Family classification ¹	Number ² of—		Average	
	Families	Beneficiaries	Primary insurance amount	Monthly family benefit
Retired worker families:				
Worker only	24,124	24,124	\$748.00	\$750.20
Men.....	11,027	11,027	937.70	853.70
Full benefit	3,358	3,358	982.80	1,012.80
Reduced benefit	7,670	7,670	918.00	784.00
Women.....	13,097	13,097	588.30	663.10
Full benefit	3,285	3,285	679.00	772.10
Reduced benefit	9,812	9,812	558.00	626.50
Worker and wife	2,759	5,518	972.30	1,294.60
Full worker benefit	931	1,861	1,038.40	1,519.70
Reduced worker benefit	1,828	3,657	938.60	1,180.00
Worker and husband	29	58	493.70	683.60
Worker and children	247	537	854.90	1,220.10
Male worker ³	219	479	884.30	1,259.80
Female worker ⁴	28	58	625.00	910.00
Worker, wife, and children	113	371	889.00	1,459.50
Worker, wife, and 1 child.....	91	272	902.60	1,479.50
Full worker benefit.....	26	78	925.70	1,632.00
Reduced worker benefit	65	194	893.30	1,418.10
Worker, wife, and 2 or more children.....	22	99	833.90	1,378.70
Full worker benefit.....	6	26	848.40	1,517.50
Reduced worker benefit	16	73	828.60	1,328.80
Survivor families:				
Nondisabled widow or widower only.....	4,693	4,693	855.50	731.70
Full benefit	1,936	1,936	860.90	822.80
Reduced benefit	2,757	2,757	851.80	667.60
Nondisabled widow or widower and children.....	95	197	792.80	1,280.40
Full benefit	58	120	779.40	1,302.50
Reduced benefit	37	77	813.80	1,245.80
Disabled widow or widower only	170	170	856.90	481.70
Widowed mother or father and children	224	613	839.40	1,350.90
1 child	113	227	839.40	1,250.30
2 children	74	221	865.10	1,502.60
3 or more children.....	37	165	788.70	1,358.00
Children only.....	1,021	1,403	713.60	682.90
1 child	748	748	714.60	535.70
2 children	194	389	721.60	1,062.60
3 or more children.....	79	267	685.00	1,143.60
Parents.....	3	3	805.10	679.80
Disabled worker families:				
Worker only	3,593	3,593	712.60	708.00
Men.....	2,006	2,006	813.10	806.60
Women.....	1,588	1,588	585.70	583.60
Worker and spouse ⁵	53	105	983.00	1,238.50
Worker and children	707	1,821	769.60	1,109.40
Male worker	464	1,205	821.50	1,190.50
Female worker.....	243	616	670.30	954.60
Worker, wife, and children	149	601	822.40	1,210.10
1 child.....	57	173	860.80	1,280.20
2 or more children.....	91	428	798.10	1,165.90
Worker, husband, and children.....	3	12	661.50	953.10

¹ The term "full benefit" applies to benefits not subject to actuarial reduction and the term "reduced benefit" applies to benefits subject to actuarial reduction.

² See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

³ Includes 158,600 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

⁴ Includes 20,600 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

⁵ Where the disabled worker's spouse is dually entitled as a retired worker, the benefit amount shown for the spouse represents the difference between the entitlement amount as a spouse and as a retired worker.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H3.—Number and percentage distribution of **retired-worker and disabled-worker families**, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, December 1997 ¹
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit ²	Retired worker only		Retired worker and wife	Retired worker, wife, and—		Disabled worker only		Disabled worker, wife, and—	
	Men	Women		1 child	2 or more children	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children
Total number.....	11,027,210	13,097,210	2,758,810	90,650	22,380	2,005,560	1,587,550	57,780	91,390
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	.2	.3	.1	.1	...	.3	.4	.1	.2
\$100.00-\$149.90.....	.5	.6	.2	.1	...	.3	.9	.1	.2
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	.8	1.0	.2	.3	.2	.6	2.0	.1	.2
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	1.1	1.6	.3	.3	.6	1.0	3.0	.1	.2
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	1.4	2.5	.5	.6	.4	1.6	4.0	.2	.3
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	1.6	3.3	.6	.6	1.0	1.6	4.2	.2	.3
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	2.1	5.6	.9	.9	1.1	2.1	4.9	.3	.4
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	2.5	8.7	1.0	1.1	1.3	4.4	10.4	1.0	1.2
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	2.8	10.2	.9	.8	1.3	5.0	10.6	1.3	2.0
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	3.0	7.8	1.2	1.2	1.9	5.4	9.9	1.5	2.1
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	3.3	6.6	1.5	1.8	2.5	5.8	8.9	1.8	2.8
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	3.6	5.7	1.6	2.2	3.0	5.6	7.6	2.0	2.8
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	4.2	5.5	1.7	2.1	3.9	5.5	6.3	2.0	3.1
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	5.0	5.5	1.7	2.2	3.8	5.5	5.3	2.4	3.1
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	6.0	5.6	1.8	1.5	2.8	5.4	4.5	2.1	3.1
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	7.3	5.2	1.9	1.4	1.9	5.2	3.6	2.7	3.4
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	7.9	4.8	2.1	1.2	1.3	5.1	3.0	3.3	3.8
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	9.2	4.3	2.3	1.3	1.5	4.9	2.3	4.0	4.8
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	8.8	3.5	2.4	1.6	2.1	4.8	1.9	4.0	5.5
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	6.4	2.6	2.9	1.6	1.6	4.5	1.5	4.0	5.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	4.8	2.1	3.2	1.6	1.7	4.5	1.2	4.0	4.9
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	4.1	1.7	3.6	1.9	1.5	4.8	1.0	4.1	4.4
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	3.8	1.5	4.1	2.1	1.8	5.9	1.2	4.2	4.1
\$1,200.00-\$1,249.90.....	2.7	1.0	5.1	1.8	1.9	4.5	.7	3.9	3.8
\$1,250.00-\$1,299.90.....	2.0	.8	5.6	1.9	2.1	3.0	.4	3.7	3.7
\$1,300.00-\$1,349.90.....	1.3	.5	5.8	2.0	1.8	³ 2.6	³ .3	3.7	2.7
\$1,350.00-\$1,399.90.....	.8	.4	6.6	2.4	1.9	...	...	3.6	3.3
\$1,400.00-\$1,449.90.....	.6	.3	6.4	2.8	2.9	...	...	3.1	2.8
\$1,450.00-\$1,499.90.....	.5	.2	5.2	3.6	3.6	...	...	3.4	2.4
\$1,500.00-\$1,549.90.....	⁴ 1.5	⁴ .6	4.5	3.8	3.5	...	...	3.1	2.3
\$1,550.00-\$1,599.90.....	...	...	3.8	4.6	3.3	...	...	2.4	2.1
\$1,600.00-\$1,649.90.....	...	...	3.4	4.9	3.6	...	...	3.1	2.3
\$1,650.00-\$1,699.90.....	...	...	2.8	4.6	4.2	...	...	3.1	2.1
\$1,700.00-\$1,749.90.....	...	...	2.4	4.8	3.4	...	...	3.7	2.3
\$1,750.00-\$1,799.90.....	...	...	2.0	5.0	3.8	...	...	3.5	2.0
\$1,800.00-\$1,849.90.....	...	...	1.6	5.1	4.7	...	...	2.5	2.2
\$1,850.00-\$1,899.90.....	...	...	1.4	4.6	4.2	...	...	2.6	1.4
\$1,900.00-\$1,949.90.....	...	...	1.1	3.6	2.9	...	...	2.0	1.1
\$1,950.00-\$1,999.90.....	...	...	.9	3.0	2.2	...	...	1.8	1.2
\$2,000.00-\$2,049.90.....	...	...	.7	2.7	2.8	...	...	1.4	.9
\$2,050.00-\$2,099.90.....	...	...	.6	2.2	1.7	...	...	.9	.8
\$2,100.00-\$2,149.90.....	...	...	.5	1.7	1.4	...	...	⁵ 3.0	⁵ 2.4
\$2,150.00-\$2,199.90.....	...	...	.4	1.3	1.2	...	...	...	...
\$2,200.00-\$2,249.90.....	...	...	.4	1.1	1.3	...	...	...	...
\$2,250.00-\$2,299.90.....	...	...	.5	.8	.8	...	...	...	...
\$2,300.00-\$2,349.90.....	...	...	.3	.6	.4	...	...	...	...
\$2,350.00-\$2,399.90.....	...	...	.1	.6	.5	...	...	...	...
\$2,400.00-\$2,449.90.....	...	...	.1	.3	.4	...	...	...	...
\$2,450.00-\$2,499.90.....	...	...	.1	.3	.5	...	...	...	...
\$2,500.00 or more.....	...	...	1.3	1.5	1.9	...	...	...	...
Average monthly benefit per family.....	\$853.70	\$663.10	\$1,294.60	\$1,479.50	\$1,378.70	\$806.60	\$583.60	\$1,280.60	\$1,165.90

¹ See "Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries" in the "Program Descriptions" section ("Social Security: Program Summary").

² Cases involving actuarial reduction may be represented in all benefit intervals for which values are shown.

³ \$1,300.00 or more.

⁴ \$1,500.00 or more.

⁵ \$2,100.00 or more.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H4.—Number and percentage distribution of **survivor families**, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit	Widowed mother or father and—			Children only			Nondisabled widow only	Disabled widow only
	1 child	2 children	3 or more children	1 child	2 children	3 or more children		
Total number.....	113,460	73,500	37,100	747,590	194,250	78,710	4,657,340	166,320
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$100.00 .....	...	.1	.1	.7	.4	.5	.2	3.9
\$100.00-\$149.90 .....	.1	.1	.1	1.4	.4	.4	.2	3.2
\$150.00-\$199.90 .....	.2	.2	.5	1.9	.7	1.1	.3	4.1
\$200.00-\$249.90 .....	.3	.5	.7	2.3	1.1	1.5	1.3	5.7
\$250.00-\$299.90 .....	.4	.4	.8	7.7	1.6	1.8	2.8	6.1
\$300.00-\$349.90 .....	.5	.6	1.0	8.0	1.7	2.3	2.4	7.8
\$350.00-\$399.90 .....	.6	.7	1.2	8.5	1.6	1.8	3.0	7.9
\$400.00-\$449.90	1.1	1.0	.9	8.6	2.3	2.4	3.7	7.9
\$450.00-\$499.90	1.0	.7	1.2	8.0	1.9	2.3	4.2	7.3
\$500.00-\$549.90	1.0	.9	1.4	8.3	1.8	2.3	5.1	6.9
\$550.00-\$599.90	1.3	1.0	1.5	9.1	2.0	1.9	6.5	6.5
\$600.00-\$649.90	2.5	2.0	2.8	6.7	3.7	4.8	7.3	5.8
\$650.00-\$699.90	2.8	2.7	4.1	5.9	4.7	4.9	8.1	5.6
\$700.00-\$749.90	2.9	2.7	3.8	4.8	4.4	4.3	8.4	5.2
\$750.00-\$799.90	3.0	3.4	3.9	4.2	4.4	4.6	9.1	4.9
\$800.00-\$849.90	3.2	2.9	4.3	3.9	4.2	4.2	8.3	5.9
\$850.00-\$899.90	3.5	2.0	2.9	4.0	4.1	3.2	7.2	3.6
\$900.00-\$949.90	3.9	1.7	2.1	2.8	4.1	2.5	5.5	¹ 1.7
\$950.00-\$999.90	3.9	1.9	2.1	1.6	4.1	2.3	4.1	...
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90	3.7	1.7	2.0	² 1.6	4.1	2.5	2.8	...
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90	3.6	2.0	2.0	...	3.8	1.9	2.2	...
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90	3.9	1.9	2.2	...	3.7	2.2	1.8	...
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90	3.8	1.9	1.9	...	3.3	2.0	1.5	...
\$1,200.00-\$1,249.90	3.9	2.2	2.0	...	3.1	2.3	1.0	...
\$1,250.00-\$1,299.90	3.7	1.8	1.8	...	2.8	2.2	.7	...
\$1,300.00-\$1,349.90	3.4	1.8	2.4	...	2.8	1.9	.5	...
\$1,350.00-\$1,399.90	3.3	2.0	2.4	...	2.4	2.2	.4	...
\$1,400.00-\$1,449.90	3.2	2.4	2.4	...	2.4	1.9	³ 1.3	...
\$1,450.00-\$1,499.90	3.0	2.3	1.6	...	2.2	1.7	...	...
\$1,500.00-\$1,549.90	3.1	2.6	2.4	...	2.1	2.1	...	...
\$1,550.00-\$1,599.90	2.8	3.3	2.5	...	1.8	2.3	...	...
\$1,600.00-\$1,649.90	2.9	3.5	3.2	...	1.8	2.4	...	...
\$1,650.00-\$1,699.90	3.0	4.0	3.2	...	1.9	2.4	...	...
\$1,700.00-\$1,749.90	3.7	3.5	2.9	...	2.4	1.9	...	...
\$1,750.00-\$1,799.90	3.6	3.2	2.6	...	2.1	1.7	...	...
\$1,800.00-\$1,849.90	3.1	3.3	2.5	...	1.9	1.9	...	...
\$1,850.00-\$1,899.90	2.5	2.5	2.2	...	1.4	1.7	...	...
\$1,900.00-\$1,949.90	2.2	2.2	2.2	...	1.3	1.3	...	...
\$1,950.00-\$1,999.90	1.5	2.2	2.0	...	1.0	1.2	...	...
\$2,000.00-\$2,049.90	1.3	3.3	2.0	...	.8	1.6	...	...
\$2,050.00-\$2,099.90	1.0	3.2	2.4	...	.6	1.5	...	...
\$2,100.00-\$2,149.90	⁴ 1.5	3.1	2.0	...	⁴ 1.2	1.3	...	...
\$2,150.00-\$2,199.90 .....	...	2.5	1.8	...	...	1.1	...	...
\$2,200.00-\$2,249.90 .....	...	1.8	1.6	...	...	1.1	...	...
\$2,250.00-\$2,299.90 .....	...	2.1	1.2	...	...	1.0	...	...
\$2,300.00-\$2,349.90 .....	...	1.8	1.2	...	...	.8	...	...
\$2,350.00-\$2,399.90 .....	...	1.6	1.1	...	...	.6	...	...
\$2,400.00-\$2,449.90 .....	...	1.4	1.3	...	...	.5	...	...
\$2,450.00-\$2,499.90 .....	...	1.2	1.1	...	...	.5	...	...
\$2,500.00 or more.....	...	2.6	2.7	...	...	1.5	...	...
Average monthly benefit per family	\$1,250.30	\$1,502.60	\$1,358.00	\$535.70	\$1,062.60	\$1,143.70	\$733.20	\$485.60

¹ \$900.00 or more.

² \$1,000.00 or more.

³ \$1,400.00 or more.

⁴ \$2,100.00 or more.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J1.—Estimated total benefits paid, by type of benefit, calendar year 1997 ¹

[In millions]

State	Total	Retirement program	Survivor program	Disability program
Total	\$361,970	\$243,590	\$72,721	\$45,659
Alabama	6,076	3,646	1,405	1,025
Alaska	370	233	78	59
Arizona	6,096	4,296	1,047	753
Arkansas	3,815	2,331	807	677
California	33,749	23,433	6,342	3,974
Colorado	4,100	2,719	789	592
Connecticut	5,164	3,813	863	488
Delaware	1,095	758	207	130
District of Columbia	545	359	116	70
Florida	25,462	18,391	4,389	2,682
Georgia	8,122	5,024	1,710	1,388
Hawaii	1,385	1,059	213	113
Idaho	1,463	1,014	277	171
Illinois	15,961	10,938	3,325	1,697
Indiana	8,397	5,681	1,719	997
Iowa	4,474	3,123	922	430
Kansas	3,680	2,564	747	369
Kentucky	5,490	3,103	1,244	1,143
Louisiana	5,323	2,995	1,451	877
Maine	1,847	1,224	340	283
Maryland	5,811	3,955	1,220	637
Massachusetts	8,818	6,081	1,587	1,151
Michigan	14,225	9,455	2,979	1,791
Minnesota	5,886	4,130	1,174	582
Mississippi	3,578	2,066	789	723
Missouri	7,929	5,272	1,591	1,066
Montana	1,232	819	246	167
Nebraska	2,305	1,613	475	217
Nevada	2,104	1,491	336	277
New Hampshire	1,600	1,126	274	200
New Jersey	12,067	8,678	2,182	1,207
New Mexico	1,988	1,288	412	288
New York	26,072	18,043	4,734	3,295
North Carolina	9,989	6,526	1,835	1,628
North Dakota	892	595	215	82
Ohio	16,198	10,594	3,700	1,903
Oklahoma	4,599	3,005	1,010	584
Oregon	4,637	3,308	833	496
Pennsylvania	20,111	13,952	4,248	1,911
Rhode Island	1,580	1,134	255	192
South Carolina	5,052	3,218	951	883
South Dakota	1,025	694	231	100
Tennessee	7,373	4,577	1,570	1,226
Texas	20,011	12,901	4,714	2,395
Utah	1,878	1,311	359	208
Vermont	812	550	151	112
Virginia	7,780	5,066	1,592	1,122
Washington	6,923	4,886	1,253	785
West Virginia	3,139	1,772	789	578
Wisconsin	7,531	5,317	1,441	773
Wyoming	604	419	109	76
Outlying areas:				
American Samoa	22	7	9	7
Guam	46	27	14	5
Puerto Rico	3,378	1,669	756	954
Virgin Islands	79	53	16	10
Foreign countries	2,057	1,275	677	105

¹ Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J2.—Number, by type of benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Social Security program							
		Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers ²	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total ¹	43,976,340	27,281,210	2,926,840	441,210	5,276,460	1,895,030	4,505,760	207,290	1,442,540
Alabama	795,040	433,050	50,080	10,110	111,250	42,030	104,920	5,600	38,000
Alaska	47,600	26,870	2,700	920	4,410	4,440	5,990	230	2,040
Arizona	735,380	476,930	52,220	6,340	74,090	28,240	72,830	2,670	22,060
Arkansas	510,000	285,440	31,770	5,060	66,280	23,530	70,240	3,200	24,480
California	4,036,830	2,572,520	295,930	46,790	437,590	171,680	390,070	15,440	106,810
Colorado	510,780	310,000	39,000	3,860	57,290	20,610	58,330	2,150	19,540
Connecticut	567,510	395,640	28,480	4,830	55,560	20,470	47,260	1,530	13,740
Delaware	126,780	82,100	7,750	1,190	14,030	5,010	12,440	460	3,800
District of Columbia	75,540	48,270	3,400	610	9,020	5,100	7,870	160	1,110
Florida	3,081,810	2,081,380	197,940	26,820	318,490	101,900	265,840	11,370	78,070
Georgia	1,043,810	597,910	55,010	10,260	125,330	61,790	141,270	5,960	46,280
Hawaii	172,050	121,910	10,430	2,650	15,050	6,800	10,940	480	3,790
Idaho	183,720	116,280	14,620	1,480	19,510	7,990	17,060	890	5,890
Illinois	1,816,200	1,167,680	110,890	16,660	223,720	80,480	161,680	5,440	49,650
Indiana	970,610	610,270	60,410	8,800	118,130	39,690	96,580	3,690	33,040
Iowa	538,070	345,540	44,360	4,060	68,860	17,310	43,450	1,410	13,080
Kansas	433,590	278,940	31,280	3,290	52,910	16,460	37,390	930	12,390
Kentucky	719,320	366,800	50,500	7,210	102,300	31,430	112,060	8,810	40,210
Louisiana	702,480	348,520	59,310	9,660	112,890	44,720	82,800	7,120	37,460
Maine	242,790	148,580	15,480	2,140	26,340	7,830	30,680	1,610	10,130
Maryland	693,110	446,380	40,240	6,000	83,300	36,670	61,170	1,670	17,680
Massachusetts	1,051,050	685,300	54,630	8,880	112,350	35,110	116,290	3,880	34,610
Michigan	1,604,680	982,930	109,050	16,160	200,910	70,200	162,710	6,740	55,980
Minnesota	716,130	466,770	53,520	5,830	86,190	25,680	59,450	1,670	17,020
Mississippi	499,570	260,210	26,050	7,740	63,770	31,100	75,580	4,280	30,840
Missouri	977,190	602,020	61,700	8,550	116,160	41,930	107,150	4,510	35,170
Montana	153,390	93,130	11,790	1,680	18,280	6,210	16,310	870	5,120
Nebraska	282,780	181,740	22,450	2,150	34,910	9,800	22,770	930	8,030
Nevada	251,650	169,340	13,400	2,450	23,020	9,360	26,670	890	6,520
New Hampshire	190,280	127,020	9,420	1,270	18,220	6,940	19,650	760	7,000
New Jersey	1,316,830	900,680	62,800	10,880	143,000	51,240	113,140	3,730	31,360
New Mexico	264,200	151,460	21,820	3,280	30,830	15,160	28,640	2,180	10,830
New York	2,963,970	1,920,680	157,190	32,460	319,420	120,420	307,180	13,690	92,930
North Carolina	1,276,270	780,390	62,480	10,180	142,080	56,280	169,020	5,520	50,320
North Dakota	114,760	68,360	12,320	910	17,580	4,090	8,460	430	2,610
Ohio	1,904,710	1,141,930	152,020	17,640	268,740	74,530	183,500	7,710	58,640
Oklahoma	581,940	351,620	40,920	5,160	77,300	26,490	59,010	2,970	18,470
Oregon	551,240	364,480	39,190	4,850	58,610	18,970	49,610	2,080	13,450
Pennsylvania	2,327,600	1,520,290	154,590	18,100	306,490	80,250	185,760	9,020	53,100
Rhode Island	189,180	130,240	7,280	1,560	17,530	6,300	20,050	660	5,560
South Carolina	650,170	383,030	32,480	5,750	71,820	35,120	89,720	3,400	28,850
South Dakota	134,560	82,530	11,730	1,040	18,050	6,100	10,910	340	3,860
Tennessee	946,400	539,950	57,450	8,650	122,800	45,150	126,640	6,030	39,730
Texas	2,525,630	1,468,780	204,160	30,890	346,680	139,600	235,340	15,070	85,110
Utah	229,940	144,050	18,150	2,720	22,200	12,680	20,400	870	8,870
Vermont	101,140	63,050	6,340	890	11,080	3,640	11,640	590	3,910
Virginia	978,530	592,900	60,390	8,890	120,290	43,470	111,690	5,600	35,300
Washington	807,200	525,130	57,870	6,760	84,830	30,590	78,090	2,650	21,280
West Virginia	385,150	195,310	31,810	4,300	62,410	16,630	53,100	4,340	17,250
Wisconsin	883,720	581,590	59,260	7,280	101,590	31,230	75,910	2,310	24,550
Wyoming	73,550	46,830	5,070	550	7,530	3,200	7,300	420	2,650
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa	4,950	1,150	280	340	690	920	890	80	600
Guam	8,350	3,950	790	440	1,010	1,210	470	70	410
Puerto Rico	635,580	273,670	54,680	15,890	78,760	43,560	108,980	11,040	49,000
Virgin Islands	11,910	7,130	780	410	1,010	1,150	1,000	50	380
Foreign countries	375,290	210,800	50,800	7,830	73,630	16,050	11,670	1,060	3,450

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

² Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J3.—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Number			Monthly benefit (in thousands)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total ¹	31,882,440	12,930,220	18,952,220	\$23,552,297	\$11,182,055	\$12,370,242
Alabama	524,500	206,350	318,150	359,024	166,545	192,478
Alaska	29,180	13,880	15,300	21,219	11,604	9,615
Arizona	538,940	232,950	305,990	403,771	203,410	200,361
Arkansas	340,470	137,600	202,870	227,109	107,596	119,513
California	2,995,940	1,254,260	1,741,680	2,250,565	1,093,455	1,157,111
Colorado	363,580	152,910	210,670	261,118	129,479	131,639
Connecticut	442,840	175,920	266,920	364,353	170,312	194,041
Delaware	92,150	38,330	53,820	71,620	35,067	36,553
District of Columbia	56,070	21,090	34,980	35,341	15,083	20,258
Florida	2,351,000	1,000,980	1,350,020	1,749,397	868,748	880,649
Georgia	685,260	265,950	419,310	480,908	220,963	259,945
Hawaii	133,360	59,060	74,300	97,111	49,086	48,026
Idaho	134,880	57,870	77,010	96,551	48,779	47,772
Illinois	1,363,810	540,340	823,470	1,071,585	497,159	574,426
Indiana	706,490	278,990	427,500	547,962	253,996	293,966
Iowa	418,400	168,650	249,750	307,125	146,414	160,711
Kansas	330,910	131,270	199,640	251,130	117,710	133,420
Kentucky	458,430	181,560	276,870	308,994	144,513	164,481
Louisiana	460,770	184,510	276,260	309,702	148,321	161,381
Maine	171,210	70,440	100,770	117,143	56,376	60,767
Maryland	512,630	201,760	310,870	382,512	175,621	206,891
Massachusetts	787,600	305,280	482,320	593,211	268,867	324,344
Michigan	1,152,680	466,290	686,390	910,656	433,563	477,093
Minnesota	547,660	220,730	326,930	397,246	188,522	208,724
Mississippi	310,000	120,700	189,300	201,398	92,535	108,863
Missouri	698,460	278,800	419,660	507,810	238,264	269,546
Montana	109,970	47,360	62,610	78,838	39,474	39,364
Nebraska	217,600	87,550	130,050	158,567	75,141	83,426
Nevada	181,440	83,910	97,530	137,625	72,498	65,127
New Hampshire	139,670	57,860	81,810	105,959	51,193	54,766
New Jersey	1,014,070	398,990	615,080	836,551	385,871	450,679
New Mexico	178,970	78,170	100,800	122,533	62,560	59,974
New York	2,171,710	851,190	1,320,520	1,725,497	784,180	941,317
North Carolina	873,680	341,650	532,030	615,220	282,684	332,536
North Dakota	89,280	36,600	52,680	60,600	29,613	30,987
Ohio	1,406,170	562,630	843,540	1,055,758	501,726	554,032
Oklahoma	416,750	168,830	247,920	293,001	137,734	155,267
Oregon	414,840	175,260	239,580	312,498	154,173	158,326
Pennsylvania	1,797,390	703,970	1,093,420	1,372,337	635,732	736,605
Rhode Island	142,850	55,620	87,230	107,832	48,606	59,227
South Carolina	427,760	171,060	256,700	300,549	141,850	158,698
South Dakota	102,640	42,300	60,340	69,214	33,571	35,644
Tennessee	637,270	249,830	387,440	445,156	205,647	239,508
Texas	1,783,450	734,090	1,049,360	1,268,508	615,798	652,710
Utah	164,990	70,400	94,590	122,984	62,210	60,774
Vermont	71,800	29,050	42,750	52,341	24,871	27,470
Virginia	688,580	271,140	417,440	488,416	225,443	262,973
Washington	599,870	251,170	348,700	461,047	226,318	234,729
West Virginia	255,970	102,040	153,930	181,959	85,894	96,065
Wisconsin	669,120	273,790	395,330	507,581	244,704	262,877
Wyoming	52,430	22,960	29,470	38,982	20,144	18,837
Outlying areas:						
American Samoa	1,430	610	820	580	280	300
Guam	4,700	2,450	2,250	2,393	1,442	951
Puerto Rico	346,780	157,710	189,070	159,483	83,297	76,185
Virgin Islands	7,660	3,400	4,260	4,608	2,320	2,288
Foreign countries	304,390	130,940	173,450	139,787	64,147	75,640

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J4.—Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1997

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Social Security program							
		Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers ²	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total ¹	\$30,466,315	\$20,869,571	\$1,151,313	\$153,885	\$3,765,808	\$944,691	\$3,253,236	\$36,975	\$290,837
Alabama.....	504,521	310,259	18,799	3,387	71,058	20,060	72,752	926	7,280
Alaska.....	31,288	20,217	1,002	288	2,926	2,207	4,243	38	367
Arizona.....	520,157	369,436	20,951	2,155	54,502	13,697	54,403	535	4,478
Arkansas.....	317,957	199,260	11,312	1,580	41,419	10,995	48,228	561	4,601
California.....	2,852,926	1,997,907	117,506	15,946	324,670	85,785	286,078	2,790	22,245
Colorado.....	345,282	230,952	15,176	1,381	40,983	10,574	41,757	368	4,092
Connecticut.....	440,415	332,150	12,867	2,014	44,402	11,054	34,855	256	2,815
Delaware.....	92,673	65,267	3,363	425	10,720	2,625	9,391	104	779
District of Columbia.....	45,313	31,105	1,142	207	5,295	2,102	5,204	38	221
Florida.....	2,173,061	1,588,042	79,259	9,101	234,698	49,947	193,659	2,200	16,155
Georgia.....	679,215	434,532	21,254	3,560	81,124	29,840	98,405	997	9,504
Hawaii.....	119,266	91,902	3,839	864	10,308	3,390	8,076	93	794
Idaho.....	123,885	86,233	5,753	533	14,180	3,847	12,137	176	1,026
Illinois.....	1,341,327	940,610	47,212	6,388	172,208	42,053	121,106	1,042	10,708
Indiana.....	706,373	487,731	25,440	3,530	89,836	21,580	70,632	700	6,874
Iowa.....	377,137	264,420	17,879	1,561	50,763	8,936	30,714	265	2,599
Kansas.....	310,259	218,830	12,983	1,247	40,042	8,357	26,202	168	2,430
Kentucky.....	452,913	261,602	18,145	2,428	65,387	15,242	80,774	1,563	7,771
Louisiana.....	435,701	247,723	21,896	3,069	73,646	20,875	60,141	1,257	7,092
Maine.....	155,306	104,678	5,841	783	17,823	3,961	20,178	254	1,788
Maryland.....	489,940	342,334	16,317	2,245	60,541	18,461	45,610	365	4,066
Massachusetts.....	744,981	526,697	22,470	3,187	84,225	18,271	82,830	604	6,698
Michigan.....	1,192,374	806,144	46,736	6,447	154,213	38,635	126,598	1,322	12,278
Minnesota.....	496,810	351,858	21,117	2,198	62,242	13,655	41,979	320	3,442
Mississippi.....	296,518	176,939	9,171	2,290	37,480	13,871	50,614	706	5,448
Missouri.....	666,218	452,373	24,243	3,144	82,237	20,946	75,555	788	6,932
Montana.....	103,357	69,338	4,563	540	12,920	2,980	11,854	168	994
Nebraska.....	194,713	136,931	8,968	814	25,849	4,945	15,543	161	1,503
Nevada.....	180,805	130,839	5,259	843	17,080	4,897	20,312	188	1,387
New Hampshire.....	136,035	98,044	3,946	494	13,743	3,963	14,263	121	1,462
New Jersey.....	1,025,773	758,634	27,234	4,332	113,214	27,431	86,825	717	7,385
New Mexico.....	166,756	108,641	7,762	967	20,483	6,443	20,149	360	1,952
New York.....	2,202,392	1,563,323	65,369	12,092	242,964	61,830	234,654	2,460	19,700
North Carolina.....	843,481	569,135	24,012	3,655	91,125	27,262	117,099	914	10,279
North Dakota.....	74,359	49,067	4,579	314	12,139	1,916	5,740	76	527
Ohio.....	1,349,780	893,002	62,205	6,798	200,850	38,699	134,801	1,548	11,878
Oklahoma.....	385,270	256,397	15,286	1,771	52,979	12,875	41,808	520	3,635
Oregon.....	393,832	283,196	15,866	1,832	44,005	10,064	35,628	399	2,823
Pennsylvania.....	1,691,960	1,196,078	64,599	7,048	231,989	42,302	137,644	1,662	10,638
Rhode Island.....	134,261	99,459	2,987	568	13,038	3,223	13,909	90	988
South Carolina.....	424,917	279,132	12,645	2,048	45,098	16,453	63,091	575	5,874
South Dakota.....	85,664	58,245	4,272	349	12,152	2,812	7,099	47	690
Tennessee.....	615,867	392,582	21,970	2,924	80,372	21,584	87,525	1,012	7,897
Texas.....	1,672,388	1,089,609	77,981	9,750	239,505	67,973	168,263	2,623	16,685
Utah.....	158,789	110,897	7,396	1,017	16,717	6,552	14,386	158	1,666
Vermont.....	68,622	47,321	2,480	285	7,884	1,829	8,033	89	702
Virginia.....	654,061	436,351	23,201	3,096	80,933	22,097	79,994	1,015	7,374
Washington.....	587,488	417,749	24,232	2,616	64,868	16,375	56,457	530	4,661
West Virginia.....	257,518	147,345	12,100	1,490	42,793	8,477	40,710	852	3,751
Wisconsin.....	636,482	455,576	24,237	2,963	76,791	16,524	54,879	386	5,126
Wyoming.....	51,362	36,025	2,000	203	5,475	1,687	5,407	73	491
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	1,708	497	47	59	256	305	459	9	75
Guam.....	3,740	2,142	193	107	477	456	297	9	58
Puerto Rico.....	276,413	136,125	12,773	3,254	34,622	14,614	66,159	1,551	7,316
Virgin Islands.....	6,613	4,496	232	119	553	427	686	12	88
Foreign countries.....	167,966	102,856	11,097	1,545	37,805	6,474	7,308	209	671

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

² Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J5.—Number, by age, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Age										
		17 or under	18-54	55-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90-99	100 or older
Total ¹	43,976,340	2,973,170	3,712,980	1,604,290	3,803,450	8,534,690	8,375,980	6,712,000	4,476,970	2,493,150	1,250,950	38,710
Alabama	795,040	71,560	85,730	39,170	74,080	149,610	136,860	107,250	70,510	40,070	19,660	540
Alaska	47,600	6,670	5,160	1,840	4,750	9,740	8,440	5,990	3,070	1,410	510	20
Arizona	735,380	48,030	56,050	25,270	67,090	149,350	144,630	116,820	73,390	37,460	16,810	480
Arkansas	510,000	42,980	53,670	24,680	48,200	92,720	88,600	70,510	47,420	27,240	13,700	280
California	4,036,830	264,330	322,820	129,220	324,520	784,500	794,240	649,260	419,540	229,850	115,310	3,240
Colorado	510,780	37,070	48,010	17,520	44,600	103,680	95,400	74,410	48,600	26,920	14,010	560
Connecticut	567,510	29,310	38,960	15,970	40,430	108,040	115,450	96,290	66,680	36,710	18,930	740
Delaware	126,780	8,040	9,730	4,730	12,130	26,970	24,830	18,910	11,740	6,540	3,020	140
District of Columbia	75,540	5,310	6,490	2,800	4,870	12,650	14,460	12,310	8,940	4,890	2,710	110
Florida	3,081,810	171,380	204,430	96,700	258,300	603,590	622,010	512,660	338,360	185,860	86,240	2,280
Georgia	1,043,810	95,600	113,640	50,860	98,450	199,970	178,280	139,100	92,140	50,710	24,450	610
Hawaii	172,050	10,830	10,100	3,690	14,070	36,390	37,430	28,640	17,260	9,130	4,430	80
Idaho	183,720	12,670	13,590	5,970	16,610	37,420	34,230	27,720	19,240	11,110	4,980	180
Illinois	1,816,200	112,600	138,240	57,380	144,170	347,080	353,150	288,650	202,630	113,000	57,500	1,800
Indiana	970,610	62,220	80,860	34,100	86,940	192,680	187,060	145,830	97,030	55,090	28,010	790
Iowa	538,070	24,840	36,610	14,580	43,640	104,230	102,880	88,020	63,620	37,350	21,390	910
Kansas	433,590	24,950	31,130	12,850	33,750	81,920	81,630	69,750	48,890	30,620	17,560	540
Kentucky	719,320	61,380	91,380	41,010	67,120	129,280	121,300	93,540	62,020	35,310	16,440	540
Louisiana	702,480	73,020	78,010	31,810	58,870	131,570	123,700	93,700	60,560	34,060	16,690	490
Maine	242,790	15,330	24,650	9,660	21,940	46,630	45,060	35,470	23,260	13,790	6,760	240
Maryland	693,110	48,650	50,370	21,640	59,820	137,670	138,770	109,710	68,540	37,900	19,440	600
Massachusetts	1,051,050	59,550	95,630	34,770	73,500	192,510	203,160	169,990	117,430	67,400	35,750	1,360
Michigan	1,604,680	106,940	140,520	57,250	147,280	309,130	307,660	244,420	162,250	85,390	42,590	1,250
Minnesota	716,130	35,630	50,910	19,430	62,500	140,270	136,250	111,710	83,150	48,500	26,810	970
Mississippi	499,570	56,690	62,630	27,470	42,780	87,120	79,920	62,940	41,390	25,350	12,840	440
Missouri	977,190	68,310	84,810	37,670	87,940	186,900	178,120	143,740	99,700	57,970	31,030	1,000
Montana	153,390	10,590	12,780	5,920	14,130	30,190	26,900	23,240	16,040	8,930	4,560	110
Nebraska	282,780	15,340	18,630	7,860	23,350	56,560	53,150	44,330	32,240	19,920	10,900	500
Nevada	251,650	16,390	18,010	10,340	25,470	57,900	52,360	36,750	20,930	9,410	4,000	90
New Hampshire	190,280	11,990	16,420	6,220	15,980	38,810	36,860	28,260	18,940	10,820	5,800	180
New Jersey	1,316,830	73,240	91,570	39,430	98,520	260,090	269,130	218,750	147,330	79,510	38,050	1,210
New Mexico	264,200	24,900	24,820	10,310	25,200	52,890	48,070	35,360	24,300	12,370	5,770	210
New York	2,963,970	187,320	251,810	107,910	245,220	560,550	566,790	454,650	310,990	179,250	96,370	3,110
North Carolina	1,276,270	92,500	125,210	61,540	123,340	251,220	234,240	179,570	114,860	62,460	30,390	940
North Dakota	114,760	5,280	7,370	3,160	9,670	22,100	21,550	18,450	13,750	8,720	4,560	150
Ohio	1,904,710	111,110	155,780	66,890	164,760	373,690	377,540	297,470	198,920	105,130	51,760	1,660
Oklahoma	581,940	39,680	46,980	22,990	55,540	114,710	105,690	85,940	57,440	34,810	17,710	450
Oregon	551,240	29,990	39,980	17,120	49,310	106,220	107,550	90,040	60,310	34,660	15,550	510
Pennsylvania	2,327,600	109,930	155,280	71,330	193,670	463,140	477,520	387,230	262,220	138,210	67,120	1,950
Rhode Island	189,180	10,030	16,140	6,520	13,640	33,120	38,280	31,510	21,700	11,940	6,110	190
South Carolina	650,170	55,640	69,950	32,910	63,910	126,100	116,930	88,490	53,940	27,970	13,990	340
South Dakota	134,560	8,240	9,750	3,780	10,150	25,840	24,510	21,400	15,350	9,610	5,750	180
Tennessee	946,400	73,260	99,050	46,550	90,270	180,850	167,480	130,400	86,680	48,460	22,720	680
Texas	2,525,630	209,730	209,990	87,540	234,920	509,910	473,230	362,780	233,950	134,380	67,330	1,870
Utah	229,940	20,670	18,110	6,110	20,060	45,580	43,050	34,170	23,300	12,780	5,990	120
Vermont	101,140	6,620	9,470	4,030	9,220	20,080	18,210	14,550	10,000	5,860	3,030	70
Virginia	978,530	68,530	90,520	40,920	89,980	194,660	182,890	144,200	90,770	50,210	24,980	870
Washington	807,200	46,620	63,470	25,240	72,000	156,890	154,930	130,700	84,960	47,730	23,800	860
West Virginia	385,150	26,710	44,600	21,930	35,940	70,530	68,660	52,610	35,320	19,270	9,210	370
Wisconsin	883,720	45,830	65,390	24,720	78,660	175,390	168,910	138,020	99,290	56,590	29,950	970
Wyoming	73,550	5,340	6,340	2,370	7,070	15,400	13,390	10,560	7,050	4,020	1,910	100
Outlying areas:												
American Samoa	4,950	1,800	730	490	500	560	400	280	80	90	20	...
Guam	8,350	1,930	770	140	810	1,830	1,640	810	280	120	20	...
Puerto Rico	635,580	85,340	94,680	44,370	64,410	103,780	89,290	69,120	47,030	25,320	11,820	420
Virgin Islands	11,910	1,540	1,020	350	1,340	2,740	2,130	1,380	730	530	150	...
Foreign countries	373,690	21,450	13,830	7,040	27,490	80,550	80,630	63,200	40,700	24,360	14,030	410

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J5.1—Number, by race ¹ and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Race			Beneficiaries other than children		
	Total ²	White	Black	Other	Men	Women
Total ³	43,976,340	37,939,460	4,538,170	1,293,550	16,882,580	23,314,980
Alabama.....	795,040	601,430	184,280	7,310	291,280	413,620
Alaska.....	47,600	36,660	1,490	9,180	19,390	20,810
Arizona.....	735,380	679,750	20,660	32,100	301,060	377,680
Arkansas.....	510,000	437,370	65,820	5,350	194,430	262,500
California.....	4,036,830	3,382,510	316,480	314,420	1,594,690	2,116,860
Colorado.....	510,780	474,980	18,260	14,580	201,620	265,150
Connecticut.....	567,510	520,400	34,760	8,810	216,850	311,620
Delaware.....	126,780	106,700	17,880	1,650	49,360	67,420
District of Columbia.....	75,540	18,540	54,760	1,750	27,490	41,230
Florida.....	3,081,810	2,735,390	277,540	52,960	1,249,660	1,625,360
Georgia.....	1,043,810	776,940	251,770	11,840	378,090	547,390
Hawaii.....	172,050	43,730	3,640	123,460	71,130	87,680
Idaho.....	183,720	178,710	610	3,360	74,140	94,220
Illinois.....	1,816,200	1,544,970	229,040	34,460	681,880	987,530
Indiana.....	970,610	886,770	71,240	8,990	364,360	524,720
Iowa.....	538,070	524,910	8,250	3,100	209,210	294,410
Kansas.....	433,590	404,570	21,130	6,230	163,620	237,830
Kentucky.....	719,320	665,960	43,880	7,040	274,460	366,010
Louisiana.....	702,480	494,160	195,190	10,460	261,660	348,980
Maine.....	242,790	237,330	530	3,480	96,520	126,170
Maryland.....	693,110	530,230	147,310	12,670	257,900	374,860
Massachusetts.....	1,051,050	981,580	39,360	22,900	394,870	577,580
Michigan.....	1,604,680	1,377,860	199,570	21,230	613,650	848,690
Minnesota.....	716,130	691,680	12,050	8,840	278,610	388,990
Mississippi.....	499,570	338,540	153,790	5,820	177,880	252,010
Missouri.....	977,190	879,230	87,510	7,180	370,790	520,750
Montana.....	153,390	147,430	370	4,880	62,360	78,020
Nebraska.....	282,780	270,100	8,330	3,260	107,660	155,140
Nevada.....	251,650	226,020	15,010	9,530	108,860	124,460
New Hampshire.....	190,280	186,360	870	1,920	74,550	100,520
New Jersey.....	1,316,830	1,138,930	142,770	28,360	493,310	730,040
New Mexico.....	264,200	235,310	6,270	21,320	105,580	129,350
New York.....	2,963,970	2,482,400	352,280	107,980	1,110,990	1,607,170
North Carolina.....	1,276,270	1,003,530	251,090	18,050	476,330	683,160
North Dakota.....	114,760	111,250	360	2,460	44,800	62,350
Ohio.....	1,904,710	1,699,480	179,830	16,630	728,570	1,025,330
Oklahoma.....	581,940	529,310	32,900	17,680	222,810	309,010
Oregon.....	551,240	531,860	7,510	9,780	222,710	291,260
Pennsylvania.....	2,327,600	2,124,360	171,210	24,160	881,630	1,294,520
Rhode Island.....	189,180	178,710	5,630	3,420	71,350	104,410
South Carolina.....	650,170	471,170	170,990	5,580	241,400	339,050
South Dakota.....	134,560	128,790	300	4,870	51,940	71,620
Tennessee.....	946,400	814,500	120,440	8,610	351,330	501,540
Texas.....	2,525,630	2,154,360	289,760	71,810	961,630	1,308,400
Utah.....	229,940	221,370	1,760	5,810	89,020	116,650
Vermont.....	101,140	98,990	400	1,020	39,240	53,460
Virginia.....	978,530	777,040	183,240	14,250	367,080	523,790
Washington.....	807,200	756,100	20,200	27,320	323,250	425,320
West Virginia.....	385,150	368,200	11,200	4,590	150,830	196,140
Wisconsin.....	883,720	839,210	31,840	8,480	346,350	474,310
Wyoming.....	73,550	71,300	350	1,520	30,400	36,750
Outlying areas:						
American Samoa.....	4,950	280	180	4,490	1,310	1,780
Guam.....	8,350	1,040	960	6,170	3,110	3,180
Puerto Rico.....	635,580	499,790	50,810	79,810	243,430	283,700
Virgin Islands.....	11,910	2,240	8,780	710	4,450	5,520
Foreign countries.....	373,690	316,200	15,200	38,020	149,720	197,320

¹ See table 5.A1 for description of race data.

² Includes persons of unknown race.

³ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J6.—Average and median monthly benefit for **retired workers** and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Total	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—									
	Average	Median			Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-\$799.90	\$800.00-\$899.90	\$900.00-\$999.90	\$1,000.00-\$1,099.90	\$1,100.00 or more
Total ¹	\$765.00	\$771.80	27,280,780	100.0	5.0	6.2	11.8	10.1	9.3	10.9	12.7	13.0	8.0	12.9
Alabama	716.50	704.80	433,050	100.0	6.1	7.7	12.9	11.9	10.9	11.5	12.2	10.8	6.5	9.4
Alaska	752.40	733.80	26,870	100.0	5.6	6.9	12.7	10.9	10.1	10.6	10.3	11.6	7.2	14.0
Arizona	774.60	793.00	476,920	100.0	4.1	5.8	11.3	9.6	8.8	11.4	14.0	14.6	8.3	12.3
Arkansas	698.10	679.00	285,440	100.0	5.3	8.1	14.0	13.3	12.0	12.4	11.4	10.4	5.4	7.7
California	776.60	778.80	2,572,490	100.0	5.9	6.5	11.2	9.8	8.9	10.2	11.7	12.2	8.2	15.5
Colorado	745.00	752.80	310,000	100.0	6.9	6.7	11.9	9.9	9.3	10.3	12.0	12.9	7.9	12.1
Connecticut	839.60	849.80	395,600	100.0	2.7	3.8	9.5	8.9	8.3	10.1	13.4	14.3	10.2	18.6
Delaware	795.00	820.80	82,100	100.0	3.2	4.7	11.8	9.4	8.2	10.5	13.6	16.0	9.3	13.4
District of Columbia	644.40	567.80	48,270	100.0	15.2	11.8	14.0	12.9	9.9	7.7	8.0	5.4	4.1	11.0
Florida	763.00	765.80	2,081,370	100.0	4.1	6.4	12.3	10.3	9.6	11.6	13.0	12.9	7.5	12.3
Georgia	726.80	705.80	597,880	100.0	5.5	7.3	12.9	12.2	11.5	11.2	11.1	11.1	6.8	10.6
Hawaii	753.90	755.80	121,910	100.0	5.8	6.3	11.4	10.3	10.0	11.6	13.6	11.8	6.9	12.3
Idaho	741.60	749.00	116,280	100.0	4.2	7.2	12.3	10.3	9.9	12.6	13.7	12.6	7.6	9.5
Illinois	805.50	823.80	1,167,670	100.0	4.3	5.0	10.8	9.1	8.0	10.0	13.0	14.1	9.5	16.3
Indiana	799.30	821.80	610,260	100.0	2.6	4.5	11.0	8.8	8.3	11.8	15.4	15.6	9.3	12.8
Iowa	765.30	777.80	345,520	100.0	3.4	5.9	12.0	9.9	9.6	12.2	14.2	13.8	8.0	10.9
Kansas	784.50	791.80	278,940	100.0	3.5	5.4	11.7	9.8	9.6	11.1	13.0	13.5	8.4	13.9
Kentucky	713.20	705.80	366,800	100.0	6.2	8.1	13.3	11.2	10.7	11.4	12.1	11.7	6.5	8.9
Louisiana	710.80	694.00	348,520	100.0	8.2	8.6	13.1	10.9	9.8	10.0	10.8	11.6	6.5	10.6
Maine	704.50	695.80	148,580	100.0	6.3	8.3	12.5	11.6	11.9	12.4	12.1	11.0	5.9	8.0
Maryland	767.00	771.80	446,340	100.0	6.7	6.2	11.1	9.7	9.1	10.3	11.8	12.8	8.0	14.2
Massachusetts	768.60	769.80	685,290	100.0	5.7	6.2	11.9	10.3	9.1	10.3	11.7	12.0	8.3	14.5
Michigan	820.10	840.80	982,930	100.0	2.3	3.9	10.6	7.8	7.4	11.7	15.6	16.4	9.7	14.5
Minnesota	753.80	765.80	466,770	100.0	5.0	6.5	12.5	10.4	9.0	10.4	12.7	13.9	8.2	11.3
Mississippi	680.00	648.80	260,200	100.0	7.1	9.2	14.5	13.6	11.9	11.3	10.3	8.9	5.1	8.2
Missouri	751.40	754.80	602,020	100.0	4.4	6.5	12.3	10.8	9.9	11.6	12.8	13.3	7.4	11.1
Montana	744.50	754.80	93,130	100.0	4.6	7.1	12.0	10.2	9.9	12.1	13.5	12.9	7.9	9.8
Nebraska	753.50	746.80	181,730	100.0	3.9	6.7	12.1	10.8	10.7	12.2	12.4	12.2	7.5	11.5
Nevada	772.60	774.80	169,340	100.0	4.3	6.2	10.9	10.5	9.8	11.1	12.1	13.1	8.8	13.1
New Hampshire	771.90	776.80	127,010	100.0	3.7	5.5	11.5	10.0	10.1	11.9	13.5	13.0	8.4	12.3
New Jersey	842.30	854.80	900,670	100.0	2.9	4.1	10.0	8.9	8.0	9.8	12.0	14.1	10.3	19.9
New Mexico	717.30	707.80	151,460	100.0	7.2	8.2	12.0	11.3	10.4	11.6	11.1	11.1	6.8	10.2
New York	814.00	818.80	1,920,640	100.0	3.6	5.1	10.3	9.1	8.8	10.7	13.1	13.8	8.9	16.6
North Carolina	729.30	714.80	780,380	100.0	4.4	6.5	12.4	12.3	12.4	12.8	12.1	11.1	6.4	9.4
North Dakota	717.80	697.50	68,360	100.0	5.3	8.4	13.5	11.6	11.6	11.2	11.0	10.9	6.7	9.9
Ohio	782.00	815.80	1,141,930	100.0	5.2	5.4	11.1	8.5	7.6	10.2	14.5	15.3	9.2	12.9
Oklahoma	729.20	725.00	351,620	100.0	5.4	7.6	12.7	11.0	10.5	11.9	12.5	11.9	6.5	9.9
Oregon	777.00	799.00	364,480	100.0	3.4	5.5	11.6	9.3	8.7	11.5	14.9	15.1	8.3	11.6
Pennsylvania	786.80	808.80	1,520,270	100.0	3.5	5.0	11.5	9.1	8.5	11.4	14.9	14.9	8.7	12.5
Rhode Island	763.70	763.50	130,240	100.0	4.1	5.8	11.6	10.8	9.8	12.7	13.7	11.8	7.5	12.1
South Carolina	728.80	715.80	383,020	100.0	4.7	6.6	12.5	12.3	11.9	12.5	12.1	11.2	6.7	9.4
South Dakota	705.70	692.80	82,530	100.0	5.5	8.5	13.7	11.7	11.3	12.3	11.8	11.0	6.0	8.2
Tennessee	727.10	712.80	539,940	100.0	5.1	7.2	13.0	12.1	11.1	11.7	11.8	11.3	6.4	10.1
Texas	741.80	730.00	1,468,770	100.0	6.4	7.5	12.3	10.8	9.9	10.2	11.1	11.9	7.3	12.6
Utah	769.80	792.80	144,050	100.0	5.9	6.6	12.4	8.9	7.9	9.2	12.0	14.4	8.6	14.2
Vermont	750.50	751.80	63,050	100.0	3.9	5.9	11.9	10.8	11.1	12.5	14.0	12.8	6.7	10.2
Virginia	736.00	727.00	592,860	100.0	6.2	7.2	12.2	11.2	10.5	11.1	11.7	11.7	7.0	11.4
Washington	795.50	817.00	525,130	100.0	3.6	5.1	10.9	9.0	8.5	10.7	13.8	15.1	9.3	13.9
West Virginia	754.40	772.80	195,300	100.0	4.2	5.8	11.6	9.5	9.7	13.0	15.0	14.4	7.8	9.1
Wisconsin	783.40	810.00	581,560	100.0	2.9	5.0	12.3	9.1	8.4	11.1	14.8	16.0	8.9	11.4
Wyoming	769.30	776.00	46,830	100.0	4.0	6.2	11.6	10.5	9.5	11.3	12.4	13.4	8.4	12.7
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa	432.40	399.80	1,150	100.0	32.2	18.3	20.0	11.3	7.8	3.5	2.6	.9	.9	2.6
Guam	542.40	472.00	3,950	100.0	13.9	21.3	20.8	13.9	10.4	5.3	2.8	3.3	2.8	5.6
Puerto Rico	497.40	456.80	273,670	100.0	21.2	17.1	19.9	14.6	9.9	6.5	4.4	2.8	1.5	2.2
Virgin Islands	630.50	569.80	7,130	100.0	8.6	10.7	20.1	14.9	12.3	9.5	7.7	5.2	2.8	8.3
Foreign countries	487.90	453.00	210,800	100.0	26.3	14.2	16.8	12.3	8.9	6.9	5.4	4.0	2.0	3.1

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J8.—Average and median monthly benefit for **disabled workers** and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-\$799.90	\$800.00-\$899.90	\$900.00-\$999.90	\$1,000.00-\$1,099.90	\$1,100.00 or more
Total ¹	\$722.00	\$680.00	4,505,760	100.0	5.6	5.1	13.9	14.9	12.9	10.9	9.1	7.6	6.3	13.7
Alabama	693.40	648.80	104,920	100.0	5.9	5.3	15.2	16.3	14.1	11.4	8.4	7.0	5.4	10.8
Alaska	708.30	666.80	5,990	100.0	5.8	6.7	17.2	13.5	10.9	11.7	7.5	7.2	4.7	14.9
Arizona	747.00	708.80	72,830	100.0	4.5	4.1	13.8	14.3	12.0	11.7	8.7	7.9	6.9	16.1
Arkansas	686.60	650.00	70,240	100.0	5.3	5.4	15.1	16.5	15.0	12.2	9.3	7.3	5.1	8.9
California	733.40	692.80	390,070	100.0	5.8	5.2	13.6	14.1	12.0	10.4	9.1	7.6	6.6	15.6
Colorado	715.90	668.80	58,330	100.0	5.5	5.3	14.5	15.3	13.1	10.9	8.3	7.2	6.5	13.3
Connecticut	737.50	692.40	47,260	100.0	4.4	4.3	13.1	14.7	14.4	11.2	9.2	7.7	6.2	14.7
Delaware	754.90	723.00	12,440	100.0	4.4	4.7	12.2	13.3	12.9	10.0	9.9	9.5	7.9	15.3
District of Columbia	661.20	637.00	7,870	100.0	6.4	6.7	15.4	17.0	15.2	11.3	10.7	6.0	4.1	7.2
Florida	728.50	686.80	265,840	100.0	4.8	4.7	14.4	14.9	12.9	11.2	9.3	7.7	6.3	13.9
Georgia	696.60	658.80	141,270	100.0	5.4	5.1	14.1	16.4	14.9	12.0	9.5	7.3	5.5	9.9
Hawaii	738.20	716.40	10,940	100.0	5.3	3.3	13.3	15.0	11.3	13.6	9.0	8.5	6.9	13.8
Idaho	711.40	678.40	17,060	100.0	7.0	5.2	13.8	14.4	11.9	11.3	9.5	7.9	6.6	12.5
Illinois	749.00	711.80	161,680	100.0	4.7	4.6	13.0	14.1	12.3	10.9	8.9	7.8	7.3	16.4
Indiana	731.30	689.00	96,580	100.0	5.5	5.5	14.3	13.2	12.7	10.2	9.0	7.6	7.0	15.0
Iowa	706.90	670.00	43,450	100.0	6.4	6.0	14.7	14.3	11.8	10.9	8.9	8.2	7.3	11.6
Kansas	700.80	650.80	37,390	100.0	5.7	6.3	16.0	14.9	12.2	10.4	8.5	8.1	6.6	11.4
Kentucky	720.80	680.80	112,060	100.0	6.5	5.3	14.4	14.1	12.0	10.6	8.7	7.3	6.7	14.5
Louisiana	726.30	689.80	82,800	100.0	7.1	5.6	13.0	13.8	11.8	10.3	8.5	7.8	6.7	15.4
Maine	657.70	620.80	30,680	100.0	8.2	6.9	15.7	16.2	13.9	11.3	8.3	6.7	4.3	8.3
Maryland	745.60	706.80	61,170	100.0	4.5	4.5	12.3	14.9	13.1	11.5	9.6	7.7	6.5	15.4
Massachusetts	712.30	667.00	116,290	100.0	4.8	4.9	14.3	16.3	14.4	11.3	9.0	6.9	5.9	12.2
Michigan	778.10	755.80	162,710	100.0	5.3	5.0	11.3	12.1	10.6	10.3	8.7	8.1	7.9	20.6
Minnesota	706.10	660.80	59,450	100.0	6.0	5.8	15.3	15.3	12.3	11.2	8.4	6.7	6.0	13.2
Mississippi	669.70	624.00	75,580	100.0	5.7	5.8	15.8	18.6	14.9	10.9	8.7	6.6	4.5	8.4
Missouri	705.10	657.80	107,150	100.0	5.8	5.2	14.8	16.1	12.8	11.0	8.9	7.3	5.9	12.1
Montana	726.80	696.80	16,310	100.0	5.5	5.5	13.8	14.1	11.3	10.7	10.0	8.3	7.1	13.7
Nebraska	682.60	636.00	22,770	100.0	6.4	6.4	15.7	16.8	12.1	10.2	9.0	7.3	6.3	9.8
Nevada	761.60	728.80	26,670	100.0	4.7	4.0	11.9	14.1	11.9	10.8	9.3	8.7	7.5	17.2
New Hampshire	725.90	689.90	19,650	100.0	4.5	3.7	12.9	16.8	14.1	11.3	10.7	7.4	6.2	12.4
New Jersey	767.40	728.80	113,140	100.0	3.9	4.2	12.3	13.9	12.3	11.4	9.2	7.9	6.7	18.2
New Mexico	703.50	668.80	28,640	100.0	6.3	4.9	15.1	14.7	12.5	11.7	9.5	7.6	6.5	11.0
New York	763.90	726.80	307,180	100.0	4.9	4.5	12.3	13.6	12.0	10.1	9.4	7.9	6.7	18.5
North Carolina	692.80	658.00	169,020	100.0	5.5	4.8	14.0	16.5	15.3	12.4	9.5	7.6	5.3	9.0
North Dakota	678.50	637.40	8,460	100.0	7.3	7.0	15.6	15.4	12.3	11.8	8.2	7.1	5.1	10.3
Ohio	734.60	697.00	183,500	100.0	6.2	5.4	13.9	13.3	11.5	9.9	8.6	7.7	7.7	15.9
Oklahoma	708.50	672.80	59,010	100.0	6.5	5.6	14.9	13.4	12.9	10.5	9.6	8.3	6.3	12.1
Oregon	718.20	676.80	49,610	100.0	5.9	5.7	14.8	14.4	11.8	9.8	9.3	7.5	7.1	13.6
Pennsylvania	741.00	710.80	185,760	100.0	5.6	4.7	12.4	14.0	12.2	10.5	9.5	8.9	7.5	14.7
Rhode Island	693.70	650.80	20,050	100.0	5.6	5.6	15.5	16.2	13.6	11.7	8.0	7.2	6.4	10.2
South Carolina	703.20	668.00	89,720	100.0	4.7	4.2	13.5	16.6	15.3	13.0	10.4	7.8	5.0	9.4
South Dakota	650.70	614.00	10,910	100.0	8.6	6.8	16.2	16.6	13.7	10.6	7.9	6.6	5.4	7.5
Tennessee	691.10	653.00	126,640	100.0	5.6	5.1	14.6	16.6	14.8	12.2	9.1	7.0	5.5	9.5
Texas	715.00	679.00	235,340	100.0	5.9	5.1	14.1	14.6	13.0	11.3	9.8	7.6	6.3	12.5
Utah	705.20	637.80	20,400	100.0	6.6	6.6	16.2	15.5	11.6	8.4	7.4	6.5	5.9	15.3
Vermont	690.10	652.80	11,640	100.0	5.9	5.5	14.2	16.2	14.9	11.3	9.8	7.0	5.8	9.5
Virginia	716.20	677.00	111,690	100.0	5.8	4.7	13.8	14.7	13.7	11.5	9.2	8.2	6.1	12.2
Washington	723.00	679.00	78,090	100.0	6.5	5.7	15.0	13.3	11.5	10.5	8.1	7.4	6.5	15.5
West Virginia	766.70	744.80	53,100	100.0	6.2	4.6	11.4	11.9	11.3	10.2	8.9	8.7	7.8	19.1
Wisconsin	722.90	683.80	75,910	100.0	5.8	5.7	14.0	14.0	12.4	10.1	9.5	7.3	7.2	14.0
Wyoming	740.60	696.10	7,300	100.0	6.3	5.2	14.0	13.2	11.9	10.1	7.3	6.7	7.8	17.5
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa	515.70	483.80	890	100.0	20.2	11.2	22.5	13.5	11.2	6.7	7.9	1.1	1.1	4.5
Guam	632.10	605.80	470	100.0	12.8	6.4	14.9	12.8	12.8	14.9	8.5	10.6	2.1	4.3
Puerto Rico	607.10	573.80	108,980	100.0	6.0	6.2	19.5	23.7	16.6	10.8	7.3	4.6	2.3	2.8
Virgin Islands	686.20	642.30	1,000	100.0	5.0	5.0	18.0	15.0	13.0	10.0	12.0	6.0	7.0	9.0
Foreign countries	626.30	602.00	11,670	100.0	15.5	6.9	11.9	15.6	12.0	11.3	7.0	6.1	5.1	8.7

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J9.—Average and median monthly benefit for **nondisabled widows and widowers** and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Total	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—									
	Average	Median			Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-\$799.90	\$800.00-\$899.90	\$900.00-\$999.90	\$1,000.00-\$1,099.90	\$1,100.00 or more
Total ¹	\$731.40	\$729.80	4,855,810	100.0	4.9	5.5	8.0	11.5	15.3	17.4	15.5	9.6	5.0	7.4
Alabama.....	655.50	643.80	100,310	100.0	7.9	8.6	12.2	14.2	15.7	14.6	11.9	7.1	3.4	4.5
Alaska.....	679.90	709.00	3,790	100.0	8.2	10.3	9.0	8.4	12.9	15.8	15.8	10.8	4.5	4.2
Arizona.....	756.70	759.80	67,720	100.0	3.8	4.6	5.8	10.1	15.2	18.9	17.9	10.5	5.5	7.7
Arkansas.....	642.60	624.80	59,950	100.0	8.0	9.2	13.0	15.7	15.6	13.6	11.4	6.3	3.0	4.2
California.....	762.90	755.80	402,710	100.0	4.2	4.9	6.6	10.3	14.8	17.4	16.0	10.5	5.6	9.7
Colorado.....	733.00	732.00	52,750	100.0	5.3	5.5	7.4	11.5	15.5	16.7	15.5	9.7	5.3	7.8
Connecticut.....	814.20	798.80	52,370	100.0	2.2	2.2	3.9	8.0	14.6	19.4	18.8	12.4	7.9	10.7
Delaware.....	781.40	778.40	12,920	100.0	2.0	3.0	6.0	9.1	16.1	18.0	19.0	11.8	6.0	8.9
District of Columbia.....	599.70	553.40	8,420	100.0	16.2	13.2	13.9	12.0	14.1	9.7	6.3	5.8	3.3	5.5
Florida.....	754.60	744.80	295,880	100.0	3.5	4.2	7.0	11.2	16.3	18.5	15.9	9.8	5.2	8.3
Georgia.....	667.30	654.80	111,800	100.0	7.5	8.5	11.6	14.3	14.9	14.5	12.0	7.4	3.8	5.5
Hawaii.....	698.40	700.90	13,800	100.0	5.7	5.9	9.6	11.4	17.2	17.2	16.4	7.6	4.2	4.7
Idaho.....	743.50	730.00	18,130	100.0	2.3	3.4	7.9	13.0	17.7	18.5	15.9	10.0	4.4	7.0
Illinois.....	788.10	780.80	207,260	100.0	2.9	3.4	5.4	9.3	14.6	18.9	17.6	11.6	6.3	10.1
Indiana.....	777.50	773.00	109,270	100.0	1.8	2.8	5.1	9.7	16.2	20.2	19.8	11.6	5.6	7.3
Iowa.....	747.40	736.00	65,570	100.0	2.0	3.5	7.6	13.1	17.2	19.1	16.1	9.3	5.0	7.0
Kansas.....	772.10	753.00	49,590	100.0	2.5	3.4	7.4	11.9	15.3	17.7	15.5	10.7	5.7	9.7
Kentucky.....	654.40	645.80	91,940	100.0	7.5	9.1	12.4	14.3	14.6	15.4	12.0	6.7	3.5	4.4
Louisiana.....	668.10	654.80	101,230	100.0	7.9	8.6	11.3	13.9	15.1	14.3	12.3	7.3	3.7	5.5
Maine.....	692.30	680.00	24,370	100.0	5.3	6.0	9.4	14.1	17.8	17.8	12.7	8.0	3.6	5.3
Maryland.....	740.90	739.80	77,760	100.0	5.0	5.5	7.2	11.0	15.1	16.8	16.2	9.9	5.4	7.9
Massachusetts.....	764.50	759.80	105,350	100.0	4.2	4.5	6.1	10.2	14.8	18.1	16.3	10.8	5.9	9.0
Michigan.....	784.30	780.80	186,070	100.0	1.9	2.4	4.3	8.5	16.1	22.0	19.9	11.7	5.8	7.4
Minnesota.....	732.40	728.00	81,840	100.0	3.5	5.1	8.7	12.6	15.8	17.0	15.6	10.2	4.9	6.8
Mississippi.....	606.70	580.80	55,890	100.0	12.7	10.8	14.3	14.7	13.8	12.5	9.5	5.2	2.7	3.8
Missouri.....	724.10	720.40	107,380	100.0	4.0	5.6	8.4	12.5	16.0	17.7	15.5	9.0	5.0	6.3
Montana.....	726.40	711.80	16,740	100.0	2.9	4.7	8.4	14.8	16.4	18.0	15.1	9.3	3.8	6.8
Nebraska.....	752.80	729.80	33,070	100.0	1.8	4.2	8.6	13.6	16.3	18.0	14.3	9.5	5.2	8.6
Nevada.....	762.10	753.80	20,840	100.0	3.7	3.8	6.5	10.1	16.8	16.2	17.0	11.2	6.5	8.2
New Hampshire.....	770.40	762.90	16,740	100.0	2.7	2.9	5.4	11.1	16.2	18.2	18.3	10.8	6.5	7.9
New Jersey.....	808.90	795.80	133,240	100.0	1.9	2.6	4.5	8.9	14.5	18.7	18.2	12.9	7.4	10.5
New Mexico.....	689.70	683.00	27,420	100.0	7.0	7.7	9.8	13.8	14.7	14.8	12.8	8.3	4.9	6.2
New York.....	781.10	768.80	294,420	100.0	2.5	3.4	5.4	10.4	15.5	19.4	17.5	11.0	5.8	9.1
North Carolina.....	658.60	646.00	129,440	100.0	7.7	8.6	11.8	14.2	16.2	15.3	11.1	6.8	3.3	5.0
North Dakota.....	699.20	677.00	16,840	100.0	3.1	6.0	11.9	14.9	18.2	15.1	13.2	7.4	3.6	6.6
Ohio.....	761.70	767.80	250,360	100.0	3.6	4.3	5.8	9.4	14.5	19.6	18.3	11.1	5.8	7.6
Oklahoma.....	703.50	695.80	71,090	100.0	5.2	6.4	9.9	13.3	16.0	16.7	14.2	8.1	3.9	6.3
Oregon.....	767.90	765.80	54,180	100.0	2.5	3.7	5.3	9.9	16.1	19.8	18.6	11.6	5.1	7.5
Pennsylvania.....	769.50	765.80	288,880	100.0	2.3	3.2	5.2	10.6	15.9	20.5	18.3	11.3	5.5	7.2
Rhode Island.....	761.80	747.80	16,220	100.0	2.4	3.1	6.1	12.5	17.1	19.2	16.8	9.3	5.5	8.0
South Carolina.....	649.60	638.00	63,330	100.0	8.0	8.7	12.2	14.7	16.4	14.4	11.1	6.5	3.3	4.6
South Dakota.....	685.60	660.80	16,970	100.0	3.5	6.2	12.8	16.3	18.6	15.2	11.5	7.0	3.9	5.0
Tennessee.....	672.70	660.80	110,970	100.0	7.5	7.6	11.4	13.8	16.0	14.6	12.4	7.7	3.4	5.5
Texas.....	710.90	699.80	314,350	100.0	5.9	7.0	10.1	12.5	14.7	15.4	13.6	8.7	4.5	7.7
Utah.....	776.50	781.80	20,070	100.0	3.6	4.1	5.4	10.3	13.7	16.0	19.1	11.4	6.8	9.6
Vermont.....	733.00	726.80	10,170	100.0	3.0	5.9	8.8	13.7	14.7	16.9	15.9	9.1	4.6	7.3
Virginia.....	687.20	676.80	110,230	100.0	6.0	7.3	11.0	13.9	15.6	15.9	12.7	7.6	4.1	6.0
Washington.....	780.80	775.80	78,680	100.0	2.6	3.3	5.4	9.6	14.9	19.3	18.5	11.6	6.1	8.8
West Virginia.....	699.90	701.80	56,580	100.0	4.3	5.6	8.8	14.2	16.7	18.7	15.0	8.4	4.1	4.2
Wisconsin.....	767.90	766.80	96,000	100.0	1.7	3.6	5.8	9.8	16.6	19.8	19.0	11.3	5.4	7.1
Wyoming.....	742.10	730.80	6,830	100.0	3.5	4.8	7.3	12.3	16.5	19.2	16.0	8.9	3.7	7.8
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	388.30	340.80	430	100.0	32.6	30.2	14.0	11.6	4.7	2.3	4.7	(2)	(2)	(2)
Guam.....	504.90	461.20	780	100.0	21.8	19.2	14.1	10.3	15.4	6.4	10.3	1.3	(2)	1.3
Puerto Rico.....	451.10	404.00	67,250	100.0	30.7	18.5	17.7	12.4	8.2	5.4	3.4	1.5	.8	1.4
Virgin Islands.....	549.90	528.90	900	100.0	12.2	13.3	18.9	21.1	13.3	6.7	7.8	4.4	(2)	2.2
Foreign countries.....	518.20	493.00	68,460	100.0	18.8	15.3	17.0	15.7	11.7	9.4	5.2	2.9	1.6	2.3

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Rona Blumenthal (410) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J10.—Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Under age 18 of—				Disabled, aged 18 or older of—				Students, aged 18-19 of—			
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers
Total ¹	3,778,780	2,973,770	239,970	1,357,340	1,376,460	709,160	190,410	53,760	464,990	95,850	10,830	31,440	53,580
Alabama.....	90,140	71,560	6,220	35,730	29,610	15,900	3,650	1,280	10,970	2,680	240	990	1,450
Alaska.....	7,400	6,680	740	1,970	3,970	570	140	30	400	150	40	40	70
Arizona.....	56,640	48,010	4,030	21,010	22,970	7,330	2,140	740	4,450	1,300	170	310	820
Arkansas.....	53,070	43,030	3,090	22,870	17,070	8,550	1,780	880	5,890	1,490	190	730	570
California.....	325,280	264,360	27,510	101,820	135,030	55,020	18,540	3,620	32,860	5,900	740	1,370	3,790
Colorado.....	44,010	37,080	1,980	18,730	16,370	5,860	1,800	390	3,670	1,070	80	420	570
Connecticut.....	39,040	29,320	2,110	13,040	14,170	8,960	2,650	480	5,830	760	70	220	470
Delaware.....	10,000	8,050	600	3,560	3,890	1,770	590	180	1,000	180	60	120	60
District of Columbia.....	6,820	5,310	350	1,050	3,910	1,440	250	60	1,130	70	10	60	60
Florida.....	206,790	171,390	17,650	73,870	79,870	29,590	8,360	2,360	18,870	5,810	810	1,840	3,160
Georgia.....	118,330	95,640	5,610	43,430	46,600	19,380	4,370	1,780	13,230	3,310	280	1,070	1,960
Hawaii.....	13,240	10,830	1,860	3,650	5,320	2,230	750	80	1,400	180	40	60	80
Idaho.....	15,360	12,680	830	5,660	6,190	2,230	580	110	1,540	450	70	120	260
Illinois.....	146,790	112,630	8,540	46,750	57,340	31,190	7,730	2,140	21,320	2,970	390	760	1,820
Indiana.....	81,530	62,260	4,400	30,790	27,070	16,480	4,090	1,440	10,950	2,790	310	810	1,670
Iowa.....	34,450	24,870	1,420	12,230	11,220	8,520	2,530	470	5,520	1,060	110	380	570
Kansas.....	32,140	24,990	1,320	11,630	12,040	6,040	1,800	410	3,830	1,110	170	350	590
Kentucky.....	78,850	61,410	3,570	37,180	20,660	15,110	3,420	1,910	9,780	2,330	220	1,120	990
Louisiana.....	91,840	73,050	5,500	34,910	32,640	16,420	3,880	1,780	10,760	2,370	280	770	1,320
Maine.....	20,100	15,330	830	9,690	4,810	4,250	1,280	180	2,790	520	30	260	230
Maryland.....	60,350	48,610	3,390	16,790	28,430	10,670	2,520	560	7,590	1,070	90	330	650
Massachusetts.....	78,600	59,570	3,740	33,020	22,810	17,690	5,030	1,080	11,580	1,340	110	510	720
Michigan.....	142,340	106,920	7,320	51,900	47,700	31,290	8,450	2,570	20,270	4,130	390	1,510	2,230
Minnesota.....	48,530	35,610	2,280	15,920	17,410	11,270	3,320	560	7,390	1,650	230	540	880
Mississippi.....	69,680	56,680	5,190	28,700	22,790	10,720	2,200	1,320	7,200	2,280	350	820	1,110
Missouri.....	85,650	68,310	4,540	33,150	30,620	14,970	3,760	1,280	9,930	2,370	250	740	1,380
Montana.....	13,010	10,590	1,020	4,760	4,810	1,930	590	190	1,150	490	70	170	250
Nebraska.....	19,980	15,350	800	7,490	7,060	4,010	1,300	290	2,420	620	50	250	320
Nevada.....	18,330	16,380	2,020	6,320	8,040	1,480	360	120	1,000	470	70	80	320
New Hampshire.....	15,210	11,990	590	6,670	4,730	2,810	650	160	2,000	410	30	170	210
New Jersey.....	93,480	73,270	5,450	29,750	38,070	18,600	5,280	1,050	12,270	1,610	150	560	900
New Mexico.....	29,270	24,890	2,170	10,230	12,490	3,540	1,000	340	2,200	840	110	260	470
New York.....	245,810	187,320	17,140	88,080	82,100	53,770	14,720	3,310	35,740	4,720	600	1,540	2,580
North Carolina.....	116,780	92,510	4,960	47,420	40,130	21,270	4,960	1,830	14,480	3,000	260	1,070	1,670
North Dakota.....	7,610	5,280	410	2,420	2,450	2,020	490	90	1,440	310	10	100	200
Ohio.....	150,810	111,120	7,450	54,240	49,430	35,260	9,660	2,830	22,770	4,430	530	1,570	2,330
Oklahoma.....	50,120	39,700	2,730	17,330	19,640	8,470	2,160	570	5,740	1,950	270	570	1,110
Oregon.....	37,270	29,980	2,700	12,710	14,570	6,570	2,060	500	4,010	720	90	240	390
Pennsylvania.....	151,450	109,870	8,140	49,520	52,210	37,670	9,660	2,380	25,630	3,910	300	1,200	2,410
Rhode Island.....	13,420	10,020	640	5,240	4,140	3,190	890	250	2,050	210	30	70	110
South Carolina.....	69,720	55,680	3,050	27,150	25,480	12,360	2,640	960	8,760	1,680	60	740	880
South Dakota.....	11,000	8,250	460	3,590	4,200	2,280	520	130	1,630	470	60	140	270
Tennessee.....	93,530	73,300	4,510	37,320	31,470	17,820	3,910	1,500	12,410	2,410	230	910	1,270
Texas.....	255,600	209,740	19,540	80,260	109,940	37,080	10,190	2,450	24,440	8,780	1,160	2,400	5,220
Utah.....	24,270	20,650	1,610	8,520	10,520	2,960	970	160	1,830	660	140	190	330
Vermont.....	8,440	6,620	480	3,640	2,500	1,600	380	200	1,020	220	30	70	120
Virginia.....	87,660	68,560	4,660	33,090	30,810	17,120	4,100	1,450	11,570	1,980	130	760	1,090
Washington.....	58,630	46,620	3,530	20,210	22,880	10,370	3,060	650	6,660	1,640	170	420	1,050
West Virginia.....	38,180	26,700	2,040	15,600	9,060	10,300	2,140	1,120	7,040	1,180	120	530	530
Wisconsin.....	63,060	45,850	2,720	22,610	20,520	15,130	4,350	1,170	9,610	2,080	210	770	1,100
Wyoming.....	6,400	5,350	330	2,510	2,510	810	190	100	520	240	30	40	170
Outlying areas:													
American Samoa.....	1,860	1,800	310	600	890	30	10	...	20	30	20	...	10
Guam.....	2,060	1,930	400	390	1,140	110	30	10	70	20	10	10	...
Puerto Rico.....	108,450	85,390	8,850	46,400	30,140	21,800	6,850	2,170	12,780	1,260	150	430	640
Virgin Islands.....	1,940	1,540	260	350	930	350	130	10	210	50	20	20	10
Foreign countries.....	27,330	22,240	6,290	3,340	12,610	4,980	1,530	80	3,370	110	10	30	70

¹ Total includes beneficiaries with unknown State code.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J11.—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries in foreign countries, December 1997

Country ¹	Number						Monthly benefits (in thousands)	
	Total	Retired workers ²	Disabled workers	Widows and widowers ³	Wives and husbands	Children	All beneficiaries	Retired workers ²
Total.....	376,057	210,558	11,620	74,047	53,105	26,727	\$168,361	\$102,684
Canada.....	85,493	48,808	2,324	16,087	15,732	2,542	34,161	21,212
Mexico.....	51,178	23,947	1,604	11,347	6,641	7,639	21,248	11,249
Central America and Caribbean.....	18,120	11,771	878	1,863	1,428	2,180	9,620	6,799
Barbados.....	935	727	28	90	68	22	576	463
Costa Rica.....	2,418	1,532	128	248	186	324	1,382	952
Dominican Republic.....	4,862	2,851	348	395	340	928	2,260	1,467
El Salvador.....	684	417	36	85	56	90	316	204
Guatemala.....	913	557	57	104	66	129	461	302
Honduras.....	853	497	43	80	65	168	486	322
Jamaica.....	2,650	2,015	73	220	229	113	1,462	1,175
Panama.....	645	380	32	107	55	71	354	227
Trinidad and Tobago.....	786	585	18	81	63	39	467	364
South America.....	11,758	7,413	504	1,663	1,138	1,040	6,098	4,084
Argentina.....	2,658	1,651	68	450	348	141	1,338	888
Brazil.....	1,657	959	40	315	195	148	907	564
Chile.....	984	611	35	169	90	79	576	380
Colombia.....	2,315	1,491	169	239	148	268	1,170	792
Ecuador.....	2,043	1,384	100	185	157	217	1,020	727
Peru.....	589	358	33	95	52	51	313	203
Venezuela.....	575	305	9	141	54	66	302	179
Africa.....	1,254	693	77	198	97	189	691	428
Asia.....	37,620	16,282	1,064	9,967	4,446	5,861	18,280	9,563
Cyprus.....	538	306	21	105	64	42	258	165
Hong Kong.....	852	291	11	456	67	27	409	158
India.....	521	265	45	62	54	95	274	145
Israel.....	7,935	4,420	170	1,348	1,108	889	4,352	2,843
Japan.....	4,689	2,080	37	1,592	771	209	2,637	1,365
Thailand.....	550	374	44	23	16	93	371	266
Philippines.....	18,707	7,073	438	5,886	2,051	3,259	8,259	3,759
Turkey.....	566	325	31	103	58	49	313	194
Yemen.....	1,464	303	133	110	105	813	512	175
Europe.....	165,906	98,746	5,091	32,119	23,012	6,938	75,645	47,586
Austria.....	1,996	1,306	52	375	218	45	1,001	681
Belgium.....	1,401	872	12	246	221	50	697	463
Croatia.....	1,377	652	149	377	109	90	779	378
Denmark.....	882	520	8	220	89	45	514	318
Finland.....	697	439	19	139	65	35	385	253
France.....	8,346	5,445	119	1,220	1,264	298	3,891	2,722
Germany.....	22,269	13,633	735	4,094	2,695	1,112	9,648	5,991
Greece.....	19,889	10,609	766	4,593	2,990	931	8,698	5,028
Hungary.....	1,309	989	67	149	69	35	876	684
Ireland.....	6,857	4,644	221	961	639	392	3,695	2,687
Italy.....	35,744	19,960	1,141	8,443	4,930	1,270	15,915	9,409
Malta.....	597	316	26	133	74	48	322	190
Netherlands.....	3,058	1,827	45	519	529	138	1,315	829
Norway.....	5,382	3,079	138	1,124	913	128	2,175	1,313
Poland.....	2,827	1,653	133	685	223	133	1,538	906
Portugal.....	11,043	7,057	604	1,507	1,415	460	4,676	3,130
Serbia.....	1,124	527	69	357	113	58	642	287
Spain.....	8,015	4,524	217	1,729	1,219	326	3,758	2,298
Sweden.....	2,590	1,685	42	458	300	105	1,207	790
Switzerland.....	4,532	3,092	32	515	772	121	1,786	1,279
United Kingdom.....	23,481	14,436	392	3,748	3,911	994	10,709	7,057
Oceania.....	4,728	2,898	78	803	611	338	2,618	1,762
Australia.....	3,853	2,360	50	702	542	199	2,126	1,421
New Zealand.....	579	403	13	68	48	47	343	255

¹ Countries with 500 or more beneficiaries are shown separately. The total and continent sub-totals include all foreign residents.

² Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

³ Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, disabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and fathers, and parents.

Table 5.J12.—Number of disabled workers, by diagnostic group and State, December 1997

State	Total number	Diagnostic group												
		Diagnosis available	Infectious and parasitic ¹	Neoplasms	Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic	Mental disorders (other than retardation)	Mental retardation	Diseases of the—					Injuries	Other
								Nervous system and sense organs	Circulatory system	Respiratory system	Musculoskeletal system			
Total	4,520,823	4,353,738	90,823	126,858	215,905	1,147,329	235,326	422,048	523,486	155,676	964,074	218,334	253,879	
Alabama.....	105,154	101,094	1,179	2,627	5,109	22,787	5,231	8,747	13,721	3,993	26,010	5,939	5,751	
Alaska.....	5,913	5,816	78	187	261	1,788	311	668	460	189	1,223	378	273	
Arizona.....	73,683	71,124	1,424	1,975	2,980	20,351	2,202	7,347	7,282	2,544	16,609	4,218	4,192	
Arkansas.....	70,443	67,788	894	1,964	3,208	11,030	3,637	6,280	9,601	2,751	20,141	4,019	4,263	
California.....	387,773	375,105	13,013	10,870	16,481	117,764	10,689	37,648	36,545	9,686	82,303	19,672	20,434	
Colorado.....	59,131	57,360	1,239	1,445	2,133	13,812	2,745	7,396	4,220	2,095	15,663	3,515	3,097	
Connecticut.....	48,542	47,008	1,106	1,492	2,136	14,896	2,250	4,763	5,052	1,485	8,624	1,819	3,385	
Delaware.....	12,304	12,016	338	388	686	2,963	799	1,288	1,505	426	2,466	544	613	
District of Columbia.....	7,882	7,720	702	195	431	2,173	420	827	848	175	1,142	277	530	
Florida.....	265,819	256,087	8,988	8,205	13,621	61,866	8,720	22,442	34,721	9,812	53,882	14,410	19,420	
Georgia.....	140,638	135,336	3,455	3,664	7,564	31,946	7,812	10,711	17,537	5,326	28,497	6,068	12,756	
Hawaii.....	11,396	10,966	279	360	500	3,642	432	986	1,423	276	1,824	574	670	
Idaho.....	17,710	17,235	197	502	815	4,460	945	1,906	1,652	635	4,296	1,069	758	
Illinois.....	163,356	157,584	2,989	4,989	8,747	49,297	10,137	16,021	18,793	5,406	25,600	6,713	8,892	
Indiana.....	99,267	94,258	1,383	2,904	6,319	21,745	7,785	10,224	12,549	4,348	17,977	4,311	4,713	
Iowa.....	42,385	40,617	382	1,279	2,041	10,990	4,025	4,529	4,073	1,599	8,037	1,945	1,717	
Kansas.....	37,582	36,566	507	1,070	2,466	9,278	3,105	4,044	3,741	1,509	6,808	2,079	1,959	
Kentucky.....	111,271	107,030	1,096	2,548	4,365	25,759	6,990	7,978	13,429	5,648	28,572	5,287	5,358	
Louisiana.....	83,279	79,419	1,404	2,094	3,900	13,091	4,832	6,826	11,752	2,222	23,024	4,730	5,544	
Maine.....	30,569	30,022	286	836	1,255	8,836	1,634	2,724	3,207	1,049	7,585	1,539	1,071	
Maryland.....	60,451	57,992	1,855	2,118	2,994	14,265	3,218	6,605	7,752	2,221	10,343	3,009	3,612	
Massachusetts.....	113,986	110,343	2,566	3,142	4,072	38,694	5,110	10,445	10,443	3,243	23,254	4,475	4,899	
Michigan.....	163,667	157,042	1,776	4,224	8,594	51,811	9,050	15,369	17,845	5,115	29,749	6,880	6,629	
Minnesota.....	60,396	57,822	801	1,692	2,072	20,105	5,035	6,645	4,821	1,444	10,261	2,753	2,193	
Mississippi.....	75,728	73,387	849	1,845	4,017	17,152	4,868	6,084	10,914	2,622	15,752	3,555	5,729	
Missouri.....	107,522	103,513	1,590	2,981	6,385	23,152	7,728	9,956	12,841	4,430	22,814	5,503	6,133	
Montana.....	15,906	15,363	145	425	589	3,192	776	1,846	1,317	637	4,632	1,032	772	
Nebraska.....	22,309	21,550	317	681	1,219	4,744	1,384	2,666	2,404	819	4,794	1,394	1,128	
Nevada.....	26,438	25,650	524	768	1,234	6,433	686	2,564	3,145	1,112	6,210	1,378	1,596	
New Hampshire.....	20,074	19,654	163	553	802	6,192	1,035	2,189	1,971	755	4,334	931	729	
New Jersey.....	113,844	109,176	2,766	3,897	5,026	32,815	4,354	12,079	14,022	3,521	19,447	4,857	6,392	
New Mexico.....	28,720	27,646	483	673	1,305	5,816	908	2,792	2,300	846	8,745	1,913	1,865	
New York.....	312,617	303,736	9,758	9,659	13,946	75,658	13,661	28,130	38,389	9,977	73,634	14,004	16,920	
North Carolina.....	171,374	166,024	2,929	4,924	9,609	31,809	11,862	14,105	24,443	6,941	37,669	7,698	14,035	
North Dakota.....	8,502	8,263	60	244	324	1,904	767	1,021	832	295	1,969	529	318	
Ohio.....	184,141	175,483	1,855	4,594	8,703	57,604	14,985	15,354	19,340	5,873	29,245	6,571	11,359	
Oklahoma.....	58,692	56,978	776	1,643	3,407	12,460	2,853	5,781	7,696	2,472	14,502	3,031	2,357	
Oregon.....	48,726	47,222	843	1,404	2,198	12,440	2,699	5,931	4,617	1,613	10,462	2,932	2,083	
Pennsylvania.....	185,201	177,811	3,036	5,849	9,770	40,235	10,894	18,984	24,481	6,386	38,608	8,829	10,739	
Rhode Island.....	20,447	19,733	291	652	855	5,818	1,204	1,854	2,233	652	4,495	842	837	
South Carolina.....	89,986	87,451	1,394	2,403	4,402	20,419	4,745	7,332	13,319	3,717	19,983	4,612	5,125	
South Dakota.....	11,138	10,822	135	295	379	2,407	878	1,440	1,099	438	2,794	552	405	
Tennessee.....	127,257	122,597	1,658	3,326	5,702	32,313	7,753	10,133	16,503	5,369	28,011	5,585	6,244	
Texas.....	237,110	229,643	6,471	7,696	14,171	45,917	9,096	24,625	30,376	7,644	56,299	12,767	14,581	
Utah.....	19,951	19,504	240	470	961	5,751	1,246	2,388	1,552	608	4,329	988	971	
Vermont.....	11,226	11,029	232	335	569	3,213	640	1,066	1,092	398	2,264	499	721	
Virginia.....	111,070	106,625	2,000	3,314	5,497	23,584	7,727	9,989	13,860	4,487	24,874	5,210	6,083	
Washington.....	79,682	77,728	1,574	2,288	3,432	24,095	3,908	8,726	6,703	2,565	16,375	4,159	3,903	
West Virginia.....	53,008	50,414	387	1,196	2,491	9,367	4,460	3,723	7,006	2,727	13,098	3,325	2,634	
Wisconsin.....	76,517	72,808	929	2,107	3,628	22,624	5,216	8,516	6,600	2,086	14,291	3,408	3,403	
Wyoming.....	7,294	7,153	69	172	266	1,795	433	860	676	320	1,733	480	349	
Outlying areas:														
Puerto Rico.....	109,432	100,831	1,240	1,364	1,857	42,050	1,252	8,134	8,857	2,888	25,344	4,727	3,118	
Other areas and foreign countries ²	14,314	12,594	172	330	411	3,021	194	1,361	1,926	281	3,477	800	621	

¹ Effective 1990, AIDS/HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

² Includes American Samoa, Guam, Virgin Islands, Northern Mariana Islands, and foreign countries.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J13.—Number and percentage distribution of disabled workers, by diagnostic group and State, December 1997

State	Total number	Diagnostic group											Injuries	Other
		Diagnosis available		Infectious and parasitic ¹	Neoplasms	Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic	Mental disorders (other than retardation)	Mental retardation	Diseases of the—					
		Number	Per cent						Nervous system and sense organs	Circulatory system	Respiratory system	Musculoskeletal system		
Total	4,520,823	4,353,738	100.0	2.1	2.9	5.0	26.4	5.4	9.7	12.0	3.6	22.1	5.0	5.8
Alabama	105,154	101,094	100.0	1.2	2.6	5.1	22.5	5.2	8.7	13.6	3.9	25.7	5.9	5.7
Alaska	5,913	5,816	100.0	1.3	3.2	4.5	30.7	5.3	11.5	7.9	3.2	21.0	6.5	4.7
Arizona	73,683	71,124	100.0	2.0	2.8	4.2	28.6	3.1	10.3	10.2	3.6	23.4	5.9	5.9
Arkansas	70,443	67,788	100.0	1.3	2.9	4.7	16.3	5.4	9.3	14.2	4.1	29.7	5.9	6.3
California	387,773	375,105	100.0	3.5	2.9	4.4	31.4	2.8	10.0	9.7	2.6	21.9	5.2	5.4
Colorado	59,131	57,360	100.0	2.2	2.5	3.7	24.1	4.8	12.9	7.4	3.7	27.3	6.1	5.4
Connecticut	48,542	47,008	100.0	2.4	3.2	4.5	31.7	4.8	10.1	10.7	3.2	18.3	3.9	7.2
Delaware	12,304	12,016	100.0	2.8	3.2	5.7	24.7	6.6	10.7	12.5	3.5	20.5	4.5	5.1
District of Columbia	7,882	7,720	100.0	9.1	2.5	5.6	28.1	5.4	10.7	11.0	2.3	14.8	3.6	6.9
Florida	265,819	256,087	100.0	3.5	3.2	5.3	24.2	3.4	8.8	13.6	3.8	21.0	5.6	7.6
Georgia	140,638	135,336	100.0	2.6	2.7	5.6	23.6	5.8	7.9	13.0	3.9	21.1	4.5	9.4
Hawaii	11,396	10,966	100.0	2.5	3.3	4.6	33.2	3.9	9.0	13.0	2.5	16.6	5.2	6.1
Idaho	17,710	17,235	100.0	1.1	2.9	4.7	25.9	5.5	11.1	9.6	3.7	24.9	6.2	4.4
Illinois	163,356	157,584	100.0	1.9	3.2	5.6	31.3	6.4	10.2	11.9	3.4	16.2	4.3	5.6
Indiana	99,267	94,258	100.0	1.5	3.1	6.7	23.1	8.3	10.8	13.3	4.6	19.1	4.6	5.0
Iowa	42,385	40,617	100.0	.9	3.1	5.0	27.1	9.9	11.2	10.0	3.9	19.8	4.8	4.2
Kansas	37,582	36,566	100.0	1.4	2.9	6.7	25.4	8.5	11.1	10.2	4.1	18.6	5.7	5.4
Kentucky	111,271	107,030	100.0	1.0	2.4	4.1	24.1	6.5	7.5	12.5	5.3	26.7	4.9	5.0
Louisiana	83,279	79,419	100.0	1.8	2.6	4.9	16.5	6.1	8.6	14.8	2.8	29.0	6.0	7.0
Maine	30,569	30,022	100.0	1.0	2.8	4.2	29.4	5.4	9.1	10.7	3.5	25.3	5.1	3.6
Maryland	60,451	57,992	100.0	3.2	3.7	5.2	24.6	5.5	11.4	13.4	3.8	17.8	5.2	6.2
Massachusetts	113,986	110,343	100.0	2.3	2.8	3.7	35.1	4.6	9.5	9.5	2.9	21.1	4.1	4.4
Michigan	163,667	157,042	100.0	1.1	2.7	5.5	33.0	5.8	9.8	11.4	3.3	18.9	4.4	4.2
Minnesota	60,396	57,822	100.0	1.4	2.9	3.6	34.8	8.7	11.5	8.3	2.5	17.7	4.8	3.8
Mississippi	75,728	73,387	100.0	1.2	2.5	5.5	23.4	6.6	8.3	14.9	3.6	21.5	4.8	7.8
Missouri	107,522	103,513	100.0	1.5	2.9	6.2	22.4	7.5	9.6	12.4	4.3	22.0	5.3	5.9
Montana	15,906	15,363	100.0	.9	2.8	3.8	20.8	5.1	12.0	8.6	4.1	30.2	6.7	5.0
Nebraska	22,309	21,550	100.0	1.5	3.2	5.7	22.0	6.4	12.4	11.2	3.8	22.2	6.5	5.2
Nevada	26,438	25,650	100.0	2.0	3.0	4.8	25.1	2.7	10.0	12.3	4.3	24.2	5.4	6.2
New Hampshire	20,074	19,654	100.0	.8	2.8	4.1	31.5	5.3	11.1	10.0	3.8	22.1	4.7	3.7
New Jersey	113,844	109,176	100.0	2.5	3.6	4.6	30.1	4.0	11.1	12.8	3.2	17.8	4.4	5.9
New Mexico	28,720	27,646	100.0	1.7	2.4	4.7	21.0	3.3	10.1	8.3	3.1	31.6	6.9	6.7
New York	312,617	303,736	100.0	3.2	3.2	4.6	24.9	4.5	9.3	12.6	3.3	24.2	4.6	5.6
North Carolina	171,374	166,024	100.0	1.8	3.0	5.8	19.2	7.1	8.5	14.7	4.2	22.7	4.6	8.5
North Dakota	8,502	8,263	100.0	.7	3.0	3.9	23.0	9.3	12.4	10.1	3.6	23.8	6.4	3.8
Ohio	184,141	175,483	100.0	1.1	2.6	5.0	32.8	8.5	8.7	11.0	3.3	16.7	3.7	6.5
Oklahoma	58,692	56,978	100.0	1.4	2.9	6.0	21.9	5.0	10.1	13.5	4.3	25.5	5.3	4.1
Oregon	48,726	47,222	100.0	1.8	3.0	4.7	26.3	5.7	12.6	9.8	3.4	22.2	6.2	4.4
Pennsylvania	185,201	177,811	100.0	1.7	3.3	5.5	22.6	6.1	10.7	13.8	3.6	21.7	5.0	6.0
Rhode Island	20,447	19,733	100.0	1.5	3.3	4.3	29.5	6.1	9.4	11.3	3.3	22.8	4.3	4.2
South Carolina	89,986	87,451	100.0	1.6	2.7	5.0	23.3	5.4	8.4	15.2	4.3	22.9	5.3	5.9
South Dakota	11,138	10,822	100.0	1.2	2.7	3.5	22.2	8.1	13.3	10.2	4.0	25.8	5.1	3.7
Tennessee	127,257	122,597	100.0	1.4	2.7	4.7	26.4	6.3	8.3	13.5	4.4	22.8	4.6	5.1
Texas	237,110	229,643	100.0	2.8	3.4	6.2	20.0	4.0	10.7	13.2	3.3	24.5	5.6	6.3
Utah	19,951	19,504	100.0	1.2	2.4	4.9	29.5	6.4	12.2	8.0	3.1	22.2	5.1	5.0
Vermont	11,226	11,029	100.0	2.1	3.0	5.2	29.1	5.8	9.7	9.9	3.6	20.5	4.5	6.5
Virginia	111,070	106,625	100.0	1.9	3.1	5.2	22.1	7.2	9.4	13.0	4.2	23.3	4.9	5.7
Washington	79,682	77,728	100.0	2.0	2.9	4.4	31.0	5.0	11.2	8.6	3.3	21.1	5.4	5.0
West Virginia	53,008	50,414	100.0	.8	2.4	4.9	18.6	8.8	7.4	13.9	5.4	26.0	6.6	5.2
Wisconsin	76,517	72,808	100.0	1.3	2.9	5.0	31.1	7.2	11.7	9.1	2.9	19.6	4.7	4.7
Wyoming	7,294	7,153	100.0	1.0	2.4	3.7	25.1	6.1	12.0	9.5	4.5	24.2	6.7	4.9
Outlying areas:														
Puerto Rico	109,432	100,831	100.0	1.2	1.4	1.8	41.7	1.2	8.1	8.8	2.9	25.1	4.7	3.1
Other areas and foreign countries ²	14,314	12,594	100.0	1.4	2.6	3.3	24.0	1.5	10.8	15.3	2.2	27.6	6.4	4.9

¹ Effective 1990, AIDS/HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

² Includes American Samoa, Guam, Virgin Islands, Northern Mariana Islands, and foreign countries.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0160/ 0162 for further information.

5.K OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Direct Deposit

Table 5.K1.—Number and percent of beneficiaries, and average monthly benefit, by State and direct deposit status, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	All beneficiaries		Direct deposit status					
			Using			Not using		
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Percent	Average monthly benefit	Number	Percent	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	43,976,340	\$692.80	30,432,890	69.2	\$732.10	13,543,450	30.8	\$604.40
Alabama.....	795,040	634.60	488,380	61.4	689.70	306,660	38.6	546.80
Alaska.....	47,600	657.30	31,850	66.9	694.30	15,750	33.1	582.60
Arizona.....	735,380	707.30	597,250	81.2	737.50	138,130	18.8	577.00
Arkansas.....	510,000	623.40	328,250	64.4	670.30	181,750	35.6	538.70
California.....	4,036,830	706.70	3,157,160	78.2	730.00	879,670	21.8	623.30
Colorado.....	510,780	676.00	381,360	74.7	703.60	129,420	25.3	594.60
Connecticut.....	567,510	776.00	374,270	65.9	807.10	193,240	34.1	715.90
Delaware.....	126,780	731.00	94,720	74.7	766.00	32,060	25.3	627.50
District of Columbia.....	75,540	599.80	45,250	59.9	637.00	30,290	40.1	544.30
Florida.....	3,081,810	705.10	2,543,020	82.5	732.20	538,790	17.5	577.30
Georgia.....	1,043,810	650.70	650,280	62.3	705.30	393,530	37.7	560.50
Hawaii.....	172,050	693.20	123,490	71.8	725.30	48,560	28.2	611.50
Idaho.....	183,720	674.30	144,870	78.9	701.20	38,850	21.1	574.20
Illinois.....	1,816,200	738.50	1,238,520	68.2	768.70	577,680	31.8	673.80
Indiana.....	970,610	727.80	665,250	68.5	761.00	305,360	31.5	655.30
Iowa.....	538,070	700.90	406,510	75.5	725.70	131,560	24.5	624.30
Kansas.....	433,590	715.60	324,930	74.9	740.70	108,660	25.1	640.50
Kentucky.....	719,320	629.60	431,000	59.9	682.60	288,320	40.1	550.40
Louisiana.....	702,480	620.20	380,070	54.1	684.90	322,410	45.9	544.00
Maine.....	242,790	639.70	163,520	67.4	678.50	79,270	32.6	559.50
Maryland.....	693,110	706.90	464,750	67.1	736.10	228,360	32.9	647.40
Massachusetts.....	1,051,050	708.80	717,960	68.3	742.10	333,090	31.7	637.10
Michigan.....	1,604,680	743.10	1,169,670	72.9	772.10	435,010	27.1	664.90
Minnesota.....	716,130	693.70	519,100	72.5	725.00	197,030	27.5	611.50
Mississippi.....	499,570	593.50	310,510	62.2	652.50	189,060	37.8	496.70
Missouri.....	977,190	681.80	686,060	70.2	714.00	291,130	29.8	605.80
Montana.....	153,390	673.80	115,480	75.3	702.20	37,910	24.7	587.50
Nebraska.....	282,780	688.60	212,990	75.3	715.80	69,790	24.7	605.50
Nevada.....	251,650	718.50	195,590	77.7	737.80	56,060	22.3	651.10
New Hampshire.....	190,280	714.90	140,720	74.0	739.30	49,560	26.0	645.80
New Jersey.....	1,316,830	779.00	860,040	65.3	811.00	456,790	34.7	718.70
New Mexico.....	264,200	631.20	185,680	70.3	684.40	78,520	29.7	505.40
New York.....	2,963,970	743.10	2,023,920	68.3	778.60	940,050	31.7	666.60
North Carolina.....	1,276,270	660.90	796,260	62.4	717.50	480,010	37.6	567.00
North Dakota.....	114,760	647.90	79,700	69.4	679.10	35,060	30.6	577.20
Ohio.....	1,904,710	708.70	1,248,490	65.5	741.40	656,220	34.5	646.40
Oklahoma.....	581,940	662.00	408,130	70.1	697.90	173,810	29.9	578.00
Oregon.....	551,240	714.40	458,820	83.2	732.40	92,420	16.8	625.10
Pennsylvania.....	2,327,600	726.90	1,562,930	67.1	756.00	764,670	32.9	667.40
Rhode Island.....	189,180	709.70	126,270	66.7	744.30	62,910	33.3	640.30
South Carolina.....	650,170	653.50	403,000	62.0	710.60	247,170	38.0	560.50
South Dakota.....	134,560	636.60	96,470	71.7	667.90	38,090	28.3	557.50
Tennessee.....	946,400	650.70	588,010	62.1	703.70	358,390	37.9	563.80
Texas.....	2,525,630	662.20	1,668,170	66.0	712.40	857,460	34.0	564.50
Utah.....	229,940	690.60	178,740	77.7	717.10	51,200	22.3	597.90
Vermont.....	101,140	678.50	71,740	70.9	708.00	29,400	29.1	606.40
Virginia.....	978,530	668.40	618,410	63.2	710.90	360,120	36.8	595.50
Washington.....	807,200	727.80	668,970	82.9	748.10	138,230	17.1	629.80
West Virginia.....	385,150	668.60	209,830	54.5	715.10	175,320	45.5	613.00
Wisconsin.....	883,720	720.20	642,120	72.7	748.30	241,600	27.3	645.60
Wyoming.....	73,550	698.30	55,890	76.0	724.90	17,660	24.0	614.30
Outlying areas:								
Puerto Rico.....	635,580	434.90	205,940	32.4	541.60	429,640	67.6	383.70
Other areas and foreign countries ¹ ..	404,330	450.50	172,580	42.7	478.00	231,750	57.3	430.00

¹ Includes American Samoa, Guam, Virgin Islands, Northern Mariana Islands, and foreign countries.

5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: With Representative Payee

Table 5.L1.—Total number of OASDI beneficiaries and number and percent with representative payee, by type of beneficiary, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of beneficiary	All beneficiaries	Beneficiaries with representative payee	
		Number	Percent
Total.....	43,976,340	4,676,860	10.6
Adult beneficiaries ¹	41,002,570	1,706,720	4.2
Retired workers.....	27,280,780	412,540	1.5
Disabled workers.....	4,505,760	550,160	12.2
Wives and husbands.....	3,134,130	22,180	.7
Widows and widowers ²	5,088,840	143,400	2.8
Disabled widows and widowers.....	187,620	13,780	7.3
Disabled children aged 18 or older.....	709,160	559,580	78.9
Students aged 18-19.....	95,850	4,920	5.1
Children under age 18.....	2,973,770	2,970,140	99.9
In custody of parent payee.....	2,670,500	2,670,500	100.0
Not in custody of parent payee.....	303,270	299,640	98.8

¹ Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

² Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and fathers, and parents.

5.M OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: International Agreements

Table 5.M1.—Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, ¹ by type of benefit, December 1983-97, and country involved in the agreement, December 1997

Year and country	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Widows and widowers ²	Children
Number						
1983.....	1,541	970	97	266	109	99
1984.....	2,717	1,664	254	435	202	162
1985.....	7,857	4,773	404	1,730	578	372
1986.....	11,681	7,056	653	2,584	866	522
1987.....	14,659	8,857	930	3,182	1,102	588
1988.....	18,413	11,214	1,178	3,964	1,387	670
1989.....	22,713	14,129	1,394	4,810	1,710	670
1990.....	27,662	17,432	1,609	5,801	2,078	742
1991.....	32,585	20,779	1,790	6,750	2,494	772
1992.....	38,035	24,389	1,984	7,882	2,922	858
1993.....	43,699	28,303	2,105	8,980	3,385	926
1994.....	49,404	32,138	2,287	10,043	3,885	1,051
1995.....	54,806	35,925	2,428	10,974	4,431	1,048
1996.....	59,455	39,085	2,514	11,917	4,893	1,046
1997.....	63,842	42,163	2,662	12,583	5,342	1,092
Austria.....	424	323	36	44	14	7
Belgium.....	344	246	6	70	15	7
Canada.....	28,777	17,275	1,431	6,583	2,997	491
Finland.....	52	39	6	6	(3)	(3)
France.....	2,152	1,562	47	370	102	71
Germany.....	8,694	6,618	585	937	447	107
Greece.....	680	464	24	149	24	19
Ireland.....	441	308	20	78	17	18
Italy.....	5,701	3,608	125	1,133	747	88
Luxembourg.....	12	8	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Netherlands.....	979	664	6	227	54	28
Norway.....	2,040	1,261	95	434	224	26
Portugal.....	1,152	779	49	212	84	28
Spain.....	1,107	676	50	258	88	35
Sweden.....	702	541	19	108	23	11
Switzerland.....	1,904	1,425	19	369	67	24
United Kingdom.....	8,681	6,366	142	1,604	437	132
Average benefit amount						
1983.....	\$62.61	\$68.77	\$145.68	\$24.01	\$49.27	\$40.16
1984.....	79.29	90.32	144.07	25.64	51.61	42.90
1985.....	73.52	86.52	147.43	32.04	60.94	38.79
1986.....	78.08	90.53	159.70	34.20	67.31	42.93
1987.....	84.66	96.84	172.71	36.28	71.74	47.83
1988.....	91.61	104.48	187.44	38.98	76.20	50.53
1989.....	100.24	114.13	204.94	41.52	81.49	58.95
1990.....	108.07	122.87	223.71	44.37	88.01	63.88
1991.....	114.46	130.80	234.92	46.02	92.16	65.71
1992.....	119.32	137.19	242.04	47.45	96.52	65.54
1993.....	124.10	143.58	247.21	48.79	100.26	66.35
1994.....	128.62	149.26	254.01	49.91	104.15	66.93
1995.....	134.13	155.20	271.21	51.27	108.60	69.88
1996.....	138.89	160.65	287.11	52.80	112.45	74.22
1997.....	143.69	165.94	298.78	54.24	115.62	74.27
Austria.....	195.67	219.12	204.19	59.18	130.29	58.71
Belgium.....	151.48	174.25	429.83	58.46	142.85	61.71
Canada.....	118.32	131.83	300.01	50.47	108.95	80.12
Finland.....	175.60	183.33	268.50	52.17	(3)	(3)
France.....	145.96	167.28	308.13	59.70	128.85	43.73
Germany.....	211.11	235.79	273.62	57.39	119.52	71.85
Greece.....	119.43	132.25	303.88	56.73	116.79	68.21
Ireland.....	153.69	163.75	444.10	65.69	135.75	57.06
Italy.....	129.23	152.60	347.10	51.00	104.33	80.24
Luxembourg.....	245.92	243.38	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Netherlands.....	132.00	156.76	360.50	62.04	119.44	87.29
Norway.....	145.90	157.84	377.45	64.27	146.95	74.35
Portugal.....	125.00	136.82	264.59	54.35	125.13	86.36
Spain.....	119.49	136.46	255.82	53.14	123.35	76.23
Sweden.....	141.10	154.37	228.89	62.68	155.87	75.91
Switzerland.....	137.24	156.84	315.68	57.29	131.36	77.79
United Kingdom.....	175.40	204.76	319.49	62.86	147.17	65.02

¹ See the subsection "Coverage, Financing, and Insured Status" in the "Social Security: History of Provisions" section.

² Includes nondisabled and disabled widow(er)s, and mothers and fathers.

³ Not shown to avoid disclosure of information regarding particular individuals.

CONTACT: Dana Nichele Mercer/ Robert L. Hackendorf (410) 966-6377/ 965-5536 for further information.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A1.—Number, by type of benefit, 1940-97

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands of—		Children of—			Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
				Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers				
Total.....	165,104,667	67,484,784	16,531,424	16,366,537	3,468,176	6,481,160	19,133,534	12,294,399	4,536,557	17,427,491	113,217	1,267,388
1940	254,984	132,335	...	34,555	...	8,249	51,133	...	23,260	4,600	852	...
1941	269,286	114,660	...	36,213	...	6,031	69,588	...	30,502	11,020	1,272	...
1942	258,116	99,622	...	33,250	...	4,859	72,525	...	31,820	14,774	1,266	...
1943	262,865	89,070	...	31,916	...	3,652	81,967	...	35,420	19,576	1,264	...
1944	318,949	110,097	...	40,349	...	4,350	95,326	...	42,649	24,759	1,419	...
1945	462,463	185,174	...	63,068	...	7,215	120,299	...	55,108	29,844	1,755	...
1946	547,150	258,980	...	88,515	...	10,736	104,139	...	44,190	38,823	1,767	...
1947	572,909	271,488	...	94,189	...	12,446	103,308	...	42,807	45,249	3,422	...
1948	596,201	275,903	...	98,554	...	12,604	106,351	...	44,276	55,667	2,846	...
1949	682,241	337,273	...	117,356	...	15,854	103,068	...	43,087	62,928	2,675	...
1950	962,628	567,131	...	162,768	...	25,495	97,146	...	41,101	66,735	2,252	...
1951	1,336,432	702,984	...	228,887	...	40,958	189,542	...	78,323	89,591	6,147	...
1952	1,053,303	531,206	...	177,707	...	24,695	158,650	...	64,875	92,302	3,868	...
1953	1,419,462	771,671	...	246,856	...	33,868	178,310	...	71,945	112,866	3,946	...
1954	1,401,733	749,911	...	236,764	...	35,938	176,858	...	70,775	128,026	3,461	...
1955	1,657,773	909,883	...	288,915	...	40,402	198,393	...	76,018	140,624	3,538	...
1956	1,855,296	934,033	...	384,562	...	37,900	173,883	...	67,475	253,524	3,919	...
1957	2,832,344	1,424,975	178,802	578,012	...	81,842	231,321	...	88,174	244,633	4,585	...
1958 ¹	2,123,465	1,041,668	131,382	366,553	12,920	63,408	205,110	18,264	44,925	199,320	3,373	...
1959 ²	2,501,802	1,089,740	177,811	390,517	54,299	83,157	265,123	78,655	102,020	252,683	7,797	...
1960	2,336,144	981,717	207,805	339,987	54,187	69,979	241,430	104,310	92,607	239,267	4,855	...
1961	3,046,653	1,361,505	279,758	394,198	77,588	126,019	264,440	189,283	98,449	251,275	4,138	...
1962	3,004,501	1,347,268	250,634	393,857	69,212	135,984	266,286	170,354	99,925	267,051	3,930	...
1963	2,729,559	1,145,602	223,739	345,610	66,543	115,220	281,511	163,967	104,960	278,709	3,698	...
1964	2,552,063	1,041,807	207,592	316,262	59,706	100,051	288,304	145,439	106,249	283,263	3,390	...
1965	3,072,426	1,183,133	253,499	321,015	69,183	134,187	451,399	197,616	100,005	359,431	2,958	...
1966	4,722,483	1,647,524	278,345	396,856	81,238	195,055	584,901	276,093	107,135	403,595	3,202	748,539
1967	3,596,770	1,161,130	301,359	319,503	87,296	167,676	534,568	282,662	110,762	355,589	2,658	273,567
1968	3,619,927	1,240,098	323,154	329,935	89,603	172,460	593,331	299,016	113,765	375,391	2,144	81,030
1969	3,699,633	1,272,784	344,741	335,723	94,690	176,162	622,109	313,629	116,922	375,753	2,093	45,027
1970	3,722,433	1,338,107	350,384	339,447	96,304	182,595	591,724	316,546	112,377	363,216	1,852	29,881
1971	3,965,157	1,391,403	415,897	338,219	113,222	196,589	613,193	372,224	116,548	381,262	1,635	24,965
1972	4,202,607	1,461,399	455,438	353,742	124,366	209,422	643,513	411,766	117,699	402,809	2,086	20,367
1973	4,220,493	1,493,194	491,616	349,493	128,198	217,708	618,825	413,751	118,775	372,167	1,655	15,111
1974	4,100,809	1,413,145	535,977	319,149	132,042	201,684	574,174	443,909	109,221	363,693	1,155	6,660
1975	4,427,138	1,505,750	592,049	350,558	148,741	225,579	591,118	515,216	116,224	377,246	969	3,688
1976	4,351,654	1,475,773	551,460	346,623	147,407	236,805	578,905	511,487	113,520	385,373	914	3,387
1977	4,610,730	1,593,631	568,874	390,874	151,938	259,447	587,589	518,477	118,821	416,735	870	3,474
1978	4,166,571	1,472,786	464,415	346,956	130,161	214,284	566,992	453,382	110,015	403,679	844	3,057
1979	4,229,286	1,590,854	416,713	358,163	113,243	247,800	544,549	399,172	110,424	445,555	788	2,025
1980	4,214,567	1,612,669	396,559	360,693	108,500	248,658	540,246	385,208	107,809	452,156	724	1,345
1981	4,029,827	1,578,990	351,847	338,540	95,575	211,406	535,487	339,654	99,653	477,121	606	948
1982	3,840,579	1,618,411	297,131	349,967	77,835	182,849	473,396	260,470	86,786	492,451	498	785
1983	3,755,994	1,669,738	311,549	356,274	80,079	144,945	380,992	226,895	82,464	501,688	431	939
1984	3,690,103	1,607,370	361,998	342,691	81,834	131,986	351,326	238,252	73,794	499,677	383	792
1985	3,796,394	1,690,490	377,371	356,558	83,511	128,076	332,531	253,025	72,241	501,673	381	537
1986	3,853,454	1,734,248	416,865	358,115	82,435	122,652	319,808	258,167	69,340	491,052	344	428
1987	3,733,853	1,681,716	415,848	333,333	77,316	117,984	310,573	256,742	64,777	475,035	286	243
1988	3,680,969	1,654,068	409,490	316,929	73,790	116,659	324,346	265,026	62,676	457,574	263	148
1989	3,646,349	1,656,744	425,582	310,498	69,113	106,491	307,484	261,387	59,525	449,139	281	105
1990	3,716,924	1,664,754	467,977	308,980	69,667	108,105	303,616	283,586	58,060	451,862	233	84
1991	3,865,426	1,695,346	536,434	307,000	72,754	107,261	301,459	318,188	57,896	468,788	246	54
1992	4,050,849	1,707,949	636,637	304,764	78,083	108,686	304,300	381,585	56,402	472,078	298	67
1993	4,001,201	1,661,281	635,238	290,728	74,605	106,566	311,290	398,598	56,408	466,198	238	51
1994	3,940,342	1,625,347	631,870	275,025	69,549	102,983	310,051	411,205	54,732	459,340	213	27
1995	3,882,193	1,609,174	645,832	258,740	63,097	101,239	306,044	401,295	51,645	444,899	200	28
1996	3,793,238	1,581,452	624,335	244,014	57,528	98,655	302,480	397,350	49,150	438,081	177	16
1997	3,865,966	1,718,623	587,417	268,012	50,818	97,594	297,204	362,548	43,504	440,076	157	13

¹ January-November.

² Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/ 0162 for further information.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A2.—Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-97

Year ¹	Average primary insurance amount			Average monthly benefit						Nondisabled widows
	Retired workers			Retired workers			Disabled workers			
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	
1940.....	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	...	...	...	\$20.36
1945.....	25.11	25.71	19.99	25.11	25.71	19.99	...	...	...	20.17
1950 (Jan.-Aug.).....	29.03	30.16	22.98	29.03	30.16	22.98	...	...	...	21.65
1950 (Sept.-Dec.).....	33.24	35.32	26.85	33.24	35.32	26.85	...	...	...	36.89
1955.....	69.74	75.86	56.05	69.74	75.86	56.05	...	...	...	49.68
1960.....	83.87	92.03	69.23	81.73	92.03	63.26	\$91.16	\$94.02	\$78.91	62.12
1961 (Jan.-July).....	82.31	90.69	67.49	80.17	90.69	61.70	90.76	93.36	79.65	62.16
1961 (Aug.-Dec.).....	80.36	85.06	67.38	75.33	80.41	61.31	91.95	94.94	79.70	69.21
1962.....	83.83	90.37	70.52	78.80	85.88	64.37	92.71	96.36	79.90	70.49
1963.....	86.09	93.67	72.48	80.30	88.43	65.71	94.40	98.35	81.27	71.61
1964.....	87.61	95.57	74.32	81.24	89.78	66.96	94.98	99.27	81.41	73.08
1965 (Jan.-Aug.).....	88.57	96.56	74.99	82.69	90.89	68.78	93.26	97.89	80.27	73.81
1965 (Sept.-Dec.).....	99.36	108.79	82.34	89.20	99.90	71.26	101.30	106.51	86.75	75.37
1966.....	100.57	108.82	85.06	93.75	102.85	77.34	101.41	106.40	86.92	74.16
1967.....	96.62	105.83	81.66	89.74	99.05	74.63	101.84	106.95	87.04	77.68
1968 (Mar.-Dec.) ²	111.82	122.00	95.49	103.82	114.15	87.25	115.67	121.77	98.35	90.02
1969.....	114.51	125.37	97.29	106.13	117.09	88.80	118.35	125.11	99.37	91.55
1970.....	133.94	146.99	113.69	123.82	136.80	103.67	139.79	148.39	115.74	106.95
1975 (Jan.-May).....	216.56	242.76	176.76	196.42	220.35	160.50	220.60	241.48	175.27	185.34
1975 (June-Dec.).....	235.13	264.67	191.56	213.68	241.05	173.31	243.47	266.08	192.13	198.88
1976 (Jan.-May).....	241.19	273.43	193.03	218.40	247.46	174.99	247.32	270.78	193.97	201.05
1976 (June-Dec.).....	257.95	293.96	206.65	233.72	266.64	186.84	271.19	297.10	213.29	214.22
1977 (Jan.-May).....	264.80	301.70	209.90	239.60	272.80	190.30	273.20	299.30	214.10	216.90
1977 (June-Dec.).....	280.20	322.30	221.50	254.90	293.20	201.40	294.80	323.20	230.00	227.40
1978 (Jan.-May).....	288.50	332.60	225.30	262.20	301.80	205.50	300.20	329.30	233.80	233.60
1978 (June-Dec.).....	305.00	356.00	237.60	278.40	324.70	217.10	328.80	360.70	254.70	246.50
1979 (Jan.-May).....	318.00	368.50	246.50	289.30	335.30	224.40	333.60	366.60	259.10	241.50
1979 (June-Dec.).....	348.50	406.00	269.10	317.00	370.80	242.80	360.30	396.50	278.30	275.60
1980 (Jan.-May).....	353.80	411.70	270.50	321.10	374.00	244.90	352.10	388.80	269.70	277.50
1980 (June-Dec.).....	396.30	465.50	301.00	359.80	422.90	272.90	396.50	437.90	301.00	312.80
1981 (Jan.-May).....	400.10	467.50	302.60	363.60	424.20	276.00	389.80	431.40	295.00	313.00
1981 (June-Dec.).....	438.80	514.50	332.60	400.10	468.00	304.80	425.60	471.30	320.70	346.30
1982 (Jan.-May).....	425.60	504.20	315.10	388.40	457.50	291.40	416.90	462.40	312.70	350.80
1982 (June-Dec.).....	447.10	532.70	328.50	408.60	483.00	305.50	441.10	489.50	328.00	375.30
1983 (Jan.-Nov.).....	448.00	531.60	330.00	408.20	480.30	306.50	432.40	480.30	317.90	385.10
1983 (Dec.).....	451.20	546.40	325.50	410.20	491.80	302.50	445.30	496.80	333.20	400.50
1984 (Jan.-Nov.).....	457.10	544.40	335.60	414.70	489.40	310.90	443.00	494.00	332.20	406.80
1984 (Dec.).....	471.00	565.70	343.00	429.50	511.30	318.90	461.10	516.50	342.90	428.00
1985 (Jan.-Nov.).....	475.70	566.20	348.00	432.00	509.60	322.20	459.20	514.00	345.00	431.10
1985 (Dec.).....	487.60	588.30	352.00	443.10	530.00	326.10	477.60	535.90	357.20	436.90
1986 (Jan.-Nov.).....	500.30	596.90	363.50	453.10	536.00	335.70	471.50	527.60	358.20	452.10
1986 (Dec.).....	504.60	611.00	361.70	456.90	548.40	334.00	489.00	546.90	369.60	446.20
1987 (Jan.-Nov.).....	516.80	618.90	374.10	466.10	553.60	343.90	487.00	546.80	368.90	462.00
1987 (Dec.).....	536.90	648.80	386.80	484.00	580.00	355.20	517.10	583.40	391.80	477.40
1988 (Jan.-Nov.).....	540.70	648.60	390.40	487.80	580.30	359.00	517.20	581.90	392.60	488.80
1988 (Dec.).....	560.00	679.50	401.20	504.90	607.00	369.20	543.00	612.70	410.00	499.20
1989 (Jan.-Nov.).....	572.80	686.90	412.90	516.60	614.80	379.00	539.90	608.00	414.40	512.90
1989 (Dec.).....	597.50	724.90	425.90	538.70	647.50	392.10	571.20	645.90	437.50	525.70
1990 (Jan.-Nov.).....	609.00	729.70	438.20	550.50	654.60	403.30	566.90	637.80	438.90	541.10
1990 (Dec.).....	626.40	761.00	447.30	559.30	672.10	409.30	600.60	676.90	466.60	566.60
1991 (Jan.-Nov.).....	642.80	768.90	460.40	583.50	692.30	426.10	593.00	666.90	464.20	573.70
1991 (Dec.).....	656.20	793.40	467.40	592.80	709.50	432.10	613.20	689.70	481.50	582.10
1992 (Jan.-Nov.).....	671.60	803.10	483.40	608.60	721.90	446.50	601.60	677.00	474.70	596.90
1992 (Dec.).....	688.30	829.30	493.80	620.70	740.90	454.90	625.70	706.50	490.30	604.00
1993 (Jan.-Nov.).....	697.10	831.50	507.10	630.60	746.20	467.00	621.70	699.80	494.70	620.70
1993 (Dec.).....	716.20	861.70	519.00	645.90	769.80	477.90	649.90	735.70	512.30	618.90
1994 (Jan.-Nov.).....	722.90	862.90	530.30	651.00	771.30	485.40	647.00	731.30	518.50	637.80
1994 (Dec.).....	741.90	892.40	541.50	665.70	794.20	494.50	684.80	776.50	549.00	644.60
1995 (Jan.-Nov.).....	744.30	887.00	551.40	671.70	794.30	505.80	675.70	767.30	546.00	662.50
1995 (Dec.).....	765.30	917.60	563.60	668.40	818.00	516.70	703.40	798.70	568.70	675.40
1996 (Jan.-Nov.).....	769.20	916.80	572.40	693.60	820.50	524.50	693.70	788.90	567.80	683.10
1996 (Dec.).....	788.90	950.20	582.90	708.70	846.00	533.30	727.70	832.00	590.00	690.30
1997 (Jan.-Nov.).....	787.10	951.70	608.50	723.30	854.30	581.30	718.30	820.40	590.70	700.60
1997 (Dec.).....	812.80	982.00	610.40	734.50	876.90	564.40	748.40	851.60	615.10	699.90

¹ Some years shown in several parts to reflect effects of amendments that change benefit rates during the year; see the subsection "Coverage, Financing,

and Insured Status" in the "Social Security: History of Provisions" section.

² Data for January and February not available.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0163/ 0162 for further information.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,¹ 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit, sex, and age in month of award	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³
Retired workers ⁴								
Total	1,713,600	\$748.10	1,456,700	\$768.70	160,600	\$660.60	94,700	\$581.20
62-64	1,099,800	694.00	947,700	711.20	93,100	614.40	58,700	541.90
65-69	479,000	859.30	392,400	894.40	55,300	733.60	30,000	636.40
70 or older.....	134,800	794.80	116,600	812.00	12,200	682.20	6,000	690.30
Men.....	904,400	879.30	769,200	910.40	80,600	737.80	53,500	647.80
62-64	604,500	828.80	519,900	857.10	50,800	682.80	33,500	614.00
65-69	285,000	980.30	238,700	1,019.10	28,100	831.30	18,200	707.00
70 or older.....	14,100	995.80	10,600	1,075.80	1,700	834.50	1,800	677.00
Women	809,200	601.50	687,500	610.10	80,000	582.80	41,200	494.80
62-64	495,300	529.30	427,800	534.00	42,300	532.20	25,200	446.00
65-69	193,200	680.30	153,700	700.80	27,200	632.70	11,800	527.50
70 or older.....	120,700	771.30	106,000	785.60	10,500	657.60	4,200	695.90
Disabled workers								
Total	561,300	\$733.40	409,300	\$757.90	105,000	\$681.40	46,600	\$636.10
Under 30	35,300	470.20	24,800	471.50	7,600	461.50	2,900	481.30
30-39	86,200	641.60	60,600	652.90	17,000	613.30	8,600	618.50
40-49	141,400	731.40	97,200	755.60	30,100	682.60	14,000	667.50
50-54	97,700	758.70	71,700	776.10	17,700	720.10	8,100	694.60
55-59	114,800	801.10	89,300	823.30	18,700	757.50	6,700	632.90
60 or older.....	85,900	817.50	65,700	857.80	13,900	730.20	6,300	589.50
Men.....	311,100	830.00	230,500	868.00	52,300	738.60	28,000	689.80
Under 30	19,700	466.80	14,700	469.30	3,700	424.90	1,300	558.00
30-39	45,300	663.20	31,300	678.50	8,600	617.90	5,400	646.70
40-49	75,600	814.20	52,200	850.00	15,500	730.10	7,800	742.00
50-54	50,200	896.50	37,100	937.10	7,400	801.00	5,500	764.20
55-59	67,200	929.20	53,200	964.90	9,800	852.70	4,200	655.80
60 or older.....	53,100	941.10	42,000	987.60	7,300	841.60	3,800	618.50
Women	250,200	613.20	178,800	616.00	52,700	624.50	18,600	555.20
Under 30	15,600	474.40	10,100	474.70	3,900	496.30	1,600	419.10
30-39	40,900	617.70	29,300	625.40	8,400	608.50	3,200	571.00
40-49	65,800	636.20	45,000	646.10	14,600	632.20	6,200	573.70
50-54	47,500	613.10	34,600	603.50	10,300	662.00	2,600	547.30
55-59	47,600	620.40	36,100	614.60	8,900	652.80	2,500	594.50
60 or older.....	32,800	617.40	23,700	627.90	6,600	606.90	2,500	545.40
Wives								
Total	265,500	\$344.50	223,300	\$357.40	20,000	\$291.00	22,100	\$262.40
Wives of retired workers.....	220,000	374.40	189,300	383.90	14,700	324.00	15,900	307.90
Entitlement based on care of children.....	13,000	298.20	9,800	325.60	1,700	232.10	1,500	193.70
Entitlement based on age	207,000	379.20	179,500	387.10	13,000	336.00	14,400	319.80
62-64	151,200	373.20	132,900	380.50	8,300	323.30	9,900	316.80
65-69	48,100	398.60	40,800	408.00	3,900	362.20	3,400	326.80
70 or older.....	7,700	375.90	5,800	390.20	800	341.40	1,100	325.30
Wives of disabled workers.....	45,500	199.90	34,000	209.90	5,900	195.40	5,800	140.70
Entitlement based on care of children.....	23,700	136.90	15,500	146.00	4,200	151.40	4,600	115.30
Entitlement based on age	21,800	268.30	18,500	263.40	1,700	304.10	1,200	238.40

See footnotes at end of table.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,¹ 1997—Continued

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit, sex, and age in month of award	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³
Husbands								
Total.....	9,500	\$202.80	6,700	\$204.40	1,200	\$280.00	1,600	\$138.10
Husbands of retired workers.....	7,600	208.00	5,300	964.90	900	299.50	1,400	144.80
Husbands of disabled workers.....	1,900	182.00	1,400	186.50	300	(5)	200	(5)
Children								
Total.....	728,300	...	473,800	...	165,100	...	86,100	...
Children of retired workers.....	94,700	\$338.50	62,300	\$374.40	21,300	\$274.80	11,100	\$259.30
Children of deceased workers.....	292,500	499.50	187,900	542.00	64,700	441.10	36,900	384.60
Children of disabled workers.....	341,100	191.50	223,600	205.90	79,100	180.30	38,100	130.10
Under age 18.....	503,900	290.30	319,300	313.60	111,400	259.60	71,800	235.40
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	36,700	363.90	28,400	373.80	6,400	329.90	1,900	329.20
Students, aged 18-19.....	187,700	446.60	126,100	479.60	47,300	372.70	12,400	362.90
Widowed mothers and fathers								
Total.....	40,300	\$523.40	28,100	\$567.20	5,800	\$481.50	6,300	\$372.70
Under 30.....	5,500	406.30	3,300	444.60	900	380.20	1,300	327.30
30-39.....	13,600	493.20	9,300	539.80	2,200	442.60	2,000	349.00
40-49.....	15,500	564.90	11,300	601.00	2,000	525.00	2,200	416.10
50-59.....	4,800	593.90	3,500	646.30	600	576.80	700	346.90
60 or older.....	900	605.70	700	569.10	100	(5)	100	(5)
Widowed mothers.....	37,500	529.70	26,100	572.20	5,500	479.70	5,900	388.10
Widowed fathers.....	2,800	439.80	2,000	502.00	300	(5)	400	(5)
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Total.....	359,100	\$760.40	306,600	\$789.60	36,900	\$585.10	14,400	\$600.30
60-64.....	156,300	691.60	128,300	719.10	21,100	559.90	6,100	569.10
65-69.....	65,400	766.40	54,200	797.80	7,900	625.50	3,100	612.70
70-74.....	41,900	820.10	36,700	844.90	3,100	654.80	2,000	641.20
75 or older.....	95,500	842.60	87,400	864.60	4,800	584.30	3,200	622.00
Widows.....	344,300	773.50	294,600	803.10	34,900	593.00	13,600	610.00
Widowers.....	14,800	454.00	12,000	456.70	2,000	446.00	800	434.70
Disabled widows and widowers								
Total.....	27,200	\$486.60	19,400	\$507.60	5,800	\$437.10	1,900	\$423.90
50-54.....	9,800	521.30	7,600	524.80	1,800	503.20	400	(5)
55-59.....	13,800	487.40	9,400	518.30	3,100	438.30	1,200	372.90
60 or older.....	3,600	389.10	2,400	410.90	900	300.50	300	(5)
Widows.....	26,500	488.00	18,800	508.80	5,700	441.00	1,900	423.90
Widowers.....	700	432.30	600	468.80	100	(5)	...	...

¹ For dependents and survivors, race is assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

² Includes persons of unknown race.

³ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the

December rates before computation of the averages.

⁴ Includes approximately 120,000 conversions from nondisabled widow(er)s benefits to higher retired-worker benefits.

⁵ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A4.—Number and average monthly benefit for **retired and disabled workers**, by age and sex, 1997
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Retired workers ²	1,713,600	\$742.70	904,400	\$872.90	809,200	\$597.10
62-64	1,099,800	688.90	604,500	822.80	495,300	525.50
62	846,900	659.10	456,500	793.20	390,400	502.20
63	104,400	724.60	59,900	847.10	44,500	559.80
64	148,500	833.90	88,100	959.40	60,400	650.80
65-69	479,000	853.20	285,800	973.30	193,200	675.40
65	401,000	852.90	243,500	972.50	157,500	667.90
Disability conversions.....	180,800	773.40	108,600	888.00	72,200	601.10
Newly entitled	220,200	918.20	134,900	1,040.60	85,300	724.50
66	29,800	862.20	18,800	961.90	11,000	691.80
67	18,800	812.50	11,400	902.30	7,400	674.10
68	14,600	836.40	6,200	945.10	8,400	756.20
69	14,800	910.40	5,900	1,210.50	8,900	711.50
70-74	64,200	819.30	12,100	1,028.20	52,100	770.80
75 or older.....	70,600	761.10	2,000	748.70	68,600	761.50
Disabled workers	561,300	728.10	311,100	824.00	250,200	608.80
Under 25	13,400	394.00	8,600	406.60	4,800	371.30
25-29	21,900	511.30	11,100	507.50	10,800	515.30
30-34	32,600	600.40	17,500	597.50	15,100	603.80
35-39	53,600	659.30	27,800	696.80	25,800	618.80
40-44	64,000	708.40	33,500	773.70	30,500	636.70
45-49	77,400	740.60	42,100	835.70	35,300	627.10
50-54	97,700	753.20	50,200	890.00	47,500	608.60
50	19,100	734.80	9,900	844.60	9,200	616.80
51	17,300	746.60	8,900	858.80	8,400	627.70
52	19,400	749.10	9,700	903.20	9,700	595.00
53	19,600	766.70	10,200	915.20	9,400	605.70
54	22,300	765.70	11,500	919.80	10,800	601.70
55-59	114,800	795.50	67,200	922.70	47,600	615.90
55	21,300	811.10	13,000	923.30	8,300	635.30
56	22,200	793.30	12,400	942.90	9,800	604.00
57	23,600	807.00	13,700	937.20	9,900	626.80
58	23,300	797.10	13,400	914.20	9,900	638.70
59	24,400	771.10	14,700	899.30	9,700	576.90
60-64	85,900	811.60	53,100	934.30	32,800	612.90
60	23,500	811.00	14,100	932.30	9,400	629.10
61	20,900	802.40	13,300	909.30	7,600	615.10
62	20,200	852.10	12,500	999.00	7,700	613.50
63	12,800	776.10	8,000	880.00	4,800	602.90
64 ³	8,500	792.80	5,200	931.40	3,300	574.30

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Includes approximately 120,000 conversions from nondisabled widow(er)s

benefits to higher retired-worker benefits.

³ Includes 600 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A5.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1997
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Retired workers	1,175,400	\$692.40	626,700	\$824.80	548,700	\$541.10
62.....	846,900	659.10	456,500	793.20	390,400	502.20
63.....	104,400	724.60	59,900	847.10	44,500	559.80
64.....	137,500	831.90	81,000	956.50	56,500	653.20
65.....	44,800	802.60	27,500	923.10	17,300	611.00
66 or older.....	41,800	709.10	1,800	649.90	40,000	711.80
Disabled workers.....	27,900	824.40	18,500	945.20	9,400	586.80
62.....	10,100	874.80	7,200	991.70	2,900	584.40
63.....	10,600	782.80	6,600	894.80	4,000	598.10
64 ²	7,200	815.10	4,700	944.80	2,500	571.30
Wives and husbands, total.....	188,500	349.60	3,000	153.20	185,500	352.80
Wives and husbands of retired workers.....	167,700	359.70	2,900	156.30	164,800	363.30
Wives and husbands of disabled workers.....	20,800	267.80	100	(3)	20,700	268.80
Wives.....	185,500	352.80	...	...	185,500	352.80
62.....	121,600	351.50	...	...	121,600	351.50
63.....	23,500	346.60	...	...	23,500	346.60
64.....	24,000	409.20	...	...	24,000	409.20
65.....	8,600	323.90	...	...	8,600	323.90
66.....	2,200	256.90	...	...	2,200	256.90
67 or older.....	5,600	247.40	...	...	5,600	247.40
Husbands.....	3,000	153.20	3,000	153.20	...	...
Nondisabled widows and widowers, total.....	176,400	670.30	10,900	466.00	165,500	683.80
Nondisabled widows.....	165,500	683.80	...	...	165,500	683.80
60.....	75,700	675.70	...	...	75,700	675.70
61.....	23,800	703.50	...	...	23,800	703.50
62.....	21,200	704.90	...	...	21,200	704.90
63.....	10,500	718.40	...	...	10,500	718.40
64.....	12,300	804.30	...	...	12,300	804.30
65.....	14,800	568.80	...	...	14,800	568.80
66.....	1,200	620.40	...	...	1,200	620.40
67-69.....	1,500	697.60	...	...	1,500	697.60
70 or older.....	4,500	595.50	...	...	4,500	595.50
Nondisabled widowers.....	10,900	466.00	10,900	466.00	...	...

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Includes 600 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

³ Average benefits not shown for fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A6.—Number, percentage distribution, and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by State, 1997

State	Retired workers			Disabled workers		
	Number	Percent	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Percent	Average monthly benefit ¹
Total ²	1,717,784	100.0	\$737.90	587,700	100.0	\$734.90
Alabama.....	29,645	1.7	702.80	13,702	2.3	696.90
Alaska.....	2,539	.1	713.10	903	.2	746.00
Arizona.....	27,648	1.6	744.40	9,211	1.6	752.40
Arkansas.....	18,931	1.1	688.40	8,401	1.4	689.60
California.....	161,002	9.4	736.40	51,426	8.8	734.50
Colorado.....	20,465	1.2	718.60	6,684	1.1	741.70
Connecticut.....	23,694	1.4	810.20	6,674	1.1	785.20
Delaware.....	5,116	.3	773.90	1,817	.3	753.20
District of Columbia.....	3,003	.2	616.50	1,190	.2	679.00
Florida.....	110,864	6.5	713.50	37,279	6.3	716.90
Georgia.....	43,391	2.5	712.10	19,177	3.3	713.50
Hawaii.....	7,806	.5	727.80	1,830	.3	746.00
Idaho.....	7,249	.4	720.30	2,285	.4	712.20
Illinois.....	73,419	4.3	771.20	21,717	3.7	773.50
Indiana.....	38,585	2.2	782.40	12,958	2.2	761.10
Iowa.....	19,863	1.2	742.90	5,222	.9	715.90
Kansas.....	16,673	1.0	756.00	4,768	.8	733.90
Kentucky.....	24,418	1.4	698.50	13,120	2.2	708.30
Louisiana.....	23,685	1.4	684.10	9,626	1.6	711.00
Maine.....	9,250	.5	677.70	3,841	.7	652.70
Maryland.....	30,400	1.8	746.40	9,364	1.6	763.60
Massachusetts.....	39,009	2.3	746.10	14,448	2.5	730.50
Michigan.....	62,876	3.7	813.80	22,579	3.8	790.40
Minnesota.....	28,418	1.7	750.70	8,088	1.4	735.60
Mississippi.....	17,718	1.0	671.10	9,026	1.5	674.80
Missouri.....	37,812	2.2	731.60	13,021	2.2	729.20
Montana.....	5,991	.3	704.30	1,602	.3	722.10
Nebraska.....	10,919	.6	727.30	2,990	.5	689.40
Nevada.....	11,855	.7	729.00	3,350	.6	746.40
New Hampshire.....	7,945	.5	752.30	2,602	.4	732.50
New Jersey.....	56,663	3.3	814.10	17,335	2.9	815.50
New Mexico.....	10,114	.6	696.80	3,218	.5	704.80
New York.....	122,790	7.1	776.70	42,394	7.2	791.60
North Carolina.....	54,549	3.2	718.00	22,815	3.9	707.90
North Dakota.....	3,951	.2	694.70	892	.2	722.40
Ohio.....	70,497	4.1	761.20	22,198	3.8	742.90
Oklahoma.....	22,838	1.3	699.30	7,361	1.3	720.00
Oregon.....	20,942	1.2	746.90	6,146	1.0	733.10
Pennsylvania.....	87,790	5.1	767.20	26,270	4.5	738.80
Rhode Island.....	7,113	.4	743.00	2,579	.5	695.20
South Carolina.....	26,482	1.5	714.40	11,597	2.0	717.60
South Dakota.....	4,706	.3	672.40	1,393	.2	661.70
Tennessee.....	37,450	2.2	714.00	15,365	2.6	711.00
Texas.....	101,486	5.9	714.80	30,827	5.2	726.40
Utah.....	8,988	.5	739.20	2,369	.4	729.10
Vermont.....	4,080	.2	717.60	1,394	.2	684.40
Virginia.....	41,206	2.4	722.20	14,575	2.5	731.50
Washington.....	31,745	1.8	772.40	10,860	1.8	745.00
West Virginia.....	12,773	.7	736.20	6,500	1.1	753.30
Wisconsin.....	34,771	2.0	769.40	9,298	1.6	756.20
Wyoming.....	2,993	.2	738.20	851	.1	733.90
Outlying areas:						
Puerto Rico.....	20,258	1.2	505.40	11,217	1.9	592.90
Other areas and foreign countries ³	13,410	.8	420.10	1,345	.2	527.90

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Excludes beneficiaries with State code unknown.

³ Includes American Samoa, Guam, Virgin Islands, Northern Mariana Islands, and foreign countries.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B1.—Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1997¹

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards ²	Benefits received for all entitlement months ³	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
Number of beneficiaries					
Total	1,507,000	1,259,500	92,300	90,900	51,700
62-64.....	1,072,800	958,600	17,600	58,000	30,700
62.....	835,300	775,900	10,100	29,900	13,000
63.....	100,900	87,300	2,400	6,500	4,000
64.....	136,600	95,400	5,100	21,600	13,700
65.....	223,800	114,300	67,300	25,400	15,500
Reduced ⁴	30,700	22,500	1,600	3,900	2,500
Unreduced.....	193,100	91,800	65,700	21,500	13,000
66-69.....	75,200	53,400	7,400	7,500	5,500
70 or older.....	135,200	133,200	...	...	...
Men.....	777,400	616,800	67,100	55,400	31,500
62-64.....	586,300	516,700	11,300	35,000	18,200
62.....	448,500	413,300	6,000	17,500	7,500
63.....	57,400	49,800	1,700	3,400	2,100
64.....	80,400	53,600	3,600	14,100	8,600
65.....	137,300	61,900	50,000	15,000	9,600
Reduced ⁴	18,300	13,100	1,300	2,300	1,500
Unreduced.....	119,000	48,800	48,700	12,700	8,100
66-69.....	39,700	24,200	5,800	5,400	3,700
70 or older.....	14,100	14,000	...	...	...
Women.....	729,600	642,700	25,200	35,500	20,200
62-64.....	486,500	441,900	6,300	23,000	12,500
62.....	386,800	362,600	4,100	12,400	5,500
63.....	43,500	37,500	700	3,100	1,900
64.....	56,200	41,800	1,500	7,500	5,100
65.....	86,500	52,400	17,300	10,400	5,900
Reduced ⁴	12,400	9,400	300	1,600	1,000
Unreduced.....	74,100	43,000	17,000	8,800	4,900
66-69.....	35,500	29,200	1,600	2,100	1,800
70 or older.....	121,100	119,200	...	...	...
Percentage distribution					
Total	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64.....	71.2	76.1	19.1	63.8	59.4
62.....	55.4	61.6	10.9	32.9	25.1
63.....	6.7	6.9	2.6	7.2	7.7
64.....	9.1	7.6	5.5	23.8	26.5
65.....	14.9	9.1	72.9	27.9	30.0
Reduced ⁴	2.0	1.8	1.7	4.3	4.8
Unreduced.....	12.8	7.3	71.2	23.7	25.1
66-69.....	5.0	4.2	8.0	8.3	10.6
70 or older.....	9.0	10.6	...	...	...
Men.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64.....	75.4	83.8	16.8	63.2	57.8
62.....	57.7	67.0	8.9	31.6	23.8
63.....	7.4	8.1	2.5	6.1	6.7
64.....	10.3	8.7	5.4	25.5	27.3
65.....	17.7	10.0	74.5	27.1	30.5
Reduced ⁴	2.4	2.1	1.9	4.2	4.8
Unreduced.....	15.3	7.9	72.6	22.9	25.7
66-69.....	5.1	3.9	8.6	9.7	11.7
70 or older.....	1.8	2.3	...	...	...
Women.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64.....	66.7	68.8	25.0	64.8	61.9
62.....	53.0	56.4	16.3	34.9	27.2
63.....	6.0	5.8	2.8	8.7	9.4
64.....	7.7	6.5	6.0	21.1	25.2
65.....	11.9	8.2	68.7	29.3	29.2
Reduced ⁴	1.7	1.5	1.2	4.5	5.0
Unreduced.....	10.2	6.7	67.5	24.8	24.3
66-69.....	4.9	4.5	6.3	5.9	8.9
70 or older.....	16.6	18.5	...	...	...

¹ Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1997. Includes approximately 120,000 conversions from nondisabled widow(er)s benefits to higher retired-worker benefits.

² Includes 12,600 awards for which benefits were withheld for reasons other than earnings.

³ Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in December 1997 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

⁴ Includes awards to retired workers age 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B2.—Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and number of months of benefits withheld, 1997 ¹

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards ²	Benefits received for all entitlement months ³	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
Average primary insurance amount ⁴					
Total	\$811.60	\$782.60	\$1,043.50	\$928.90	\$935.50
62-64	776.10	767.00	983.50	847.60	903.30
62	796.20	793.30	842.90	859.50	819.50
63	806.50	803.30	838.10	871.40	833.10
64	853.70	810.10	993.30	939.20	988.50
65	916.70	796.60	1,078.70	989.00	993.00
Reduced ⁵	809.80	765.10	958.50	907.90	946.60
Unreduced	933.70	804.30	1,081.60	1,003.70	1,001.90
66-69	783.90	695.40	1,098.10	1,022.30	989.90
70 or older	709.70	709.80	...	...	...
Men	986.30	960.20	1,141.30	1,063.40	1,082.50
62-64	940.30	939.20	1,132.40	955.80	957.20
62	981.80	981.50	1,017.90	1,022.90	976.00
63	955.70	948.30	975.20	1,053.20	1,052.70
64	993.10	951.60	1,098.20	1,052.80	1,124.30
65	1,045.60	923.30	1,165.10	1,107.60	1,133.00
Reduced ⁵	955.70	911.60	1,006.20	1,055.00	1,135.00
Unreduced	1,059.50	926.50	1,169.30	1,117.10	1,132.60
66-69	907.30	793.40	1,139.70	1,106.40	1,086.90
70 or older	860.20	857.70	...	...	...
Women	625.60	612.20	782.80	718.90	706.20
62-64	578.30	565.70	716.40	683.00	824.70
62	581.10	578.80	586.80	628.80	605.90
63	609.60	610.70	505.00	672.10	590.40
64	654.40	628.70	741.60	725.60	759.50
65	712.10	646.90	828.90	818.00	765.30
Reduced ⁵	594.50	560.90	752.00	696.40	664.10
Unreduced	731.70	665.70	830.20	840.10	786.00
66-69	645.80	614.10	947.30	806.00	790.30
70 or older	692.20	692.50	...	...	...
Average monthly benefit ⁴					
Total	\$742.90	\$707.00	\$1,030.40	\$877.90	\$898.50
62-64	669.00	657.20	874.10	768.90	814.10
62	662.70	660.80	689.60	706.30	676.50
63	727.30	724.60	747.90	784.70	746.70
64	839.70	798.50	974.90	919.80	967.70
65	924.90	809.10	1,080.30	996.10	1,000.00
Reduced ⁵	821.90	780.50	954.30	913.40	950.50
Unreduced	941.20	816.10	1,083.40	1,011.10	1,009.50
66-69	852.80	758.60	1,171.00	1,122.10	1,075.60
70 or older	790.50	790.60	...	...	...
Men	873.30	828.40	1,127.00	1,000.30	1,034.60
62-64	790.50	783.20	999.00	853.80	861.20
62	795.10	794.60	826.30	833.00	793.10
63	848.80	842.00	872.70	938.20	933.30
64	958.50	912.80	1,074.20	1,026.10	1,097.60
65	1,045.50	922.50	1,165.30	1,109.30	1,132.80
Reduced ⁵	945.70	900.80	1,002.40	1,046.10	1,124.60
Unreduced	1,060.90	928.40	1,169.70	1,120.70	1,134.30
66-69	977.80	852.60	1,215.10	1,212.00	1,180.10
70 or older	1,001.50	998.40	...	...	...
Women	604.10	590.50	773.10	686.90	686.40
62-64	522.70	509.90	650.20	639.90	745.50
62	509.10	508.30	489.50	527.60	517.40
63	567.10	568.90	444.80	616.30	540.40
64	669.80	651.90	736.40	720.10	748.60
65	733.30	675.00	834.80	832.70	783.80
Reduced ⁵	639.20	613.00	745.90	722.50	689.30
Unreduced	749.10	688.60	836.40	852.80	803.10
66-69	713.00	680.80	1,011.00	890.90	860.90
70 or older	765.90	766.20	...	...	...

¹ Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1997. Includes approximately 120,000 conversions from nondisabled widow(er)s benefits to higher retired-worker benefits.

² Includes 12,600 awards for which benefits were withheld for reasons other than earnings.

³ Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in

December 1997 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

⁴ Amount for December 1997 or the amount for the latest month of entitlement multiplied by the December benefit increase.

⁵ Includes awards to retired workers age 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B3.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Monthly benefit and sex ¹	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	1,713,600	100.0	538,200	100.0	1,175,400	100.0
Less than \$250.00	84,800	4.9	19,900	3.7	64,900	5.5
\$250.00–\$299.90	36,000	2.1	8,600	1.6	27,400	2.3
\$300.00–\$349.90	41,200	2.4	8,300	1.5	32,900	2.8
\$350.00–\$399.90	73,800	4.3	11,000	2.0	62,800	5.3
\$400.00–\$449.90	92,600	5.4	18,500	3.4	74,100	6.3
\$450.00–\$499.90	123,800	7.2	21,300	4.0	102,500	8.7
\$500.00–\$549.90	98,500	5.7	24,000	4.5	74,500	6.3
\$550.00–\$599.90	80,700	4.7	25,300	4.7	55,400	4.7
\$600.00–\$649.90	83,800	4.9	27,500	5.1	56,300	4.8
\$650.00–\$699.90	81,800	4.8	27,300	5.1	54,500	4.6
\$700.00–\$749.90	82,900	4.8	25,400	4.7	57,500	4.9
\$750.00–\$799.90	76,200	4.4	26,300	4.9	49,900	4.2
\$800.00–\$849.90	81,600	4.8	28,500	5.3	53,100	4.5
\$850.00–\$899.90	81,400	4.8	25,700	4.8	55,700	4.7
\$900.00–\$949.90	88,300	5.2	25,800	4.8	62,500	5.3
\$950.00–\$999.90	114,300	6.7	21,900	4.1	92,400	7.9
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90	105,200	6.1	21,100	3.9	84,100	7.2
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90	66,900	3.9	20,400	3.8	46,500	4.0
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90	41,900	2.4	21,500	4.0	20,400	1.7
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90	49,100	2.9	26,800	5.0	22,300	1.9
\$1,200.00 or more.....	128,800	7.5	103,100	19.2	25,700	2.2
Average benefit, total	\$742.70		\$852.60		\$692.40	
Men	904,400	100.0	277,700	100.0	626,700	100.0
Less than \$250.00	33,500	3.7	9,400	3.4	24,100	3.8
\$250.00–\$299.90	11,100	1.2	3,300	1.2	7,800	1.2
\$300.00–\$349.90	11,500	1.3	2,800	1.0	8,700	1.4
\$350.00–\$399.90	17,400	1.9	3,600	1.3	13,800	2.2
\$400.00–\$449.90	20,900	2.3	4,500	1.6	16,400	2.6
\$450.00–\$499.90	24,500	2.7	6,400	2.3	18,100	2.9
\$500.00–\$549.90	26,900	3.0	7,000	2.5	19,900	3.2
\$550.00–\$599.90	27,900	3.1	7,600	2.7	20,300	3.2
\$600.00–\$649.90	31,900	3.5	7,400	2.7	24,500	3.9
\$650.00–\$699.90	32,200	3.6	8,700	3.1	23,500	3.7
\$700.00–\$749.90	40,900	4.5	9,000	3.2	31,900	5.1
\$750.00–\$799.90	40,500	4.5	8,700	3.1	31,800	5.1
\$800.00–\$849.90	43,500	4.8	10,100	3.6	33,400	5.3
\$850.00–\$899.90	50,400	5.6	10,600	3.8	39,800	6.4
\$900.00–\$949.90	63,200	7.0	13,400	4.8	49,800	7.9
\$950.00–\$999.90	91,600	10.1	11,100	4.0	80,500	12.8
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90	90,700	10.0	13,300	4.8	77,400	12.4
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90	57,400	6.3	13,400	4.8	44,000	7.0
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90	33,400	3.7	15,700	5.7	17,700	2.8
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90	41,200	4.6	21,500	7.7	19,700	3.1
\$1,200.00 or more.....	113,800	12.6	90,200	32.5	23,600	3.8
Average benefit, men.....	\$872.90		\$981.70		\$824.80	
Women	809,200	100.0	260,500	100.0	548,700	100.0
Less than \$250.00	51,300	6.3	10,500	4.0	40,800	7.4
\$250.00–\$299.90	24,900	3.1	5,300	2.0	19,600	3.6
\$300.00–\$349.90	29,700	3.7	5,500	2.1	24,200	4.4
\$350.00–\$399.90	56,400	7.0	7,400	2.8	49,000	8.9
\$400.00–\$449.90	71,700	8.9	14,000	5.4	57,700	10.5
\$450.00–\$499.90	99,300	12.3	14,900	5.7	84,400	15.4
\$500.00–\$549.90	71,600	8.8	17,000	6.5	54,600	10.0
\$550.00–\$599.90	52,800	6.5	17,700	6.8	35,100	6.4
\$600.00–\$649.90	51,900	6.4	20,100	7.7	31,800	5.8
\$650.00–\$699.90	49,600	6.1	18,600	7.1	31,000	5.6
\$700.00–\$749.90	42,000	5.2	16,400	6.3	25,600	4.7
\$750.00–\$799.90	35,700	4.4	17,600	6.8	18,100	3.3
\$800.00–\$849.90	38,100	4.7	18,400	7.1	19,700	3.6
\$850.00–\$899.90	31,000	3.8	15,100	5.8	15,900	2.9
\$900.00–\$949.90	25,100	3.1	12,400	4.8	12,700	2.3
\$950.00–\$999.90	22,700	2.8	10,800	4.1	11,900	2.2
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90	14,500	1.8	7,800	3.0	6,700	1.2
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90	9,500	1.2	7,000	2.7	2,500	.5
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90	8,500	1.1	5,800	2.2	2,700	.5
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90	7,900	1.0	5,300	2.0	2,600	.5
\$1,200.00 or more.....	15,000	1.9	12,900	5.0	2,100	.4
Average benefit, women	\$597.10		\$714.90		\$541.10	

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/ Diane Wallace (410) 965-0156/ 0165 for further information.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B4.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Primary insurance amount and sex ¹	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	1,713,600	100.0	538,200	100.0	1,175,400	100.0
Less than \$250.00.....	91,200	5.3	23,000	4.3	68,200	5.8
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	38,700	2.3	9,900	1.8	28,800	2.5
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	39,400	2.3	9,300	1.7	30,100	2.6
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	41,800	2.4	13,000	2.4	28,800	2.5
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	76,800	4.5	22,200	4.1	54,600	4.6
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	90,300	5.3	23,900	4.4	66,400	5.6
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	88,800	5.2	26,000	4.8	62,800	5.3
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	89,900	5.2	28,400	5.3	61,500	5.2
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	79,400	4.6	27,200	5.1	52,200	4.4
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	74,700	4.4	27,000	5.0	47,700	4.1
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	73,600	4.3	27,900	5.2	45,700	3.9
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	74,900	4.4	27,900	5.2	47,000	4.0
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	67,300	3.9	25,500	4.7	41,800	3.6
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	69,100	4.0	22,500	4.2	46,600	4.0
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	66,400	3.9	23,400	4.3	43,000	3.7
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	61,600	3.6	18,800	3.5	42,800	3.6
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	65,800	3.8	21,200	3.9	44,600	3.8
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	62,000	3.6	18,400	3.4	43,600	3.7
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	64,300	3.8	21,000	3.9	43,300	3.7
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	101,800	5.9	28,200	5.2	73,600	6.3
\$1,200.00 or more.....	295,800	17.3	93,500	17.4	202,300	17.2
Average primary insurance amount, total	\$805.90		\$821.80		\$798.60	
Men	904,400	100.0	277,700	100.0	626,700	100.0
Less than \$250.00.....	27,200	3.0	9,600	3.5	17,600	2.8
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	10,800	1.2	3,600	1.3	7,200	1.1
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	8,700	1.0	2,800	1.0	5,900	.9
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	10,500	1.2	3,400	1.2	7,100	1.1
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	15,400	1.7	5,100	1.8	10,300	1.6
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	19,600	2.2	7,000	2.5	12,600	2.0
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	19,900	2.2	6,300	2.3	13,600	2.2
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	23,800	2.6	7,600	2.7	16,200	2.6
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	25,200	2.8	8,600	3.1	16,600	2.6
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	23,800	2.6	8,600	3.1	15,200	2.4
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	28,200	3.1	8,900	3.2	19,300	3.1
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	29,000	3.2	7,700	2.8	21,300	3.4
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	30,000	3.3	10,700	3.9	19,300	3.1
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	37,700	4.2	10,700	3.9	27,000	4.3
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	40,200	4.4	13,000	4.7	27,200	4.3
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	42,700	4.7	10,800	3.9	31,900	5.1
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	47,200	5.2	15,200	5.5	32,000	5.1
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	49,200	5.4	13,300	4.8	35,900	5.7
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	51,900	5.7	16,300	5.9	35,600	5.7
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	87,700	9.7	23,500	8.5	64,200	10.2
\$1,200.00 or more.....	275,700	30.5	85,000	30.6	190,700	30.4
Average primary insurance amount, men	\$972.70		\$964.90		\$976.20	
Women	809,200	100.0	260,500	100.0	548,700	100.0
Less than \$250.00.....	64,000	7.9	13,400	5.1	50,600	9.2
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	27,900	3.4	6,300	2.4	21,600	3.9
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	30,700	3.8	6,500	2.5	24,200	4.4
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	31,300	3.9	9,600	3.7	21,700	4.0
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	61,400	7.6	17,100	6.6	44,300	8.1
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	70,700	8.7	16,900	6.5	53,800	9.8
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	68,900	8.5	19,700	7.6	49,200	9.0
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	66,100	8.2	20,800	8.0	45,300	8.3
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	54,200	6.7	18,600	7.1	35,600	6.5
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	50,900	6.3	18,400	7.1	32,500	5.9
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	45,400	5.6	19,000	7.3	26,400	4.8
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	45,900	5.7	20,200	7.8	25,700	4.7
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	37,300	4.6	14,800	5.7	22,500	4.1
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	31,400	3.9	11,800	4.5	19,600	3.6
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	26,200	3.2	10,400	4.0	15,800	2.9
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	18,900	2.3	8,000	3.1	10,900	2.0
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	18,600	2.3	6,000	2.3	12,600	2.3
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	12,800	1.6	5,100	2.0	7,700	1.4
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	12,400	1.5	4,700	1.8	7,700	1.4
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	14,100	1.7	4,700	1.8	9,400	1.7
\$1,200.00 or more.....	20,100	2.5	8,500	3.3	11,600	2.1
Average primary insurance amount, women	\$619.30		\$669.20		\$595.70	

¹ Primary insurance amounts awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

CONTACT: Barbara Ling/ Diane Wallace (410) 965-0156/ 0165 for further information.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-97

Year	Total number (in thousands)	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age ¹								
			Total	62-64	62	63	64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Men											
1940	99	68.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.8
1945	166	69.6	100.0	...	...	...	...	59.2	28.1	10.4	2.3
1950	444	68.7	100.0	...	...	...	...	69.2	21.0	7.4	2.3
1955	629	68.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	67.5	24.7	6.8	1.1
1960	630	66.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	84.7	13.2	1.3	.7
1965	743	65.8	100.0	30.2	14.7	9.6	5.9	57.5	8.3	1.8	2.2
1970	814	64.4	100.0	39.4	18.4	12.6	8.4	58.8	1.4	.3	.1
1975	902	64.0	100.0	48.9	25.8	14.1	9.0	50.2	.7	.2	(2)
1976	875	64.0	100.0	49.8	27.4	13.8	8.6	49.3	.7	.1	(2)
1977	940	64.0	100.0	49.1	26.6	14.0	8.5	50.0	.7	.1	(2)
1978	852	63.9	100.0	49.5	28.6	13.1	7.8	49.6	.7	1.1	(2)
1979	926	64.0	100.0	48.2	27.7	12.8	7.8	51.0	.6	.1	(2)
1980	942	63.9	100.0	51.7	30.1	13.1	8.5	47.6	.6	.1	(2)
1981	926	63.8	100.0	54.5	30.8	14.8	8.9	44.9	.5	.1	(2)
1982	942	63.7	100.0	56.5	34.4	14.4	7.7	42.9	.5	.1	(2)
1983	976	63.7	100.0	57.4	35.8	14.7	6.9	41.8	.7	.1	(2)
1984	934	63.7	100.0	58.8	36.4	15.2	7.2	40.5	.6	.1	(2)
1985 ³	986	63.7	100.0	65.7	45.5	8.2	12.0	33.6	.5	.1	(2)
1986 ³	1,011	63.7	100.0	67.0	47.0	8.2	11.8	32.3	.6	.1	(2)
1987 ³	970	63.6	100.0	67.1	47.6	8.1	11.4	32.3	.6	.1	(2)
1988 ³	944	63.7	100.0	66.2	48.2	8.1	9.9	32.7	.9	.1	.1
1989 ³	983	63.7	100.0	64.4	48.0	7.1	9.3	34.7	.7	.1	(2)
1990 ³	964	63.7	100.0	66.1	47.2	7.6	11.3	32.7	1.0	.2	(2)
1991 ³	996	63.7	100.0	65.8	46.8	8.1	10.9	33.0	.9	.1	.1
1992 ³	989	63.7	100.0	66.9	48.2	7.3	11.4	32.2	.8	.1	(2)
1993 ³	980	63.7	100.0	67.8	48.8	8.0	11.0	31.1	.9	.1	(2)
1994 ³	923	63.6	100.0	67.8	49.0	7.4	11.4	31.2	1.0	.1	(2)
1995 ³	916	63.7	100.0	67.1	49.3	7.3	10.5	31.5	1.1	.2	.1
1996 ³	895	63.6	100.0	66.7	49.9	7.1	9.7	32.1	1.1	.1	(2)
1997 ^{3 4}	904	63.7	100.0	66.8	50.5	6.6	9.7	31.6	1.3	.2	.1
Women											
1940	13	68.1	100.0	...	...	...	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6
1945	20	73.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	69.1	23.6	6.2	1.2
1950	123	68.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	75.9	19.6	3.7	.8
1955	281	67.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	75.4	18.1	5.5	1.1
1960	351	65.2	100.0	48.5	27.1	13.3	8.1	40.6	8.2	1.9	.8
1965	440	66.2	100.0	48.4	30.9	11.6	5.9	37.6	7.4	3.5	3.1
1970	524	63.9	100.0	56.0	34.7	14.1	7.2	41.4	1.9	.5	.2
1975	603	63.7	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.7	7.0	36.1	1.2	.3	.1
1976	601	63.6	100.0	63.3	43.3	13.4	6.6	35.2	1.1	.2	.1
1977	654	63.6	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.8	6.9	36.3	1.1	.2	.1
1978	620	63.6	100.0	62.7	44.1	12.3	6.3	36.0	1.0	.2	(2)
1979	665	63.6	100.0	62.1	43.5	12.2	6.4	36.7	.9	.2	.1
1980	671	63.5	100.0	63.9	45.9	11.5	6.5	34.9	.9	.2	.1
1981	653	63.6	100.0	64.1	43.8	13.2	7.1	34.8	.8	.2	.1
1982	676	63.4	100.0	66.9	46.6	14.5	5.9	32.1	.8	.1	.1
1983	694	63.4	100.0	67.2	47.6	14.2	5.4	31.5	1.0	.2	.1
1984	674	63.4	100.0	68.4	47.6	14.9	5.9	30.3	1.0	.2	.1
1985 ³	697	63.4	100.0	75.2	57.9	7.4	9.9	23.7	.8	.1	.1
1986 ³	713	63.4	100.0	74.9	57.5	7.0	10.4	24.1	.9	.1	(2)
1987 ³	681	63.3	100.0	75.7	58.9	7.2	9.6	23.4	.7	.2	(2)
1988 ³	667	63.3	100.0	74.2	59.4	6.9	7.9	24.8	.7	.1	.1
1989 ³	674	63.4	100.0	73.8	57.9	6.5	9.4	24.9	1.0	.2	.1
1990 ³	679	63.5	100.0	72.9	55.9	7.2	9.8	25.6	1.0	.3	.2
1991 ³	685	63.5	100.0	72.7	56.1	7.1	9.5	26.1	.9	.2	.1
1992 ³	708	63.5	100.0	73.4	56.7	6.9	9.8	25.3	1.1	.2	.1
1993 ³	704	63.5	100.0	73.0	56.0	6.8	10.2	25.5	1.1	.2	.1
1994 ³	690	63.4	100.0	74.5	57.6	6.7	10.2	24.3	1.0	.2	.1
1995 ³	684	63.5	100.0	72.1	55.4	6.6	10.1	26.1	1.4	.2	.2
1996 ³	684	63.4	100.0	72.7	57.4	5.9	9.4	26.0	1.0	.2	.1
1997 ^{3 4}	809	65.4	100.0	61.2	48.2	5.5	7.5	23.9	6.4	4.4	4.1

¹ Age in year of award for 1940-84. Age in month of award for 1985-97.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

³ Based on 1-percent sample.

⁴ Includes conversions from nondisabled widow(er)s benefits to higher retired-worker benefits.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit ¹	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	561,300	100.0	311,100	100.0	250,200	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	7,300	1.3	4,900	1.6	2,400	1.0
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	3,900	.7	1,400	.5	2,500	1.0
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	7,200	1.3	2,000	.6	5,200	2.1
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	11,500	2.0	3,600	1.2	7,900	3.2
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	11,300	2.0	4,200	1.4	7,100	2.8
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	12,100	2.2	3,800	1.2	8,300	3.3
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	15,500	2.8	5,800	1.9	9,700	3.9
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	32,700	5.8	11,900	3.8	20,800	8.3
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	41,300	7.4	13,000	4.2	28,300	11.3
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	40,300	7.2	16,000	5.1	24,300	9.7
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	36,200	6.4	14,900	4.8	21,300	8.5
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	37,000	6.6	18,300	5.9	18,700	7.5
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	31,500	5.6	15,600	5.0	15,900	6.4
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	29,800	5.3	17,200	5.5	12,600	5.0
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	27,500	4.9	15,900	5.1	11,600	4.6
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	25,100	4.5	15,700	5.0	9,400	3.8
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	26,900	4.8	16,800	5.4	10,100	4.0
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	22,700	4.0	14,700	4.7	8,000	3.2
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	18,400	3.3	12,500	4.0	5,900	2.4
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	17,100	3.0	13,300	4.3	3,800	1.5
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	16,300	2.9	13,100	4.2	3,200	1.3
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	13,800	2.5	11,400	3.7	2,400	1.0
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	23,600	4.2	19,700	6.3	3,900	1.6
\$1,200.00 or more.....	52,300	9.3	45,400	14.6	6,900	2.8
Average benefit.....	\$728.10		\$824.00		\$608.80	

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C2.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-97

Year	Total number	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age ¹									
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65 ²
Men												
1957	148,376	59.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	17.1	28.0	17.0	33.8	4.1
1958	107,003	59.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	19.7	27.5	15.2	28.9	8.7
1959	146,547	58.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	21.1	27.4	14.8	28.8	7.8
1960	168,466	54.5	100.0	0.8	7.0	6.5	10.5	16.7	20.0	11.8	21.3	5.4
1965	186,808	53.0	100.0	1.8	8.2	7.9	11.1	17.1	25.7	14.0	13.0	11.0
1970	258,072	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.6	6.5	10.1	14.7	23.5	12.3	16.1	2.6
1975	408,531	51.5	100.0	7.7	8.6	6.2	9.5	15.7	23.1	12.1	14.6	2.5
1976	381,890	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.7	6.2	9.3	15.4	23.2	11.8	15.3	2.7
1977	394,973	51.5	100.0	7.5	9.2	6.1	9.3	15.4	23.3	11.6	15.1	2.4
1978	323,484	51.3	100.0	7.6	9.4	6.3	9.1	15.4	23.5	11.8	14.8	2.1
1979	288,544	51.4	100.0	7.9	9.2	5.9	8.6	15.0	24.3	12.3	14.7	2.1
1980	275,185	51.2	100.0	8.3	9.7	6.0	8.4	14.7	24.6	12.3	14.2	1.8
1981	244,984	50.8	100.0	8.6	10.2	6.2	8.4	14.5	24.3	13.0	13.1	1.7
1982	207,453	50.9	100.0	8.4	10.4	6.3	8.4	14.1	24.6	12.9	13.6	1.2
1983	217,422	50.2	100.0	9.5	11.7	6.6	8.4	13.6	23.4	12.2	13.3	1.3
1984	247,833	50.0	100.0	9.2	12.8	7.1	8.7	13.4	22.6	12.2	12.7	1.3
1985 ³	274,400	50.1	100.0	8.7	13.3	7.0	9.9	14.6	23.1	12.4	10.6	.3
1986 ³	273,700	48.7	100.0	10.7	15.3	8.1	9.4	14.3	21.3	11.1	9.5	.3
1987 ³	265,900	49.0	100.0	9.4	16.0	8.6	9.3	13.9	20.8	10.9	11.0	.2
1988 ³	265,700	49.2	100.0	8.4	16.0	9.7	9.0	14.6	21.3	10.5	10.2	.2
1989 ³	268,600	49.0	100.0	8.7	16.0	9.5	10.2	14.2	20.6	9.7	10.8	.3
1990 ³	293,300	48.1	100.0	10.9	16.9	9.4	9.5	13.5	20.5	10.3	8.8	.1
1991 ³	322,700	47.9	100.0	9.5	17.7	10.6	11.0	14.1	18.4	9.4	9.1	.2
1992 ³	395,600	47.8	100.0	9.5	18.5	10.8	11.0	13.0	18.6	9.8	8.7	.2
1993 ³	391,800	47.7	100.0	9.2	18.9	10.1	11.7	14.7	18.8	8.6	7.8	.2
1994 ³	379,300	48.4	100.0	6.8	18.4	10.8	12.7	15.4	19.3	9.0	7.6	.1
1995 ³	368,400	48.9	100.0	7.2	16.3	10.7	11.5	15.7	20.4	8.9	9.1	.2
1996 ³	347,100	48.7	100.0	6.9	16.2	10.8	13.2	16.2	19.9	9.3	7.5	.1
1997 ³	311,100	49.3	100.0	6.3	14.6	10.8	13.5	16.1	21.6	8.8	8.2	.1
Women												
1957	30,426	57.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	25.5	38.9	19.8	15.3	0.5
1958	24,379	57.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	28.6	37.2	17.8	15.2	1.2
1959	31,264	57.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	30.2	36.9	17.6	14.2	1.1
1960	39,339	52.5	100.0	0.7	8.1	8.0	13.3	21.9	24.6	12.4	10.1	.8
1965	66,691	53.2	100.0	1.1	6.5	7.4	11.7	19.3	28.3	14.1	10.9	.6
1970	92,312	52.8	100.0	4.2	6.3	6.1	11.0	17.5	27.2	13.0	12.9	1.7
1975	183,518	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.3	6.1	10.1	17.7	25.5	12.2	12.9	2.1
1976	169,570	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.6	6.0	9.8	17.3	25.4	11.7	13.7	2.4
1977	173,901	51.9	100.0	6.2	8.1	6.1	9.6	17.2	25.4	11.5	13.7	2.2
1978	140,931	51.6	100.0	6.7	8.6	6.2	9.8	17.1	25.4	11.4	13.0	1.8
1979	128,169	51.4	100.0	7.1	9.1	6.0	9.3	16.6	26.0	11.5	12.6	1.8
1980	121,374	51.1	100.0	7.4	9.7	6.4	9.3	16.3	25.5	11.7	12.2	1.5
1981	106,863	50.8	100.0	7.8	10.2	6.5	9.5	16.4	25.1	12.0	11.1	1.4
1982	89,678	50.5	100.0	8.0	10.9	6.8	9.5	15.6	24.9	11.7	11.4	1.1
1983	94,127	49.8	100.0	9.0	12.2	7.4	9.5	14.8	23.5	10.9	11.6	1.1
1984	114,165	49.7	100.0	8.3	13.2	7.9	9.7	14.9	22.8	10.9	11.7	1.2
1985 ³	134,500	49.7	100.0	8.6	12.9	8.0	10.6	15.8	23.3	10.1	10.5	.1
1986 ³	135,700	48.8	100.0	9.0	15.5	10.4	10.5	14.8	21.3	9.6	8.6	.2
1987 ³	143,700	49.5	100.0	7.5	15.2	8.1	11.2	15.8	23.4	9.6	8.8	.3
1988 ³	147,000	49.3	100.0	8.5	14.0	8.8	10.9	16.1	23.5	10.5	7.4	.3
1989 ³	146,900	49.1	100.0	7.8	14.8	10.4	11.9	13.8	21.2	10.8	8.9	.3
1990 ³	168,500	48.4	100.0	8.5	16.3	9.8	13.1	14.2	22.3	8.9	6.5	.4
1991 ³	190,400	48.4	100.0	8.5	16.8	10.1	12.2	16.2	19.5	8.9	7.4	.4
1992 ³	241,300	47.7	100.0	8.6	17.7	12.0	12.4	15.6	17.6	8.4	7.5	.2
1993 ³	237,900	48.1	100.0	7.5	17.5	11.2	13.1	16.5	19.7	6.8	7.4	.2
1994 ³	234,000	48.2	100.0	7.4	16.9	11.1	12.9	17.0	20.8	7.3	6.4	.2
1995 ³	263,200	48.5	100.0	6.4	16.7	11.4	13.8	17.2	20.5	7.6	6.3	.1
1996 ³	256,900	49.1	100.0	5.3	15.1	11.3	14.0	19.0	21.2	8.3	5.8	.1
1997 ³	250,200	48.4	100.0	6.2	16.3	12.2	14.1	19.0	19.0	6.8	6.2	.2

¹ Age in year of award for 1957-84. Age in month of award for 1985-97.

³ Based on 1-percent sample.

² Includes awards processed after attainment of age 65.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Diane Wallace (410) 965-0160/ 0165 for further information.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C3.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, sex, and age, 1997^{1 2}

Diagnostic group	Total				Men				Women			
	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older
	Number											
Total.....	587,700	75,545	189,474	322,681	326,828	43,053	100,263	183,512	260,872	32,492	89,211	139,169
Diagnosis available.....	586,023	74,515	189,116	322,392	325,893	42,481	100,071	183,341	260,130	32,034	89,045	139,051
Infectious and parasitic diseases ³	15,327	4,029	8,332	2,966	12,164	3,285	6,852	2,027	3,163	744	1,480	939
Neoplasms.....	62,279	4,073	17,172	41,034	33,070	2,155	7,935	22,980	29,209	1,918	9,237	18,054
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	33,807	2,927	11,740	19,140	14,261	1,325	4,747	8,189	19,546	1,602	6,993	10,951
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	1,815	453	600	762	924	219	289	416	891	234	311	346
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	110,013	25,362	49,445	35,206	52,929	13,596	22,715	16,618	57,084	11,766	26,730	18,588
Mental retardation.....	12,888	6,826	3,853	2,209	8,416	4,373	2,589	1,454	4,472	2,453	1,264	755
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	45,496	7,722	15,757	22,017	23,282	3,933	7,379	11,970	22,214	3,789	8,378	10,047
Circulatory system.....	76,531	2,487	13,846	60,198	53,586	1,526	9,149	42,911	22,945	961	4,697	17,287
Respiratory system.....	26,483	934	4,352	21,197	14,441	405	1,950	12,086	12,042	529	2,402	9,111
Digestive system.....	11,310	1,023	5,006	5,281	6,960	485	3,156	3,319	4,350	538	1,850	1,962
Genitourinary system.....	12,151	2,124	4,600	5,427	7,464	1,256	2,828	3,380	4,687	868	1,772	2,047
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	1,473	244	582	647	579	91	234	254	894	153	348	393
Musculoskeletal system.....	135,430	8,633	40,108	86,689	72,276	4,676	21,838	45,762	63,154	3,957	18,270	40,927
Congenital anomalies.....	654	217	218	219	356	112	115	129	298	105	103	90
Injuries.....	25,930	5,264	9,137	11,529	17,579	3,889	6,282	7,408	8,351	1,375	2,855	4,121
Other.....	14,436	2,197	4,368	7,871	7,606	1,155	2,013	4,438	6,830	1,042	2,355	3,433
	Percentage distribution											
Diagnosis available.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ³	2.6	5.4	4.4	.9	3.7	7.7	6.8	1.1	1.2	2.3	1.7	.7
Neoplasms.....	10.6	5.5	9.1	12.7	10.1	5.1	7.9	12.5	11.2	6.0	10.4	13.0
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.8	3.9	6.2	5.9	4.4	3.1	4.7	4.5	7.5	5.0	7.9	7.9
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.3	.6	.3	.2	.3	.5	.3	.2	.3	.7	.3	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	18.8	34.0	26.1	10.9	16.2	32.0	22.7	9.1	21.9	36.7	30.0	13.4
Mental retardation.....	2.2	9.2	2.0	.7	2.6	10.3	2.6	.8	1.7	7.7	1.4	.5
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	7.8	10.4	8.3	6.8	7.1	9.3	7.4	6.5	8.5	11.8	9.4	7.2
Circulatory system.....	13.1	3.3	7.3	18.7	16.4	3.6	9.1	23.4	8.8	3.0	5.3	12.4
Respiratory system.....	4.5	1.3	2.3	6.6	4.4	1.0	1.9	6.6	4.6	1.7	2.7	6.6
Digestive system.....	1.9	1.4	2.6	1.6	2.1	1.1	3.2	1.8	1.7	1.7	2.1	1.4
Genitourinary system.....	2.1	2.9	2.4	1.7	2.3	3.0	2.8	1.8	1.8	2.7	2.0	1.5
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.3	.3	.2	.2	.2	.2	.1	.3	.5	.4	.3
Musculoskeletal system.....	23.1	11.6	21.2	26.9	22.2	11.0	21.8	25.0	24.3	12.4	20.5	29.4
Congenital anomalies.....	.1	.3	.1	.1	.1	.3	.1	.1	.1	.3	.1	.1
Injuries.....	4.4	7.1	4.8	3.6	5.4	9.2	6.3	4.0	3.2	4.3	3.2	3.0
Other.....	2.5	2.9	2.3	2.4	2.3	2.7	2.0	2.4	2.6	3.2	2.6	2.5

¹ Effective 1995, impairment data for awarded disabled workers are no longer based solely on cases medically allowed at the initial level.

² Classification based on *Impairment Codes Established by SSA*.

³ Includes AIDS/ HIV awards.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C7.—Number of applications, awards, and ratio of awards to applications and awards per 1,000 insured workers for selected years, 1960-97

[Numbers in thousands]

Year	Number of applications	Number of awards	Awards as a percent of applications	Awards per 1,000 insured workers
1960	418.6	207.8	49.6	4.5
1965	529.3	253.5	47.9	4.7
1966	544.5	278.3	51.1	5.1
1967	573.2	301.4	52.6	5.4
1968	719.8	323.2	44.9	5.7
1969	725.2	344.7	47.5	4.9
1970	869.8	350.4	40.3	4.8
1971	923.9	415.9	45.0	5.6
1972	947.5	455.4	48.1	6.0
1973	1,067.5	491.6	46.1	6.3
1974	1,330.2	536.0	40.3	6.7
1975	1,285.3	592.0	46.1	7.1
1976	1,232.2	551.5	44.8	6.5
1977	1,235.2	568.9	46.1	6.5
1978	1,184.7	464.4	39.2	5.2
1979	1,187.8	416.7	35.1	4.4
1980	1,262.3	396.6	31.4	4.0
1981	1,161.2	351.8	30.3	3.4
1982	1,019.8	297.1	29.1	2.9
1983	1,019.3	311.5	30.6	3.0
1984	1,036.7	362.0	34.9	3.4
1985	1,066.2	377.4	35.4	3.5
1986	1,118.4	416.9	37.3	3.8
1987	1,108.9	415.8	37.5	3.7
1988	1,017.9	409.5	40.2	3.6
1989	984.9	425.6	43.2	3.7
1990	1,067.7	468.0	43.8	4.0
1991	1,208.7	536.4	44.4	4.5
1992	1,335.1	636.6	47.7	5.2
1993	1,425.8	635.2	44.6	5.2
1994	1,443.8	631.9	43.8	5.1
1995	1,338.1	645.8	48.3	5.1
1996	1,279.2	624.3	48.8	4.9
1997	1,180.2	587.4	49.8	4.5

CONTACT: Jeff Kunkel (410) 965-3013 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D1.—Number of **wives and husbands**, by type of benefit, 1950-97

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Wives entitled solely by age	Wives entitled because of children in their care	Husbands
Wives and husbands of retired workers				
1950.....	162,768	152,310	9,646	812
1955.....	288,915	263,816	21,692	3,407
1960.....	339,987	305,713	32,254	2,020
1965.....	321,015	275,717	44,087	1,211
1970.....	339,447	286,867	51,378	1,202
1975.....	350,558	289,600	60,184	774
1976.....	346,623	287,455	58,440	728
1977.....	390,874	300,651	60,976	29,247
1978.....	346,956	277,330	53,072	16,554
1979.....	358,163	292,010	55,498	10,655
1980.....	360,693	294,892	55,401	10,400
1981.....	338,540	277,641	50,993	9,906
1982.....	349,967	302,739	36,229	10,999
1983.....	356,274	308,922	35,309	12,043
1984.....	342,691	298,855	30,972	12,864
1985.....	356,558	312,849	30,454	13,255
1986.....	358,115	315,427	28,925	13,763
1987.....	333,333	294,499	26,099	12,735
1988.....	316,929	281,760	23,045	12,124
1989.....	310,498	278,655	21,285	10,558
1990.....	308,980	277,238	21,395	10,347
1991.....	307,000	276,236	21,154	9,610
1992.....	304,764	274,670	21,057	9,037
1993.....	290,728	262,240	19,945	8,543
1994.....	275,025	248,430	18,431	8,164
1995.....	258,740	233,731	17,214	7,795
1996.....	244,014	221,059	15,466	7,489
1997.....	268,012	246,229	14,040	7,743
Wives and husbands of disabled workers				
1958 ¹	12,920	5,035	7,869	16
1959 ²	54,299	21,301	32,844	154
1960.....	54,187	15,756	38,326	105
1965.....	69,183	13,813	55,230	140
1970.....	96,304	21,227	74,913	164
1975.....	148,741	31,942	116,624	175
1976.....	147,407	36,600	110,626	181
1977.....	151,938	36,990	113,417	1,531
1978.....	130,161	35,335	93,293	1,533
1979.....	113,243	32,863	79,414	966
1980.....	108,500	32,616	74,922	962
1981.....	95,575	30,360	64,333	882
1982.....	77,835	31,540	45,463	832
1983.....	80,079	35,369	43,820	890
1984.....	81,834	34,470	46,433	931
1985.....	83,511	34,101	48,522	888
1986.....	82,435	33,797	47,711	927
1987.....	77,316	31,652	43,881	1,783
1988.....	73,790	29,634	41,627	2,529
1989.....	69,113	27,750	39,212	2,151
1990.....	69,667	27,023	40,458	2,186
1991.....	72,754	26,747	43,543	2,464
1992.....	78,083	27,502	47,841	2,740
1993.....	74,605	26,276	45,602	2,727
1994.....	69,549	24,240	42,824	2,485
1995.....	63,097	22,833	37,972	2,292
1996.....	57,528	21,775	33,638	2,115
1997.....	50,818	23,329	25,779	1,710

¹ September–November.

² Includes December 1958.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D3.—Number and average monthly benefit for **wives and husbands**, by age and sex, 1997
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total wives		Wives of—				Husbands	
			Retired workers		Disabled workers			
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Total	265,500	\$342.00	220,000	\$371.70	45,500	\$198.50	9,500	\$201.20
Entitlement based on care of children	36,700	192.60	13,000	296.10	23,700	135.90	1,000	125.80
Under 35	8,600	111.30	600	288.40	8,000	98.00	(2)	...
35-39	6,900	140.70	900	274.10	6,000	120.70	(2)	...
40-44	6,100	217.10	2,000	294.60	4,100	179.30	(2)	...
45-49	6,100	237.60	2,800	316.60	3,300	170.60	(2)	...
50-54	4,300	242.40	2,400	296.90	1,900	173.60	(2)	...
55-59	2,800	262.30	2,700	268.60	100	(3)	(2)	...
60-61	1,000	316.90	700	345.00	300	(3)	(2)	...
62-64	900	304.60	900	304.60	...	...	(2)	...
Entitlement based on age	228,800	365.90	207,000	376.40	21,800	266.50	8,500	210.10
62-64	170,400	358.90	151,200	370.40	19,200	268.10	1,800	154.80
62	121,600	351.50	105,700	364.30	15,900	266.40	(2)	...
63	23,500	346.60	21,700	352.60	1,800	273.90	(2)	...
64	25,300	406.10	23,800	414.20	1,500	279.00	(2)	...
65-69	50,000	391.00	48,100	395.70	1,900	272.30	4,900	205.50
65	30,500	411.10	29,300	412.50	(2)	...	(2)	...
66	7,800	397.70	7,700	401.70	(2)	...	(2)	...
67	4,600	335.50	4,500	342.90	(2)	...	(2)	...
68	4,300	315.50	3,900	333.40	(2)	...	(2)	...
69	2,800	361.10	2,700	374.10	(2)	...	(2)	...
70-74	5,500	364.30	5,000	376.70	500	239.50	1,200	293.10
75 or older.....	2,900	350.60	2,700	367.40	200	(3)	600	247.60
Wives (nondivorced)	245,600	342.30	202,400	373.70	43,200	195.30	...	...
Divorced wives.....	19,900	338.30	17,600	348.80	2,300	257.50	...	...
Husbands of retired workers.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	7,600	206.40
Husbands of disabled workers.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,900	180.60

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

³ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–97

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total				
1957	313,163	81,842	231,321	...
1960	415,719	69,979	241,430	104,310
1965	783,202	134,187	451,399	197,616
1970	1,090,865	182,595	591,724	316,546
1971	1,182,006	196,589	613,193	372,224
1972	1,264,701	209,422	643,513	411,766
1973	1,250,284	217,708	618,825	413,751
1974	1,219,767	201,684	574,174	443,909
1975	1,331,913	225,579	591,118	515,216
1976	1,327,197	236,805	578,905	511,487
1977	1,365,513	259,447	587,589	518,477
1978	1,234,658	214,284	566,992	453,382
1979	1,191,521	247,800	544,549	399,172
1980	1,174,112	248,658	540,246	385,208
1981	1,086,547	211,406	535,487	339,654
1982	916,715	182,849	473,396	260,470
1983	752,839	144,945	380,992	226,895
1984	721,564	131,986	351,326	238,252
1985	713,632	128,076	332,531	253,025
1986	700,627	122,652	319,800	258,167
1987	685,299	117,984	310,573	256,742
1988	706,031	116,659	324,346	265,026
1989	675,362	106,491	307,484	261,387
1990	695,307	108,105	303,616	283,586
1991	726,908	107,261	301,459	318,188
1992	794,571	108,686	304,300	381,585
1993	816,454	106,566	311,290	398,598
1994	824,239	102,983	310,051	411,205
1995	808,578	101,239	306,044	401,295
1996	798,485	98,655	302,480	397,350
1997	757,346	97,594	297,204	362,548
Children under age 18				
1940	59,382	8,249	51,133	...
1945	127,514	7,215	120,299	...
1950	122,641	25,495	97,146	...
1955	238,795	40,402	198,393	...
1960	391,366	57,239	231,611	102,516
1965	523,453	84,707	263,637	175,109
1970	678,940	99,353	337,960	241,627
1975	806,770	115,347	300,139	391,284
1980	573,828	111,610	227,139	235,079
1981	512,939	84,793	228,317	199,829
1982	457,445	81,502	222,738	153,205
1983	444,467	80,117	211,396	152,954
1984	449,242	74,328	202,163	172,721
1985	464,908	74,128	200,576	190,204
1986	465,115	70,915	196,008	198,192
1987	451,370	66,672	184,668	195,030
1988	452,519	63,586	192,278	196,655
1989	446,308	59,073	189,285	197,950
1990	468,439	60,588	189,792	218,059
1991	502,442	60,618	191,537	250,287
1992	559,725	61,034	192,689	306,002
1993	575,247	59,515	198,469	317,263
1994	586,342	57,677	201,598	327,067
1995	571,650	57,215	198,848	315,587
1996	561,687	56,126	194,333	311,228
1997	517,118	54,841	184,237	278,040

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–97—*Continued*

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Disabled children, aged 18 or older				
1957.....	29,507	17,249	12,258	.....
1960.....	24,353	12,740	9,819	1,794
1965.....	21,398	10,017	8,668	2,713
1970.....	24,547	11,348	9,425	3,774
1971.....	26,301	11,825	10,121	4,355
1972.....	31,032	13,850	11,874	5,308
1973.....	39,682	16,642	17,287	5,753
1974.....	32,901	14,008	12,471	6,422
1975.....	32,707	14,636	11,182	6,889
1976.....	34,517	15,602	11,546	7,369
1977.....	36,210	(1)	(1)	7,885
1978.....	33,611	15,378	11,013	7,220
1979.....	33,419	15,967	10,999	6,453
1980.....	33,470	16,650	10,626	6,194
1981.....	30,545	15,365	9,745	5,435
1982.....	28,707	14,772	9,685	4,250
1983.....	33,639	17,309	11,223	5,107
1984.....	36,427	18,330	12,556	5,541
1985.....	39,083	19,661	12,709	6,713
1986.....	40,525	20,295	13,244	6,986
1987.....	39,665	20,761	12,117	6,787
1988.....	38,702	20,544	11,512	6,646
1989.....	37,001	19,668	10,975	6,358
1990.....	38,772	20,862	11,277	6,633
1991.....	41,086	21,850	11,684	7,552
1992.....	47,009	23,615	13,846	9,548
1993.....	47,246	23,173	13,819	10,254
1994.....	44,483	22,119	12,590	9,774
1995.....	43,275	21,566	11,930	9,779
1996.....	40,583	20,169	11,061	9,353
1997.....	38,701	19,611	10,616	8,474
Students				
1965.....	238,351	39,463	179,094	19,794
1970.....	387,378	71,894	244,339	71,145
1971.....	424,339	80,040	261,445	82,854
1972.....	468,566	86,830	284,623	97,113
1973.....	452,321	88,713	270,545	93,063
1974.....	447,446	84,938	258,429	104,079
1975.....	492,436	95,596	279,797	117,043
1976.....	544,739	108,197	295,058	141,484
1977.....	574,760	(1)	(1)	148,227
1978.....	544,396	105,719	291,434	147,243
1979.....	553,889	117,118	292,766	144,005
1980.....	566,814	120,398	302,481	143,935
1981.....	543,063	111,248	297,425	134,390
1982.....	430,563	86,575	240,973	103,015
1983.....	274,726	47,519	158,373	68,834
1984.....	235,895	39,328	136,577	59,990
1985.....	209,641	34,287	119,246	56,108
1986.....	194,987	31,442	110,556	52,989
1987.....	194,264	30,551	108,788	54,925
1988.....	214,810	32,529	120,556	61,725
1989.....	192,053	27,750	107,224	57,079
1990.....	188,096	26,655	102,547	58,894
1991.....	183,380	24,793	98,238	60,349
1992.....	187,837	24,037	97,765	66,035
1993.....	193,961	23,878	99,002	71,081
1994.....	193,414	23,187	95,863	74,364
1995.....	193,653	22,458	95,266	75,929
1996.....	196,215	22,360	97,086	76,769
1997.....	201,527	23,142	102,351	76,034

¹ Data not available.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Donald T. Ferron (410) 965-0163/ 0160 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D5.—Number and average monthly benefit for **children**, by type of benefit and age, 1997
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total number	Children of—					
		Retired workers		Deceased workers		Disabled workers	
		Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Total	728,300	94,700	\$336.10	292,500	\$495.90	341,100	\$190.10
Children under age 18	503,900	53,600	318.70	180,200	454.40	270,100	171.20
Under 1	21,800	1,000	259.40	4,100	478.60	16,700	173.10
1	14,000	800	178.70	3,900	328.60	9,300	148.10
2	14,600	200	(2)	5,000	432.60	9,400	147.60
3	17,700	1,000	206.60	6,100	368.40	10,600	156.30
4	18,900	1,400	310.80	7,400	409.00	10,100	155.50
5	20,900	1,800	271.20	8,900	366.00	10,200	146.70
6	21,000	1,100	303.90	8,000	412.30	11,900	138.60
7	25,300	1,700	234.20	11,500	386.20	12,100	159.40
8	25,600	2,000	304.30	9,200	409.00	14,400	165.70
9	28,800	2,600	323.20	10,500	435.30	15,700	156.00
10	31,200	3,000	353.00	11,400	475.40	16,800	171.60
11	29,900	3,000	317.30	9,200	483.90	17,700	150.40
12	33,900	4,200	316.10	11,500	442.90	18,200	167.70
13	33,400	4,100	271.60	12,600	435.80	16,700	165.40
14	35,400	5,300	314.80	13,200	514.80	16,900	173.70
15	43,400	6,600	330.10	15,300	467.20	21,500	177.90
16	42,800	6,800	354.90	15,200	529.80	20,800	232.20
17	45,300	7,000	369.60	17,200	548.00	21,100	213.50
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	36,700	19,000	315.80	10,300	530.60	7,400	242.20
Under 20	2,500	900	244.60	600	439.00	1,000	102.90
20-24	7,900	2,100	360.90	3,300	574.30	2,500	240.00
25-29	6,300	2,700	346.30	2,100	566.70	1,500	275.40
30-34	5,700	3,000	358.60	1,300	514.00	1,400	342.60
35-39	7,600	6,000	304.30	1,000	486.70	600	286.90
40 or older	6,700	4,300	275.50	2,000	481.00	400	(2)
Students, aged 18-19	187,700	22,100	395.70	102,000	565.50	63,600	264.10
18	186,200	21,600	397.60	101,800	565.60	62,800	265.40
19	1,500	500	316.90	200	(2)	800	161.30

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D6.—Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950–97

Year	Total	Mothers	Fathers	Widowed			Surviving divorced mothers and fathers
				Total	With at least 1 child under age 16 ¹	Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ²	
1950.....	41,101	41,101	...	41,089	41,089	...	12
1951.....	78,323	78,323	...	78,181	78,181	...	142
1952.....	64,875	64,875	...	64,776	64,776	...	99
1953.....	71,945	71,945	...	71,861	71,861	...	84
1954.....	70,775	70,775	...	70,699	70,699	...	76
1955.....	76,018	76,018	...	75,927	75,927	...	91
1956.....	67,475	67,475	...	67,410	67,410	...	65
1957.....	88,174	88,174	...	88,102	86,088	2,014	72
1958 ³	81,467	81,467	...	81,392	80,130	1,262	75
1959 ⁴	102,020	102,020	...	101,933	100,234	1,699	87
1960.....	92,607	92,607	...	92,507	90,939	1,568	100
1961.....	98,449	98,449	...	98,374	96,778	1,596	75
1962.....	99,925	99,925	...	99,835	98,099	1,736	90
1963.....	104,960	104,960	...	104,866	102,828	2,038	94
1964.....	106,249	106,249	...	106,137	103,778	2,359	112
1965.....	100,005	100,005	...	99,804	97,972	1,832	201
1966.....	107,135	107,135	...	106,677	105,270	1,407	458
1967.....	110,762	110,762	...	110,283	108,842	1,441	479
1968.....	113,765	113,765	...	113,323	111,869	1,454	442
1969.....	116,922	116,922	...	116,434	115,035	1,399	488
1970.....	112,377	112,377	...	111,887	110,459	1,428	490
1971.....	116,548	116,548	...	115,996	114,266	1,730	552
1972.....	117,699	117,699	...	117,034	113,822	3,212	665
1973.....	118,775	118,775	...	112,511	109,574	2,937	6,264
1974.....	109,221	109,221	...	102,584	99,705	2,879	6,637
1975.....	116,224	111,372	4,852	108,002	103,597	4,405	8,222
1976.....	113,520	107,339	6,181	105,158	99,781	5,377	8,362
1977.....	118,821	111,473	7,348	109,050	103,492	5,558	9,771
1978.....	110,015	103,391	6,624	100,247	96,834	3,413	9,768
1979.....	110,424	103,805	6,619	99,413	96,249	3,164	11,011
1980.....	107,809	99,922	7,887	96,005	92,768	3,237	11,804
1981.....	99,653	92,138	7,515	81,079	78,069	3,010	11,059
1982.....	86,786	80,198	6,588	70,019	67,301	2,718	10,179
1983.....	82,464	76,271	6,193	66,711	63,304	3,407	9,560
1984.....	73,794	68,164	5,630	59,256	54,962	4,294	8,908
1985.....	72,241	66,992	5,249	62,881	58,507	4,374	9,360
1986.....	69,340	64,147	5,193	60,200	55,639	4,561	9,140
1987.....	64,777	59,626	5,151	56,329	52,051	4,278	8,448
1988.....	62,676	57,859	4,817	54,833	50,655	4,178	7,843
1989.....	59,525	54,916	4,609	51,992	48,226	3,766	7,533
1990.....	58,060	53,346	4,714	50,879	47,673	3,206	7,181
1991.....	57,896	52,889	5,007	50,787	47,695	3,092	7,109
1992.....	56,402	51,273	5,129	49,341	46,302	3,039	7,061
1993.....	56,408	51,358	5,050	49,465	46,420	3,045	6,943
1994.....	54,732	49,825	4,907	48,217	45,346	2,871	6,515
1995.....	51,645	46,874	4,771	45,368	42,817	2,551	6,277
1996.....	49,150	44,732	4,418	43,538	41,192	2,346	5,612
1997.....	43,504	39,805	3,699	38,565	36,396	2,169	4,939

¹ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

² Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

³ January–November.

⁴ Includes December 1958.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D7.—Number and average monthly benefit for **widows and widowers**, by age and sex, 1997

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit, age in month of award, and sex	Nondisabled				Disabled widows and widowers		Widowed mothers and fathers	
	Widows		Widowers		Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹				
Total	344,300	\$767.90	14,800	\$450.70	27,200	\$483.00	40,300	\$519.50
Under 25 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,800	358.80
25-29 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,700	425.20
30-34 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	4,900	491.80
35-39 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	8,700	488.20
40-44 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,400	561.10
45-49 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,100	560.10
50-54 .....	...	...	...	...	9,800	517.40	3,200	606.20
55-59 .....	...	...	...	...	13,800	483.80	1,600	556.30
60-64	145,900	701.70	10,400	473.60	3,600	386.30	900	601.10
60	75,800	675.50	4,200	420.40	1,700	386.20	(2)	...
61	23,800	703.50	4,500	479.60	1,000	343.10	(2)	...
62	21,200	704.90	1,100	577.80	400	(3)	(2)	...
63	10,500	718.40	300	(3)	400	(3)	(2)	...
64	14,600	817.80	300	(3)	100	(3)	(2)	...
65-69	64,300	766.10	1,100	452.10	...	...	...	...
65	33,400	737.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
66	8,300	796.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
67	8,400	821.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
68	6,200	765.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
69	8,000	794.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
70-74	41,400	818.90	500	411.20	...	...	...	...
70	7,900	843.70	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
71	8,600	830.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
72	8,500	817.60	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
73	9,000	773.70	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
74	7,400	835.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
75-79	43,000	862.40	1,100	304.50	...	...	...	...
75	8,700	868.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
76	10,200	823.00	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
77	8,500	864.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
78	7,600	864.30	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
79	8,000	902.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
80 or older	49,700	840.30	1,700	416.50	...	...	...	...
Men .....	...	...	...	...	700	428.90	2,800	436.60
Women .....	...	...	...	...	26,500	484.40	37,500	525.70
Widow or mother	315,800	770.10	...	...	23,200	486.30	32,800	528.80
Surviving divorced wife or mother	28,500	743.50	...	...	3,300	471.30	4,700	504.40

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

³ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D8.—Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-97

Year	Total	Entitled because of age		Entitled because of disability	
		Widows	Widowers	Widows	Widowers
1950	66,735	66,672	63	...	...
1951	89,591	89,324	267	...	...
1952	92,302	91,992	310	...	...
1953	112,866	112,467	399	...	...
1954	128,026	127,626	400	...	...
1955	140,624	140,273	351	...	...
1956	253,524	253,191	333	...	...
1957	244,633	244,172	461	...	...
1958 ¹	199,320	198,948	372	...	...
1959 ²	252,683	252,100	583	...	...
1960	239,267	238,813	454	...	...
1961	251,275	250,606	669	...	...
1962	267,051	266,465	586	...	...
1963	278,709	278,138	571	...	...
1964	283,263	282,689	574	...	...
1965	359,431	358,875	556	...	...
1966	403,595	403,035	560	...	...
1967	355,589	355,032	557	...	...
1968	375,391	352,280	604	22,438	69
1969	375,753	353,928	625	21,127	73
1970	363,216	347,031	576	15,546	63
1971	381,262	363,689	551	16,960	62
1972	402,809	382,452	544	19,739	74
1973	372,167	351,793	651	19,660	63
1974	363,693	343,317	550	19,793	33
1975	377,246	353,249	476	23,476	45
1976	385,373	362,229	489	22,603	52
1977	416,735	383,057	10,416	22,981	281
1978	403,679	375,750	9,022	18,553	354
1979	445,555	418,883	9,272	17,136	264
1980	452,156	424,690	11,412	15,789	265
1981	480,772	453,307	13,311	13,868	286
1982	492,451	465,070	14,941	12,222	218
1983	501,688	470,764	16,512	14,144	268
1984	499,677	464,979	17,533	16,847	318
1985	501,673	467,197	17,390	16,759	327
1986	491,052	454,903	17,731	18,033	385
1987	475,035	440,803	17,836	16,062	334
1988	457,574	424,107	18,139	14,979	349
1989	449,139	416,154	17,817	14,830	338
1990	451,862	417,925	18,513	15,058	366
1991	468,788	420,190	19,008	28,951	639
1992	472,078	419,413	19,430	32,477	758
1993	466,198	414,941	19,422	31,036	799
1994	459,340	410,323	19,114	29,075	828
1995	444,899	396,725	18,577	28,762	835
1996	438,081	390,962	18,508	27,783	828
1997	440,076	393,014	18,516	27,691	855

¹ January-November.

² Includes December 1958.

Table 6.D9.—Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-97

Year	Number of—		Average lump sum per worker
	Deceased workers	Lump-sum payments	
1940	61,080	75,095	\$145.79
1941	90,941	117,303	144.58
1942	103,322	134,991	144.77
1943	122,185	163,011	145.66
1944	151,869	205,117	145.68
1945	178,813	247,012	146.05
1946	179,588	250,706	151.74
1947	181,992	218,787	162.16
1948	200,090	213,096	161.50
1949	202,154	212,614	164.02
1950	200,411	209,960	147.81
1951	414,470	431,229	138.24
1952	437,896	456,531	178.20
1953	511,986	532,846	174.16
1954	516,158	536,341	207.86
1955	566,830	589,612	202.72
1956	546,984	572,291	200.80
1957	689,282	718,672	201.63
1958 ¹	656,825	683,964	202.52
1959 ²	822,413	855,032	212.67
1960	778,660	809,194	211.55
1961	813,464	843,308	210.46
1962	865,217	892,261	212.02
1963	968,651	1,015,536	212.61
1964	1,011,414	1,073,044	213.94
1965	989,848	1,046,874	226.01
1966	1,060,335	1,138,317	224.00
1967	1,133,787	1,217,980	222.51
1968	1,158,666	1,216,910	236.30
1969	1,253,467	1,295,897	232.60
1970	1,220,248	1,257,687	243.90
1971	1,251,831	1,283,924	244.20
1972	1,290,133	1,320,637	247.90
1973	1,299,223	1,325,833	253.10
1974	1,285,221	1,307,890	254.64
1975	1,334,914	1,344,095	252.47
1976	1,321,516	1,328,008	251.60
1977	1,227,390	1,240,304	254.17
1978	1,437,275	1,451,140	254.65
1979	1,500,944	1,515,614	254.68
1980	1,552,617	1,566,330	254.70
1981	1,305,261	1,321,565	254.72
1982	797,096	808,041	255.00
1983	805,524	807,537	255.00
1984	825,494	831,761	255.00
1985	823,053	825,395	255.00
1986	809,487	811,946	255.00
1987	810,066	812,814	255.00
1988	839,802	842,037	255.00
1989	829,682	831,825	255.00
1990	830,799	832,900	255.00
1991	847,838	850,100	255.00
1992	855,073	857,614	255.00
1993	860,861	863,492	255.00
1994	852,289	855,278	255.00
1995	767,934	770,555	255.00
1996	832,304	835,277	255.00
1997	825,176	828,072	255.00

¹ January-December.

² Includes December 1958.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of **retired workers** with benefits fully withheld, by monthly benefit, reduction for early retirement, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	328,940	100.0	230,740	100.0	98,200	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	18,160	5.5	7,630	3.3	10,530	10.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	5,270	1.6	2,330	1.0	2,940	3.0
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	6,740	2.0	2,230	1.0	4,510	4.6
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	8,870	2.7	3,380	1.5	5,490	5.6
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	10,760	3.3	4,470	1.9	6,290	6.4
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	10,200	3.1	4,640	2.0	5,560	5.7
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	10,990	3.3	5,640	2.4	5,350	5.4
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	10,910	3.3	6,440	2.8	4,470	4.6
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	10,210	3.1	5,680	2.5	4,530	4.6
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	9,650	2.9	5,440	2.4	4,210	4.3
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	10,520	3.2	6,110	2.6	4,410	4.5
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	9,160	2.8	5,230	2.3	3,930	4.0
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	8,990	2.7	5,170	2.2	3,820	3.9
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	9,520	2.9	5,420	2.3	4,100	4.2
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	11,080	3.4	5,260	2.3	5,820	5.9
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	11,750	3.6	5,520	2.4	6,230	6.3
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	9,830	3.0	5,400	2.3	4,430	4.5
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	8,660	2.6	5,930	2.6	2,730	2.8
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	12,450	3.8	9,500	4.1	2,950	3.0
\$1,200.00 or more.....	135,220	41.1	129,320	56.0	5,900	6.0
Men	235,490	100.0	173,110	100.0	62,380	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	10,810	4.6	4,710	2.7	6,100	9.8
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	3,430	1.5	1,690	1.0	1,740	2.8
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	3,680	1.6	1,510	.9	2,170	3.5
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	4,340	1.8	2,260	1.3	2,080	3.3
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	4,490	1.9	2,540	1.5	1,950	3.1
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	4,580	1.9	2,530	1.5	2,050	3.3
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	4,590	1.9	2,350	1.4	2,240	3.6
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	4,260	1.8	2,310	1.3	1,950	3.1
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	4,450	1.9	2,140	1.2	2,310	3.7
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	4,860	2.1	2,270	1.3	2,590	4.2
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	5,270	2.2	2,540	1.5	2,730	4.4
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	5,120	2.2	2,170	1.3	2,950	4.7
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	5,070	2.2	2,260	1.3	2,810	4.5
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	5,670	2.4	2,470	1.4	3,200	5.1
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	7,770	3.3	2,630	1.5	5,140	8.2
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	9,040	3.8	3,370	1.9	5,670	9.1
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	7,380	3.1	3,280	1.9	4,100	6.6
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	6,430	2.7	3,960	2.3	2,470	4.0
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	9,660	4.1	6,990	4.0	2,670	4.3
\$1,200.00 or more.....	124,590	52.9	119,130	68.8	5,460	8.8
Women.....	93,450	100.0	57,630	100.0	35,820	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	7,350	7.9	2,920	5.1	4,430	12.4
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	1,840	2.0	640	1.1	1,200	3.4
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	3,060	3.3	720	1.2	2,340	6.5
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	4,530	4.8	1,120	1.9	3,410	9.5
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	6,270	6.7	1,930	3.3	4,340	12.1
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	5,620	6.0	2,110	3.7	3,510	9.8
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	6,400	6.8	3,290	5.7	3,110	8.7
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	6,650	7.1	4,130	7.2	2,520	7.0
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	5,760	6.2	3,540	6.1	2,220	6.2
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	4,790	5.1	3,170	5.5	1,620	4.5
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	5,250	5.6	3,570	6.2	1,680	4.7
\$800.00–\$849.90.....	4,040	4.3	3,060	5.3	980	2.7
\$850.00–\$899.90.....	3,920	4.2	2,910	5.0	1,010	2.8
\$900.00–\$949.90.....	3,850	4.1	2,950	5.1	900	2.5
\$950.00–\$999.90.....	3,310	3.5	2,630	4.6	680	1.9
\$1,000.00–\$1,049.90.....	2,710	2.9	2,150	3.7	560	1.6
\$1,050.00–\$1,099.90.....	2,450	2.6	2,120	3.7	330	.9
\$1,100.00–\$1,149.90.....	2,230	2.4	1,970	3.4	260	.7
\$1,150.00–\$1,199.90.....	2,790	3.0	2,510	4.4	280	.8
\$1,200.00 or more.....	10,630	11.4	10,190	17.7	440	1.2

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Barbara Lingg (410) 965-0162/ 0156 for further information.

Table 6.E2.—Number of **retired workers** age 62-69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ¹	Benefits in current-payment status	Benefits withheld because of earnings	Percent of total with benefits withheld
Total	9,571,570	9,297,020	274,550	2.9
62	674,040	661,210	12,830	1.9
63	870,500	858,470	12,030	1.4
64	902,960	888,600	14,360	1.6
65	1,406,800	1,330,060	76,740	5.5
66	1,433,240	1,383,890	49,350	3.4
67	1,464,690	1,422,300	42,390	2.9
68	1,398,890	1,363,610	35,280	2.5
69	1,420,450	1,388,880	31,570	2.2
Men	5,313,520	5,113,720	199,800	3.8
62	350,630	343,270	7,360	2.1
63	463,760	456,420	7,340	1.6
64	486,720	477,820	8,900	1.8
65	786,840	731,900	54,940	7.0
66	811,440	774,250	37,190	4.6
67	830,460	798,140	32,320	3.9
68	787,360	760,110	27,250	3.5
69	796,310	771,810	24,500	3.1
Women	4,258,050	4,183,300	74,750	1.8
62	323,410	317,940	5,470	1.7
63	406,740	402,050	4,690	1.2
64	416,240	410,780	5,460	1.3
65	619,960	598,160	21,800	3.5
66	621,800	609,640	12,160	2.0
67	634,230	624,160	10,070	1.6
68	611,530	603,500	8,030	1.3
69	624,140	617,070	7,070	1.1

¹ Excludes beneficiaries with benefits withheld for reasons other than earnings.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of **retired workers** with benefits fully withheld due to earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, December 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age					
		62-64	65	66	67	68	69
Men							
Total number.....	199,800	23,600	54,940	37,190	32,320	27,250	24,500
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	2.2	5.9	1.9	2.0	1.5	1.6	1.4
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	.6	1.2	.4	.7	.3	.3	.5
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	.7	1.8	.7	.4	.3	.7	.4
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	.9	2.5	.9	.8	.6	.7	.7
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	1.1	2.1	.9	.9	1.1	.9	.8
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	1.2	2.8	.9	1.1	1.2	1.0	1.0
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	1.4	3.4	1.1	1.0	1.1	1.4	.9
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	1.3	3.1	1.1	1.2	.9	1.0	.8
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	1.5	4.3	1.0	1.2	1.2	.6	1.3
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	1.6	4.8	1.4	1.1	1.1	1.1	.9
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	1.9	5.4	1.6	1.5	1.3	1.6	1.4
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	1.9	7.0	1.7	1.2	1.0	1.1	.8
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	1.9	6.0	1.7	1.3	1.0	1.4	1.1
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	2.2	6.3	2.4	1.5	1.6	1.4	1.0
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	3.4	13.1	3.0	2.1	1.7	1.5	1.2
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	4.0	13.9	4.0	2.5	1.9	2.1	2.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	3.3	9.1	3.5	2.4	2.1	2.1	1.8
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	3.0	3.6	4.1	3.4	2.3	1.8	1.4
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	4.6	2.5	7.5	5.9	2.7	2.6	2.4
\$1,200.00-\$1,249.90.....	6.4	1.0	10.4	8.7	5.7	4.1	2.7
\$1,250.00-\$1,299.90.....	8.8	.2	12.2	14.3	8.7	6.2	4.4
\$1,300.00-\$1,349.90.....	15.9	...	25.4	26.3	13.8	8.3	5.0
\$1,350.00-\$1,399.90.....	13.0	...	12.2	18.4	24.1	12.0	5.5
\$1,400.00 or more.....	17.2	...	...	...	22.7	44.6	60.7
Women							
Total number.....	74,750	15,620	21,800	12,160	10,070	8,030	7,070
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$300.00.....	3.8	6.2	2.5	3.4	3.3	3.1	4.5
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	1.4	3.2	1.0	.7	1.7	.6	.6
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	2.5	7.5	1.5	1.2	.9	1.1	.8
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	4.5	13.3	2.5	2.5	2.3	1.5	1.7
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	6.2	15.3	4.2	3.8	3.3	3.9	3.3
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	5.7	11.6	4.6	4.0	3.9	3.5	4.0
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	6.9	9.0	6.7	6.1	7.2	6.2	4.8
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	7.5	8.0	9.0	8.6	6.1	5.1	5.0
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	6.2	6.5	7.5	5.5	5.6	5.2	4.7
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	5.5	4.9	6.6	6.8	5.4	4.1	3.1
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	5.8	4.0	7.2	6.8	6.5	4.7	4.0
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	4.7	2.5	5.5	4.5	4.7	6.0	5.8
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	4.7	2.3	6.2	5.9	5.0	3.4	4.0
\$900.00-\$949.90.....	4.5	1.7	6.1	4.0	6.4	5.2	3.3
\$950.00-\$999.90.....	3.9	1.8	5.0	5.0	4.1	3.4	4.0
\$1,000.00-\$1,049.90.....	3.3	1.3	3.3	3.5	4.8	4.4	4.2
\$1,050.00-\$1,099.90.....	3.0	.4	3.6	3.6	3.4	3.9	3.8
\$1,100.00-\$1,149.90.....	2.7	.2	3.3	3.0	3.3	4.0	4.2
\$1,150.00-\$1,199.90.....	3.4	.1	4.2	5.8	4.1	3.9	3.0
\$1,200.00-\$1,249.90.....	3.7	.2	4.6	6.1	4.4	4.5	2.7
\$1,250.00-\$1,299.90.....	3.0	.1	2.6	4.0	5.3	5.2	3.4
\$1,300.00-\$1,349.90.....	2.9	...	2.2	3.4	4.2	5.2	5.9
\$1,350.00-\$1,399.90.....	1.7	...	.2	1.6	3.1	4.1	5.7
\$1,400.00 or more.....	2.4	...	...	.2	1.6	7.8	13.7

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Barbara Lingg (410) 965-0162/ 0156 for further information.

Table 6.E4.—Number of beneficiaries, with benefits withheld, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, December 1997

Reason payment withheld and age of beneficiary	Total	Retired workers			Disabled workers	Wives and husbands				Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Par-ents	Special age-72 benefi-ciaries
		Total	Men	Women		Total	Wives		Hus-bands					
							Without children ¹	With chil-dren ²						
Total.....	1,667,239	330,845	236,213	94,632	90,640	274,741	131,655	67,512	75,574	427,977	73,473	459,075	493	9,995
Earnings of retired workers.....	303,455	275,492	200,052	75,440	...	22,658	21,254	1,156	248	5,305	...	...	...	...
Under age 62.....	6,396	...	...	...	...	1,091	...	1,091	...	5,305	...	...	...	...
62 or older.....	297,059	275,492	200,052	75,440	...	21,567	21,254	65	248	...	...	...	...	...
62-64.....	43,817	39,039	23,729	15,310	...	4,778	4,703	65	10	...	...	...	...	...
65-69.....	253,242	236,453	176,323	60,130	...	16,789	16,551	...	238	...	...	...	...	...
Earnings of other beneficiaries.....	110,848	...	...	...	...	45,232	4,539	37,947	2,746	306	48,987	16,323	...	...
Under age 62.....	92,266	...	...	...	...	40,120	...	37,677	2,443	306	48,704	3,136	...	...
62 or older.....	18,582	...	...	...	...	5,112	4,539	270	303	...	283	13,187	...	...
62-64.....	7,371	...	...	...	...	1,092	803	270	19	...	259	6,020	...	...
65-69.....	11,211	...	...	...	...	4,020	3,736	...	284	...	24	7,167	...	...
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary.....	31,225	...	...	...	...	13,458	74	13,384	...	...	17,767	...	...	...
Payee not determined....	11,313	886	450	436	1,978	75	46	22	7	8,047	18	309	...	...
Recoupment of overpayment.....	29,805	10,193	5,628	4,565	4,489	2,610	1,240	1,317	53	8,620	1,612	2,281	...	...
Address unknown.....	36,849	16,303	9,764	6,539	5,944	1,386	781	483	122	7,243	188	5,324	36	425
Determination of continuing disability pending.....	10,395	...	...	...	6,408	407	...	407	...	3,555	...	25	...	...
Workers' compensation offset.....	6,614	...	...	...	2,058	591	89	502	...	3,965	...	...	...	...
Government pension offset.....	213,598	...	...	...	...	147,499	79,275	...	68,224	...	70	62,431	...	3,598
Receipt of public assistance.....	4,195	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4,195
Technical entitlement ³ ..	715,991	...	...	...	...	25,499	15,627	7,876	1,996	325,868	1,477	362,994	106	47
Other reasons ³	192,951	27,971	20,319	7,652	69,763	15,326	8,730	4,418	2,178	65,068	3,354	9,388	351	1,730

¹ Aged 62 or older.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

³ See Glossary for "Withholding."

Note: For more recent data, see table 1.D1 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

Table 6.E5.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, with benefits fully withheld, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, December 1997

Reason payment withheld	Wives and husbands of—		Children									
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students, aged 18-19 of—			
			Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	
Total.....	212,050	62,691	24,837	54,194	182,185	72,916	42,499	15,023	5,823	18,998	11,502	
Earnings of—												
Retired workers.....	22,658	...	4,225	...	...	972	...	...	108	...	...
Other beneficiaries.....	11,937	33,295	46	59	102	15	20	...	12	26	26	
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary.....	2,839	10,619	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Payee not determined.....	50	25	364	3,358	3,317	138	746	69	5	27	23	
Recoupment of overpayment for reasons other than earnings.....	1,433	1,177	489	2,009	5,589	87	220	63	16	81	66	
Address unknown.....	899	487	276	1,690	3,548	212	1,004	167	20	174	152	
Determination of continuing disability pending.....	7	400	...	...	3,057	88	247	140	...	...	23
Workers' compensation offset.....	10	581	...	...	3,819	...	...	77	...	...	69
Government pension offset.....	146,111	1,388	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Technical entitlement.....	15,692	9,807	16,057	37,598	140,102	69,152	33,377	11,783	4,029	9,056	4,714	
Other reasons.....	10,414	4,912	3,380	9,480	22,651	2,252	6,885	2,724	1,633	9,634	6,429	

CONTACT: Dana Nichele Mercer/ Robert Hackendorf (410) 966-6377/ 965-5536 for further information.

6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated

Table 6.F1.—Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-97

Year	Total	Retired workers ¹	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children				Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72
					Total ¹	Under age 18 ¹	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students				
Total.....	117,093,483	39,750,907	12,068,925	15,483,066	33,937,675	21,240,449	561,299	12,135,927	4,219,623	10,295,952	105,709	1,231,626
1940.....	9,266	3,864	...	1,620	2,605	2,605	...	...	1,109	49	19	...
1945.....	108,791	34,408	...	17,179	33,446	33,446	...	...	19,828	3,455	475	...
1950.....	266,615	98,280	...	51,200	69,062	69,062	...	...	33,313	13,642	1,118	...
1951.....	354,282	141,665	...	73,706	82,516	82,516	...	...	37,016	17,999	1,380	...
1952.....	383,780	160,284	...	85,349	75,352	75,352	...	...	40,085	20,978	1,732	...
1953.....	455,652	193,688	...	99,409	89,292	89,292	...	...	44,331	27,006	1,926	...
1954.....	501,694	212,894	...	111,788	99,375	99,375	...	...	45,870	29,871	1,896	...
1955.....	579,229	247,998	...	125,880	117,443	117,443	...	...	49,330	36,488	2,090	...
1956.....	624,981	269,006	...	134,700	128,391	128,391	...	...	51,874	38,849	2,161	...
1957.....	789,331	334,710	16,131	178,464	146,828	146,540	288	...	54,715	56,022	2,461	...
1958.....	817,512	322,279	52,949	173,608	156,944	156,348	596	...	52,088	57,422	2,222	...
1959 ¹	1,163,018	458,175	81,982	255,169	211,711	209,948	1,763	...	67,346	85,401	3,234	...
1960 ¹	1,170,612	440,555	89,090	249,792	235,965	233,512	2,453	...	67,555	84,396	3,259	...
1961.....	1,327,950	471,552	115,546	276,437	290,895	287,599	3,296	...	77,778	92,322	3,420	...
1962.....	1,410,718	507,807	128,299	282,569	311,045	307,200	3,845	...	78,261	99,332	3,405	...
1963.....	1,672,045	591,951	137,850	330,576	397,764	392,606	5,158	...	92,246	117,743	3,915	...
1964.....	1,739,693	616,124	138,576	333,969	424,680	418,834	5,846	...	96,116	126,328	3,900	...
1965.....	1,868,804	646,734	156,648	345,229	481,215	448,344	6,628	26,243	98,058	137,031	3,889	...
1966.....	2,178,105	696,038	168,630	351,877	704,131	457,688	7,329	239,114	92,054	158,302	3,749	3,324
1967.....	2,545,076	748,184	208,899	373,803	820,610	503,110	9,178	308,322	102,004	172,411	3,789	115,376
1968.....	2,654,191	789,586	222,197	386,245	837,390	514,363	10,620	312,407	100,344	188,844	4,004	125,581
1969.....	2,860,287	827,151	251,269	399,689	946,481	564,725	11,922	369,834	107,119	205,188	3,525	119,865
1970.....	2,841,523	817,129	260,444	388,574	956,566	582,918	11,795	361,853	102,578	208,843	3,313	104,076
1971.....	2,944,134	846,103	266,471	394,422	1,011,381	607,138	11,621	392,622	104,577	223,988	3,162	94,030
1972.....	2,949,327	839,018	261,739	384,297	1,037,251	605,569	13,924	417,758	108,995	232,375	2,950	82,702
1973.....	3,132,957	873,593	304,792	396,828	1,137,641	637,851	12,445	487,345	103,056	234,039	2,955	80,053
1974.....	3,296,247	921,897	320,958	416,891	1,205,329	699,400	15,288	490,641	116,061	243,139	2,886	69,086
1975.....	3,313,151	931,953	329,532	421,973	1,209,574	695,082	15,195	499,297	110,493	249,274	2,574	57,778
1976.....	3,405,273	941,162	351,504	424,417	1,262,306	711,425	16,104	534,777	114,823	256,020	2,412	52,629
1977.....	3,551,125	955,114	401,334	430,431	1,331,923	740,822	17,060	574,041	114,605	265,721	2,285	49,712
1978.....	3,589,849	977,703	413,571	428,498	1,342,365	736,536	17,496	588,333	112,491	271,102	2,106	42,013
1979.....	3,568,400	953,520	422,503	426,014	1,346,176	726,910	18,598	600,668	111,604	272,422	1,831	34,330
1980 ¹	3,538,615	1,009,542	408,051	420,313	1,259,831	636,825	14,561	608,445	118,300	289,326	1,705	31,547
1981.....	3,596,613	1,006,756	434,187	419,331	1,305,554	664,436	15,482	625,636	111,025	291,081	1,649	27,030
1982.....	3,869,989	1,032,327	483,847	437,104	1,485,066	677,326	16,435	791,305	109,210	298,435	1,521	22,479
1983.....	3,788,835	1,068,963	453,621	492,524	1,223,789	584,312	19,706	619,771	214,361	309,168	1,448	24,961
1984.....	3,230,134	1,102,737	371,913	373,796	954,150	498,199	19,277	436,674	88,342	319,858	1,283	18,055
1985.....	3,109,569	1,150,236	339,984	367,257	820,641	446,106	17,022	357,513	84,165	331,090	1,228	14,968
1986.....	2,996,494	1,152,844	341,276	362,966	703,293	474,999	17,013	211,281	90,071	329,855	1,110	15,079
1987 ¹	2,967,965	1,163,655	347,948	354,240	681,275	457,523	17,056	206,696	80,131	328,008	1,041	11,667
1988 ¹	3,087,126	1,227,357	356,143	354,250	723,385	484,001	19,478	219,906	73,473	341,432	922	10,164
1989 ¹	2,977,413	1,202,430	351,402	339,550	678,094	454,048	19,726	204,320	66,527	332,040	856	6,514
1990 ¹	2,958,646	1,222,810	348,194	337,006	646,343	415,616	20,014	210,713	64,260	334,293	769	4,971
1991 ¹	2,943,272	1,237,517	351,303	332,892	619,977	401,092	17,723	201,162	61,383	335,740	646	3,814
1992 ¹	2,969,109	1,252,171	361,796	329,102	616,771	397,723	17,857	201,191	65,852	339,827	617	2,973
1993 ¹	3,075,227	1,313,867	372,317	336,335	632,585	408,497	18,842	205,246	62,436	354,833	578	2,276
1994 ¹	3,124,009	1,329,241	384,590	331,416	647,848	421,730	20,034	206,084	72,662	356,097	529	1,626
1995.....	3,161,744	1,334,027	399,475	327,233	678,821	451,375	22,639	204,807	61,813	358,691	493	1,191
1996.....	3,187,291	1,352,339	396,980	321,703	690,618	459,254	23,776	207,588	61,618	362,751	444	838
1997.....	3,413,296	1,370,596	464,984	319,172	777,803	537,259	26,210	214,334	60,342	419,105	376	918

¹ Revised data.

CONTACT: Dana Nichele Mercer/Robert Hackendorf (410) 966-6377/965-5536 for further information.

Table 6.F2.—Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1997

Reason for termination	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Widowed mothers and fathers	Special age-72 beneficiaries
Total.....	3,413,296	1,370,596	464,984	319,172	777,803	419,481	60,342	918
Death of beneficiary.....	1,910,180	1,332,300	157,954	83,752	15,111	318,967	1,178	918
Termination resulting from death of worker.....	194,398	...	...	162,367	32,031	...	...	...
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary....	61,034	...	...	5,813	33,641	5,590	15,990	...
Attainment of age—								
18 by children.....	389,253	...	...	...	389,253	...	...	...
19 by student.....	65,027	...	...	...	65,027	...	...	...
65 by disabled worker.....	224,887	...	194,448	19,725	10,714	...	...	...
65 by disabled widow(er).....	13,598	...	...	...	...	13,598	...	...
Termination due to attainment of age 16 of child.....	68,868	...	...	30,733	...	...	38,135	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit.....	129,019	33,108	3,676	7,054	2,959	78,814	3,408	...
Does not meet medical standards: ¹								
Disabled worker or widow(er).....	192,185	...	106,986	6,790	77,866	543	...	...
Disabled adult child.....	2,581	...	...	...	2,581	...	...	...
Student no longer attending school.....	145,207	...	...	...	145,207	...	...	...
Other.....	17,059	5,188	1,920	2,938	3,413	1,969	1,631	...

¹ Excludes disabled beneficiaries whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity. These persons

continue to be eligible for Medicare for a 3-year period. See Glossary, "Disability reentitlement period" and "Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled."

Table 6.F3.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1997

Reason for termination	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students, aged 18-19 of—		
			Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total.....	256,372	62,800	47,153	203,319	286,787	4,078	13,585	8,547	25,676	115,712	72,946
Death of beneficiary.....	82,210	1,542	157	1,258	664	2,304	10,183	394	10	99	42
Termination resulting from death of worker.....	154,936	7,431	...	...	29,051	...	...	1,727	...	...	1,253
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary.....	1,880	3,933	2,433	13,789	14,489	228	1,331	335	140	497	399
Attainment of age—											
18 by children.....	...	...	43,303	187,397	158,553	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 by student.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	7,457	36,846	20,724
65 by disabled worker.....	...	19,725	...	...	6,285	...	...	4,015	...	...	414
Termination due to attainment of age 16 of child.....	10,380	20,353	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit.....	5,515	1,539	917	238	691	508	277	232	68	7	21
Does not meet medical standards: ¹											
Disabled worker.....	...	6,790	...	...	75,458	...	...	1,439	...	...	969
Disabled adult child.....	...	...	...	...	...	651	1,663	267	...	...	...
Student no longer attending school.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	17,955	78,161	49,091
Other.....	1,451	1,487	343	637	1,596	387	131	138	46	102	33

¹ Excludes disabled beneficiaries whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity. These persons

continue to be eligible for Medicare for a 3-year period. See Glossary, "Disability reentitlement period" and "Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled."

Tables

16

7A	Summary
7B	State Data
7C	Benefit Distributions
7D	Other Income Sources
7E	Recipient Characteristics
7F	Disability

**SSI Program Highlights,
1997****Benefit Rate Change**

Effective January 1998, the monthly Federal SSI benefit rate was raised by a cost-of-living adjustment of 2.1 percent. The rate for an eligible individual living in his or her own household and with no other countable income increased from \$484 in 1997 to \$494 in 1998. For a couple where both members are eligible, the rate went to \$741 from \$726.

Program Trends

- In December 1997, 6,495,000 persons received federally administered SSI payments—a decrease of 118,700 (1.8 percent) from the previous year. Of the total, 2,053,500 (32 percent) were aged 65 or older; 3,561,600 (55 percent) were blind or disabled aged 18–64; and 879,800 (14 percent) were blind or disabled under age 18.
- The number of blind or disabled aged 18–64 declined by 6,800 (0.2 percent) between December 1996 and December 1997, and blind or disabled under age 18 dropped by 75,300 (8.0 percent). In comparison, between December 1995 and December 1996, blind or disabled aged 18–64 increased by 2.5 percent and blind or disabled under age 18 rose by 4.2 percent.
- During 1997, federally administered awards totaled 673,400, a decline of 15.6 percent from the 1996 award total. Of the 1997 awards, 93,800 went to aged recipients, 459,700 to blind or disabled adults, and 119,900 to blind or disabled children.
- Total SSI payments were \$29.1 billion in 1997, up 2.8 percent from 1996. The 1996 increase over 1995 was 2.3 percent. Federal SSI payments in 1997 were \$25.5 billion (an increase of 0.8 percent over the previous year). Federally administered State supplementation was \$2.9 billion in 1997. State-administered supplementation rose to \$682 million in 1997, an increase of 26.3 percent from the previous year's total.
- In 1997, the leading causes of disability among blind or disabled recipients aged 18–64 and those under age 18 were mental retardation and other mental disorders. Among disabled recipients aged 18–64, 24.8 percent were mentally retarded and 34.0 percent were diagnosed with another mental disorder. For persons under age 18, 39.0 percent were mentally retarded and 23.0 percent were diagnosed with a mental disorder other than retardation.

7.A SSI: Summary

Table 7.A1.—Number of **persons** receiving federally administered payments, total amount, and average monthly amount, by source of payment and category, December 1997

Source of payment	Total	Aged		Blind		Disabled
		Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	
Number of persons						
Federally administered payments ¹	6,494,985	1,362,350		280,778		3,501,857
Federal payment only.....	4,122,506	742,834		44,728		3,334,944
Both Federal payment and State supplementation.....	2,089,361	508,540		30,198		1,550,623
State supplementation only.....	283,118	110,976		5,852		166,290
Total with—						
Federal payment ⁴	6,211,867	1,251,374		74,926		4,885,567
State supplementation ⁵	2,372,479	619,516		36,050		1,716,913
Amount of payments (in thousands)						
Total.....	\$2,441,216	\$369,871		\$31,538		\$2,039,806
Federal payments.....	2,182,723	296,141		25,831		1,860,751
State supplementation.....	258,492	73,730		5,707		179,055
Average monthly amount						
Total.....	\$350.58	\$268.46		\$381.65		\$372.52
Federal payments.....	327.53	235.45		337.79		351.28
State supplementation.....	101.92	114.35		152.83		96.29

¹ All persons with a Federal SSI payment and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² Includes approximately 19,606 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes approximately 671,609 persons aged 65 or older.

⁴ All persons with a Federal SSI payment whether receiving a Federal payment

only or both a Federal payment and State supplementation.

⁵ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementation only or both a Federal SSI payment and State supplementation.

Note: For more recent data, see table 2.A2 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

Table 7.A2.—Number of **adult units** ¹ and **persons under age 18** receiving federally administered payments, total amount and monthly amount, by source of payment and category, December 1997

Source of payment	Adult units						Blind and disabled under age 18
	Aged		Blind		Disabled		
	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	
Number of persons							
Federally administered payments ²	1,111,057	129,747	68,349	2,973	3,917,693	126,309	879,828
Federal payment only.....	633,700	55,736	37,993	1,438	2,542,446	78,077	637,721
Both Federal payment and State supplementation.....	391,482	61,402	25,073	1,262	1,225,990	41,182	239,954
State supplementation only.....	85,875	12,609	5,283	273	149,257	7,050	2,153
Total with—							
Federal payment ³	1,025,182	117,138	63,066	2,700	3,768,436	119,259	877,675
State supplementation ⁴	477,357	74,011	30,356	1,535	1,375,247	48,232	242,107
Amount of payments (in thousands)							
Total.....	\$294,841	\$78,626	\$26,273	\$2,064	\$1,557,888	\$73,588	\$407,937
Federal payments.....	242,582	56,162	21,643	1,380	1,405,740	59,527	395,689
State supplementation.....	52,259	22,463	4,630	684	152,148	14,060	12,248
Average monthly amount							
Total.....	\$263.09	\$590.39	\$376.78	\$661.48	\$365.95	\$548.01	\$433.83
Federal payments.....	235.59	474.29	336.68	498.89	343.06	474.93	422.00
State supplementation.....	106.02	284.86	148.56	405.60	102.12	262.47	46.22

¹ See "unit (SSI)" in the Glossary of Program Terms.

² All persons with a Federal SSI payment and/or federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with a Federal SSI payment whether receiving a Federal payment only or both a Federal payment and State supplementation.

⁴ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementation only or both a Federal SSI payment and State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/ Arthur Kahn (410) 965-0185/ 0186 for further information.

Table 7.A3.—Number of persons receiving payments, by source of payment and category, January 1974 and December 1975-97

Month and year	State supplementation							
	Total	Federally administered ¹	Federal SSI ²	Total	Federally administered		State administered ⁴	
					Total ³	Only	Total	Only
All persons								
January 1974	3,248,949	3,215,632	2,955,959	1,838,602	1,480,309	259,673	358,293	33,317
December:								
1975	4,359,625	4,314,275	3,893,419	1,987,409	1,684,018	420,856	303,391	45,350
1980	4,194,100	4,142,017	3,682,411	1,934,239	1,684,765	459,606	249,474	52,083
1985	4,200,177	4,138,021	3,799,092	1,915,503	1,660,847	338,929	254,656	62,156
1989	4,672,577	4,593,059	4,206,390	2,224,122	1,949,585	386,669	274,537	79,518
1990	4,888,180	4,817,127	4,412,131	2,343,803	2,058,273	404,996	285,530	71,053
1991	5,199,539	5,118,470	4,729,639	2,512,220	2,204,329	388,831	307,891	81,069
1992	5,646,877	5,566,189	5,202,249	2,684,371	2,371,564	363,940	312,807	80,688
1993	6,064,502	5,984,330	5,635,995	2,849,887	2,536,349	348,335	313,538	80,172
1994	6,377,111	6,295,786	5,965,130	2,950,470	2,628,431	331,658	322,039	81,325
1995	6,515,753	6,514,134	6,194,493	2,817,408	2,517,805	319,641	299,603	61,619
1996	6,676,729	6,613,718	6,325,531	2,731,681	2,421,470	288,187	310,211	63,011
1997	6,564,613	6,494,985	6,211,867	3,029,449	2,372,479	283,118	656,970	69,628
Aged								
January 1974	1,889,898	1,865,109	1,690,496	1,022,244	770,318	174,613	251,926	24,789
December:								
1975	2,333,685	2,307,105	2,024,765	1,028,596	843,917	282,340	184,679	26,580
1980	1,838,381	1,807,776	1,533,366	837,318	702,763	274,410	134,555	30,605
1985	1,529,674	1,504,469	1,322,292	698,634	583,913	182,177	114,721	25,205
1989	1,471,216	1,439,043	1,247,428	734,025	622,972	191,615	111,053	32,173
1990	1,484,160	1,454,041	1,256,623	765,420	649,530	197,418	115,890	30,119
1991	1,497,817	1,464,684	1,278,674	785,366	665,406	186,010	119,960	33,133
1992	1,504,586	1,471,022	1,304,469	792,289	674,463	166,553	117,826	33,564
1993	1,507,463	1,474,852	1,323,577	801,226	685,779	151,275	115,447	32,611
1994	1,499,367	1,465,905	1,326,459	801,257	685,712	139,446	115,545	33,462
1995	1,479,415	1,446,122	1,314,720	777,841	663,390	131,402	114,451	33,293
1996	1,446,321	1,412,632	1,296,462	752,760	638,173	116,170	114,587	33,689
1997	1,395,845	1,362,350	1,251,374	750,168	619,516	110,976	130,652	33,495
Blind								
January 1974	73,850	72,390	55,680	45,828	37,326	16,710	8,502	1,460
December:								
1975	75,315	74,489	68,375	36,309	31,376	6,114	4,933	826
1980	79,139	78,401	68,945	39,863	36,214	9,456	3,649	738
1985	82,622	82,220	73,817	41,323	38,291	8,403	3,032	402
1989	83,267	82,765	73,953	43,128	40,047	8,812	3,081	502
1990	84,109	83,686	74,781	43,376	40,334	8,905	3,042	423
1991	85,227	84,549	76,143	44,918	41,323	8,406	3,595	678
1992	86,070	85,400	77,634	45,234	41,682	7,766	3,552	670
1993	86,169	85,456	78,018	45,373	41,771	7,438	3,602	713
1994	85,609	84,911	78,033	44,779	41,253	6,878	3,526	698
1995	84,273	83,545	77,064	42,272	38,695	6,481	3,577	728
1996	82,815	82,137	76,180	40,173	36,759	5,957	3,414	678
1997	81,449	80,778	74,926	40,593	36,050	5,852	4,543	671
Disabled								
January 1974	1,285,201	1,278,122	1,209,783	769,501	672,575	68,350	96,926	7,068
December:								
1975	1,950,625	1,932,681	1,800,279	922,229	808,725	132,402	113,504	17,944
1980	2,276,130	2,255,840	2,080,100	1,050,155	945,788	175,740	104,367	20,290
1985	2,586,741	2,551,332	2,402,983	1,167,326	1,038,643	148,349	128,683	35,409
1988	2,992,606	2,947,585	2,769,790	1,389,542	1,236,627	177,795	152,915	45,021
1989	3,117,095	3,071,251	2,885,009	1,445,715	1,286,566	186,242	159,149	45,844
1990	3,319,911	3,279,400	3,080,727	1,535,007	1,368,409	198,673	166,598	40,511
1991	3,615,438	3,569,237	3,374,822	1,680,590	1,497,600	194,415	182,990	46,201
1992	4,055,105	4,009,767	3,820,146	1,845,464	1,655,419	189,621	190,045	45,338
1993	4,469,711	4,424,022	4,234,400	2,001,855	1,808,799	189,622	193,056	45,689
1994	4,790,658	4,744,970	4,566,638	2,102,711	1,901,466	184,332	201,245	45,688
1995	5,010,326	4,984,467	4,802,709	1,995,262	1,815,720	181,758	179,542	25,859
1996	5,145,850	5,118,949	4,952,889	1,933,493	1,746,538	166,060	186,955	26,901
1997	5,078,995	5,051,857	4,885,567	1,998,187	1,716,913	166,290	281,274	27,138

¹ All persons with a Federal payment and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with a Federal SSI payment whether receiving a Federal payment only or both a Federal payment and State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementation only or both a Federal SSI payment and State supplementation.

⁴ All persons with State-administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementation only or both a Federal payment and State supplementation. Includes data not distributed by category. Increases for 1997 reflect changes in the administration of State programs in Maine, Michigan, and Wisconsin; as well as improved reporting procedures.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/ Arthur Kahn (410) 965-0185/ 0186 for further information.

7.A SSI: Summary

Table 7.A4.—Total annual amount of payments, by source of payment and category, 1974-97

[In thousands]

Calendar year	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			federally administered	State administered ¹
All persons				
1974	\$5,245,719	\$3,833,161	\$1,263,652	\$148,906
1975	5,878,224	4,313,538	1,402,534	162,152
1980	7,940,734	5,866,354	1,848,286	226,094
1985	11,060,476	8,777,341	1,972,597	310,538
1990	16,598,680	12,893,805	3,239,154	465,721
1991	18,524,229	14,764,795	3,230,844	528,590
1992	22,232,503	18,246,934	3,435,476	550,093
1993	24,556,867	20,721,613	3,269,540	565,714
1994	25,876,571	22,175,233	3,115,854	585,483
1995	27,627,658	23,919,430	3,117,850	590,378
1996	28,791,924	25,264,878	2,987,596	539,450
1997	29,052,089	25,457,387	2,913,181	681,521
Aged				
1974	\$2,503,407	\$1,782,742	\$631,292	\$89,373
1975	2,604,792	1,842,980	673,535	88,277
1980	2,734,270	1,860,194	756,829	117,247
1985	3,034,596	2,202,557	694,114	137,925
1990	3,736,104	2,521,382	1,038,006	176,716
1991	3,890,412	2,691,681	998,652	200,079
1992	4,139,612	2,901,063	1,023,030	215,519
1993	4,250,092	3,097,616	933,852	218,624
1994	4,366,528	3,265,711	876,053	224,764
1995	4,467,146	3,374,772	864,450	227,924
1996	4,507,202	3,449,407	833,091	224,705
1997	4,531,973	3,479,948	823,581	228,444
Blind				
1974	\$130,195	\$91,308	\$34,483	\$4,404
1975	130,936	92,427	34,813	3,696
1980	190,075	131,506	54,321	4,248
1985	264,162	195,183	64,657	4,322
1990	334,120	238,415	90,534	5,171
1991	346,828	254,140	86,437	6,251
1992	370,769	275,606	87,783	7,380
1993	374,998	287,754	79,479	7,765
1994	372,461	292,102	72,596	7,763
1995	375,512	298,238	69,203	8,071
1996	371,869	298,897	65,894	7,077
1997	374,857	302,656	65,189	7,012
Disabled				
1974	\$2,601,936	\$1,959,112	\$597,876	\$44,948
1975	3,142,476	2,378,131	694,186	70,159
1980	5,013,948	3,874,655	1,037,137	102,156
1985	7,754,588	6,379,601	1,213,826	161,161
1990	12,520,568	10,134,007	2,110,615	275,946
1991	14,268,192	11,818,974	2,145,755	303,463
1992	17,710,514	15,070,265	2,324,664	315,585
1993	19,925,929	17,336,243	2,256,209	333,477
1994	21,131,001	18,617,421	2,167,205	346,375
1995	22,778,547	20,246,415	2,184,197	347,935
1996	23,905,578	21,516,579	2,088,610	300,389
1997	24,006,254	21,685,421	2,024,410	296,423

¹ Includes data not distributed by category.

Table 7.A5.—Average monthly amount, ¹ by source of payment and category, December 1975-97

Month and year	Total	Federally administered	Federal SSI	State supplementation		
				Total	Federally administered	State administered
Total						
December:						
1975.....	\$108.46	\$106.33	\$90.59	\$57.55	\$61.72	\$38.69
1980.....	164.66	161.92	138.14	93.44	95.17	81.57
1985.....	220.70	218.09	193.77	99.37	99.39	99.21
1990.....	279.91	276.45	241.52	128.24	127.83	131.32
1991.....	295.19	291.85	260.19	121.63	119.60	136.80
1992.....	305.32	301.63	274.90	110.15	105.35	147.99
1993.....	318.65	315.21	289.68	105.27	99.89	150.29
1994.....	328.60	325.13	301.64	100.46	94.18	153.26
1995.....	338.73	335.45	312.83	103.23	98.66	142.59
1996.....	347.62	343.88	322.11	104.82	98.80	152.91
1997.....	349.01	350.58	327.53	101.54	101.92	99.82
Aged						
December:						
1975.....	\$88.91	\$86.72	\$73.77	\$50.61	\$57.38	\$28.68
1980.....	130.28	126.66	105.69	92.64	95.60	77.55
1985.....	168.16	164.01	141.41	101.25	103.58	89.91
1990.....	213.40	208.26	170.74	133.62	136.31	118.82
1991.....	222.62	218.18	182.59	128.09	130.54	114.79
1992.....	231.19	224.01	192.32	122.70	117.17	153.64
1993.....	242.02	234.76	202.19	120.31	113.64	159.48
1994.....	248.89	241.13	210.82	116.29	107.28	168.77
1995.....	256.66	250.27	220.15	116.26	109.62	153.94
1996.....	267.69	260.27	228.25	120.53	111.74	168.66
1997.....	258.55	268.46	235.45	115.02	114.35	147.09
Blind						
December:						
1975.....	\$140.20	\$137.58	\$112.69	\$68.81	\$78.57	\$35.40
1980.....	195.60	192.51	163.36	109.79	111.41	97.56
1985.....	263.86	260.25	224.31	121.76	122.15	118.07
1990.....	323.31	319.03	267.34	165.57	167.29	148.26
1991.....	328.82	323.76	277.19	158.17	156.87	169.68
1992.....	340.60	335.42	289.36	148.37	145.27	176.52
1993.....	346.13	340.75	298.01	145.70	141.45	182.68
1994.....	352.32	346.89	308.47	137.83	132.05	189.96
1995.....	360.61	355.24	317.06	143.65	138.31	188.15
1996.....	366.59	362.07	326.16	141.92	138.18	171.65
1997.....	369.55	381.65	337.79	143.01	152.83	123.70
Disabled						
December:						
1975.....	\$130.59	\$128.49	\$108.55	\$65.63	\$65.68	\$65.20
1980.....	190.96	188.70	160.78	93.57	94.38	86.19
1985.....	248.36	246.50	219.61	97.73	96.63	107.06
1990.....	305.82	302.78	266.84	125.01	123.36	139.70
1991.....	321.26	318.05	285.83	118.14	114.46	150.60
1992.....	329.31	326.48	299.77	104.46	100.21	143.96
1993.....	341.71	339.15	314.33	98.90	94.31	144.19
1994.....	351.22	348.68	325.84	94.16	89.14	143.72
1995.....	360.99	358.18	336.39	97.76	94.26	134.44
1996.....	368.65	365.49	345.36	98.32	93.63	142.92
1997.....	371.54	372.52	351.28	96.00	96.29	87.88

¹ Excludes retroactive payments.

7.A SSI: Summary

Table 7.A8.—Number of federally administered awards, by category, 1974-97¹

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Year	Total	Adults				Children ²		
		Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total	20,026,350	17,850,960	6,587,330	223,770	11,039,860	2,175,390	36,010	2,139,380
Awards based on:								
State conversions	3,150,690	3,143,870	1,760,970	75,790	1,307,110	6,820	2,020	4,800
New applications:								
1974	1,337,630	1,266,910	770,880	7,000	489,030	70,720	1,700	69,020
1975	927,770	862,240	350,130	7,430	504,680	65,530	1,660	63,870
1976	674,560	627,920	222,900	5,900	399,120	46,640	1,140	45,500
1977	643,480	590,620	214,220	6,620	369,780	52,860	1,630	51,230
1978	566,110	517,330	193,670	6,430	317,230	48,780	1,480	47,300
1979	517,010	469,470	177,140	6,270	286,060	47,540	1,600	45,940
1980	526,780	478,740	185,340	7,290	286,110	48,040	1,560	46,480
1981	411,500	369,380	122,690	6,750	239,940	42,120	1,500	40,620
1982	342,650	304,480	103,350	5,390	195,740	38,170	1,420	36,750
1983	458,590	412,840	152,800	6,290	253,750	45,750	1,470	44,280
1984	586,700	536,990	217,210	7,280	312,500	49,710	1,670	48,040
1985	527,790	477,690	155,880	6,700	315,110	50,100	1,590	48,510
1986	603,560	547,910	159,740	6,310	381,860	55,650	1,470	54,180
1987	589,460	537,130	166,250	6,880	364,000	52,330	1,540	50,790
1988	578,340	527,010	168,570	5,900	352,540	51,330	1,250	50,080
1989	629,500	574,190	188,040	5,580	380,570	55,310	1,460	53,850
1990	718,300	638,060	193,380	6,510	438,170	80,240	1,470	78,770
1991	822,880	690,870	189,860	6,090	494,920	132,010	1,480	130,530
1992	1,049,250	818,770	190,170	6,540	622,060	230,480	1,720	228,760
1993	1,054,190	809,120	185,770	5,520	617,830	245,070	1,520	243,550
1994	944,780	735,880	158,400	5,490	571,990	208,900	1,110	207,790
1995	893,440	711,000	142,140	4,980	563,880	182,440	970	181,470
1996	798,000	649,060	124,020	4,710	520,330	148,940	830	148,110
1997	673,390	553,480	93,810	4,120	455,550	119,910	750	119,160

¹ Represents period in which first payment was made, not date of entitlement to payments.

² Includes students aged 18-21.

Table 7.A9.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments, by category, 1974-97

December	Total	Adults				Children		
		Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Blind	Disabled
1974	3,996,064	3,925,164	2,285,909	71,516	1,567,739	70,900	3,100	67,800
1975	4,314,275	4,186,100	2,307,105	70,143	1,808,852	128,175	4,346	123,829
1976	4,235,939	4,082,811	2,147,697	71,480	1,863,634	153,128	4,886	148,242
1977	4,237,692	4,062,478	2,050,921	72,256	1,939,301	175,214	5,106	170,108
1978	4,216,925	4,019,426	1,967,900	71,371	1,980,155	197,499	5,764	191,735
1979	4,149,575	3,937,487	1,871,716	71,026	1,994,745	212,088	6,224	205,864
1980	4,142,017	3,913,453	1,807,776	71,548	2,034,129	228,564	6,853	221,711
1981	4,018,875	3,788,781	1,678,090	71,463	2,039,228	230,094	7,107	222,987
1982	3,857,590	3,628,439	1,548,741	70,158	2,009,540	229,151	7,198	221,953
1983	3,901,497	3,665,117	1,515,400	71,448	2,078,269	236,380	7,512	228,868
1984	4,029,333	3,780,700	1,530,287	72,632	2,177,781	248,633	7,892	240,741
1985	4,138,021	3,872,396	1,504,469	73,960	2,294,267	265,325	8,260	257,065
1986	4,269,184	3,989,047	1,473,428	74,726	2,440,893	280,137	8,389	271,748
1987	4,384,999	4,096,274	1,455,387	75,103	2,565,784	288,725	8,318	280,407
1988	4,463,869	4,173,613	1,433,420	74,822	2,665,371	290,256	8,042	282,214
1989	4,593,059	4,296,761	1,439,043	74,855	2,782,863	296,298	7,910	288,388
1990	4,817,127	4,476,897	1,454,041	75,446	2,947,410	340,230	8,240	331,990
1991	5,118,470	4,679,617	1,464,684	75,889	3,139,044	438,853	8,660	430,193
1992	5,566,189	4,942,344	1,471,022	75,998	3,395,324	623,845	9,402	614,443
1993	5,984,330	5,213,829	1,474,852	76,249	3,662,728	770,501	9,207	761,294
1994	6,295,786	5,403,243	1,465,905	75,783	3,861,555	892,543	9,128	883,415
1995	6,514,134	5,539,945	1,446,122	74,563	4,019,260	974,189	8,982	965,207
1996	6,613,718	5,595,726	1,412,632	73,385	4,109,709	1,017,992	8,752	1,009,240
1997	6,494,985	5,448,608	1,362,350	71,107	4,015,151	¹ 930,489	8,000	922,489

¹ Includes 50,661 students aged 18-21.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (410) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 7.B1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total annual amount, by category, 1997

State	Number, ¹ December				Amount of payments, calendar year ³ (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind ²	Disabled ²	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	6,494,985	1,362,350	80,778	5,051,857	\$28,370,569	\$4,303,529	\$367,846	\$23,699,197
Alabama ⁴	163,222	33,324	1,348	128,550	633,109	64,201	4,932	563,976
Alaska ⁴	7,446	1,225	117	6,104	30,080	3,110	478	26,492
Arizona ⁴	76,339	13,340	911	62,088	315,742	36,494	3,994	275,255
Arkansas ⁵	90,527	18,086	1,073	71,368	335,331	31,269	4,081	299,980
California.....	1,023,102	323,906	21,518	677,678	5,512,788	1,511,843	123,828	3,877,117
Colorado ⁴	56,479	9,337	566	46,576	229,554	25,587	2,185	201,782
Connecticut ⁴	46,170	7,172	505	38,493	195,349	22,336	2,158	170,855
Delaware.....	11,430	1,466	125	9,839	45,500	3,400	484	41,616
District of Columbia.....	19,834	2,882	184	16,768	84,906	7,143	785	76,979
Florida ⁴	353,102	96,935	3,160	253,007	1,448,658	303,614	12,664	1,132,380
Georgia ⁵	199,370	39,661	2,459	157,250	744,475	79,238	9,468	655,769
Hawaii.....	19,442	7,352	164	11,926	88,669	28,506	810	59,353
Idaho ⁴	17,020	1,863	174	14,983	68,549	3,660	671	64,218
Illinois ⁴	252,734	33,816	2,404	216,514	1,144,974	108,131	10,273	1,026,570
Indiana ⁴	88,542	8,512	1,086	78,944	369,668	17,479	4,208	347,981
Iowa.....	40,743	5,325	912	34,506	153,316	10,562	3,357	139,397
Kansas ⁵	36,307	4,271	402	31,634	146,264	9,340	1,613	135,312
Kentucky ⁴	167,803	22,385	1,615	143,803	676,463	44,181	6,589	625,693
Louisiana ⁴	175,320	29,777	2,107	143,436	728,116	62,045	8,293	657,778
Maine ⁴	28,192	3,949	253	23,990	100,064	6,133	915	93,016
Maryland ⁴	85,117	16,103	796	68,218	363,907	46,891	3,242	313,774
Massachusetts.....	168,431	46,349	4,464	117,618	740,252	152,620	21,660	565,972
Michigan ⁶	209,059	21,131	1,959	185,969	945,255	54,941	8,653	881,661
Minnesota ⁴	62,621	10,286	732	51,603	252,921	26,577	2,977	223,367
Mississippi.....	135,946	27,956	1,383	106,607	517,694	53,477	5,133	459,084
Missouri ⁴	112,521	15,348	1,011	96,162	452,689	30,975	3,930	417,784
Montana.....	13,747	1,565	134	12,048	54,344	2,936	520	50,888
Nebraska ⁴	21,072	2,729	255	18,088	81,219	5,367	942	74,910
Nevada.....	22,257	6,400	610	15,247	88,176	18,181	2,712	67,283
New Hampshire ⁴	11,098	1,202	116	9,780	43,563	2,511	467	40,585
New Jersey.....	144,159	34,274	1,065	108,820	627,617	116,258	4,525	506,834
New Mexico ⁴	45,365	9,497	595	35,273	177,394	22,183	2,543	152,667
New York.....	597,835	141,943	3,549	452,343	2,931,527	547,828	16,288	2,367,411
North Carolina ⁴	193,135	40,382	2,294	150,459	698,905	76,330	8,583	613,992
North Dakota ⁴	8,614	1,601	77	6,936	29,806	3,053	283	26,470
Ohio ⁴	247,018	19,714	2,424	224,880	1,111,237	48,840	9,903	1,052,494
Oklahoma ⁴	73,791	13,303	923	59,565	283,469	26,415	3,713	253,341
Oregon ⁴	47,943	7,044	615	40,284	197,990	18,574	2,485	176,931
Pennsylvania.....	269,441	40,071	2,618	226,752	1,235,472	111,517	11,152	1,112,803
Rhode Island.....	25,316	4,655	234	20,427	109,271	13,327	1,031	94,913
South Carolina ⁴	109,750	21,105	1,710	86,935	410,499	40,865	6,634	363,000
South Dakota ⁴	13,174	2,287	125	10,762	48,936	4,270	490	44,176
Tennessee ⁵	171,828	28,771	1,781	141,276	657,844	54,352	7,275	596,217
Texas ⁵	407,010	121,758	5,622	279,630	1,491,309	287,482	21,988	1,181,839
Utah.....	20,304	2,161	286	17,857	85,860	6,447	1,221	78,192
Vermont.....	12,715	1,900	118	10,697	50,122	3,898	495	45,729
Virginia ⁴	130,954	26,068	1,561	103,325	507,128	62,494	6,229	438,404
Washington.....	94,487	13,250	897	80,340	431,886	46,678	3,992	381,216
West Virginia ⁵	69,345	6,777	663	61,905	296,853	13,261	2,692	280,901
Wisconsin ⁴	90,580	11,294	1,008	78,278	370,147	24,880	4,037	341,230
Wyoming ⁴	5,760	609	51	5,100	22,724	1,070	209	21,445
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands ⁵	556	166	10	380	2,518	690	49	1,778
Unknown.....	912	67	9	836	463	70	6	387

¹ Includes persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation, unless otherwise indicated.

² Includes 19,606 blind and 671,609 disabled persons aged 65 or older.

³ Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ Federal SSI payments only. State has State-administered supplementation.

⁵ Federal SSI payments only. State supplementary payments not made.

⁶ State administers optional supplementary payments to recipients living independently and in another's household; all other payments are federally administered.

Note: For more recent data, see tables 2.A8 and 2.A9 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

7.B SSI: State Data

Table 7.B2.—Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by category and State, 1997¹

State	Number, December				Amount of payments, calendar year (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total	² 656,970	130,652	4,543	281,274	² \$681,521	\$228,444	\$7,012	\$296,423
Alabama	1,323	631	18	674	987	408	106	473
Alaska ³	4,726	1,744	62	2,920	12,972	4,764	168	8,040
Arizona	478	...	...	478	312	...	...	312
Colorado	31,362	24,122	24	7,216	66,600	48,626	43	17,931
Connecticut	26,806	7,578	136	19,092	92,809	30,259	513	62,037
Florida	14,223	6,504	(4)	⁵ 7,719	18,384	7,692	(4)	⁵ 10,692
Idaho	9,931	2,448	34	7,449	10,416	2,819	34	7,563
Illinois	38,832	7,497	179	31,156	29,160	6,770	173	22,217
Indiana	1,140	525	6	609	3,576	1,296	12	2,268
Iowa	4,961	1,507	45	3,409	11,325	(4)	(4)	(4)
Kentucky	5,350	2,582	53	2,715	15,576	7,784	94	7,698
Louisiana	5,840	(4)	(4)	(4)	548	(4)	(4)	(4)
Maine	32,798	(4)	(4)	(4)	704	(4)	(4)	(4)
Maryland	2,483	(4)	(4)	(4)	6,677	(4)	(4)	(4)
Michigan	195,701	(4)	(4)	(4)	3,806	(4)	(4)	(4)
Minnesota ³	21,339	5,191	138	16,010	53,297	8,374	325	44,598
Missouri	9,813	4,051	858	4,904	25,193	10,482	3,056	11,655
Nebraska	5,574	1,327	47	4,200	6,199	1,340	20	4,839
New Hampshire	6,654	1,509	231	4,914	11,088	1,619	626	8,843
New Mexico	215	(4)	(4)	(4)	268	(4)	(4)	(4)
North Carolina	21,256	12,292	150	8,814	92,568	50,789	960	40,819
North Dakota ³	355	151	1	203	1,916	816	18	1,082
Oklahoma	71,471	23,751	602	47,118	37,412	10,987	337	26,088
Oregon ³	16,972	4,710	706	11,556	20,174	17,761	361	2,052
South Carolina	4,199	2,423	25	1,751	13,043	7,176	82	5,785
South Dakota	3,464	(4)	(4)	(4)	1,904	(4)	(4)	(4)
Virginia	5,964	2,866	12	3,086	19,257	8,646	76	10,535
Washington	72	10	1	61	243	13	(6)	230
Wisconsin	110,796	17,137	1,183	92,476	124,410	(4)	(4)	(4)
Wyoming	2,872	96	32	2,744	697	23	8	666

¹ Data reported to the Social Security Administration by individual States. All data subject to revision. Excludes optional supplementation data for Missouri and North Dakota.

² Includes data not distributed by category.

³ Data partly estimated.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Includes data for the blind.

⁶ Less than \$500.

Table 7.B3.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly amount, December 1997

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number ¹	Average monthly amount	Number ²	Average monthly amount	Number ³	Average monthly amount	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation ⁴	State supplementation only
Total ⁵	6,494,985	\$350.58	6,211,867	\$327.53	2,372,479	\$101.92	4,122,506	2,089,361	283,118
Alabama.....	163,222	301.77	163,222	301.77	...	...	163,219	...	...
Alaska.....	7,446	327.87	7,446	327.87	...	...	7,446	...	...
Arizona.....	76,339	334.82	76,338	334.82	...	...	76,337	...	(6)
Arkansas.....	90,527	285.88	90,527	285.88	18	23.47	90,509	18	...
California.....	1,023,102	443.52	847,397	346.66	1,022,674	156.44	428	846,969	175,705
Colorado.....	56,479	322.74	56,479	322.73	...	...	56,478	...	...
Connecticut.....	46,170	336.78	46,170	336.78	...	...	46,165	...	...
Delaware.....	11,430	320.47	11,320	316.88	593	127.59	10,837	483	110
District of Columbia.....	19,834	345.92	19,728	336.20	1,717	138.41	18,117	1,611	106
Florida.....	353,102	327.64	353,102	327.64	11	64.70	353,091	11	...
Georgia.....	199,370	297.97	199,369	297.97	24	33.80	199,346	23	...
Hawaii.....	19,442	373.60	18,657	339.04	17,839	52.65	1,603	17,054	785
Idaho.....	17,020	315.70	17,020	315.70	...	...	17,018	...	...
Illinois.....	252,734	363.45	252,734	363.44	...	...	252,733	...	...
Indiana.....	88,542	328.11	88,542	328.10	...	...	88,542	...	...
Iowa.....	40,743	299.71	40,456	295.78	1,885	129.97	38,858	1,598	287
Kansas.....	36,307	314.95	36,306	314.95	17	15.33	36,290	16	...
Kentucky.....	167,803	324.51	167,803	324.51	...	...	167,803	...	...
Louisiana.....	175,320	322.02	175,319	322.01	35	18.27	175,285	34	(6)
Maine.....	28,192	287.32	28,191	287.32	...	...	28,186	...	(6)
Maryland.....	85,117	338.40	85,115	338.38	60	37.94	85,057	58	(6)
Massachusetts.....	168,431	367.05	143,206	330.46	168,328	80.57	103	143,103	25,225
Michigan.....	209,059	360.00	204,880	356.14	20,154	114.77	188,905	15,975	4,179
Minnesota.....	62,621	324.40	62,621	324.40	...	...	62,621	...	...
Mississippi.....	135,946	299.95	135,945	299.95	24	17.09	135,922	23	...
Missouri.....	112,521	317.04	112,521	317.04	...	...	112,520	...	...
Montana.....	13,747	314.05	13,644	311.32	906	76.00	12,841	803	103
Nebraska.....	21,072	302.46	21,072	302.46	...	...	21,072	...	...
Nevada.....	22,257	323.30	21,416	319.35	6,896	51.89	15,361	6,055	841
New Hampshire.....	11,098	307.54	11,098	307.53	...	...	11,097	...	...
New Jersey.....	144,159	351.64	136,184	326.76	143,704	43.63	455	135,729	7,975
New Mexico.....	45,365	313.04	45,365	313.04	...	...	45,364	...	...
New York.....	597,835	395.84	548,877	352.91	592,883	72.80	4,952	543,925	48,958
North Carolina.....	193,135	286.63	193,135	286.63	...	...	193,134	...	...
North Dakota.....	8,614	279.18	8,614	279.18	...	...	8,614	...	...
Ohio.....	247,018	355.90	247,016	355.90	40	25.70	246,978	38	...
Oklahoma.....	73,791	306.13	73,791	306.13	...	...	73,790	...	...
Oregon.....	47,943	330.37	47,943	330.37	...	...	47,942	...	...
Pennsylvania.....	269,441	364.25	256,751	343.11	263,880	38.40	5,561	251,190	12,690
Rhode Island.....	25,316	349.51	22,627	320.16	25,272	63.62	44	22,583	2,689
South Carolina.....	109,750	297.69	109,750	297.68	...	...	109,749	...	...
South Dakota.....	13,174	297.59	13,174	297.54	18	32.38	13,156	18	...
Tennessee.....	171,828	307.07	171,827	307.07	7	17.66	171,821	6	...
Texas.....	407,010	289.50	407,007	289.50	...	...	407,002	...	...
Utah.....	20,304	332.97	20,303	332.79	1,623	2.73	18,681	1,622	...
Vermont.....	12,715	321.33	11,312	292.46	12,686	61.81	29	11,283	1,403
Virginia.....	130,954	306.24	130,954	306.24	...	...	130,951	...	...
Washington.....	94,487	362.77	92,466	351.73	90,883	19.49	3,604	88,862	2,021
West Virginia.....	69,345	336.89	69,345	336.89	...	...	69,345	...	...
Wisconsin.....	90,580	324.90	90,578	324.91	...	...	90,575	...	(6)
Wyoming.....	5,760	313.22	5,760	313.22	...	...	5,760	...	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands.....	556	383.87	556	383.87	...	...	556	...	...

¹ All persons with a Federal payment and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with a Federal SSI payment whether receiving a Federal payment only or both a Federal payment and State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementation only or both a Federal SSI payment and State supplementation.

⁴ All persons eligible for both a Federal SSI payment and federally administered State supplementation.

⁵ Includes State unknown.

⁶ Data not shown for fewer than six persons, but are included in totals.

7.B SSI: State Data

Table 7.B7.—Total amount, Federal payments, and State supplementation, calendar year 1997
[In thousands]

State	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered
Total.....	\$29,052,089	\$25,457,387	\$2,913,181	\$681,521
Alabama.....	634,096	633,109	...	987
Alaska.....	43,052	30,080	...	¹ 12,972
Arizona.....	316,054	315,742	...	312
Arkansas.....	335,331	335,331	...	...
California.....	5,512,788	3,593,495	1,919,293	...
Colorado.....	296,154	229,554	...	66,600
Connecticut.....	288,158	195,349	...	92,809
Delaware.....	45,500	44,626	874	...
District of Columbia.....	84,906	82,163	2,743	...
Florida.....	1,467,042	1,448,650	8	18,384
Georgia.....	744,475	744,478	...	...
Hawaii.....	88,669	77,363	11,306	...
Idaho.....	78,965	68,549	...	10,416
Illinois.....	1,174,134	1,144,974	...	29,160
Indiana.....	373,244	369,668	...	3,576
Iowa.....	164,641	150,311	3,005	11,325
Kansas.....	146,264	146,271	...	...
Kentucky.....	692,039	676,463	...	15,576
Louisiana.....	728,664	728,132	...	548
Maine.....	100,768	100,122	² -58	704
Maryland.....	370,584	363,896	11	6,677
Massachusetts.....	740,252	579,728	160,524	...
Michigan.....	949,061	917,569	27,686	3,806
Minnesota.....	306,218	252,921	...	¹ 53,297
Mississippi.....	517,694	517,694	...	...
Missouri.....	477,882	452,689	...	25,193
Montana.....	54,344	53,512	832	...
Nebraska.....	87,418	81,219	...	6,199
Nevada.....	88,176	83,915	4,261	...
New Hampshire.....	54,651	43,563	...	11,088
New Jersey.....	627,617	550,794	76,823	...
New Mexico.....	177,662	177,394	...	268
New York.....	2,931,527	2,408,404	523,123	...
North Carolina.....	791,473	698,905	...	92,568
North Dakota.....	31,722	29,806	...	¹ 1,916
Ohio.....	1,111,237	1,111,235	2	(3)
Oklahoma.....	320,881	283,469	...	37,412
Oregon.....	218,164	197,990	...	¹ 20,174
Pennsylvania.....	1,235,472	1,109,806	125,666	...
Rhode Island.....	109,271	89,628	19,643	...
South Carolina.....	423,542	410,499	...	13,043
South Dakota.....	50,840	48,929	7	1,904
Tennessee.....	657,844	657,852	...	...
Texas.....	1,491,309	1,491,309	...	...
Utah.....	85,860	85,801	59	...
Vermont.....	50,122	40,553	9,569	...
Virginia.....	526,385	507,128	...	19,257
Washington.....	432,129	403,459	28,427	243
West Virginia.....	296,853	296,853	...	...
Wisconsin.....	494,557	370,555	² -408	124,410
Wyoming.....	23,421	22,724	...	697
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	2,518	2,518	...	...
Unknown.....	463	643	⁴ -214	...

¹ Data estimated.

² Represents recovered State payments. Administration changed from Federal to State; Maine in April 1996, Wisconsin in January 1996.

³ Data not available.

⁴ Represents recovered State payments not yet credited to the States.

Table 7.B8.—Number of blind and disabled persons under age 18 receiving federally administered payments, December 1997

State	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	879,828	7,365	872,463
Alabama.....	25,147	76	25,071
Alaska.....	946	14	932
Arizona.....	12,025	125	11,900
Arkansas.....	15,169	98	15,071
California.....	77,933	1,749	76,184
Colorado.....	8,570	49	8,521
Connecticut.....	5,134	57	5,077
Delaware.....	2,391	15	2,376
District of Columbia.....	2,780	10	2,770
Florida.....	57,590	256	57,334
Georgia.....	27,328	246	27,082
Hawaii.....	1,026	13	1,013
Idaho.....	3,144	38	3,106
Illinois.....	40,991	186	40,805
Indiana.....	17,328	116	17,212
Iowa.....	5,856	104	5,752
Kansas.....	6,621	50	6,571
Kentucky.....	21,569	91	21,478
Louisiana.....	31,476	173	31,303
Maine.....	2,606	31	2,575
Maryland.....	12,784	58	12,726
Massachusetts.....	15,863	534	15,329
Michigan.....	36,969	147	36,822
Minnesota.....	9,740	103	9,637
Mississippi.....	20,702	49	20,653
Missouri.....	17,580	100	17,480
Montana.....	2,024	16	2,008
Nebraska.....	3,713	30	3,683
Nevada.....	3,478	89	3,389
New Hampshire.....	1,697	18	1,679
New Jersey.....	20,307	79	20,228
New Mexico.....	5,815	44	5,771
New York.....	72,046	228	71,818
North Carolina.....	28,893	219	28,674
North Dakota.....	1,078	11	1,067
Ohio.....	46,936	299	46,637
Oklahoma.....	10,922	134	10,788
Oregon.....	6,338	69	6,269
Pennsylvania.....	39,849	191	39,658
Rhode Island.....	2,742	17	2,725
South Carolina.....	16,460	177	16,283
South Dakota.....	2,280	14	2,266
Tennessee.....	21,397	169	21,228
Texas.....	50,105	614	49,491
Utah.....	3,895	56	3,839
Vermont.....	1,243	12	1,231
Virginia.....	20,665	149	20,516
Washington.....	11,446	86	11,360
West Virginia.....	7,755	70	7,685
Wisconsin.....	18,008	74	17,934
Wyoming.....	987	5	982
Other:			
Northern Mariana Islands.....	99	2	97
Unknown.....	382	5	377

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (410) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

7.B SSI: State Data

Table 7.B9.—Number of federally administered awards, by category, 1997

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Adults				Children ¹		
		Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	673,390	553,480	93,810	4,120	455,550	119,910	750	119,160
Alabama.....	16,430	13,960	1,920	40	12,000	2,470	10	2,460
Alaska.....	1,300	1,110	140	10	960	190	...	190
Arizona.....	9,680	7,740	960	50	6,730	1,940	10	1,930
Arkansas.....	9,060	7,640	1,170	30	6,440	1,420	...	1,420
California.....	81,430	69,160	20,690	690	47,780	12,270	140	12,130
Colorado.....	6,480	5,200	860	40	4,300	1,280	...	1,280
Connecticut.....	5,930	5,070	550	30	4,490	860	...	860
Delaware.....	1,810	1,390	160	20	1,210	420	...	420
District of Columbia.....	2,090	1,650	230	30	1,390	440	...	440
Florida.....	45,360	37,020	6,220	160	30,640	8,340	30	8,310
Georgia.....	23,560	19,320	2,560	160	16,600	4,240	30	4,210
Hawaii.....	2,210	1,970	520	30	1,420	240	10	230
Idaho.....	2,330	1,810	200	20	1,590	520	20	500
Illinois.....	24,410	18,630	2,170	140	16,320	5,780	30	5,750
Indiana.....	11,380	8,690	770	140	7,780	2,690	...	2,690
Iowa.....	4,480	3,700	410	20	3,270	780	10	770
Kansas.....	4,210	3,260	420	30	2,810	950	...	950
Kentucky.....	17,780	14,510	1,510	70	12,930	3,270	20	3,250
Louisiana.....	15,020	12,140	1,760	80	10,300	2,880	...	2,880
Maine.....	4,180	3,640	410	40	3,190	540	10	530
Maryland.....	10,440	8,240	840	90	7,310	2,200	10	2,190
Massachusetts.....	18,030	15,300	2,360	250	12,690	2,730	40	2,690
Michigan.....	22,370	17,050	1,560	80	15,410	5,320	40	5,280
Minnesota.....	7,310	5,860	790	30	5,040	1,450	10	1,440
Mississippi.....	12,260	10,390	1,560	40	8,790	1,870	10	1,860
Missouri.....	11,980	9,920	1,100	60	8,760	2,060	30	2,030
Montana.....	1,640	1,290	110	0	1,180	350	...	350
Nebraska.....	3,010	2,520	220	10	2,290	490	...	490
Nevada.....	4,040	3,330	690	40	2,600	710	...	710
New Hampshire.....	1,810	1,420	40	10	1,370	390	...	390
New Jersey.....	16,160	12,930	2,320	70	10,540	3,230	...	3,230
New Mexico.....	4,610	4,090	580	20	3,490	520	...	520
New York.....	53,790	45,280	10,890	100	34,290	8,510	40	8,470
North Carolina.....	24,690	20,190	3,310	110	16,770	4,500	20	4,480
North Dakota.....	830	660	170	0	490	170	...	170
Ohio.....	25,260	19,560	1,490	100	17,970	5,700	20	5,680
Oklahoma.....	7,420	6,150	960	130	5,060	1,270	30	1,240
Oregon.....	6,610	5,570	710	50	4,810	1,040	...	1,040
Pennsylvania.....	29,500	24,560	3,960	160	20,440	4,940	20	4,920
Rhode Island.....	2,580	2,100	390	20	1,690	480	...	480
South Carolina.....	11,920	9,800	1,260	70	8,470	2,120	10	2,110
South Dakota.....	1,600	1,280	300	10	970	320	...	320
Tennessee.....	16,460	14,050	1,840	80	12,130	2,410	20	2,390
Texas.....	42,820	36,050	7,910	440	27,700	6,770	80	6,690
Utah.....	2,100	1,520	180	10	1,330	580	...	580
Vermont.....	1,550	1,350	310	30	1,010	200	...	200
Virginia.....	15,410	12,620	1,880	90	10,650	2,790	30	2,760
Washington.....	11,070	9,080	960	50	8,070	1,990	...	1,990
West Virginia.....	7,730	6,700	530	40	6,130	1,030	...	1,030
Wisconsin.....	8,260	6,220	930	80	5,210	2,040	20	2,020
Wyoming.....	920	740	20	10	710	180	...	180
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands.....	80	50	10	10	30	30	...	30

¹ Includes students aged 18-21.

Table 7.C1.—Number and percentage distribution of **adult individuals and persons under age 18** receiving Federal SSI payments, by category and monthly amount, December 1997

Monthly amount	Total	Adult individuals ¹			Blind and disabled under age 18
		Aged	Blind	Disabled	
Total number	5,734,359	1,025,182	63,066	3,768,436	877,675
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$50.00	10.2	17.4	10.0	9.9	2.7
\$50.00–\$99.99	7.6	13.1	7.0	7.4	1.4
\$100.00–\$149.99	5.9	11.2	5.6	5.4	1.8
\$150.00–\$199.99	4.8	8.5	4.6	4.4	2.0
\$200.00–\$249.99	4.8	8.2	5.6	4.5	2.3
\$250.00–\$299.99	3.4	4.8	3.4	3.2	2.8
\$300.00–\$349.99	6.9	9.1	7.8	6.4	6.4
\$350.00–\$399.99	2.3	1.5	2.2	2.0	4.7
\$400.00–\$449.99	2.3	1.0	1.7	1.8	5.9
\$450.00–\$483.99	1.5	.6	1.3	1.3	3.9
\$484.00 ¹	50.3	24.7	50.7	53.8	66.1

¹ Individuals living in their own household with no countable income are eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$484.00.

Table 7.C2.—Number and percentage distribution of **couples** receiving Federal SSI payments, by category and monthly amount, December 1997

Monthly amount	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	239,097	117,138	2,700	119,259
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$50.00	5.6	6.2	4.5	5.0
\$50.00–\$99.99	6.1	6.6	4.4	5.7
\$100.00–\$149.99	6.0	6.1	5.6	5.9
\$150.00–\$199.99	5.6	5.5	4.9	5.8
\$200.00–\$249.99	5.2	4.7	4.6	5.8
\$250.00–\$299.99	4.8	3.7	5.3	5.8
\$300.00–\$349.99	4.3	3.2	5.4	5.3
\$350.00–\$399.99	3.1	2.9	3.7	3.4
\$400.00–\$449.99	2.4	2.0	2.3	2.7
\$450.00–\$499.99	6.2	9.4	4.2	3.1
\$500.00–\$549.99	1.6	1.3	2.1	1.9
\$550.00–\$599.99	1.3	1.0	1.3	1.5
\$600.00–\$649.99	1.2	1.1	1.3	1.3
\$650.00–\$699.99	1.1	1.2	1.0	.9
\$700.00–\$725.99 .....	.5	.5	.5	.4
\$726.00 ¹	45.1	44.5	49.1	45.6

¹ Couples living in their own household with no countable income are eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$726.00.

7.D SSI: Other Income Sources

Table 7.D1.—Persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, and average monthly amount of income, by source of income and category, December 1997 ¹

Source of income	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number.....	6,494,985	1,362,350	² 80,778	³ 5,051,857
Number with income				
Social Security benefits.....	2,410,258	840,475	28,556	1,541,227
Other unearned income.....	773,752	251,696	9,214	512,842
Earned income.....	295,057	24,833	5,928	264,296
Percent with income				
Social Security benefits.....	37.1	61.7	35.4	30.5
Other unearned income.....	11.9	18.5	11.4	10.2
Earned income.....	4.5	1.8	7.3	5.2
Average monthly income				
Social Security benefits.....	\$370.57	\$375.19	\$385.98	\$367.77
Other unearned income.....	127.57	96.67	118.32	142.90
Earned income.....	269.30	251.47	527.22	265.19

¹ See "Supplemental Security Income: History of Provisions" section for treatment of income.

² Includes approximately 19,606 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes approximately 671,609 persons aged 65 or older.

Table 7.D2.—Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by category and State, December 1997

State	Percent with Social Security benefits				Average monthly Social Security benefit			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total	37.1	61.7	35.4	30.5	\$370.57	\$375.19	\$385.98	\$367.77
Alabama	45.2	86.2	43.2	34.5	347.01	353.67	337.01	342.83
Alaska	28.2	35.6	29.1	26.7	335.32	293.50	351.65	346.17
Arizona	34.6	63.8	25.9	28.4	342.28	336.08	329.36	345.44
Arkansas	47.1	89.4	37.6	36.6	349.93	361.80	326.14	342.95
California	38.5	47.1	38.8	34.3	430.80	419.88	460.60	436.89
Colorado	36.4	60.9	29.0	31.6	356.93	361.15	358.40	355.29
Connecticut	31.2	46.0	25.9	28.5	350.66	340.47	345.39	353.78
Delaware	35.9	69.8	34.4	30.9	364.09	367.67	358.90	362.96
District of Columbia	30.5	68.2	22.8	24.2	355.63	357.18	335.42	355.08
Florida	35.8	52.4	33.8	29.4	350.76	351.23	344.99	350.52
Georgia	43.7	80.5	35.5	34.5	359.00	365.07	347.05	355.63
Hawaii	31.4	33.7	32.3	29.9	376.68	360.62	395.93	387.58
Idaho	36.8	80.7	29.3	31.4	356.19	372.42	340.93	351.17
Illinois	23.5	45.0	24.6	20.2	344.29	350.70	347.78	342.00
Indiana	32.2	77.6	29.7	27.3	349.59	366.73	346.28	344.40
Iowa	40.1	75.7	41.1	34.6	362.80	377.40	356.49	358.07
Kansas	36.1	71.0	29.9	31.5	351.45	368.74	331.42	346.42
Kentucky	37.3	83.9	33.2	30.0	339.68	347.96	321.05	336.30
Louisiana	36.8	80.4	33.9	27.8	336.70	349.33	331.61	329.20
Maine	47.5	88.4	38.7	40.8	362.72	380.41	345.81	356.58
Maryland	30.4	49.9	31.0	25.8	357.69	358.58	357.34	357.29
Massachusetts	41.3	64.2	45.1	32.1	415.14	420.88	431.69	409.73
Michigan	30.3	66.3	29.2	26.2	367.04	376.18	354.96	364.55
Minnesota	34.1	62.1	26.8	28.7	351.45	360.19	333.85	347.90
Mississippi	45.7	88.1	41.9	34.7	341.38	349.58	326.67	336.14
Missouri	39.3	80.0	36.8	32.9	348.72	363.72	341.86	342.97
Montana	40.0	80.6	37.3	34.8	361.12	377.18	334.38	356.60
Nebraska	40.1	79.0	39.2	34.3	359.21	382.08	349.15	351.42
Nevada	36.6	63.9	39.8	25.1	390.17	403.02	424.31	374.24
New Hampshire	39.6	71.1	32.8	35.8	357.05	355.96	369.16	357.19
New Jersey	33.6	45.8	36.0	29.7	375.11	369.97	367.39	377.71
New Mexico	40.6	74.0	29.9	31.8	337.11	337.33	330.04	337.08
New York	32.8	47.1	36.3	28.3	399.87	404.02	392.31	397.77
North Carolina	47.6	86.4	36.4	37.3	348.98	357.61	343.37	343.70
North Dakota	46.2	81.8	37.7	38.0	347.12	356.45	308.91	342.90
Ohio	26.8	65.8	26.9	23.3	340.08	355.11	345.19	336.31
Oklahoma	40.6	81.1	31.2	31.8	348.33	361.53	337.67	340.96
Oregon	35.6	61.3	34.5	31.1	362.54	375.16	337.51	358.61
Pennsylvania	33.8	68.5	34.4	27.7	379.40	400.24	373.09	370.37
Rhode Island	43.6	67.5	41.5	38.1	399.60	413.03	385.41	394.36
South Carolina	44.2	86.2	36.1	34.1	348.09	353.67	334.38	344.96
South Dakota	41.2	76.2	36.8	33.9	346.99	368.20	336.72	336.97
Tennessee	42.2	85.8	32.2	33.5	348.13	356.08	322.88	344.28
Texas	44.0	71.4	33.4	32.3	342.45	343.21	328.93	341.99
Utah	28.7	53.1	21.3	25.9	345.32	352.97	324.30	343.70
Vermont	51.8	89.7	54.2	45.0	400.36	420.74	372.30	393.52
Virginia	40.0	69.3	31.5	32.8	350.40	357.54	339.53	346.74
Washington	30.2	42.5	28.1	28.2	367.86	373.56	350.92	366.63
West Virginia	33.6	81.3	29.9	28.4	339.91	357.63	336.03	334.40
Wisconsin	34.3	71.4	29.6	29.0	357.04	370.88	357.78	352.11
Wyoming	37.7	79.5	35.3	32.8	364.46	385.62	418.11	357.75
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands	27.9	43.4	20.0	21.3	227.15	206.56	152.50	247.29

7.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics

Table 7.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18 or older receiving federally administered payments, by race, sex, and category, December 1997

Race and sex	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number.....	5,615,157	1,362,349	73,413	4,179,395
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Men.....	37.9	27.8	42.3	41.1
Women.....	62.1	72.2	57.7	58.9
Race:				
White.....	55.6	45.1	55.2	59.1
Black.....	26.1	17.0	25.9	29.0
Other.....	12.5	24.5	12.9	8.6
Not reported.....	5.8	13.5	6.0	3.3
Sex and race:				
Men.....	2,129,079	379,381	31,058	1,718,640
White.....	56.3	43.6	56.6	59.1
Black.....	25.6	12.9	24.6	28.4
Other.....	13.2	32.4	13.1	9.0
Not reported.....	4.9	11.1	5.7	3.5
Women.....	3,486,078	982,968	42,355	2,460,755
White.....	55.2	45.6	54.1	59.0
Black.....	26.3	18.6	26.9	29.4
Other.....	12.0	21.4	12.8	8.3
Not reported.....	6.4	14.4	6.2	3.2

Table 7.E2.—Number and percentage distribution of federally administered awards, by sex, age, and category, 1997

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Age and sex	Total	Adults			Blind and disabled children ¹
		Aged	Blind	Disabled	
All persons					
Total number.....	673,390	93,810	4,120	455,550	119,910
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Men.....	48.4	34.3	53.9	47.8	61.5
Women.....	51.6	65.7	46.1	52.2	38.5
Under 5.....	8.1	...	...	...	45.4
5-9.....	4.5	...	...	...	25.2
10-14.....	3.2	...	...	...	18.1
15-17.....	1.5	...	...	...	8.1
18-21.....	4.5	...	13.6	5.7	3.1
22-29.....	6.3	...	12.1	9.2	...
30-39.....	14.3	...	15.8	20.9	...
40-49.....	17.5	...	20.9	25.7	...
50-59.....	19.9	...	24.5	29.3	...
60-64.....	6.0	...	8.7	9.2	...
65-69.....	8.4	59.0	1.7	...	...
70-74.....	2.2	15.9	1.0	...	...
75-79.....	1.5	10.4	.5	...	...
80 or older.....	2.1	14.7	1.2	...	...
Men					
Total number.....	326,090	32,160	2,220	217,950	73,760
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 5.....	9.8	...	...	...	43.2
5-9.....	6.3	...	...	...	27.9
10-14.....	4.1	...	...	...	18.1
15-17.....	1.8	...	...	...	8.0
18-21.....	5.1	...	12.6	6.6	2.8
22-29.....	6.8	...	14.9	10.0	...
30-39.....	14.2	...	16.2	21.1	...
40-49.....	17.2	...	21.6	25.6	...
50-59.....	18.7	...	23.0	27.7	...
60-64.....	5.9	...	7.7	9.0	...
65-69.....	6.5	64.6	1.4	...	...
70-74.....	1.7	17.2	1.4	...	...
75-79.....	.9	9.0	.5	...	...
80 or older.....	.9	9.2	.9	...	...
Women					
Total number.....	347,300	61,650	1,900	237,600	46,150
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 5.....	6.5	...	...	...	48.9
5-9.....	2.8	...	...	...	21.0
10-14.....	2.4	...	...	...	18.0
15-17.....	1.1	...	...	...	8.4
18-21.....	3.8	...	14.7	4.8	3.7
22-29.....	5.8	...	8.9	8.5	...
30-39.....	14.3	...	15.3	20.8	...
40-49.....	17.8	...	20.0	25.9	...
50-59.....	21.1	...	26.3	30.7	...
60-64.....	6.2	...	10.0	9.4	...
65-69.....	10.2	56.0	2.1	...	...
70-74.....	2.7	15.2	.5	...	...
75-79.....	2.0	11.1	.5	...	...
80 or older.....	3.1	17.6	1.6	...	...

¹ Includes students aged 18-21.

7.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics

Table 7.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by sex, age, and category, December 1997

Age and sex	Total	Adults			Blind and disabled under age 18
		Aged	Blind	Disabled	
All persons					
Total number ¹	6,494,985	1,362,350	73,413	4,179,395	879,828
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Men.....	41.3	27.8	42.3	41.1	62.9
Women.....	58.7	72.2	57.7	58.9	37.1
Under 5.....	2.1	...	...	...	15.8
5-9.....	4.1	...	...	...	30.2
10-14.....	4.7	...	...	...	34.6
15-17.....	2.6	...	...	...	19.4
18-21.....	3.6	...	5.2	5.5	...
22-29.....	7.2	...	12.1	11.0	...
30-39.....	11.9	...	16.6	18.2	...
40-49.....	12.8	...	16.6	19.6	...
50-59.....	12.8	...	14.8	19.6	...
60-64.....	6.5	...	8.0	9.9	...
65-69.....	8.4	17.6	7.7	7.2	...
70-74.....	8.2	25.9	6.6	4.2	...
75-79.....	6.3	22.5	4.9	2.4	...
80 or older.....	8.7	34.0	7.6	2.3	...
Men					
Total number.....	2,682,576	379,381	31,058	1,718,640	553,497
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 5.....	2.9	...	...	...	14.3
5-9.....	6.4	...	...	...	30.8
10-14.....	7.4	...	...	...	35.6
15-17.....	4.0	...	...	...	19.3
18-21.....	5.1	...	7.0	7.8	...
22-29.....	9.3	...	15.3	14.2	...
30-39.....	14.2	...	20.5	21.8	...
40-49.....	13.2	...	17.8	20.3	...
50-59.....	11.3	...	13.6	17.4	...
60-64.....	5.4	...	6.8	8.3	...
65-69.....	6.7	22.2	6.3	5.4	...
70-74.....	5.9	29.6	5.0	2.6	...
75-79.....	4.0	22.2	3.5	1.2	...
80 or older.....	4.4	26.0	4.2	1.0	...
Women					
Total number.....	3,812,409	982,969	42,355	2,460,755	326,330
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 5.....	1.6	...	...	...	18.4
5-9.....	2.5	...	...	...	29.1
10-14.....	2.8	...	...	...	32.9
15-17.....	1.7	...	...	...	19.6
18-21.....	2.6	...	4.0	4.0	...
22-29.....	5.8	...	9.7	8.8	...
30-39.....	10.3	...	13.7	15.7	...
40-49.....	12.5	...	15.7	19.1	...
50-59.....	13.9	...	15.7	21.2	...
60-64.....	7.2	...	8.8	11.0	...
65-69.....	9.6	15.8	8.8	8.4	...
70-74.....	9.8	24.5	7.7	5.3	...
75-79.....	8.0	22.6	5.9	3.3	...
80 or older.....	11.7	37.1	10.0	3.2	...

¹ Includes awards not distributed by sex.

7.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics

Table 7.E4.—Number and percent of persons with **representative payees** receiving federally administered payments, by category, December 1997

Category	Total number	With representative payee	
		Number	Percent of total
Total.....	6,494,985	2,200,440	33.9
Adults.....	5,615,157	1,321,640	23.5
Aged.....	1,362,350	49,726	3.7
Blind.....	73,413	10,936	14.9
Disabled.....	4,179,395	1,260,978	30.2
Blind and disabled under age 18.....	879,827	878,800	99.9

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen
(410) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 7.E5.—Number and percentage distribution of **persons** receiving federally administered payments, by category and living arrangements, December 1997

Living arrangement ¹	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number.....	6,494,985	1,362,350	² 80,778	³ 5,051,857
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Own household.....	93.6	91.6	92.6	94.2
Another's household.....	4.1	6.3	4.8	3.4
Institutional care covered by Medicaid.....	2.3	2.1	2.7	2.3

¹ As defined for determination of Federal SSI payment standards.

² Includes 19,606 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes 671,609 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see table 2.A6 in the *Social Security Bulletin*.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/ Arthur Kahn
(410) 965-0185/ 0186 for further information.

Table 7.E6.—Number of noncitizens receiving federally administered payments as a percent of SSI recipients, by category, 1982-97

[Based on 10-percent sample]

December	Total		Aged		Blind and disabled	
	Noncitizens	Percent of total SSI	Noncitizens	Percent of total SSI	Noncitizens	Percent of total SSI
1982.....	127,900	3.3	91,900	5.9	36,000	1.6
1983.....	151,200	3.9	106,600	7.0	44,600	1.9
1984.....	181,100	4.5	127,600	8.3	53,500	2.1
1985.....	210,800	5.1	146,500	9.7	64,300	2.4
1986.....	244,300	5.7	165,300	11.2	79,000	2.8
1987.....	282,500	6.4	188,000	12.9	94,500	3.2
1988.....	320,300	7.2	213,900	14.9	106,400	3.5
1989.....	370,300	8.1	245,700	17.1	124,600	4.0
1990.....	435,600	9.0	282,400	19.4	153,200	4.6
1991.....	519,660	10.2	329,690	22.5	189,970	5.2
1992.....	601,430	10.8	372,930	25.4	228,500	5.6
1993.....	683,150	11.4	416,420	28.2	266,730	5.9
1994.....	738,140	11.7	440,000	30.0	298,140	6.2
1995.....	785,410	12.1	459,220	31.8	326,190	6.3
1996.....	724,990	11.0	417,360	29.5	307,630	5.9
1997.....	650,830	10.0	367,200	27.0	283,630	5.5

CONTACT: Lenna D. Kennedy (410) 965-9846
for further information.

7.F SSI: Disability

Table 7.F1.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1997

Diagnostic group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Aged 18-64		Under age 18 blind and disabled	Total	Aged 18-64		Under age 18 blind and disabled
		Blind	Disabled			Blind	Disabled	
Total.....	4,441,420	51,501	3,510,092	879,827	...	...	...	...
Diagnosis available.....	3,730,430	39,203	2,871,950	819,277	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ¹	68,707	126	65,262	3,319	1.8	.3	2.3	.4
Neoplasms.....	54,804	90	40,979	13,735	1.5	.2	1.4	1.7
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	168,685	599	160,151	7,935	4.5	1.5	5.6	1.0
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	25,199	7	12,029	13,163	.7	...	.4	1.6
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	1,165,248	334	976,715	188,199	31.2	.9	34.0	23.0
Mental retardation.....	1,032,435	776	712,140	319,519	27.7	2.0	24.8	39.0
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs.....	344,870	35,718	207,926	101,226	9.2	91.1	7.2	12.4
Circulatory system.....	181,068	516	173,899	6,653	4.9	1.3	6.1	.8
Respiratory system.....	104,506	27	76,337	28,142	2.8	.1	2.7	3.4
Digestive system.....	29,009	17	25,399	3,593	.8	...	.9	.4
Genitourinary system.....	37,750	98	34,648	3,004	1.0	.2	1.2	.4
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	5,992	19	5,108	865	.2	...	.2	.1
Musculoskeletal system.....	281,514	103	272,030	9,381	7.5	.3	9.5	1.1
Congenital anomalies.....	56,987	505	12,680	43,802	1.5	1.3	.4	5.3
Injuries.....	92,586	205	87,341	5,040	2.5	.5	3.0	.6
Other.....	81,070	63	9,306	71,701	2.2	.2	.3	8.8

¹ Effective 1990, AIDS/HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and

Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

Table 7.F2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1997

Diagnostic group	Total	Age								
		Under 5	5-12	13-17	18-21	22-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64
Total										
Total	4,441,420	139,062	448,720	292,045	235,675	469,478	773,654	830,436	832,130	420,220
Diagnosis available, number	3,730,430	124,017	419,582	275,678	218,929	415,915	647,750	663,527	645,396	319,636
Diagnosis available, percentage distribution	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ²	1.8	.6	.5	.2	.3	1.3	3.6	3.3	1.6	1.1
Neoplasms	1.5	1.8	1.9	1.3	1.1	.9	.8	1.4	2.1	2.2
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	4.5	1.3	1.0	.8	1.1	1.8	3.6	6.8	8.8	8.1
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.7	1.6	1.8	1.3	1.1	.8	.5	.3	.2	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	31.2	12.3	24.7	25.2	23.0	27.1	39.6	43.6	31.2	21.0
Mental retardation	27.7	11.6	39.0	51.4	52.4	46.5	30.6	17.5	10.4	7.1
Diseases of the—										
Nervous system and sense organs	9.2	13.7	13.3	10.2	12.9	11.9	8.8	7.1	6.4	6.3
Circulatory system	4.9	1.8	.8	.4	.6	1.0	1.6	4.1	11.7	17.7
Respiratory system	2.8	6.5	3.7	1.6	.9	.6	.8	1.8	5.1	6.8
Digestive system .....	.8	1.2	.4	.2	.2	.4	.6	1.2	1.2	1.1
Genitourinary system	1.0	.4	.3	.4	.7	1.2	1.3	1.4	1.2	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.2	.2	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system	7.5	.9	1.2	1.2	1.4	2.0	4.1	7.8	16.5	23.8
Congenital anomalies	1.5	14.5	4.5	2.5	1.6	.9	.5	.2	.1	.1
Injuries	2.5	.8	.6	.6	1.8	3.1	3.3	2.9	3.0	3.3
Other	2.2	30.9	6.3	2.4	.8	.4	.3	.3	.3	.2
Men										
Total	2,122,993	79,109	289,495	184,949	135,887	249,479	380,928	354,214	304,056	144,876
Diagnosis available, number	1,799,405	70,836	270,957	174,540	126,114	221,245	318,891	277,588	230,019	109,215
Diagnosis available, percentage distribution	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ²	2.2	.5	.4	.2	.3	1.4	4.6	4.9	2.3	1.4
Neoplasms	1.3	1.7	1.6	1.2	1.1	.8	.6	1.1	2.2	2.3
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	2.1	1.2	.8	.7	.9	1.3	2.0	3.2	4.2	3.9
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.7	1.7	1.6	1.1	1.0	.8	.4	.2	.1	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	31.5	14.5	29.1	29.7	25.0	28.0	39.6	43.6	28.5	18.5
Mental retardation	31.1	13.0	38.5	49.7	51.6	46.2	31.7	19.4	12.3	8.9
Diseases of the—										
Nervous system and sense organs	9.3	13.4	11.6	9.2	12.5	11.7	8.5	6.9	6.5	6.8
Circulatory system	4.4	1.6	.7	.4	.6	1.0	1.5	4.5	14.6	20.9
Respiratory system	2.5	7.6	3.7	1.6	.8	.4	.5	1.2	5.1	7.6
Digestive system .....	.8	1.1	.3	.2	.2	.3	.5	1.5	1.6	1.4
Genitourinary system	1.0	.4	.3	.4	.7	1.2	1.3	1.6	1.4	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.2	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system	5.5	.8	1.0	.8	1.1	1.4	3.4	7.0	15.6	21.9
Congenital anomalies	1.6	13.8	3.7	2.1	1.4	.8	.5	.2	.1	.1
Injuries	3.2	.7	.5	.6	2.2	4.2	4.5	4.3	4.7	4.9
Other	2.5	27.7	6.1	2.3	.8	.4	.3	.3	.3	.3
Women										
Total	2,318,427	59,953	159,225	107,096	99,788	219,999	392,726	476,222	528,074	275,344
Diagnosis available, number	1,931,025	53,181	148,625	101,138	92,815	194,670	328,859	385,939	415,377	210,421
Diagnosis available, percentage distribution	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases ²	1.5	.7	.6	.3	.3	1.2	2.6	2.2	1.2	.9
Neoplasms	1.6	1.9	2.4	1.7	1.1	.9	.9	1.5	2.1	2.2
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	6.8	1.4	1.2	1.1	1.3	2.4	5.0	9.4	11.3	10.3
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.6	1.6	2.1	1.6	1.2	.9	.5	.3	.2	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	31.0	9.4	16.6	17.5	20.1	25.9	39.5	43.6	32.7	22.3
Mental retardation	24.4	9.6	39.8	54.2	53.5	46.9	29.6	16.2	9.4	6.2
Diseases of the—										
Nervous system and sense organs	9.2	14.1	16.6	12.1	13.6	12.1	9.2	7.3	6.3	6.0
Circulatory system	5.2	1.9	1.0	.5	.6	1.0	1.7	3.8	10.0	16.0
Respiratory system	3.1	5.1	3.7	1.8	1.0	.8	1.2	2.2	5.0	6.3
Digestive system .....	.8	1.2	.5	.3	.3	.4	.7	1.0	1.0	.9
Genitourinary system	1.0	.3	.4	.4	.8	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.1	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.1	.2	.1	.1	.2	.2	.2	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system	9.4	1.0	1.5	1.9	2.0	2.5	4.7	8.4	17.0	24.9
Congenital anomalies	1.4	15.4	5.9	3.3	1.8	1.0	.5	.2	.1	.1
Injuries	1.8	.8	.7	.6	1.4	1.9	2.1	1.9	2.1	2.5
Other	1.9	35.2	6.8	2.7	.8	.3	.3	.3	.2	.2

CONTACT: Stella Coleman/ Shirley Queen (410) 965-0157/ 0185 for further information.

7.F SSI: Disability

Table 7.F3.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-97

Reporting month	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b) ¹	
	Number	Percentage change over prior report month	Number	Percentage change over prior report month
December: ²				
1982.....	287	...	5,515	...
1983.....	392	...	5,165	...
1987.....	14,559	...	15,632	...
1988.....	19,920	36.8	15,625	0
1989.....	25,655	28.8	18,254	16.8
1990.....	13,994	-45.5	23,517	28.8
1991.....	15,531	11.0	27,264	15.9
1992.....	17,603	13.3	31,649	16.1
1993.....	20,028	13.8	35,299	11.5
1994.....	24,315	21.4	40,683	15.3
1995.....	28,060	15.4	47,002	15.5
1996.....	31,085	10.8	51,905	10.4
1997.....	34,673	11.5	57,089	10.0
1995				
March.....	24,286	-1	40,333	-9
June.....	25,899	6.6	43,188	7.1
September.....	27,330	5.5	45,678	5.8
December.....	28,060	2.7	47,002	2.9
1996				
March.....	27,018	-3.7	45,594	-3.0
June.....	28,707	6.3	48,590	6.6
September.....	29,422	2.5	51,484	6.0
December.....	31,085	5.7	51,905	.8
1997				
March.....	31,146	.2	48,194	-7.1
June.....	32,954	5.8	52,646	9.2
September.....	33,496	1.6	56,872	8.0
December.....	34,673	3.5	57,089	.4

¹ Includes blind participants. For December 1997, of the 57,089 participants, 1,093 were blind.

² Data not available for December 1984, 1985, and 1986.

Note: In January 1990, the SGA level was raised from \$300 to \$500 and section 1619(a) participants with earnings below \$500 became eligible for regular SSI benefits rather than the special cash payments under section 1619(a).

Table 7.F4.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, sex, and types of earned and unearned income, December 1997

Selected characteristics	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Average earnings	Number	Average earnings
Total.....	34,673	\$772	57,089	\$932
Age:				
Under 18	428	704	369	(1)
18-21	4,727	753	2,722	1,214
22-29	11,857	772	15,839	1,024
30-39	9,400	784	19,025	875
40-49	5,249	781	11,086	887
50-59	2,359	764	5,094	865
60-64	477	756	1,637	750
65 or older	176	708	1,317	706
Race:				
White	20,750	769	36,831	883
Black	7,862	770	10,661	1,016
Other	2,988	793	3,913	1,149
Unknown	3,073	775	5,684	940
Sex:				
Men.....	19,725	782	31,908	964
Women.....	14,948	759	25,181	891
Earned income: ²				
Wages	34,236	772	56,104	935
Self-employment	608	744	1,391	893
Earning levels:				
Less than \$400 .....	...	...	11,105	268
\$400-\$499 .....	...	...	6,486	438
\$500-\$599	6,193	547	5,354	526
\$600-\$699	7,890	631	3,707	630
\$700-\$899	11,049	782	5,338	784
\$900-\$1,199	8,559	988	7,906	1,047
\$1,200 or more	981	1,329	17,193	1,732
Unearned income: ²				
None.....	29,157	784	19,397	1,398
Social Security.....	2,295	644	34,622	638
Other pensions.....	73	708	529	750
Assistance based on need	10	711	21	1,547
Interest, dividends, etc.	2,360	761	4,166	808
Other	1,093	718	2,562	1,061

¹ Data not available.² Persons with more than one type are shown under each type.

7.F SSI: Disability

Table 7.F5.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1997

State	Receiving special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Average earnings	Number	Average earnings
Total.....	34,673	\$772	57,089	\$932
Alabama.....	435	770	760	1,029
Alaska ¹	57	757	106	955
Arizona.....	411	766	646	944
Arkansas.....	317	774	641	940
California.....	4,650	823	4,649	1,110
Colorado.....	460	765	939	953
Connecticut ¹	326	725	719	794
Delaware.....	87	734	177	937
District of Columbia.....	83	740	114	1,025
Florida.....	1,412	750	2,239	985
Georgia.....	800	752	1,298	920
Hawaii ¹	69	765	71	1,075
Idaho ¹	199	758	317	934
Illinois ¹	1,611	760	2,199	1,052
Indiana ¹	747	770	1,373	834
Iowa.....	609	746	1,375	726
Kansas ¹	375	784	783	799
Kentucky.....	524	793	879	992
Louisiana.....	628	772	1,036	942
Maine.....	175	744	396	782
Maryland.....	511	746	825	935
Massachusetts.....	1,284	775	2,421	1,023
Michigan.....	1,689	763	2,999	964
Minnesota ¹	665	752	1,841	804
Mississippi.....	419	806	765	1,072
Missouri ¹	695	754	1,168	804
Montana.....	104	736	283	692
Nebraska ¹	283	762	494	753
Nevada ¹	133	767	211	969
New Hampshire ¹	116	756	293	810
New Jersey.....	647	769	1,169	1,040
New Mexico.....	236	752	343	881
New York.....	2,499	778	3,696	1,045
North Carolina.....	754	759	1,365	908
North Dakota ¹	93	752	244	730
Ohio ¹	2,068	760	2,861	920
Oklahoma ¹	323	723	557	828
Oregon ¹	385	767	887	796
Pennsylvania.....	1,572	768	2,371	886
Rhode Island.....	124	782	223	908
South Carolina.....	386	756	677	858
South Dakota.....	147	728	408	723
Tennessee.....	675	774	1,251	1,027
Texas.....	1,569	762	2,775	878
Utah ¹	251	723	460	850
Vermont.....	139	798	248	794
Virginia ¹	639	746	1,159	893
Washington.....	1,024	793	1,505	904
West Virginia.....	174	797	298	909
Wisconsin.....	1,019	768	2,425	807
Wyoming.....	68	747	146	638
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	7	824	4	1,036

¹ Initial Medicaid determinations are made by the States after identification of potentially eligible persons by SSA.

Health Care

Tables

Medicare

- 8A Trust Funds
- 8B Enrollment, Utilization, and Reimbursement
- 8C Participating Facilities

Medicaid

- 8E Recipients
- 8H States

Medicare Program Highlights

Effective January 1, 1998, the inpatient hospital deductible was increased to \$764 from \$760 for 1997. The daily coinsurance amount paid by the patient from the 61st through the 90th day in a hospital period was raised to \$191. The daily coinsurance rate for qualifying care in a skilled-nursing facility, which is applicable for days 21 through 100, is \$95.50 for 1998. The monthly Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) premium is \$43.80 for 1998 (it was also \$43.80 for 1997).

The following trends were seen in 1997:

- Hospital Insurance (HI—Part A) enrollment in July 1997 was 38.0 million. The aged accounted for 33.2 million, and the disabled for 4.8 million.
- Total HI benefit payments in 1997 were \$137.8 billion, an increase of 7.1 percent over the 1996 amount (\$128.6 billion).
- Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI—Part B) enrollment in July 1997 was 36.5 million. The aged accounted for 32.2 million, and the disabled for 4.3 million.
- SMI benefit payments in 1997 were \$72.8 billion, an increase of 6.1 percent over 1996 (\$68.6 billion).
- As a percentage of 1997 Medicare benefit payments, administrative costs were 1.2 percent for the HI program, and 1.9 percent for the SMI program.

Medicaid Program Highlights

- Approximately 41.2 million persons were enrolled in Medicaid in 1996. Of these, 36.1 million received some health care services through the program.
- Medicaid program expenditures were \$152.9 billion in fiscal year 1996. The Federal share of program expenditures was \$87.0 billion.
- The 1996 average payment per recipient served was \$3,369, compared with \$3,311 in 1995. For persons aged 65 or older, the average was \$8,622; for the disabled it was \$8,357; and for children it was \$1,048.
- The average 1996 payment for inpatient general hospital care was \$4,696; for physicians' services it was \$317; for prescribed drugs it was \$474; and for nursing facility services it was \$18,589.

Table 8.A1.—Hospital Insurance, 1966-97

[Amounts in millions]

Calendar year	Receipts							Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year
	Total	Payroll taxes	Transfers from Railroad Retirement account	Reimbursements from general revenues for—		Premiums from voluntary enrollees	Interest on investments and other income ¹	Total	Benefit payments ²	Administrative expenses		
				Uninsured persons	Military wage credits					Amount ³	Percent of benefit payments	
1966	\$1,943	\$1,858	\$16	\$26	\$11	...	\$32	\$999	\$891	\$108	12.1	\$944
1967	3,559	3,152	44	301	11	...	51	3,430	3,353	77	2.3	1,073
1968	5,287	4,116	54	1,022	22	...	74	4,277	4,179	99	2.4	2,083
1969	5,279	4,473	64	617	11	...	113	4,857	4,739	118	2.5	2,505
1970	5,979	4,881	66	863	11	...	158	5,281	5,124	157	3.1	3,202
1971	5,732	4,921	66	503	48	...	193	5,900	5,751	150	2.6	3,034
1972	6,403	5,731	63	381	48	...	180	6,503	6,318	185	2.9	2,935
1973	10,821	9,944	99	451	48	\$2	278	7,289	7,057	232	3.3	6,467
1974	12,024	10,844	132	471	48	5	523	9,372	9,099	272	3.0	9,119
1975	12,980	11,502	138	621	48	7	664	11,581	11,315	266	2.4	10,517
1976	13,766	12,727	143	(4)	141	9	746	13,679	13,340	339	2.5	10,605
1977	15,856	14,114	(5)	⁸ 803	⁶ 143	12	784	16,019	15,737	283	1.8	10,442
1978	19,213	17,324	⁵ 214	688	141	13	834	18,178	17,682	496	2.8	11,477
1979	22,825	20,768	191	734	141	16	975	21,073	20,623	450	2.2	13,228
1980	26,097	23,848	244	697	141	18	1,149	25,577	25,064	512	2.0	13,749
1981	35,725	32,959	276	659	207	22	1,603	30,726	30,342	384	1.3	18,748
1982	37,998	34,586	351	808	207	24	2,022	36,144	35,631	513	1.4	⁷ 8,164
1983	44,570	37,259	358	878	⁶ 3,456	27	2,593	39,877	39,337	540	1.4	12,858
1984	46,720	42,288	351	752	250	33	3,046	43,887	43,257	629	1.5	15,691
1985	51,397	47,576	371	766	⁹ -719	41	3,362	48,414	47,580	834	1.8	⁷ 20,499
1986	59,267	54,583	364	566	91	43	3,619	50,422	49,758	664	1.3	⁷ 39,957
1987	64,064	58,648	368	447	94	38	4,469	50,289	49,496	793	1.6	53,732
1988	69,239	62,449	364	475	80	41	5,830	53,331	52,517	815	1.6	69,640
1989	76,721	68,369	379	515	86	55	7,317	60,803	60,011	792	1.3	85,558
1990	80,372	72,013	367	413	¹⁰ -993	122	8,451	66,997	66,239	758	1.1	98,933
1991	88,839	77,851	352	605	89	432	9,510	72,570	71,549	1,021	1.4	115,202
1992	93,836	81,745	374	621	86	522	10,487	85,015	83,895	1,121	1.3	124,022
1993	98,187	84,133	400	367	81	675	¹¹ 12,531	94,391	93,487	904	1.0	127,818
1994	¹² 109,570	95,280	413	506	80	907	10,745	104,545	103,282	1,263	1.2	132,844
1995	¹³ 115,027	98,421	396	462	61	954	10,820	117,604	116,368	1,236	1.1	130,267
1996	¹⁴ 124,603	110,585	401	419	¹⁵ -2,293	1,199	10,222	129,929	128,632	1,297	1.0	124,942
1997	¹⁶ 130,154	114,670	419	481	70	1,319	9,637	139,452	137,762	1,690	1.2	115,643

¹ Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund, which are not obligations of the trust fund, and a small amount of miscellaneous income (including amounts from the fraud and abuse control system).

² Includes costs of Peer Review Organizations (beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System on Oct. 1, 1983).

³ Includes costs of experiments and demonstration projects. Beginning in 1997, includes fraud and abuse control expenses, as provided for by P.L. 104-91.

⁴ No transfer was made in 1976 because of the change in transfer dates from December to March. The 1977 transfer was for benefits and administrative expenses during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

⁵ No transfer was made in 1977 because of the change in transfer dates from August to June. The 1978 transfer was from contributions during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

⁶ Includes \$2 million in reimbursements from general revenues for costs arising from the granting of deemed wage credits to persons of Japanese ancestry who were interned during World War II.

⁷ Total assets exclude \$12,437 million loaned to the OASI Trust Fund under the interfund-borrowing provisions of the law in 1982. Repayments of \$1,824 million and \$10,613 million were made in 1985 and 1986 respectively.

⁸ The lump-sum general revenue transfer, as provided for by section 151 of P.L. 98-21.

⁹ Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of -\$805 million, as provided for by section 151 of P.L. 98-21.

¹⁰ Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of -\$1,100 million, as provided for by section 151 of P.L. 98-21.

¹¹ Includes \$1,805 million transferred from SMI catastrophic coverage reserve fund, as provided for by P.L. 102-394.

¹² Includes \$1,639 million of income from taxation of benefits.

¹³ Includes \$3,913 million of income from taxation of benefits.

¹⁴ Includes \$4,069 million of income from taxation of benefits.

¹⁵ Includes the lump-sum general revenue adjustment of -\$2,366 million, as provided for by section 151 of P.L. 98-21.

¹⁶ Includes \$3,558 million of income from taxation of benefits.

Note: Totals do not necessarily equal the sum of rounded components.

Source: 1998 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, table II.D2.

8.A Medicare: Trust Funds

Table 8.A2.—Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966-97

[Amounts in millions]

Calendar year	Receipts						Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year ³
	Total	Premiums from participants			Government contributions ¹	Interest and other income ²	Total	Benefit payments	Administrative expenses		
		Total	Aged	Disabled					Amount	Percent of benefit payments	
1966	\$324	\$322	\$322	...	\$0	\$2	\$203	\$128	\$75	58.6	\$122
1967	1,597	640	640	...	933	24	1,307	1,197	110	9.2	412
1968	1,711	832	832	...	858	21	1,702	1,518	184	12.1	421
1969	1,839	914	914	...	907	18	2,061	1,865	196	10.5	199
1970	2,201	1,096	1,096	...	1,093	12	2,212	1,975	237	12.0	188
1971	2,639	1,302	1,302	...	1,313	24	2,377	2,117	260	12.3	450
1972	2,808	1,382	1,382	...	1,389	37	2,614	2,325	289	12.4	643
1973	3,312	1,550	1,491	\$59	1,705	57	2,844	2,526	318	12.6	1,111
1974	4,124	1,804	1,664	140	2,225	95	3,728	3,318	410	12.4	1,506
1975	4,673	1,918	1,759	158	2,648	107	4,735	4,273	462	10.8	1,444
1976	5,977	2,060	1,878	183	3,810	107	5,622	5,080	542	10.7	1,799
1977	7,805	2,247	2,030	217	5,386	172	6,505	6,038	467	7.7	3,099
1978	9,056	2,470	2,221	248	6,287	299	7,755	7,252	503	6.9	4,400
1979	9,768	2,719	2,451	267	6,645	404	9,265	8,708	557	6.4	4,902
1980	10,874	3,011	2,707	304	7,455	408	11,245	10,635	610	5.7	4,530
1981	15,374	⁴ 3,722	⁴ 3,356	⁴ 366	⁴ 11,291	361	14,028	13,113	915	7.0	5,877
1982	16,580	⁴ 3,697	⁴ 3,341	⁴ 356	⁴ 12,284	599	16,227	15,455	772	5.0	6,230
1983	19,824	4,236	3,845	391	14,861	727	18,984	18,106	878	4.8	7,070
1984	23,180	5,167	4,721	445	17,054	959	20,552	19,661	891	4.5	9,698
1985	25,106	5,613	5,105	508	18,250	1,243	23,880	22,947	933	4.1	10,924
1986	24,665	5,722	5,218	504	17,802	1,141	27,299	26,239	1,060	4.0	8,291
1987	31,844	⁵ 7,409	⁵ 6,747	⁵ 661	⁵ 23,560	875	31,740	30,820	920	3.0	8,394
1988	35,825	⁵ 8,761	⁵ 7,983	⁵ 778	⁵ 26,203	861	35,230	33,970	1,260	3.7	8,990
1989	⁶ 44,349	⁷ 12,263	9,793	993	3 0,852	⁶ 1,234	⁶ 39,783	38,294	⁶ 1,489	3.9	⁶ 13,556
1990	45,913	11,320	10,311	1,008	33,035	1,558	43,987	42,468	1,519	3.6	15,482
1991	51,224	11,934	10,846	1,088	37,602	1,688	48,877	47,336	1,541	3.3	17,828
1992	57,237	⁸ 14,077	⁸ 12,814	⁸ 1,263	⁸ 41,359	1,801	50,830	49,260	1,570	3.2	24,235
1993	57,679	⁸ 14,193	⁸ 12,731	⁸ 1,462	⁸ 41,465	2,021	57,784	⁹ 55,784	2,000	3.7	24,131
1994	55,607	17,386	15,569	1,817	36,203	2,018	60,317	58,618	1,699	2.9	19,422
1995	60,306	19,717	17,651	2,066	39,007	1,582	66,599	64,972	1,627	2.5	13,130
1996	85,609	18,763	16,654	2,109	65,035	1,811	70,408	68,598	1,810	2.6	28,332
1997	81,924	19,289	17,079	2,210	60,171	2,464	74,124	72,757	1,368	1.9	36,131

¹ The payments shown as being from the general fund of the Treasury include certain interest-adjustment items.

² Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

³ The financial status of the program depends on both the assets and the liabilities of the program.

⁴ Section 708 of title VII of the Social Security Act modified the provisions for the delivery of Social Security benefit checks when the regularly designated delivery day falls on a Saturday, Sunday, or legal public holiday. Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1982 occurred on Dec. 31, 1981. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$264 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$883) were added to the general SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1981. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1982.

⁵ Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1988 occurred on Dec. 31, 1987. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$692 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$2,178 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1987. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1988; see footnote 4.

⁶ Includes the impact of the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988 (P.L. 100-360).

⁷ Catastrophic coverage premiums—\$1.5 billion—not distributed between aged and disabled enrollees are included in total.

⁸ Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1993 occurred on Dec. 31, 1992. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$1,089 million) and the general revenue contributions (\$3,175 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1992. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1993; see footnote 4.

⁹ Includes the impact of the transfer to the HI Trust Fund of the SMI catastrophic coverage reserve fund on Mar. 31, 1993 as specified in P.L. 102-394. Actual benefit payments for FY 1993 were \$53,979 million and the amount transferred was \$1,805 million.

Source: 1998 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, table II.D2, and unpublished Treasury reports.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-96¹

Type of coverage and service	1967	1975	1980	1990	1994	1995	1996	Average annual rate change (percent), 1967-96
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	19,521	22,790	25,515	30,948	32,801	33,142	33,424	1.9
Hospital Insurance	19,494	22,472	25,104	30,464	32,409	32,742	33,022	1.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance	17,893	21,945	24,680	29,685	31,447	31,742	31,984	2.0
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	7,154	12,032	16,271	24,809	27,223	27,379	27,263	4.7
Hospital Insurance	3,960	4,963	6,024	6,367	7,043	7,147	7,139	2.1
Inpatient hospital	3,601	4,913	5,951	5,906	6,157	6,148	6,091	1.8
Skilled-nursing services	354	260	248	615	1,026	1,186	1,321	4.6
Home health services ²	126	329	675	1,818	2,938	3,185	3,290	11.9
Supplementary Medical Insurance	6,523	11,762	16,099	24,687	27,075	27,234	27,113	5.0
Physicians' and other medical services	6,415	11,396	15,627	24,193	26,476	26,621	26,432	5.0
Outpatient services	1,511	3,768	6,629	14,055	16,989	17,597	17,875	8.9
Home health services ²	118	161	302	38	37	42	45	-3.3
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	367	528	638	802	830	826	816	2.8
Hospital Insurance	203	221	240	209	217	218	216	.2
Inpatient hospital	185	219	237	94	190	188	185	0
Skilled-nursing services	18	12	10	21	32	36	40	2.8
Home health services ²	7	15	27	60	91	97	100	9.6
Supplementary Medical Insurance	365	536	652	832	861	858	848	2.9
Physicians' and other medical services	359	519	633	815	842	839	826	2.9
Outpatient services	77	172	269	474	540	554	559	7.1
Home health services ²	7	7	12	1	1	1	1	-6.5
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$4,239	\$12,689	\$29,134	\$88,778	\$129,033	\$138,948	\$145,322	13.0
Hospital Insurance	2,967	9,209	20,353	54,244	83,072	89,631	95,404	12.7
Inpatient hospital	2,659	8,840	19,583	48,952	65,722	68,213	71,191	12.0
Skilled-nursing services	274	233	331	1,886	5,735	7,504	9,157	12.9
Home health services ²	26	136	440	3,406	11,614	13,914	15,056	24.5
Supplementary Medical Insurance	1,272	3,481	8,871	34,533	45,961	49,317	49,918	13.5
Physicians' and other medical services	1,224	3,050	7,361	27,379	34,408	37,069	36,865	12.5
Outpatient services	38	374	1,261	7,077	11,395	12,045	12,838	22.2
Home health services ²	17	56	159	78	158	203	215	9.1
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$592	\$1,055	\$1,791	\$3,578	\$4,740	\$5,075	\$5,330	7.9
Hospital Insurance	749	1,855	3,379	8,520	11,794	12,542	13,363	10.4
Inpatient hospital	738	1,799	3,291	8,289	10,675	11,096	11,688	10.0
Skilled-nursing services	774	896	1,336	3,068	5,590	6,325	6,931	7.9
Home health services ²	204	413	652	1,874	3,953	4,368	4,577	11.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance	195	296	545	1,399	1,698	1,811	1,841	8.0
Physicians' and other medical services	191	268	471	1,132	1,300	1,392	1,395	7.1
Outpatient services	25	99	190	503	671	684	718	12.3
Home health services ²	145	347	526	2,033	4,277	4,862	4,815	12.8
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$217	\$557	\$1,142	\$2,869	\$3,934	\$4,193	\$4,348	10.9
Hospital Insurance	152	410	811	1,781	2,563	2,738	2,889	10.7
Inpatient hospital	137	394	780	1,607	2,028	2,083	2,156	10.0
Skilled-nursing services	14	11	13	62	177	229	277	10.8
Home health services ²	1	6	18	112	358	425	456	23.5
Supplementary Medical Insurance	71	159	356	1,163	1,462	1,554	1,561	11.2
Physicians' and other medical services	69	139	298	922	1,094	1,168	1,153	10.2
Outpatient services	2	17	51	238	362	379	401	20.1
Home health services ²	1	2	6	3	5	6	7	6.9

¹ Data for persons enrolled as of July 1 are 100 and include HMO beneficiaries. Calendar year utilization for persons served and amounts reimbursed are inflated to represent 100 and exclude HMO services.

² The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (P.L. 96-499) eliminated the 100-day limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B2.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-96¹

Type of coverage and service	1974	1975	1980	1990	1994	1995	1996	Average annual rate change (percent), 1974-96
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,928	2,168	3,171	3,255	4,135	4,393	4,640	4.1
Hospital Insurance	1,928	2,168	3,171	3,255	4,135	4,393	4,640	4.1
Supplementary Medical Insurance	1,745	1,959	2,883	2,943	3,720	3,942	4,155	4.0
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	792	975	2,287	2,390	3,126	3,333	3,476	7.0
Hospital Insurance	400	475	659	680	879	933	964	4.1
Inpatient hospital	397	472	628	644	803	844	868	3.6
Skilled-nursing services	8	8	23	23	42	54	63	9.8
Home health services ²	15	22	105	122	237	272	293	14.5
Supplementary Medical Insurance	740	924	2,263	2,365	3,094	3,299	3,442	7.2
Physicians' and other medical services	691	865	2,159	2,249	2,986	3,184	3,315	7.4
Outpatient services	296	399	1,415	1,496	2,097	2,281	2,407	10.0
Home health services ²	9	13	(3)	...	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	411	450	721	734	756	759	749	2.8
Hospital Insurance	208	219	208	209	213	212	208	0
Inpatient hospital	206	218	198	198	194	192	187	-4
Skilled-nursing services	4	4	7	7	10	12	14	5.9
Home health services ²	8	10	33	38	57	62	63	9.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance	424	471	785	804	832	837	828	3.1
Physicians' and other medical services	396	442	749	764	803	808	798	3.2
Outpatient services	170	204	491	508	564	579	579	5.7
Home health services ²	5	7	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,049	\$1,509	\$10,364	\$11,239	\$18,818	\$21,024	\$22,647	15.0
Hospital Insurance	694	987	6,253	6,694	11,501	12,752	13,790	14.6
Inpatient hospital	681	968	5,936	6,346	10,230	11,079	11,848	13.9
Skilled-nursing services	7	9	143	85	258	374	464	21.0
Home health services ²	6	10	173	264	1,013	1,300	1,478	28.4
Supplementary Medical Insurance	355	522	4,111	4,545	7,317	8,272	8,858	15.7
Physicians' and other medical services	206	295	2,623	2,831	4,321	4,888	5,125	15.7
Outpatient services	145	221	1,488	1,714	2,996	3,384	3,733	15.9
Home health services ²	3	5	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,324	\$1,548	\$4,531	\$4,703	\$6,021	\$6,308	\$6,515	7.5
Hospital Insurance	1,735	2,077	9,482	9,847	13,082	13,666	14,306	10.1
Inpatient hospital	1,714	2,051	9,455	9,849	12,741	13,126	13,649	9.9
Skilled-nursing services	936	1,049	6,107	3,702	6,096	6,959	7,336	9.8
Home health services ²	399	478	1,645	2,156	4,265	4,777	5,052	12.2
Supplementary Medical Insurance	479	565	1,817	1,922	2,365	2,507	2,574	7.9
Physicians' and other medical services	298	341	1,215	1,259	1,447	1,535	1,546	7.8
Outpatient services	490	554	1,051	1,146	1,429	1,483	1,551	5.4
Home health services ²	345	420	230	517	1,484	2,204	1,235	6.0
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$544	\$696	\$3,268	\$3,453	\$4,551	\$4,786	\$4,881	10.5
Hospital Insurance	360	455	1,972	2,057	2,782	2,903	2,972	10.1
Inpatient hospital	353	446	1,872	1,950	2,474	2,522	2,553	9.4
Skilled-nursing services	4	4	45	26	63	85	100	15.8
Home health services ²	3	5	55	81	245	296	319	23.6
Supplementary Medical Insurance	208	266	1,426	1,544	1,967	2,098	2,132	11.2
Physicians' and other medical services	118	151	910	962	805	1,240	1,233	11.3
Outpatient services	83	113	516	582	(3)	858	898	11.4
Home health services ²	2	3	(3)	(3)	...	(3)	(3)	...

¹ Data for persons enrolled as of July 1 and include HMO beneficiaries. Calendar year utilization for persons served and amounts reimbursed exclude HMO services.

² The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (P.L. 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement.

³ Sample population too small to yield valid calculated results.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-97
[In thousands]

Census division and State	Aged									
	1966 ¹	1967	1970	1980	1990	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Total.....	19,082	19,494	20,361	25,104	30,464	32,060	32,409	32,742	33,022	33,237
United States ²	18,798	19,189	20,015	24,617	29,866	31,429	31,765	32,093	32,361	32,567
New England.....	1,233	1,248	1,275	1,487	1,722	1,785	1,797	1,808	1,817	1,819
Connecticut.....	273	278	288	358	432	447	450	454	455	455
Maine.....	116	117	120	141	163	170	172	173	174	176
Massachusetts.....	619	625	632	705	792	816	820	822	826	826
New Hampshire.....	77	79	82	102	125	134	136	138	140	141
Rhode Island.....	100	101	105	123	143	148	148	148	148	148
Vermont.....	48	48	50	58	67	70	71	72	73	74
Middle Atlantic.....	3,788	3,833	3,928	4,428	4,980	5,141	5,155	5,168	5,168	5,156
New Jersey.....	655	666	693	840	988	1,031	1,038	1,044	1,048	1,049
New York.....	1,903	1,924	1,962	2,089	2,214	2,248	2,248	2,248	2,241	2,233
Pennsylvania.....	1,230	1,244	1,273	1,499	1,778	1,862	1,869	1,876	1,878	1,874
East North Central.....	3,685	3,732	3,825	4,410	5,168	5,385	5,423	5,461	5,479	5,486
Illinois.....	1,064	1,076	1,094	1,221	1,382	1,421	1,426	1,429	1,428	1,426
Indiana.....	477	483	494	576	683	713	718	724	727	729
Michigan.....	726	737	764	906	1,090	1,147	1,158	1,169	1,177	1,182
Ohio.....	966	977	995	1,144	1,366	1,434	1,445	1,457	1,462	1,462
Wisconsin.....	453	460	476	563	646	671	676	682	685	687
West North Central.....	1,862	1,889	1,926	2,166	2,409	2,478	2,488	2,498	2,503	2,504
Iowa.....	347	350	354	384	421	430	430	431	430	429
Kansas.....	259	262	268	301	335	344	345	346	346	346
Minnesota.....	396	402	413	475	542	561	565	569	571	573
Missouri.....	540	549	559	631	699	721	724	727	729	729
Nebraska.....	178	180	184	204	220	225	226	227	227	227
North Dakota.....	65	65	68	81	90	93	93	93	93	93
South Dakota.....	78	80	81	91	101	104	105	105	106	106
South Atlantic.....	2,544	2,644	2,870	4,089	5,461	5,858	5,968	6,048	6,134	6,206
Delaware.....	42	43	45	59	79	86	88	90	92	93
District of Columbia.....	67	67	66	66	67	67	67	66	65	64
Florida.....	757	807	931	1,549	2,165	2,313	2,359	2,385	2,421	2,447
Georgia.....	336	347	365	484	622	673	684	694	704	715
Maryland.....	265	274	291	373	484	521	530	537	543	548
North Carolina.....	375	387	416	577	773	843	861	876	890	904
South Carolina.....	176	181	193	271	375	405	415	422	430	439
Virginia.....	334	344	364	481	632	677	691	703	714	723
West Virginia.....	191	193	199	229	263	272	273	274	273	272
East South Central.....	1,190	1,221	1,276	1,570	1,854	1,948	1,964	1,985	2,000	2,014
Alabama.....	299	309	326	416	497	524	529	535	540	544
Kentucky.....	324	331	340	392	449	467	471	475	477	479
Mississippi.....	210	215	224	271	303	321	322	324	326	327
Tennessee.....	357	366	386	491	605	635	642	650	657	663
West South Central.....	1,667	1,719	1,821	2,315	2,837	3,014	3,055	3,100	3,136	3,170
Arkansas.....	220	226	237	296	338	352	353	356	356	357
Louisiana.....	280	289	304	375	450	471	476	481	484	488
Oklahoma.....	277	284	296	353	410	425	427	430	432	433
Texas.....	890	920	985	1,290	1,639	1,767	1,799	1,834	1,864	1,892
Mountain.....	623	644	698	1,030	1,473	1,621	1,668	1,710	1,753	1,789
Arizona.....	127	135	158	291	451	501	517	531	545	557
Colorado.....	177	181	189	240	318	346	355	362	370	377
Idaho.....	64	66	69	94	121	129	131	133	136	137
Montana.....	67	68	70	85	105	111	112	114	115	116
Nevada.....	25	27	31	64	127	154	163	171	180	187
New Mexico.....	63	66	73	111	157	171	175	179	183	187
Utah.....	69	71	77	107	146	159	163	166	170	172
Wyoming.....	29	30	31	38	47	51	52	53	54	55
Pacific.....	2,190	2,250	2,389	3,102	3,954	4,177	4,234	4,298	4,357	4,409
Alaska.....	6	6	7	11	22	25	27	28	29	30
California.....	1,634	6,181	1,788	2,298	2,875	3,023	3,060	3,106	3,150	3,192
Hawaii.....	38	40	45	72	115	128	133	137	140	143
Oregon.....	208	214	226	299	387	410	415	418	421	422
Washington.....	304	309	323	422	556	591	599	608	617	622
Residence unknown.....	15	9	9	20	9	22	12	18	16	15
Outlying areas.....	145	154	178	270	344	370	377	381	390	396
Puerto Rico.....	141	150	174	263	337	356	363	366	375	380
Virgin Islands.....	2	3	3	5	6	7	7	8	8	8
Other.....	1	2	2	2	1	6	7	7	7	8
Foreign countries.....	140	151	168	217	254	262	266	268	271	275

See footnotes at end of table.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-97—Continued

[In thousands]

Census division and State	Disabled							
	1975	1980	1990	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Total.....	2,168	2,963	3,255	3,844	4,135	4,393	4,640	4,815
United States ²	2,110	2,863	3,148	3,729	4,014	4,266	4,507	4,675
New England.....	105	141	156	193	212	228	243	254
Connecticut.....	24	31	33	40	43	47	49	51
Maine.....	12	16	18	23	25	27	29	31
Massachusetts.....	48	64	72	92	100	108	115	119
New Hampshire.....	7	9	11	14	16	17	19	20
Rhode Island.....	10	14	14	16	18	19	20	21
Vermont.....	4	7	7	9	10	10	11	12
Middle Atlantic.....	358	493	473	536	571	603	633	657
New Jersey.....	64	91	86	99	105	110	115	119
New York.....	170	237	229	264	284	302	319	331
Pennsylvania.....	124	165	158	174	182	190	199	206
East North Central.....	365	486	561	640	682	715	744	758
Illinois.....	87	113	132	153	163	172	179	181
Indiana.....	46	63	77	89	95	99	103	105
Michigan.....	91	118	132	151	161	170	177	181
Ohio.....	102	141	156	176	186	196	203	207
Wisconsin.....	39	50	64	72	76	79	81	83
West North Central.....	142	180	211	248	266	280	295	305
Iowa.....	24	29	34	39	41	43	44	46
Kansas.....	17	22	26	31	33	35	38	39
Minnesota.....	28	35	44	53	57	60	63	64
Missouri.....	51	67	75	88	95	100	106	111
Nebraska.....	11	14	16	19	20	22	23	24
North Dakota.....	5	6	7	8	9	9	9	10
South Dakota.....	6	7	8	10	11	11	12	12
South Atlantic.....	384	545	607	719	778	834	892	940
Delaware.....	5	7	8	10	10	11	12	12
District of Columbia.....	7	8	7	8	8	8	9	9
Florida.....	92	147	165	197	215	232	251	267
Georgia.....	61	88	96	115	125	134	142	148
Maryland.....	29	41	46	52	56	60	63	66
North Carolina.....	65	91	106	127	138	149	159	168
South Carolina.....	37	51	59	70	75	81	87	92
Virginia.....	50	68	77	91	98	105	111	117
West Virginia.....	36	43	44	50	53	55	58	60
East South Central.....	184	246	287	343	370	397	422	441
Alabama.....	49	63	74	88	95	101	108	113
Kentucky.....	47	62	75	90	97	105	112	117
Mississippi.....	34	46	53	62	67	72	76	80
Tennessee.....	55	76	85	102	111	119	127	132
West South Central.....	214	288	317	389	423	452	477	497
Arkansas.....	34	45	48	58	62	67	70	73
Louisiana.....	47	63	71	83	89	93	97	99
Oklahoma.....	32	41	39	48	52	56	60	63
Texas.....	102	139	159	200	220	236	251	262
Mountain.....	78	112	148	192	212	228	243	255
Arizona.....	21	34	42	55	61	66	71	74
Colorado.....	17	24	34	45	50	54	57	60
Idaho.....	7	9	11	13	15	16	17	18
Montana.....	7	9	12	14	15	16	16	17
Nevada.....	5	8	13	18	20	22	24	26
New Mexico.....	11	15	19	24	27	28	30	31
Utah.....	7	9	13	17	18	20	21	21
Wyoming.....	2	3	4	6	6	7	7	7
Pacific.....	274	367	388	466	501	529	556	569
Alaska.....	1	2	3	4	5	5	6	6
California.....	210	284	289	346	372	392	411	418
Hawaii.....	5	7	9	10	11	11	12	12
Oregon.....	25	31	34	41	44	47	49	51
Washington.....	32	43	53	64	69	74	79	82
Residence unknown.....	7	4	2	3	1	1	1	1
Outlying areas.....	49	88	93	101	106	112	118	124
Puerto Rico.....	49	88	92	99	104	110	116	122
Virgin Islands.....	(3)	(3)	1	1	1	1	1	1
Other.....	(3)	(3)	(3)	1	1	1	1	1
Foreign countries.....	9	12	14	14	14	14	15	15

¹ Medicare coverage for the aged became effective July 1, 1966. Medicare coverage for the disabled was implemented under Medicare July 1, 1973.

³ Data not available.

² Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.

CONTACT: Maria Diacogiannis (410) 786-0178 for further information.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B4.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years July 1, 1966-97

[In thousands]

Age, sex, race, and census region	1966	1970	1975	1980	1984	1988	1990	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Hospital Insurance												
Total	19,082	20,361	22,472	25,104	27,112	29,312	30,464	32,060	32,409	32,742	33,022	33,237
Age:												
65-74	11,990	12,316	13,426	14,894	15,805	16,916	17,394	17,980	18,094	18,063	17,984	17,858
75 or older	7,092	8,045	9,046	10,210	11,306	12,395	13,071	14,081	14,315	14,678	15,038	15,380
Sex:												
Men	8,133	8,507	9,168	10,156	10,920	11,811	12,280	12,975	13,142	13,310	13,458	13,579
Women	10,950	11,855	13,304	14,948	16,192	17,500	18,184	19,086	19,266	19,431	19,563	19,658
Race:												
White	17,042	18,187	19,996	22,244	23,945	25,728	26,591	27,589	28,694	28,822	28,992	29,036
All other races	1,445	1,608	1,870	2,160	2,374	2,688	2,931	3,345	3,015	3,127	3,236	3,043
Unknown	596	566	607	699	792	896	942	1,126	699	792	793	1,158
Census region:												
United States ¹	18,798	20,015	22,062	24,617	26,587	29,282	29,866	31,429	31,765	32,093	32,361	32,567
Northeast	5,021	5,202	5,511	5,915	6,241	6,553	6,702	6,926	6,953	6,976	6,984	6,975
Midwest	5,548	5,750	6,097	6,576	6,979	7,370	7,577	7,863	7,911	7,959	7,981	7,989
South	5,402	5,966	6,905	7,974	8,736	9,630	10,152	10,820	10,986	11,133	11,270	11,390
West	2,813	3,087	3,530	4,132	4,614	5,164	5,427	5,798	5,902	6,008	6,110	6,198
Supplementary Medical Insurance												
Total	17,736	19,584	21,945	24,680	26,764	28,780	29,685	31,147	31,447	31,742	31,984	32,164
Age:												
65-74	11,186	11,873	13,215	14,726	15,633	16,482	16,747	17,243	17,318	17,260	17,154	17,007
75 or older	6,550	7,711	8,730	9,954	11,131	12,298	12,938	13,904	14,129	14,482	14,831	15,157
Sex:												
Men	7,534	8,132	8,873	9,868	10,652	11,403	11,758	12,408	12,553	12,694	12,818	12,919
Women	10,202	11,452	13,073	14,813	16,112	17,377	17,927	18,738	18,895	19,048	19,166	19,245
Race:												
White	15,938	17,576	19,575	21,876	23,619	25,187	25,849	26,764	27,801	27,899	28,035	28,061
All other races	1,264	1,472	1,781	2,114	2,358	2,704	2,910	3,290	2,915	3,028	3,136	2,914
Unknown	534	537	589	691	787	889	927	1,094	731	815	813	1,190
Census region:												
United States ¹	17,626	19,459	21,795	24,468	26,519	28,512	29,408	30,839	31,131	31,424	31,659	31,832
Northeast	4,782	5,062	5,437	5,884	6,223	6,468	6,561	6,755	6,775	6,795	6,802	6,794
Midwest	5,172	5,594	6,007	6,520	6,944	7,281	7,450	7,713	7,748	7,784	7,796	7,799
South	5,012	5,786	6,845	7,949	8,735	9,560	10,005	10,600	10,747	10,879	11,004	11,110
West	2,653	3,012	3,488	4,095	4,601	5,145	5,385	5,754	5,852	5,953	6,046	6,117

¹ Represents beneficiaries in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B5.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years July 1, 1975-97

Age, sex, race, and census region	1975		1980		1990		1995		1996		1997	
	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only
Hospital Insurance												
Total	2,168,393	12,702	2,963,156	28,334	3,254,983	64,677	4,393,287	70,526	4,640,180	73,312	4,814,782	75,215
Age:												
Under 35	254,324	4,262	371,199	8,773	483,262	16,601	587,709	15,942	587,160	16,262	570,264	16,276
35-44	261,718	2,405	369,458	5,188	654,953	14,157	973,328	15,149	1,030,456	15,759	1,057,583	16,034
45-54	529,982	3,345	657,483	6,977	741,193	15,794	1,187,993	19,473	1,291,453	20,551	1,373,326	21,329
55-64	1,122,369	2,690	1,565,016	7,396	1,375,575	18,125	1,644,257	19,962	1,731,111	20,740	1,813,609	21,576
Sex:												
Men	1,380,890	6,702	1,870,543	14,547	2,042,929	33,639	2,627,802	36,279	2,740,412	37,722	2,796,226	38,826
Women	787,503	6,000	1,092,613	13,787	1,212,054	31,038	1,765,485	34,247	1,899,768	35,590	2,018,556	36,389
Race:												
White	1,800,862	8,559	2,422,239	19,232	2,480,754	35,631	3,216,247	34,418	3,351,679	34,325	3,499,018	35,743
All other races	329,193	3,155	486,672	7,907	712,304	26,469	985,919	31,407	1,102,509	34,740	1,044,755	32,323
Unknown	38,338	988	54,245	1,195	61,925	2,577	191,121	4,701	185,992	4,247	271,009	7,149
Census region:												
United States ¹	2,110,295	12,634	2,862,500	28,027	3,148,484	63,858	4,266,385	69,435	4,507,107	72,165	4,675,426	73,995
Northeast	463,160	3,255	634,280	6,552	628,674	13,248	830,513	13,191	876,145	13,540	910,381	13,682
Midwest	506,700	3,009	666,476	6,513	772,118	14,183	995,322	14,864	1,039,089	15,276	1,063,204	15,498
South	781,978	3,579	1,079,018	9,319	1,209,997	23,862	1,682,226	27,048	1,791,311	28,431	1,877,268	29,589
West	351,349	2,163	478,582	4,899	535,842	12,115	757,174	13,867	799,494	14,473	823,475	14,860
Supplementary Medical Insurance												
Total	1,959,250	12,080	2,719,226	27,046	2,943,480	58,912	3,942,452	63,189	4,155,351	65,201	4,295,727	65,500
Age:												
Under 35	225,822	4,052	339,665	8,294	441,640	14,782	534,868	14,042	532,629	14,204	513,509	13,894
35-44	232,285	2,272	337,146	4,963	586,537	12,567	869,845	13,121	919,410	13,507	939,056	13,388
45-54	469,162	3,182	596,287	6,683	666,257	14,559	1,049,718	17,483	1,137,891	18,328	1,204,396	18,618
55-64	1,031,981	2,574	1,446,128	7,106	1,249,046	17,004	1,488,021	18,543	1,565,421	9,162	1,638,766	19,650
Sex:												
Men	1,230,578	6,359	1,694,569	13,887	1,833,959	30,338	2,346,940	32,122	2,442,253	33,080	2,481,945	33,284
Women	728,672	5,721	1,024,657	13,159	1,109,521	28,574	1,595,512	31,067	1,713,098	32,121	1,813,782	32,266
Race:												
White	1,622,255	8,174	2,218,176	18,458	2,236,781	32,347	2,882,893	30,531	2,996,673	30,023	3,118,119	30,610
All other races	300,314	2,951	449,753	7,446	650,121	24,240	891,837	28,487	995,368	31,471	940,380	28,675
Unknown	36,681	955	51,297	1,142	56,578	2,325	167,722	4,171	163,310	3,707	237,228	6,215
Census region:												
United States ¹	1,945,209	12,024	2,675,213	26,779	2,891,114	58,209	3,873,011	62,269	4,080,787	65,201	4,215,459	64,526
Northeast	423,755	3,092	589,509	6,221	567,112	12,011	739,915	11,712	778,924	11,945	805,080	11,804
Midwest	464,273	2,842	619,808	6,212	702,390	12,701	892,405	13,116	928,163	13,328	945,752	13,184
South	725,251	3,392	1,013,759	8,911	1,126,593	22,022	1,555,437	24,661	1,652,629	25,758	1,725,465	26,341
West	325,601	2,084	448,363	4,712	493,360	11,044	684,344	12,351	720,260	12,803	738,331	12,876

¹ Represents beneficiaries in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B6.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-97

[In thousands. Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before March 31, 1998]

Year approved	Total ¹		Inpatient hospital ²		Home health		Skilled-nursing facilities ³	
	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed
Total								
1966	1,979	\$824,367	1,866	\$821,362	34	\$2,113	...	...
1970	7,512	4,855,161	6,313	4,578,080	571	46,896	627	\$230,183
1975	10,318	10,414,195	8,687	10,006,206	1,07	145,631	553	262,358
1980	13,866	23,200,897	11,088	22,367,454	2,266	473,805	512	359,638
1985	15,615	37,533,351	10,352	35,414,544	4,747	1,656,411	515	462,396
1987	15,527	41,076,274	10,342	38,646,919	4,632	1,796,454	481	553,036
1988	15,608	43,507,272	10,283	40,736,827	4,608	1,889,195	597	753,494
1989	16,628	49,711,315	10,083	44,673,409	4,962	2,218,971	1,406	2,595,128
1990	18,601	54,946,122	10,563	49,074,386	6,420	3,323,471	1,405	2,232,412
1991	20,878	62,526,234	10,832	54,769,237	8,366	5,036,914	1,375	2,243,293
1992	24,138	76,911,288	11,548	65,798,975	10,436	7,093,126	1,638	3,135,228
1993	26,678	82,575,833	11,279	67,569,095	12,793	9,571,019	1,919	4,250,224
1994	29,828	91,101,325	11,662	71,682,678	15,037	12,142,306	2,255	5,691,371
1995	33,253	102,180,586	12,064	77,606,018	17,511	15,118,757	2,664	7,541,057
1996	34,567	108,638,992	11,979	80,729,152	18,513	16,428,529	3,008	9,466,043
1997	35,382	114,506,765	12,141	84,062,258	18,766	16,884,745	3,308	11,408,861
Persons aged 65 or older ⁴								
1973	8,080	\$6,550,708	6,980	\$6,297,814	624	\$60,549	476	\$192,345
1975	9,389	9,429,866	7,844	9,041,321	1,009	135,687	536	252,859
1980	12,287	20,357,667	9,705	19,580,817	2,097	436,589	485	340,250
1985	14,063	33,325,618	9,160	31,348,094	4,404	1,530,937	499	446,587
1987	13,999	36,627,064	9,159	34,355,504	4,307	1,664,255	465	532,334
1988	14,128	38,938,452	9,141	36,336,949	4,296	1,755,696	577	724,821
1989	15,039	44,200,304	8,901	39,460,554	4,624	2,059,947	1,347	2,468,838
1990	16,886	48,946,318	9,347	43,426,173	5,988	3,090,502	1,349	2,131,716
1991	18,989	55,705,195	9,565	48,416,192	7,810	4,686,633	1,325	2,152,832
1992	21,931	68,396,493	10,129	57,957,977	9,736	6,593,055	1,579	3,012,800
1993	24,223	73,211,836	9,830	59,165,104	11,898	8,851,257	1,849	4,079,911
1994	27,007	80,396,686	10,092	62,255,035	13,926	11,205,712	2,166	5,446,473
1995	30,005	89,756,403	10,363	66,903,360	16,140	13,869,578	2,551	7,191,881
1996	31,065	95,057,882	10,204	69,169,979	16,987	14,999,499	2,872	9,003,616
1997	31,784	100,196,496	10,348	71,974,567	17,187	15,368,289	3,151	10,834,236
Disabled persons ⁵								
1973	215	\$173,178	206	\$170,850	6	\$692	4	\$1,637
1975	929	984,329	843	964,885	69	9,944	17	9,499
1980	1,545	2,773,750	1,357	2,722,587	168	37,199	18	13,965
1983	1,772	4,174,624	1,407	4,052,658	346	105,995	18	15,971
1984	1,612	4,005,159	1,232	3,868,195	363	121,589	17	15,375
1985	1,552	4,207,733	1,192	4,066,450	343	125,474	16	15,809
1987	1,528	4,449,211	1,183	4,291,415	325	132,199	16	20,702
1988	1,480	4,568,819	1,142	4,399,878	312	133,498	20	28,673
1989	1,589	5,511,011	1,182	5,212,855	338	159,025	59	126,290
1990	1,715	5,999,804	1,216	5,648,213	431	232,969	56	100,696
1991	1,889	6,821,039	1,267	6,353,044	555	350,282	50	90,460
1992	2,207	8,514,795	1,419	7,840,999	701	500,071	59	122,428
1993	2,455	9,363,998	1,449	8,403,991	895	719,762	71	170,313
1994	2,822	10,704,639	1,570	9,427,643	1,111	936,594	89	244,898
1995	3,248	12,424,183	1,701	10,702,659	1,371	1,249,179	113	349,176
1996	3,502	13,581,110	1,775	11,559,173	1,526	1,429,029	136	462,427
1997	3,598	14,310,270	1,794	12,087,691	1,579	1,516,456	157	574,625

¹ Included in total but not shown separately are data on approved bills for outpatient diagnostic services rendered before Apr. 1, 1968. Beginning in April 1968, outpatient diagnostic services, formerly covered under Hospital Insurance, are covered under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Data on approved bills for hospice services are included in total after 1985.

² The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (P.L. 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 495 diagnosis related groups (DRGs) into which a case is classified. The

prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance. Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

³ Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967. Benefit payments shown for 1985 are incomplete due to billing lags.

⁴ Beginning Oct. 1, 1978, includes a relatively small number of persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

⁵ Includes a relatively small number of persons under age 65 entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B7.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-97

[Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before Mar. 31, 1998]

Year approved	Approved bills			Hospital charges				
	Number	Covered days of care		Covered charges			Reimbursements ¹	
		Total	Average per bill	Total (in thousands)	Average per bill	Average per day	Total (in thousands)	As percent of total covered charges
Total								
1966	1,828,141	22,809,244	12.5	\$1,003,320	\$549	\$44	\$799,523	79.7
1967	5,266,638	70,055,113	13.3	3,489,616	663	50	2,798,693	80.2
1970	6,209,591	76,852,635	12.4	5,832,754	939	76	4,500,815	77.2
1973 ²	7,082,683	79,937,365	11.3	8,417,748	1,188	105	6,359,521	75.5
1975	8,541,618	90,292,195	10.6	13,104,395	1,534	145	9,835,732	75.1
1980	10,921,583	107,603,473	9.9	31,647,547	2,898	294	22,013,585	69.6
1985	10,189,470	84,310,851	8.3	50,208,653	4,928	596	34,850,111	69.4
1987	10,420,095	89,536,425	8.6	67,956,998	6,522	\$759	37,846,592	55.7
1988	10,523,580	89,766,765	8.5	77,886,982	7,401	\$868	39,791,985	51.1
1989	10,187,185	86,076,390	8.4	85,961,645	8,438	\$999	43,183,711	50.2
1990	10,604,155	90,120,450	8.5	99,583,309	9,391	\$1,105	47,505,079	47.7
1991	10,890,925	91,164,650	8.4	116,162,700	10,666	\$1,274	52,919,050	45.6
1992	11,585,425	93,464,755	8.1	135,534,193	11,699	\$1,450	63,539,518	46.9
1993	11,267,275	86,776,030	7.7	140,291,199	12,451	\$1,617	65,170,478	46.5
1994	11,646,090	84,757,750	7.3	148,579,423	12,758	\$1,753	68,941,635	46.4
1995	12,048,360	81,738,475	6.8	155,987,393	12,947	\$1,908	74,418,935	47.7
1996	12,036,800	76,904,950	6.4	159,001,015	13,210	\$2,068	77,355,431	48.7
1997	12,207,600	74,821,300	6.1	167,387,482	13,712	\$2,237	80,399,613	48.0
Persons aged 65 or older								
1973	6,883,038	77,966,979	11.3	\$8,197,733	\$1,191	\$105	\$6,195,272	75.6
1975	7,742,578	82,294,878	10.6	11,845,313	1,530	144	8,914,522	75.3
1980	9,620,779	95,369,774	9.9	27,823,714	2,892	292	19,389,819	69.7
1985	9,062,007	75,150,875	8.3	44,634,565	4,925	594	30,966,455	69.4
1987	9,278,660	79,866,820	8.6	60,498,082	6,520	757	33,823,993	55.9
1988	9,383,920	80,384,315	8.6	69,428,305	7,399	864	35,687,490	51.4
1989	9,038,575	76,633,190	8.5	76,314,882	8,443	996	38,445,830	50.4
1990	9,420,070	80,335,775	8.5	88,503,848	9,395	1,102	42,324,868	47.8
1991	9,655,080	81,140,460	8.4	103,022,173	10,670	1,270	47,096,014	45.7
1992	10,212,315	82,717,390	8.1	119,575,993	11,709	1,446	56,355,015	47.1
1993	9,877,625	76,351,250	7.7	123,200,556	12,473	1,614	57,465,904	46.6
1994	10,130,520	73,912,510	7.3	129,417,987	12,775	1,751	60,290,696	46.6
1995	10,407,385	70,769,190	6.8	135,152,358	12,986	1,910	64,594,767	47.8
1996	10,319,410	66,049,680	6.4	137,045,857	13,280	2,075	66,717,416	48.7
1997	10,457,780	64,132,430	6.1	144,155,047	13,784	2,248	69,220,940	48.0
Disabled persons								
1973	199,645	1,970,386	9.9	220,015	\$1,102	\$112	\$164,249	74.7
1975	799,040	7,997,317	10.0	1,259,082	1,576	157	921,210	73.2
1980	1,300,804	12,233,699	9.4	3,823,833	2,940	313	2,623,766	68.6
1985	1,127,463	9,159,976	8.1	5,574,088	4,944	609	3,883,655	69.7
1987	1,141,435	9,669,605	8.5	7,458,916	6,535	771	4,022,599	53.9
1988	1,139,660	9,382,450	8.2	8,458,677	7,422	902	4,104,495	48.5
1989	1,148,610	9,443,200	8.2	9,646,763	8,399	1,022	4,737,881	49.1
1990	1,184,085	9,784,675	8.3	11,079,461	9,357	1,132	5,180,211	46.8
1991	1,235,845	10,024,190	8.1	13,140,527	10,633	1,311	5,823,036	44.3
1992	1,373,110	10,747,365	7.8	15,958,200	11,622	1,485	7,184,503	45.0
1993	1,389,650	10,424,780	7.5	17,090,642	12,299	1,639	7,704,574	45.1
1994	1,515,570	10,845,240	7.2	19,161,436	12,643	1,767	8,650,939	45.1
1995	1,640,975	10,969,285	6.7	20,835,035	12,697	1,899	9,824,167	47.2
1996	1,717,390	10,855,270	6.3	21,955,157	12,784	2,023	10,638,015	48.5
1997	1,749,820	10,688,870	6.1	23,232,435	13,277	2,174	11,178,673	48.1

¹ The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (P.L. 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 495 diagnosis related groups (DRGs) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from

charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance. Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

² Beginning July 1, 1973, includes data for services rendered to both aged and eligible disabled persons, including persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

CONTACT: Maria Diacogiannis (410) 786-0178 for further information.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-97¹

Census division and State ²	Short-stay hospitals							
	1975	1980	1990	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997 ³
Total ⁴	\$143	\$292	\$1,090	\$1,617	\$1,753	\$1,909	\$2,068	\$2,238
United States ⁵	144	293	1,081	1,626	1,763	1,921	2,082	2,254
New England.....	159	298	988	1,424	1,567	1,763	1,916	2,051
Connecticut.....	167	287	1,177	1,639	1,801	2,014	2,207	2,338
Maine.....	133	284	927	1,292	1,460	1,646	1,825	1,941
Massachusetts.....	168	316	942	1,388	1,513	1,705	1,831	1,976
New Hampshire.....	123	264	1,022	1,456	1,543	1,699	1,847	2,011
Rhode Island.....	154	284	851	1,195	1,413	1,638	1,822	1,921
Vermont.....	124	230	923	1,330	1,456	1,580	1,642	1,807
Middle Atlantic.....	163	304	943	1,421	1,550	1,704	1,850	2,084
New Jersey.....	157	300	725	1,455	1,639	1,865	2,094	2,457
New York.....	176	301	836	1,155	1,252	1,367	1,477	1,705
Pennsylvania.....	145	312	1,236	1,757	1,925	2,110	2,253	2,403
East North Central.....	140	294	1,097	1,582	1,721	1,866	2,025	2,152
Illinois.....	148	322	1,202	1,786	1,951	2,126	2,340	2,485
Indiana.....	116	236	997	1,448	1,575	1,713	1,830	1,951
Michigan.....	156	332	1,193	1,647	1,756	1,882	2,015	2,131
Ohio.....	134	277	1,030	1,466	1,599	1,731	1,872	1,990
Wisconsin.....	128	251	933	1,372	1,535	1,691	1,856	1,997
West North Central.....	117	248	1,052	1,541	1,677	1,831	1,988	2,115
Iowa.....	110	239	902	1,327	1,453	1,573	1,727	1,817
Kansas.....	113	244	1,093	1,608	1,752	1,957	2,105	2,220
Minnesota.....	124	248	1,132	1,648	1,794	1,938	2,109	2,252
Missouri.....	119	257	1,108	1,615	1,755	1,922	2,076	2,220
Nebraska.....	116	251	1,043	1,566	1,710	1,850	2,013	2,169
North Dakota.....	118	237	937	1,275	1,367	1,508	1,631	1,778
South Dakota.....	107	228	915	1,320	1,396	1,518	1,649	1,759
South Atlantic.....	135	273	1,106	1,592	1,722	1,877	2,024	2,153
Delaware.....	153	274	1,191	1,600	1,759	1,830	1,882	1,889
District of Columbia.....	174	373	1,374	1,857	1,960	2,129	2,267	2,417
Florida.....	161	321	1,360	1,958	2,124	2,351	2,568	2,729
Georgia.....	125	258	1,081	1,507	1,594	1,744	1,882	2,022
Maryland.....	164	274	813	1,129	1,256	1,364	1,505	1,615
North Carolina.....	101	214	932	1,371	1,502	1,611	1,696	1,806
South Carolina.....	106	229	1,021	1,534	1,675	1,819	1,948	2,088
Virginia.....	118	247	1,022	1,484	1,606	1,733	1,878	2,014
West Virginia.....	108	247	1,009	1,310	1,378	1,472	1,586	1,661
East South Central.....	115	243	1,019	1,451	1,573	1,718	1,859	1,986
Alabama.....	126	282	1,176	1,750	1,877	2,055	2,222	2,405
Kentucky.....	107	216	967	1,341	1,466	1,630	1,765	1,904
Mississippi.....	98	213	865	1,184	1,306	1,437	1,546	1,658
Tennessee.....	122	250	1,012	1,429	1,546	1,662	1,820	1,909
West South Central.....	117	253	1,138	1,665	1,783	1,938	2,099	2,236
Arkansas.....	104	231	923	1,300	1,382	1,511	1,650	1,744
Louisiana.....	116	265	1,180	1,667	1,794	1,926	2,056	2,185
Oklahoma.....	128	271	997	1,353	1,453	1,621	1,773	1,892
Texas.....	118	250	1,212	1,822	1,953	2,119	2,297	2,451
Mountain.....	142	305	1,350	1,968	2,181	2,322	2,550	2,742
Arizona.....	155	325	1,442	2,155	2,356	2,619	2,881	3,159
Colorado.....	144	288	1,308	1,948	2,225	2,239	2,436	2,509
Idaho.....	129	273	1,140	1,634	1,789	1,951	2,115	2,308
Montana.....	116	262	1,036	1,504	1,610	1,742	1,877	1,907
Nevada.....	177	424	2,031	2,667	2,967	3,256	3,491	3,851
New Mexico.....	133	293	1,140	1,637	1,766	1,913	2,082	2,293
Utah.....	142	316	1,283	1,839	1,990	2,069	2,290	2,437
Wyoming.....	109	245	1,094	1,644	1,765	1,985	2,110	2,271
Pacific.....	196	416	1,651	2,508	2,708	2,877	3,076	3,345
Alaska.....	228	379	1,470	1,869	2,032	2,388	2,437	2,708
California.....	206	448	1,794	2,750	2,960	3,157	3,373	3,685
Hawaii.....	148	333	1,224	2,063	2,242	2,319	2,487	2,595
Oregon.....	158	329	1,275	1,746	1,905	1,987	2,134	2,291
Washington.....	163	293	1,162	1,662	1,816	1,924	2,020	2,147
Outlying areas.....	77	152	510	664	686	739	794	841
Puerto Rico.....	77	151	505	660	683	736	793	836
Virgin Islands.....	92	161	746	871	854	843	831	1,072
Other.....	88	263	...	...	...	...	...	...

See footnotes at end of table.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-97 ¹—Continued

Census division and State ²	Skilled-nursing facilities							
	1975	1980	1990	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997 ³
Total ⁴	\$43	\$70	\$193	\$313	\$356	\$402	\$443	\$487
United States ⁵	43	70	193	313	356	402	443	487
New England.....	50	77	172	260	301	347	390	430
Connecticut.....	35	51	165	244	274	314	359	387
Maine.....	52	100	274	267	295	308	352	373
Massachusetts.....	63	98	181	272	323	380	428	484
New Hampshire.....	41	86	218	366	401	413	422	455
Rhode Island.....	43	59	129	204	239	265	294	327
Vermont.....	38	62	155	216	249	268	289	322
Middle Atlantic.....	50	73	168	245	271	308	330	370
New Jersey.....	45	81	164	246	293	344	388	427
New York.....	61	80	168	214	223	240	248	274
Pennsylvania.....	40	65	170	278	316	373	419	474
East North Central.....	40	68	167	275	312	358	411	457
Illinois.....	37	77	215	331	370	420	485	532
Indiana.....	35	60	180	315	359	399	441	492
Michigan.....	45	60	130	198	227	270	320	367
Ohio.....	41	69	157	286	329	375	427	472
Wisconsin.....	35	64	149	239	272	315	359	399
West North Central.....	45	82	194	299	335	367	399	437
Iowa.....	46	84	269	374	394	405	431	472
Kansas.....	39	66	255	369	421	461	495	528
Minnesota.....	46	94	125	204	227	245	262	278
Missouri.....	47	95	263	387	428	464	514	562
Nebraska.....	41	71	205	266	299	338	379	427
North Dakota.....	43	49	118	164	184	221	260	292
South Dakota.....	33	61	160	223	252	270	268	291
South Atlantic.....	34	59	168	294	343	396	446	494
Delaware.....	31	50	132	265	294	328	366	430
District of Columbia.....	34	64	193	314	353	389	444	482
Florida.....	34	59	195	356	416	488	550	602
Georgia.....	34	71	146	266	314	346	392	443
Maryland.....	37	56	141	238	304	347	410	469
North Carolina.....	31	52	132	201	236	283	325	364
South Carolina.....	26	46	159	258	295	337	405	467
Virginia.....	42	68	168	257	291	331	376	409
West Virginia.....	36	64	171	310	331	364	400	445
East South Central.....	37	56	154	263	308	358	412	460
Alabama.....	33	38	143	280	326	353	393	432
Kentucky.....	36	58	151	248	298	352	412	462
Mississippi.....	45	105	160	245	302	377	456	530
Tennessee.....	41	70	162	270	305	358	404	445
West South Central.....	45	94	267	436	489	539	598	653
Arkansas.....	44	84	238	316	349	372	416	463
Louisiana.....	43	83	374	649	700	683	725	777
Oklahoma.....	60	145	312	475	513	563	625	667
Texas.....	43	78	238	417	478	542	607	662
Mountain.....	38	64	226	365	430	486	531	574
Arizona.....	41	71	236	406	463	549	610	670
Colorado.....	42	73	266	413	512	537	573	592
Idaho.....	27	46	152	275	318	381	434	464
Montana.....	30	44	123	205	239	291	323	347
Nevada.....	37	66	232	385	461	568	642	719
New Mexico.....	57	122	267	351	432	488	528	603
Utah.....	36	75	266	381	429	473	491	526
Wyoming.....	36	49	208	332	364	379	402	443
Pacific.....	45	81	269	461	523	576	611	648
Alaska.....	68	115	283	378	457	437	516	689
California.....	46	87	287	504	571	628	671	709
Hawaii.....	49	83	217	364	426	467	441	501
Oregon.....	40	63	207	328	378	421	451	481
Washington.....	34	62	196	332	371	412	427	455
Outlying areas:								
Puerto Rico.....	51	97	202	230	239	261	282	304
Virgin Islands.....	43	104	171	232	259	370	352	384

¹ Data for 1975 and 1980 are based on bills approved in each year and recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration before Dec. 29, 1995. Data from 1990-97 are based on bills incurred in each year and recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration before Dec. 26, 1997. Includes data for services rendered to both aged and disabled persons.

² Geographic distribution reflects the beneficiaries' area of residence.

³ Preliminary data.

⁴ Excludes claims for persons residing in foreign countries.

⁵ Includes claims for persons whose place of residence is unknown.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B9.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-97

[In thousands. Includes only bills for which reimbursements were made by carriers or intermediaries and recorded in Health Care Financing Administration records before Mar. 29, 1998]

Period claim approved ¹	All services ²	Physicians' services			Outpatient hospital services	Independent laboratory services	Home health services ⁴	All other services
		Total	Surgical ³	Medical ³				
Number of bills								
Persons aged 65 or older:								
1966.....	1,360	1,268	313	956	39	14	16	22
1978.....	114,486	90,239	18,186	72,053	13,037	4,234	805	6,171
1983.....	176,086	134,335	16,654	117,681	20,701	8,827	82	12,141
1990.....	418,160	312,037	34,531	277,506	40,209	38,913	129	26,872
1993.....	505,668	359,438	39,831	319,607	40,130	48,172	158	57,770
1994.....	553,057	397,121	42,644	354,477	44,171	52,169	175	59,421
1995.....	577,938	407,695	44,994	362,701	47,917	53,352	207	68,767
1996.....	583,021	407,029	45,743	361,286	50,378	50,724	247	74,643
1997.....	599,147	418,148	46,323	371,825	52,044	50,179	247	78,529
Allowed charges ⁵								
1966.....	\$123,593	\$119,818	60,580	\$59,237	\$973	\$472	\$1,021	\$1,310
1978.....	7,992,518	6,170,346	2,464,820	3,705,526	1,117,213	70,257	109,558	525,144
1983.....	24,565,669	14,573,773	6,111,658	8,462,115	8,027,936	250,424	27,355	1,686,181
1990.....	51,104,821	30,592,027	12,518,815	18,073,212	13,623,138	1,377,567	100,152	5,411,937
1993.....	68,715,908	33,599,126	12,015,131	21,583,995	23,809,925	1,843,545	169,539	9,293,773
1994.....	76,448,087	37,783,476	12,875,813	24,907,663	28,054,368	1,829,578	211,100	8,569,565
1995.....	83,692,691	39,732,907	13,702,939	26,029,968	31,518,662	1,818,378	275,758	10,346,986
1996.....	87,560,077	39,158,031	13,152,266	26,005,765	34,789,242	1,605,298	314,580	11,692,926
1997.....	92,411,749	40,319,861	12,932,915	27,386,952	37,260,122	1,505,119	334,472	12,992,169
Amount reimbursed ⁶								
1966.....	\$83,713	\$81,348	\$43,436	\$37,912	\$502	\$329	\$629	\$905
1978.....	5,933,099	4,736,819	1,921,427	2,815,392	644,632	68,149	105,395	378,104
1983.....	14,756,262	11,300,926	1,824,454	6,476,472	2,006,984	200,339	21,884	1,226,129
1990.....	34,742,058	23,661,307	9,711,014	13,950,293	6,021,631	1,327,053	70,237	3,661,830
1993.....	41,765,841	26,318,041	9,455,819	16,862,222	7,910,686	1,796,000	120,591	5,620,523
1994.....	45,709,497	29,621,615	10,153,343	19,468,272	8,854,846	1,778,769	150,643	5,303,624
1995.....	49,469,767	31,107,570	10,809,639	20,297,931	10,260,659	1,765,623	196,903	6,139,012
1996.....	50,424,660	30,656,060	10,369,909	20,286,151	10,703,809	1,556,004	225,085	7,283,702
1997.....	52,313,890	31,587,475	10,204,492	21,382,983	11,143,265	1,455,137	234,682	7,893,331
Number of bills								
Disabled beneficiaries:								
1990.....	42,871	28,969	2,600	26,369	6,669	3,810	...	3,423
1993.....	59,344	38,447	3,364	35,083	8,743	5,217	...	6,937
1994.....	69,144	45,823	3,819	42,004	10,063	6,466	...	6,792
1995.....	76,914	49,723	4,256	45,467	11,137	7,728	...	8,326
1996.....	81,622	52,115	4,511	47,604	12,053	7,898	2	9,554
1997.....	85,634	55,114	4,748	50,366	12,365	7,991	...	10,164
Allowed charges ⁵								
1990.....	\$6,619,125	\$2,963,905	\$994,472	\$1,969,433	\$2,700,544	\$146,877	\$604	\$807,195
1993.....	10,474,625	3,785,436	1,072,254	2,713,182	5,168,927	207,027	108	1,313,127
1994.....	12,327,406	4,610,415	1,220,687	3,389,728	6,431,161	239,103	14	1,046,713
1995.....	14,239,476	5,003,760	1,381,242	3,622,518	7,580,495	280,617	97	1,374,507
1996.....	15,747,549	5,102,031	1,390,256	3,711,775	8,613,340	279,405	148	1,752,625
1997.....	16,960,480	5,372,778	1,409,779	3,962,999	9,331,354	277,870	12	1,978,466
Amount reimbursed ⁶								
1990.....	\$4,526,423	\$2,253,896	\$768,391	\$1,485,505	\$1,534,430	\$142,663	\$412	\$595,022
1993.....	6,415,719	2,884,708	835,115	2,049,593	2,428,291	203,551	73	899,096
1994.....	7,342,669	3,514,278	952,576	2,561,702	2,859,651	234,509	9	734,222
1995.....	8,347,843	3,792,874	1,078,514	2,714,360	3,299,595	275,889	68	979,417
1996.....	9,016,548	3,860,370	1,087,705	2,772,665	3,630,840	274,389	103	1,250,846
1997.....	9,545,878	4,069,963	1,102,788	2,967,175	3,830,664	272,802	9	1,372,440

¹ Period for which the carrier approved bills for payment.

² Included in total, but not shown separately, are some bills and charges for which type of service is unknown.

³ Where both medical and surgical charges are included on a single bill, the highest-priced service is the determining factor in classifying the bill.

⁴ The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (P.L. 96-499) eliminated the 100-vist limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement.

⁵ Includes physician or supplier allowed charges as determined by the carrier and amounts actually billed by providers for outpatient hospital and home health services.

⁶ Amount reimbursed to or on behalf of the beneficiary—generally 80 percent of the allowed charges, once the beneficiary has satisfied the deductible in the current year. Some radiology and pathology services are reimbursed at a 100 percent rate, regardless of the beneficiary's deductible status. Beginning calendar year 1973, home health services provided under the Supplementary Medical Insurance program are reimbursed at 100 percent of the reasonable cost less any applicable deductions.

CONTACT: Maria Diacogiannis (410) 786-0178 for further information.

8.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 8.B10.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-97

Calendar year	Total number of claims (in thousands)	Net assignment rate ¹ (percent)
1969	37,542	61.5
1970	42,148	60.8
1971	46,572	58.5
1972	51,041	54.9
1973	57,007	52.7
1974	68,307	51.9
1975	79,980	51.8
1976	91,624	50.5
1977	105,339	50.5
1978	117,886	50.6
1979	132,098	51.3
1980	150,048	51.5
1981	167,154	52.3
1982	182,440	53.0
1983	204,122	53.9
1984	238,362	59.0
1985	279,559	68.5
1986	306,714	68.0
1987	346,551	73.1
1988	386,763	77.3
1989	421,305	79.7
1990	474,226	81.1
1991	517,123	83.1
1992	554,619	86.2
1993	583,863	90.1
1994	622,514	92.8
1995	647,855	94.7
1996	678,030	95.9
1997	688,891	96.7

¹ Represents the number of assigned claims as a percent of claims received.

Table 8.B11.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-97

Calendar year	Claims approved		Charges before reduction	
	Number (in thousands)	Percent reduced	Amount (in millions)	Percent reduced
Assigned claims				
1971	25,919	44.5	\$1,571	11.1
1972	26,798	47.5	1,630	10.9
1973	28,376	55.6	1,751	11.9
1974	33,295	64.5	2,194	14.3
1975	39,218	70.8	2,716	17.8
1976	44,065	74.3	3,261	19.9
1977	50,260	72.8	3,936	19.4
1978	56,493	73.6	4,678	19.9
1979	64,051	77.0	5,746	21.2
1980	73,068	80.8	7,303	22.7
1981 ¹	80,127	82.8	8,868	24.0
1982	91,615	83.3	11,315	24.3
1983	103,139	81.0	13,657	23.6
1984	128,559	80.8	16,571	25.4
1985	176,956	81.7	22,008	27.4
1986	191,139	82.8	24,662	28.4
1987	234,488	83.4	31,179	28.0
1988	271,225	85.6	37,275	29.8
1989	304,649	86.9	44,567	31.0
1990	341,220	87.5	51,012	32.9
1991	384,168	87.4	60,057	36.2
1992	412,924	86.2	67,667	39.7
1993	460,761	88.8	76,186	42.8
1994	508,981	87.7	85,170	42.5
1995	539,630	86.4	93,300	42.3
1996	550,587	87.1	97,744	44.9
1997	566,591	87.4	103,389	45.9
Unassigned claims				
1971	17,955	57.6	\$1,348	12.5
1972	21,286	59.3	1,608	12.0
1973	24,691	66.4	1,886	12.6
1974	30,492	72.7	2,401	14.7
1975	36,182	77.4	2,973	17.7
1976	42,100	78.9	3,591	19.8
1977	48,619	77.1	4,233	19.0
1978	53,700	77.5	4,749	19.2
1979	59,961	80.9	5,596	20.7
1980	68,113	84.3	6,836	22.5
1981 ¹	72,765	85.8	7,870	23.8
1982	80,253	85.4	9,545	23.9
1983	87,436	82.7	10,885	22.9
1984	88,594	83.7	11,216	24.2
1985	77,965	84.6	10,059	25.9
1986	87,121	85.0	10,757	26.9
1987	83,116	82.4	10,258	24.7
1988	76,503	86.4	9,005	25.0
1989	74,947	90.1	8,971	25.0
1990	77,746	90.4	8,789	25.3
1991	77,520	91.3	7,884	23.1
1992	66,403	82.9	6,215	18.5
1993	51,080	86.5	4,267	16.5
1994	39,364	86.4	3,255	16.3
1995	29,975	83.4	2,543	15.4
1996	22,819	84.4	1,952	15.8
1997	18,615	84.4	1,650	16.4

¹ Excludes Texas Blue-Shield plan for July-December 1981.

8.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

Table 8.C1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and Clinical Laboratory Improvement Act (CLIA) independent laboratories, December 1967-97

Year	Hospitals			Skilled-nursing facilities	Home health agencies	CLIA/independent laboratories
	All hospitals	General ¹	Psychiatric			
Facilities						
1967	6,829	6,501	328	4,405	1,890	2,355
1970	6,779	6,444	335	4,494	2,333	2,750
1971	6,741	6,401	340	4,084	2,256	2,808
1972	6,744	6,392	352	3,981	2,212	2,906
1973	6,746	6,388	358	3,961	2,222	2,961
1974	6,707	6,349	358	3,892	2,254	2,991
1975	6,770	6,383	387	3,932	2,290	3,174
1976	6,774	6,368	406	3,992	2,353	3,156
1977	6,755	6,353	402	4,461	2,496	3,249
1978	6,848	6,432	416	4,982	2,715	3,384
1979	6,780	6,372	408	5,055	2,858	3,448
1980	6,736	6,325	411	5,155	3,012	3,374
1981	6,749	6,335	414	5,295	3,169	3,511
1982	6,737	6,321	416	5,510	3,627	3,643
1983	6,687	6,257	430	5,760	4,235	3,708
1984	6,676	6,228	448	6,183	5,237	3,890
1985	6,710	6,209	501	6,725	5,932	4,029
1986	6,731	6,189	542	7,148	5,953	4,298
1987	6,715	6,130	585	7,379	5,769	4,487
1988	6,658	6,044	614	7,683	5,673	4,676
1989	6,547	5,891	656	8,688	5,661	4,828
1990	6,522	5,848	674	9,008	5,730	4,881
1991	6,471	5,759	712	10,061	5,963	4,898
1992	6,433	5,722	711	10,910	6,461	4,942
1993	6,473	5,738	735	11,472	7,000	² 156,117
1994	6,414	5,705	709	12,584	7,827	² 151,422
1995	6,376	5,694	682	13,452	8,447	² 156,511
1996	6,273	5,627	646	14,177	9,850	² 157,876
1997	6,293	5,639	654	14,860	10,807	² 164,054
Beds						
1967	1,141,155	837,211	303,944	308,843	...	...
1970	1,190,309	878,509	311,800	325,415	...	...
1971	1,172,353	888,205	284,148	296,090	...	...
1972	1,155,270	906,280	248,990	287,533	...	...
1973	1,147,501	919,832	227,669	290,060	...	...
1974	1,132,435	925,772	206,663	289,416	...	...
1975	1,136,908	939,717	197,191	287,468	...	...
1976	1,169,433	980,805	188,628	332,515	...	...
1977	1,130,519	976,465	154,054	381,715	...	...
1978	1,154,250	1,015,645	138,605	414,188	...	...
1979	1,152,088	1,016,525	135,563	433,715	...	...
1980	1,145,245	1,017,794	127,451	448,007	...	...
1981	1,152,877	1,032,042	120,835	463,715	...	...
1982	1,146,480	1,044,427	102,053	497,056	...	...
1983	1,143,544	1,046,674	96,870	519,551	...	...
1984	1,146,093	1,050,832	95,261	548,201	...	...
1985	1,144,589	1,046,889	97,700	(3)	...	...
1986	1,137,853	1,043,430	94,423	444,326	...	...
1987	1,124,928	1,030,556	94,372	449,867	...	...
1988	1,115,809	1,022,116	93,693	476,447	...	...
1989	1,106,295	1,008,845	97,450	507,475	...	...
1990	1,104,703	1,005,480	99,223	512,107	...	...
1991	1,102,286	1,003,147	99,139	583,116	...	...
1992	1,093,895	997,695	96,200	606,218	...	...
1993	1,094,422	994,847	99,575	622,534	...	...
1994	1,074,371	985,809	88,562	649,054	...	...
1995	1,056,454	970,143	86,311	657,225	...	...
1996	1,038,105	955,604	82,501	671,839	...	...
1997	1,037,356	954,372	82,984	684,977	...	...

¹ Includes short-stay and other long-stay hospitals.

³ Data not available.

² Beginning in 1993, the data include all Clinical Laboratory Improvement Act facilities as of December of each year.

CONTACT: Maria Diacogiannis (410) 786-0178 for further information.

8.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

Table 8.C2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1997

Census division and State	All hospitals		Short-stay			Long-stay	
	Hospitals	Beds	Hospitals	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees ¹	Hospitals	Beds
Total.....	6,293	1,037,356	5,165	909,672	23.9	1,128	127,684
United States.....	6,232	1,026,306	5,108	899,540	24.2	1,124	126,766
New England.....	288	48,651	208	37,458	18.1	80	11,193
Connecticut.....	48	10,253	33	8,183	16.2	15	2,070
Maine.....	44	4,919	39	4,288	20.7	5	631
Massachusetts.....	132	23,269	85	16,807	17.8	47	6,462
New Hampshire.....	31	3,967	26	3,384	20.9	5	583
Rhode Island.....	17	4,244	11	2,981	17.8	6	1,263
Vermont.....	16	1,999	14	1,815	21.3	2	184
Middle Atlantic.....	645	165,956	514	136,807	23.5	131	29,149
New Jersey.....	114	33,686	88	29,468	25.2	26	4,218
New York.....	272	85,103	223	69,020	26.9	49	16,083
Pennsylvania.....	259	47,167	203	38,319	18.5	56	8,848
East North Central.....	936	187,419	777	169,964	27.2	159	17,455
Illinois.....	226	52,125	198	48,708	30.3	28	3,417
Indiana.....	164	24,839	115	22,389	26.8	49	2,450
Michigan.....	189	35,591	163	31,358	23.0	26	4,233
Ohio.....	212	53,305	176	48,077	28.8	36	5,228
Wisconsin.....	145	21,559	125	19,432	25.3	20	2,127
West North Central.....	777	85,226	705	77,469	27.6	72	7,757
Iowa.....	121	12,865	117	12,438	26.2	4	427
Kansas.....	145	12,665	127	10,955	28.4	18	1,710
Minnesota.....	154	18,635	143	16,684	26.2	11	1,951
Missouri.....	147	26,114	121	23,774	28.3	26	2,340
Nebraska.....	99	7,605	91	6,786	27.1	8	819
North Dakota.....	49	3,881	47	3,527	34.5	2	354
South Dakota.....	62	3,461	59	3,305	28.1	3	156
South Atlantic.....	976	187,297	771	164,229	23.0	205	23,068
Delaware.....	11	2,475	6	2,077	19.7	5	398
District of Columbia.....	16	5,105	10	3,946	53.9	6	1,159
Florida.....	268	58,472	203	53,377	19.7	65	5,095
Georgia.....	199	28,624	161	24,447	28.3	38	4,177
Maryland.....	72	17,365	50	13,607	22.2	22	3,758
North Carolina.....	149	27,967	130	24,280	22.6	19	3,687
South Carolina.....	75	12,835	62	11,535	21.7	13	1,300
Virginia.....	122	24,495	96	21,811	25.9	26	2,684
West Virginia.....	64	9,959	53	9,149	27.6	11	810
East South Central.....	507	79,173	439	72,580	29.5	68	6,593
Alabama.....	128	21,201	110	19,504	29.7	18	1,697
Kentucky.....	121	18,062	103	15,785	26.4	18	2,277
Mississippi.....	108	12,556	101	12,075	29.7	7	481
Tennessee.....	150	27,354	125	25,216	31.7	25	2,138
West South Central.....	932	110,223	713	94,627	25.8	219	15,596
Arkansas.....	94	11,805	78	10,369	24.1	16	1,436
Louisiana.....	186	20,084	126	15,666	26.7	60	4,418
Oklahoma.....	152	15,788	123	13,934	28.1	29	1,854
Texas.....	500	62,546	386	54,658	25.4	114	7,888
Mountain.....	445	45,640	360	39,723	19.4	85	5,917
Arizona.....	87	11,178	69	10,367	16.4	18	811
Colorado.....	85	11,690	65	9,448	21.5	20	2,242
Idaho.....	50	3,098	43	2,803	18.0	7	295
Montana.....	50	2,943	48	2,889	21.8	2	54
Nevada.....	38	4,343	27	3,656	17.1	11	687
New Mexico.....	54	5,097	42	4,435	20.3	12	662
Utah.....	52	5,633	41	4,565	23.5	11	1,068
Wyoming.....	29	1,658	25	1,560	24.8	4	98
Pacific.....	726	116,721	621	106,683	21.4	105	10,038
Alaska.....	25	1,600	22	1,378	37.4	3	222
California.....	508	89,228	425	82,314	22.8	83	6,914
Hawaii.....	27	2,798	23	2,365	15.2	4	433
Oregon.....	67	8,428	62	8,000	16.9	5	428
Washington.....	99	14,667	89	12,626	17.9	10	2,041
Outlying areas.....	61	11,050	57	10,132	12.1	4	918
Puerto Rico.....	57	10,536	53	9,618	19.0	4	918
Virgin Islands.....	2	320	2	320	34.4	...	...
Other.....	2	194	2	194	22.0	...	...

¹ Based on total number of persons enrolled in the Hospital Insurance program as of Dec. 1, 1997.

8.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

Table 8.C3.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1997

Census division and State	Skilled-nursing facilities			Home health agencies	Clinical Laboratory Improvement Act facilities	End-stage renal disease facilities
	Number	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees ¹			
Total.....	14,860	684,977	18.0	10,807	164,054	3,367
United States.....	14,852	684,656	18.4	10,756	163,150	3,330
New England.....	1,110	58,226	28.1	470	8,708	117
Connecticut.....	251	21,024	41.5	116	2,409	22
Maine.....	135	3,506	16.9	53	901	8
Massachusetts.....	521	24,764	26.2	212	3,563	64
New Hampshire.....	63	2,845	17.6	44	765	9
Rhode Island.....	100	4,213	25.1	32	679	10
Vermont.....	40	1,874	22.0	13	391	4
Middle Atlantic.....	1,706	180,575	31.1	676	20,652	412
New Jersey.....	275	19,850	17.0	57	4,326	73
New York.....	662	117,854	45.9	228	9,460	155
Pennsylvania.....	769	42,871	20.7	391	6,866	184
East North Central.....	2,740	103,399	16.6	1,629	27,882	440
Illinois.....	631	16,625	10.4	396	7,189	110
Indiana.....	507	10,883	13.0	308	4,089	63
Michigan.....	385	19,959	14.6	241	5,832	87
Ohio.....	856	34,912	20.9	496	8,329	122
Wisconsin.....	361	21,020	27.3	188	2,443	58
West North Central.....	1,790	81,633	29.1	1,182	12,568	270
Iowa.....	263	12,916	27.2	220	2,191	37
Kansas.....	285	7,233	18.8	228	2,015	35
Minnesota.....	435	35,608	55.9	270	2,144	67
Missouri.....	482	8,797	10.5	284	4,071	80
Nebraska.....	154	5,597	22.4	87	1,139	21
North Dakota.....	88	6,781	66.4	36	473	14
South Dakota.....	83	4,701	40.0	57	535	16
South Atlantic.....	2,222	91,432	12.8	1,187	30,945	765
Delaware.....	39	2,097	19.8	20	485	9
District of Columbia.....	21	1,619	22.1	23	455	26
Florida.....	719	27,469	10.1	390	10,183	215
Georgia.....	315	13,370	15.5	98	4,610	137
Maryland.....	232	12,887	21.0	81	3,093	86
North Carolina.....	399	15,286	14.2	163	4,397	97
South Carolina.....	178	9,184	17.3	81	2,359	67
Virginia.....	218	5,795	6.9	237	3,886	107
West Virginia.....	101	3,725	11.2	94	1,477	21
East South Central.....	961	35,772	14.6	597	10,364	271
Alabama.....	219	9,396	14.3	181	2,857	80
Kentucky.....	318	12,901	21.6	109	2,360	45
Mississippi.....	151	3,455	8.5	69	1,691	52
Tennessee.....	273	10,020	12.6	238	3,456	94
West South Central.....	1,752	36,492	10.0	3,091	21,299	453
Arkansas.....	207	3,560	8.3	205	1,691	46
Louisiana.....	220	5,413	9.2	521	3,422	98
Oklahoma.....	220	3,512	7.1	392	2,686	58
Texas.....	1,105	24,007	11.1	1,973	13,500	251
Mountain.....	788	25,524	12.5	829	8,965	184
Arizona.....	164	4,283	6.8	138	2,453	78
Colorado.....	206	5,350	12.2	213	2,188	28
Idaho.....	86	3,042	19.5	80	644	6
Montana.....	102	4,120	31.0	62	599	13
Nevada.....	43	3,888	18.2	57	770	8
New Mexico.....	73	1,742	8.0	120	987	28
Utah.....	81	1,854	9.5	92	995	16
Wyoming.....	33	1,245	19.8	67	329	7
Pacific.....	1,783	71,603	14.4	1,095	21,731	418
Alaska.....	16	492	13.4	27	380	2
California.....	1,319	56,069	15.5	878	16,339	330
Hawaii.....	38	3,099	19.9	28	701	15
Oregon.....	130	3,478	7.4	92	1,802	33
Washington.....	280	8,465	12.0	70	2,509	38
Outlying areas.....	8	321	0.4	51	904	37
Puerto Rico.....	6	205	0.4	44	878	30
Virgin Islands.....	1	80	8.6	3	26	2
Other.....	1	36	0.1	4	...	5

¹ Based on total number of beneficiaries enrolled in the Hospital Insurance program as of December 1997.

8.E Medicaid: Recipients

Table 8.E1.—Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972–96^{1 2}

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility (ICF) services		Nursing facility services ³	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Mentally retarded	All other											
Number (in thousands)																
1972....	17,606	2,832	40	...	...	552	12,282	2,397	1,600	5,215	501	3,523	105	11,139	...	2,531
1975....	22,007	3,432	67	69	682	630	15,198	3,944	2,673	7,437	1,086	4,738	343	14,155	1,217	2,911
1980....	21,605	3,680	66	121	789	606	13,765	4,652	3,234	9,705	1,531	3,212	392	13,707	1,129	2,563
1985....	21,814	3,434	60	147	828	547	14,387	4,672	3,357	10,072	2,121	6,354	535	13,921	1,636	5,371
1986....	22,515	3,544	53	145	828	571	14,894	5,161	3,451	10,702	2,027	7,123	593	14,704	1,732	5,573
1987....	23,109	3,767	57	149	849	572	15,373	5,131	3,542	10,979	2,183	7,596	609	15,083	1,652	5,957
1988....	22,907	3,832	60	145	866	579	15,265	5,072	3,480	10,533	2,256	7,579	569	15,323	1,525	6,601
1989....	23,511	4,170	90	148	888	564	15,686	4,214	3,555	11,344	2,391	7,759	609	15,916	1,564	7,278
1990....	25,255	4,593	92	147	860	601	17,078	4,552	3,873	12,370	2,804	8,959	719	17,294	1,752	8,302
1991....	28,280	5,072	65	146	(3)	1,500	19,321	5,209	4,282	14,137	3,511	10,505	813	19,602	2,185	10,319
1992....	30,926	5,768	77	151	(3)	1,573	21,627	5,700	4,711	15,120	4,115	11,804	925	22,030	2,550	12,427
1993....	33,432	5,894	75	149	(3)	1,610	23,746	6,174	5,229	16,436	4,839	12,970	1,067	23,901	2,538	15,035
1994....	35,053	5,866	85	159	...	1,639	24,267	6,352	5,409	16,567	5,258	13,412	1,293	24,471	2,566	17,321
1995....	36,282	5,561	84	151	...	1,667	23,789	6,383	5,528	16,712	5,322	13,064	1,639	23,723	2,501	19,277
1996....	36,119	5,362	93	140	...	1,594	22,861	6,208	5,343	15,905	5,070	12,607	1,727	22,585	2,366	21,104
Amount (in millions)																
1972....	\$6,300	\$2,557	\$113	...	...	\$1,471	\$794	\$170	\$59	\$365	\$41	\$81	\$24	\$512	...	\$112
1975....	12,242	3,374	405	\$380	\$1,885	2,434	1,225	339	127	373	389	126	70	815	\$67	233
1980....	23,311	6,412	775	1,989	4,202	3,685	1,875	462	198	1,101	320	121	332	1,318	81	440
1985....	37,508	9,453	1,192	4,731	6,516	5,071	2,346	458	251	1,789	714	337	1,120	2,315	195	1,020
1986....	41,005	10,364	1,113	5,072	6,773	5,660	2,547	531	252	1,980	807	424	1,352	2,692	226	1,212
1987....	45,050	11,302	1,409	5,591	7,280	5,967	2,776	541	263	2,226	963	475	1,690	2,988	228	1,349
1988....	48,710	12,076	1,375	6,022	7,923	6,354	2,953	577	284	2,413	1,105	543	2,015	3,294	206	1,569
1989....	54,500	13,378	1,470	6,649	8,871	6,660	3,408	498	317	2,837	1,249	590	2,572	3,689	227	2,085
1990....	64,859	16,674	1,714	7,354	9,667	8,026	4,018	593	372	3,324	1,688	721	3,404	4,420	265	2,618
1991....	77,048	19,891	2,010	7,680	...	20,709	4,952	710	437	4,283	2,211	897	4,101	5,424	359	3,384
1992....	90,814	23,503	2,196	8,550	...	23,544	6,102	851	538	5,279	2,818	1,035	4,886	6,765	500	4,243
1993....	101,709	25,734	2,161	8,831	...	25,431	6,952	961	937	6,215	3,457	1,137	5,601	7,970	538	5,784
1994....	108,270	26,180	2,057	8,347	...	27,095	7,189	969	1,040	6,342	3,747	1,176	7,042	8,875	516	7,695
1995....	120,141	26,331	2,511	10,383	...	29,052	7,360	1,019	986	6,627	4,280	1,180	9,406	9,791	514	10,700
1996....	121,685	25,176	2,040	9,555	...	29,630	7,238	1,028	1,094	6,504	4,222	1,208	10,868	10,697	474	11,948
Average amount																
1972....	\$358	\$903	\$2,825	...	...	\$2,665	\$65	\$71	\$37	\$70	\$82	\$23	\$229	\$46	...	\$44
1975....	556	983	6,017	\$5,538	\$2,764	3,865	81	86	48	50	358	27	204	58	\$55	80
1980....	1,079	1,742	11,697	16,439	5,322	6,079	136	99	61	113	113	38	846	96	72	172
1985....	1,719	2,753	20,021	32,238	7,868	9,278	163	98	75	178	337	53	2,092	166	119	190
1986....	1,821	2,924	20,952	35,089	8,182	9,910	171	103	73	185	398	60	2,278	183	130	217
1987....	1,949	3,000	24,714	37,490	8,571	10,432	181	105	74	203	441	63	2,777	198	138	227
1988....	2,126	3,151	22,956	41,413	9,153	10,971	193	114	82	229	490	72	3,542	215	135	238
1989....	2,318	3,208	16,397	44,999	9,994	11,809	217	118	89	250	523	76	4,225	232	145	286
1990....	2,568	3,630	18,548	50,048	11,236	13,356	235	130	96	269	602	80	4,733	256	151	315
1991....	2,725	3,922	30,948	52,750	...	13,811	256	136	102	303	630	85	5,048	277	164	328
1992....	2,936	4,075	28,364	56,502	...	14,965	282	149	114	349	685	88	5,283	307	196	342
1993....	3,042	4,366	28,948	59,156	...	15,798	293	156	179	378	714	88	5,250	333	212	385
1994....	3,089	4,463	24,120	52,571	...	16,533	296	153	192	383	713	88	5,445	363	201	444
1995....	3,311	4,735	29,847	68,613	...	17,424	309	160	178	397	804	90	5,740	413	206	555
1996....	3,369	4,696	21,873	68,232	...	18,589	317	166	205	409	833	96	6,293	474	200	566

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicated total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

³ Beginning in fiscal year 1991, "Nursing facility services" category combines "ICF, All other" and "Skilled nursing facility services" which were previously separate. Data under "Nursing facility services" prior to 1991, reflect "Skilled nursing facility services."

Table 8.E2.—Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972–96^{1 2}

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Number (in thousands)							
1972.....	17,606	3,318	108	1,625	7,841	3,137	1,576
1975.....	22,007	3,615	109	2,355	9,598	4,529	1,800
1980.....	21,605	3,440	92	2,819	9,333	4,877	1,499
1985.....	21,814	3,061	80	2,937	9,757	5,518	1,214
1986.....	22,515	3,140	82	3,100	10,029	5,647	1,362
1987.....	23,109	3,224	85	3,296	10,168	5,599	1,418
1988.....	22,907	3,159	86	3,401	10,037	5,503	1,343
1989.....	23,511	3,132	95	3,496	10,318	5,717	1,175
1990.....	25,255	3,202	83	3,635	11,220	6,010	1,105
1991.....	28,280	3,359	85	3,983	13,415	6,778	658
1992.....	30,926	3,742	84	4,378	15,104	6,954	664
1993.....	33,432	3,863	84	4,932	16,285	7,505	763
1994.....	35,053	4,035	87	5,372	17,194	7,586	779
1995.....	36,282	4,119	92	5,767	17,164	7,604	1,537
1996.....	36,118	4,285	95	6,126	16,739	7,127	1,746
Amount (in millions)							
1972.....	\$6,300	\$1,925	\$45	\$1,354	\$1,139	\$962	\$875
1975.....	12,242	4,358	93	3,052	2,186	2,062	492
1980.....	23,311	8,739	124	7,497	3,123	3,231	596
1985.....	37,508	14,096	249	13,203	4,414	4,746	798
1986.....	41,005	15,097	277	14,635	5,135	4,880	980
1987.....	45,050	16,037	309	16,507	5,508	5,592	1,078
1988.....	48,710	17,135	344	18,250	5,848	5,883	1,198
1989.....	54,500	18,558	409	20,476	6,892	6,897	1,268
1990.....	64,859	21,508	434	23,969	9,100	8,590	1,257
1991.....	77,048	25,453	475	27,798	11,690	10,439	1,193
1992.....	90,814	29,078	530	33,326	14,491	12,185	1,204
1993.....	101,709	31,554	589	38,065	16,504	13,605	1,391
1994.....	108,270	33,618	644	41,654	17,302	13,585	1,467
1995.....	120,141	36,527	848	48,570	17,976	13,511	2,708
1996.....	121,685	36,947	869	51,196	17,544	12,275	2,746
Average amount							
1972.....	\$358	\$580	\$417	\$833	\$145	\$307	\$555
1975.....	556	1,205	850	1,296	228	455	273
1980.....	1,079	2,540	1,358	2,659	335	663	398
1985.....	1,719	4,605	3,104	4,496	452	860	658
1986.....	1,821	4,808	3,401	4,721	512	864	719
1987.....	1,949	4,975	3,644	5,008	542	999	761
1988.....	2,126	5,425	4,005	5,366	583	1,069	891
1989.....	2,318	5,926	4,317	5,858	668	1,206	1,079
1990.....	2,568	6,717	5,212	6,595	811	1,429	1,138
1991.....	2,725	7,577	5,572	6,979	871	1,540	1,813
1992.....	2,936	7,770	6,298	7,612	959	1,752	1,813
1993.....	3,042	8,168	7,036	7,717	1,013	1,813	1,824
1994.....	3,089	8,331	7,412	7,755	1,006	1,791	1,884
1995.....	3,311	8,868	9,256	8,422	1,047	1,777	1,762
1996.....	3,369	8,622	9,143	8,357	1,048	1,722	1,635

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicated total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

8.H Medicaid: States

Table 8.H1.—Number of recipients, amount of payments, and average amount per recipient, by State, fiscal year 1996

State	Recipients	Amount (in millions)	Average
Total.....	36,117,956	\$121,685	\$3,369
Alabama.....	546,272	1,461	2,675
Alaska.....	69,146	278	4,027
Arizona.....	528,321	211	399
Arkansas.....	362,635	1,224	3,375
California.....	5,106,746	11,124	2,178
Colorado.....	270,580	1,032	3,815
Connecticut.....	328,585	2,030	6,179
Delaware.....	81,766	308	3,773
District of Columbia.....	143,325	710	4,955
Florida.....	1,638,049	4,670	2,851
Georgia.....	1,184,833	3,085	2,604
Hawaii.....	40,514	266	6,574
Idaho.....	119,150	405	3,402
Illinois.....	1,454,152	5,365	3,689
Indiana.....	593,625	2,452	4,130
Iowa.....	307,974	1,088	3,534
Kansas.....	251,171	860	3,425
Kentucky.....	640,541	1,931	3,014
Louisiana.....	777,708	2,453	3,154
Maine.....	167,238	723	4,321
Maryland.....	398,537	2,047	5,138
Massachusetts.....	714,639	3,777	5,285
Michigan.....	1,171,622	3,359	2,867
Minnesota.....	454,944	2,430	5,342
Mississippi.....	509,581	1,342	2,633
Missouri.....	636,176	2,018	3,171
Montana.....	101,271	352	3,478
Nebraska.....	191,155	678	3,548
Nevada.....	108,662	365	3,361
New Hampshire.....	99,594	5,474	5,496
New Jersey.....	714,180	3,726	5,217
New Mexico.....	318,356	878	2,757
New York.....	3,281,016	22,347	6,811
North Carolina.....	1,130,024	3,678	3,255
North Dakota.....	60,971	298	4,889
Ohio.....	1,478,183	5,512	3,729
Oklahoma.....	358,121	1,021	2,852
Oregon.....	450,466	1,313	2,915
Pennsylvania.....	1,168,022	4,663	3,993
Rhode Island.....	129,542	684	5,280
South Carolina.....	503,295	1,523	3,026
South Dakota.....	76,776	316	4,114
Tennessee.....	1,408,918	2,886	2,049
Texas.....	2,571,547	6,871	2,672
Utah.....	152,076	422	2,775
Vermont.....	102,220	302	2,954
Virginia.....	623,315	1,776	2,849
Washington.....	621,462	1,393	2,242
West Virginia.....	394,963	1,128	2,855
Wisconsin.....	434,314	1,904	4,384
Wyoming.....	51,231	183	3,571
Outlying areas:			
Puerto Rico.....	1,073,792	256	239
Virgin Islands.....	16,654	9	550

CONTACT: Tony Parker (410) 786-0155 for further information.

Other Social Insurance and Income Support Programs

Tables

9A	Unemployment Insurance
9C	Temporary Disability Insurance
9D	Black Lung Benefits
9F	Veterans' Benefits
9G	Aid to Families with Dependent Children and Emergency Assistance
9H	Food Stamps
9J	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance
9K	Adult Assistance
9L	General Assistance

Unemployment Insurance Program Highlights

Total unemployment insurance program benefit payments in 1997 were \$19.2 billion, a decrease of \$3.2 billion from the expenditures for 1996—\$22.4 billion.

Regular State program payments in 1997 were \$18.6 billion, and regular payments to Federal employees and ex-servicemembers, about \$500 million.

The average weekly benefit amount under the regular programs was \$193 in 1997 and the average duration of benefits was 14.6 weeks.

Average weekly insured unemployment in 1997 was 2.3 million persons (a decrease of 0.3 million from 1996).

Covered employment rose to 119.5 million in 1997, as shown below:

1990	106,330,000
1991	104,644,000
1992	105,185,000
1993	107,304,000
1994	110,538,000
1995	113,498,000
1996	116,125,000
1997	119,497,000

Temporary Disability Insurance Program Highlights

Temporary Disability Insurance (TDI) programs are in effect in 7 jurisdictions—5 States (California, Hawaii, New Jersey, New York, and Rhode Island), Puerto Rico, and the railroad industry. Benefit payments in 1995 were \$3.0 billion, a slight decrease over 1994—\$3.2 billion.

The number of workers covered by TDI programs—21.3 million—comprised nearly 20 percent of the national coverage under unemployment insurance programs. TDI covered employment increased by about 357,000 between 1994 and 1995.

Average weekly benefits in 1995 varied by jurisdiction and plan type. The average weekly payment was \$178 in New York, \$286 in Hawaii, and in Puerto Rico it was \$86 for State Fund plans and \$115 for private plans. California, which accounts for half of the workers participating in TDI, paid an average weekly benefit of \$262 to those covered by the State Fund and \$354 for those under private plans.

Black Lung Benefits Program Highlights

Black Lung benefit levels are tied to Federal employee salaries. The basic benefit for a miner or widow in 1998 is \$455.40, and the maximum family benefit is \$910.70.

Effective October 1, 1997, primary responsibility for maintenance and payment of *Part B* (claims filed before July 1, 1973) benefit provisions of Title IV of the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969, was transferred from the Social Security Administration to the Department of Labor (DOL).

Significant program data under Part B in 1997 included the following:

- Between December 1996 and 1997, total Black Lung beneficiaries dropped from 131,100 to 119,200. The beneficiaries included 18,500 miners, 79,200 widows, and 21,500 dependents.
- Total annual payments declined from \$654.6 million in 1996 to \$614.9 million in 1997.
- Average monthly benefits for miners in December 1997 were \$597.70, and \$452.20 for widows.
- Ninety-six percent of miners and widows were older than age 64 in 1997.
- Seventy-two percent of all Black Lung beneficiaries resided in five States in 1997: Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Kentucky, Virginia, and Ohio.

Under the Black Lung Benefits Act of 1972, DOL was assigned jurisdiction over *Part C* benefits—generally claims filed July 1, 1973 and later. In September 1997, monthly benefits were being paid by DOL to 61,400 beneficiaries—miners and survivors. This figure does not include benefits to dependents of miners and widows. Disability and survivor benefits in fiscal year 1997 under Part C of the program were \$392.5 million. Medical benefits accounted for an additional \$95.4 million.

Veterans' Benefits Program Highlights

In December 1997, the rates of compensation paid to veterans with service-connected disabilities and the rates of dependency and indemnity compensation (DIC) paid to survivors (spouses, children, and certain parents) were increased by about 2.1 percent. A similar cost-of-living adjustment in non-service-connected disability and survivor pensions became effective at the same time.

In September 1997, disability compensation or pension payments were being made to 2,667,000 veterans. Of these, 2,263,000 represented benefits for service-connected disabilities and 404,000 for non-service-connected pensions.

The number of disabled veterans decreased by 4,000 from the prior year.

In addition, benefits were payable to survivors of 614,000 deceased veterans (based on service- and non-service-connected deaths) in September 1997.

Benefit payments to disabled veterans and survivors including service-connected compensation and non-service-connected pensions totaled about \$19.3 billion in fiscal year 1997.

Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC) and Emergency Assistance Program Highlights

Under provisions of P.L. 104-193 (the Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Reconciliation Act of 1996, enacted August 22, 1996), the AFDC and Emergency Assistance programs were replaced with the Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) program. TANF became effective as soon as each State submitted a plan implementing TANF, but no later than July 1, 1997.

- The average monthly family caseload for calendar year 1996 was 4,443,000, down 7.4 percent from the preceding year. The AFDC recipient count averaged 12,320,000 in 1996.
 - Payments to AFDC recipients totaled \$20,583.8 million, a decrease of \$1,024.9 million or 4.7 percent from the 1995 figure.
 - The average monthly payment per family was up \$10.79 (2.9 percent) to \$386.10 for 1996 from the 1995 level of \$375.31
 - Emergency assistance payments totaled \$2.7 billion to an average of 70,000 families monthly during 1996.
-

Food Stamps Program Highlights

As of October 1997, an eligible four-person household with no income receives \$408 monthly in food stamps (up from \$400 for the prior 12-month period). For a one-person household, the monthly amount is \$122, and for a two-person household, the amount is \$224.

- The average number of persons participating in the Food Stamp program in fiscal year 1997 was 22,851,000, a decrease of 10.5 percent from 1996.
 - Food Stamp expenditures of \$19.6 billion in 1997 represented a 12.5-percent decrease from 1996.
-

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program Highlights

In fiscal year 1998, HHS issued \$975 million in LIHEAP block grants to the 50 States and the District of Columbia, 123 Indian tribes and tribal organizations, and 6 insular areas (American Samoa, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Guam, the Republic of Palau, and the Virgin Islands).

- HHS issued \$18.75 million in fiscal year 1998 incentive awards to 39 States and 26 tribes and tribal organizations and 1 territory that had leveraged \$589 million in private or non-Federal public resources in fiscal year 1997 to provide energy benefits to low-income households.
- HHS issued \$6.25 million in fiscal year 1998 Residential Energy Assistance Challenge (REACH) grants to 7 States and 4 tribal grantees.
- HHS issued \$160 million in LIHEAP emergency funds to a total of 12 States and 4 Alaskan Native organizations.
- With the enactment of the Human Services Amendments of 1994, LIHEAP was reauthorized through fiscal year 1999.

**Adult Assistance
Program Highlights**

The adult assistance programs—Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB) and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD)—were replaced by the Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia in January 1974. The former programs continue in effect in Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.

- OAA payments totaling \$8.1 million were made to 15,000 persons per month, for an average monthly payment of \$43.58 in 1996.
 - AB was provided to 200 persons monthly, totaling \$99,000 in 1996, for a monthly average benefit of \$37.57.
 - APTD benefits averaging \$40.36 monthly were paid to 25,000 persons per month for a 1996 total of \$12.2 million.
-

**General Assistance
Program Highlights**

General Assistance payments were provided monthly to 628,000 cases, or 744,000 recipients in 1996.

9.A Unemployment Insurance

Table 9.A2.—Summary data on State programs, by State, 1996

[Except where noted excludes data for Federal employees and for ex-servicemembers; includes data for State and local government employees where covered by State law after 1955]

State	Covered employment (excludes Federal Government)		Insured unemploy- ment as percent of covered employ- ment ²	Number of first payments	Average weekly benefit for total unemployment		Average weekly insured unemploy- ment	Average actual duration (in weeks)	Claimants exhausting benefits ⁵		Contribu- tions collected ⁶ (in millions)	Benefits paid ⁷ (in millions)	Average employer contribution rate ⁸ (percent)
	Average number of workers (in thou- sands)	Total payroll ¹ (in millions)			Amount ³	Percent of average weekly wages ⁴			Number	Percent of first payments ⁵			
Total..	116,125	\$3,314,619	2.2	7,989,615	\$189.45	34.5	2,595,585	14.9	2,738,963	33.4	\$21,578	\$21,821	2.3
AL.....	1,731	42,636	1.9	146,494	141.63	29.9	33,663	10.5	32,841	20.6	127	214	1.0
AK.....	240	7,662	5.5	45,116	172.04	28.0	13,119	15.2	19,623	42.6	96	124	2.7
AZ.....	1,850	48,359	1.4	75,866	150.71	30.0	25,445	14.5	25,274	32.9	211	168	1.7
AR.....	1,039	22,858	2.8	96,217	169.97	40.2	29,563	12.1	27,708	28.8	160	180	1.9
CA.....	12,857	406,308	3.4	1,178,279	152.44	25.1	443,064	16.9	495,418	41.6	3,408	2,953	3.8
CO.....	1,819	51,240	1.2	75,363	208.11	38.4	22,466	12.4	28,559	37.9	176	189	1.0
CT.....	1,543	56,322	2.7	133,086	222.25	31.7	41,210	15.9	41,834	31.0	566	442	4.0
DE.....	362	11,075	2.2	26,755	224.08	38.1	7,955	16.9	6,646	24.4	69	100	2.4
DC.....	414	16,630	1.9	22,488	236.21	30.6	7,977	19.2	11,495	49.5	111	95	3.0
FL.....	6,064	153,804	1.4	263,956	178.34	36.6	87,338	14.3	113,172	41.9	642	662	1.6
GA.....	3,381	92,080	1.2	191,862	165.50	31.6	39,159	9.6	51,221	26.4	360	295	1.4
HI.....	502	13,521	3.0	41,056	269.85	52.1	15,054	17.7	16,148	34.8	154	187	2.1
ID.....	480	11,053	2.9	48,788	181.65	41.0	14,115	12.0	14,744	30.1	100	100	1.8
IL.....	5,467	170,046	2.4	353,757	213.45	35.7	129,700	17.1	127,254	35.7	1,126	1,286	2.6
IN.....	2,710	71,269	1.3	128,133	186.81	36.9	34,141	11.2	39,301	30.2	217	276	1.3
IA.....	1,324	31,104	1.6	78,846	200.44	44.4	21,260	12.5	16,590	20.2	127	184	1.0
KS.....	1,175	28,576	1.4	54,528	202.10	43.2	15,869	13.7	16,137	28.1	34	138	.3
KY.....	1,578	38,187	1.9	119,521	170.78	36.7	30,130	12.2	21,824	17.2	226	229	2.1
LA.....	1,723	41,801	1.6	76,674	127.62	27.4	26,739	14.9	21,570	27.1	196	149	1.7
ME.....	520	12,198	2.8	47,439	170.88	37.9	14,789	14.2	15,167	30.5	115	110	3.7
MD.....	2,047	59,993	2.1	117,818	194.52	34.5	43,673	15.7	38,667	31.8	384	362	2.5
MA.....	2,916	98,540	2.4	192,909	254.14	39.1	70,196	16.3	66,032	33.4	1,060	764	3.7
MI.....	4,238	132,576	2.3	403,935	204.87	34.1	99,128	11.3	106,131	25.7	1,181	989	3.5
MN.....	2,346	66,919	1.5	117,192	234.38	42.7	36,056	14.3	33,253	28.9	362	365	1.4
MS.....	1,043	22,382	2.3	70,353	140.55	34.1	23,585	13.8	20,496	27.4	94	133	1.3
MO.....	2,434	64,070	1.8	147,109	154.09	30.4	44,695	13.4	41,981	28.4	355	299	2.0
MT.....	337	6,930	2.9	29,569	165.40	41.8	9,792	14.0	9,424	32.8	54	61	1.3
NE.....	797	18,375	1.0	29,008	161.34	36.4	7,697	11.8	8,812	31.4	44	54	.9
NV.....	827	22,781	2.0	55,521	194.01	36.6	16,381	13.9	17,943	32.2	173	148	1.5
NH.....	534	14,674	1.1	23,695	153.25	29.0	5,765	9.8	3,827	15.4	39	42	1.0
NJ.....	3,468	124,099	3.2	312,370	254.84	37.0	110,612	17.4	146,952	46.9	1,365	1,467	2.5
NM.....	641	14,749	1.8	30,375	157.13	35.5	11,761	16.4	10,243	35.1	82	78	1.3
NY.....	7,650	281,064	2.7	541,784	205.78	29.1	210,104	19.2	263,380	46.8	2,012	1,978	4.4
NC.....	3,455	87,078	1.6	235,074	192.74	39.8	53,984	9.6	37,745	14.5	96	398	.2
ND.....	281	5,883	1.4	14,663	174.83	43.5	3,877	12.3	5,185	35.8	21	34	.8
OH.....	5,107	140,798	1.7	268,939	202.44	38.2	84,440	13.6	64,198	22.7	807	732	2.3
OK.....	1,277	29,075	1.1	48,568	175.31	40.0	14,386	12.7	16,003	33.1	101	103	.9
OR.....	1,439	38,506	3.2	145,835	190.53	37.0	45,917	15.3	46,460	32.2	345	392	2.1
PA.....	5,046	144,907	3.3	467,434	219.08	39.7	167,533	16.8	135,550	27.8	1,491	1,602	4.3
RI.....	424	11,424	4.4	54,102	228.15	44.0	18,449	15.7	22,554	40.4	173	185	3.7
SC.....	1,624	38,680	1.8	113,719	165.32	36.1	29,624	11.1	25,534	21.9	197	200	1.9
SD.....	322	6,531	.8	9,339	150.36	38.6	2,585	10.9	1,016	10.7	11	17	.6
TN.....	2,419	61,875	2.0	176,346	154.58	31.4	47,345	12.1	54,456	29.5	261	322	1.6
TX.....	7,933	221,330	1.5	350,443	188.95	35.2	121,742	15.8	177,954	49.4	931	977	1.5
UT.....	893	21,686	.9	34,364	197.68	42.3	8,429	10.9	8,253	24.9	89	71	.9
VA.....	2,911	79,314	1.0	113,520	172.62	32.9	27,991	10.4	27,005	21.7	247	204	1.2
VT.....	265	6,415	2.7	22,899	168.11	36.1	7,211	14.4	4,172	17.8	45	52	2.6
WA.....	2,333	66,667	3.6	223,630	210.08	38.2	84,612	18.7	76,871	32.5	615	823	1.9
WV.....	643	15,200	3.0	58,680	175.86	38.7	19,199	14.8	14,463	23.6	124	146	3.0
WI.....	2,493	64,559	2.3	234,291	202.49	40.7	56,876	11.9	43,483	18.8	414	492	2.0
WY.....	206	4,633	2.0	13,130	181.23	42.0	4,154	14.1	4,172	32.3	25	32	1.5
Other:													
PR....	956	15,185	5.7	126,610	93.69	30.7	54,023	18.3	62,415	48.6	153	215	3.3
VI.....	40	992	2.5	2,167	155.39	32.8	1,005	25.8	1,807	32.1	9	8	2.8

¹ Total wages earned in covered employment during all pay periods ended within the year.

² Based on average covered employment in 12-month period.

³ Includes dependents' allowances for States that provide such benefits.

⁴ Based on average total weekly wage in current year.

⁵ Percentages based on first payments for 12-month period.

⁶ Contributions, penalties, and interest from employers and contributions from employees in States taxing workers. Adjusted to exclude refunds of contributions and dishonored checks. Excludes State and local government employees covered on reimbursable basis.

⁷ Adjusted to exclude voided benefit checks and for transfers under interstate combined-wage plan. Excludes Extended Benefits and Emergency Unemployment Compensation.

⁸ Estimated data. As percent of taxable payroll. Standard contribution rate for most States, 2.7 percent. Excludes State and local jurisdictions covering State and local government employees on a reimbursable basis.

Source: Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration and Bureau of Labor Statistics; based on data submitted by State agencies.

Table 9.C1.—Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1995

Program ¹	Average annual covered employment (in thousands)	Taxable payrolls (in millions)	Average weekly number of beneficiaries (in thousands)	Average weekly benefit	Average duration (weeks) per period paid	Contributions collected (in millions)	Net benefits paid (in millions)	Administrative expenditures (in millions) ²
California ³	10,740	\$227,700	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	\$1,842.5	\$149.2
State-operated fund	10,259	209,700	86.1	\$262.42	12.58	\$2,101.8	1,693.7	138.8
Private plans	481	18,000	(4)	353.59	10.34	185.7	148.7	10.4
Hawaii ⁵ (private plans)	359	8,959	(4)	286.00	7.0	(4)	60.6	(4)
New Jersey ⁶	3,160	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	441.8	29.3
State-operated fund	2,521	38,285	(4)	260.00	(4)	360.2	304.9	27.7
Private plans	639	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	136.9	1.6
New York ⁶	5,866	39,119	52.0	177.64	6.9	(4)	544.1	7.29
Special State fund ⁷ .....	...	...	.7	143.00	14.9	(4)	5.0	(4)
Private plans ⁸	5,866	39,119	51.3	178.07	3.8	2,867.9	⁹ 539.1	(4)
Puerto Rico	556	8,050	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	14.0	2.2
State-operated fund	168	4,973	1.7	85.79	8.0	11.0	7.4	2.0
Private plans	388	3,077	(4)	115.07	6.5	(4)	6.6	.2
Rhode Island (State-operated fund)	378	8,167	6.7	251.00	9.0	89.8	87.9	5.4
Railroad (publicly operated fund)	265	2,768	¹⁰ 6.2	178.75	14.0	(4)	¹¹ 24.3	¹² 17.7

¹ Statutory programs providing short-term cash benefits to employees unable to work because of nonoccupational illness or injury.

² State cost of administering State program and of supervising private plans.

³ Benefits and beneficiary data are for periods terminated in 1995.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Includes data not shown separately for special fund for workers whose disability begins during unemployment. In 1995, the fund paid \$43,671 in benefits.

⁶ Fiscal year data.

⁷ For workers whose disability begins during unemployment.

⁸ Includes State Insurance Fund of \$16.0 million.

⁹ Includes medical, surgical, and hospital benefits amounting to \$43.2 million paid under approved plans.

¹⁰ For 14-day registration period.

¹¹ Includes \$22.7 million for normal benefits and \$1.6 million for extended benefits.

¹² Includes administrative costs for railroad unemployment insurance.

9.D Black Lung Benefits

Table 9.D1.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, 1970-97¹

December	Number				Benefits (in thousands)	
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents ²	Monthly amount	Annual amount
1970.....	111,976	43,921	24,889	43,166	\$12,500	\$111,000
1971.....	231,729	77,213	67,358	87,158	27,200	378,900
1972.....	298,963	101,802	88,067	109,094	37,800	554,400
1973.....	461,491	159,837	124,154	177,500	63,700	1,045,200
1974.....	487,216	169,097	134,700	183,419	71,500	951,300
1975.....	482,311	165,405	139,407	177,499	75,500	947,700
1976.....	469,655	158,087	142,495	169,073	77,400	963,300
1977.....	457,399	148,720	144,543	164,136	80,500	942,200
1978.....	439,970	138,648	145,829	155,493	82,300	965,100
1979.....	418,948	129,558	146,527	142,863	86,500	983,100
1980.....	399,477	120,235	146,603	132,639	91,400	1,032,000
1981.....	376,505	111,249	146,173	119,083	91,700	1,081,300
1982.....	354,569	102,234	144,863	107,472	90,800	1,076,000
1983.....	333,358	93,694	142,967	96,697	86,300	1,055,800
1984.....	313,822	85,658	140,995	87,169	85,300	1,038,000
1985.....	294,846	77,836	138,328	78,682	83,700	1,025,000
1986.....	275,783	70,253	135,033	70,497	78,900	971,000
1987.....	258,988	63,573	131,561	63,854	76,800	940,000
1988.....	241,626	56,977	127,322	57,327	73,500	904,000
1989.....	225,764	51,048	123,220	51,496	72,000	882,000
1990.....	210,678	45,643	118,705	46,330	70,000	863,400
1991.....	196,419	40,703	114,046	41,670	68,400	844,400
1992.....	182,396	35,971	109,091	37,334	66,500	822,500
1993.....	168,365	31,664	103,334	33,367	64,100	794,300
1994.....	155,172	27,828	97,414	29,930	60,600	751,900
1995.....	143,011	24,573	91,517	26,921	56,100	696,700
1996.....	131,143	21,477	85,559	24,107	52,600	654,600
1997.....	119,233	18,488	79,238	21,507	49,255	614,888

¹ Benefits payable under Part B of the Black Lung program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969. Beginning Oct. 1, 1997, responsibility for maintenance and payment of Part B benefits was transferred from the Social Security Administration (SSA) to the Department of Labor (DOL); SSA, however, maintains responsibility for conducting formal hearings necessary

to resolve contested issues with regard to Part B claims. Benefits under Part C (generally claims arising July 1, 1973 and later) are also administered by the DOL but are not included here.

² Includes wives of living miners, divorced wives, children, and dependent brothers and sisters of miners.

Table 9.D2.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1997 ¹

State	Number				Monthly amount (in thousands)		
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents ²	Total	Miners ³	Widows ⁴
Total.....	119,233	18,488	79,238	21,507	\$49,255	\$11,050	\$38,205
Alabama.....	5,067	594	3,645	828	2,117	352	1,765
Alaska.....	19	...	18	1	8	...	8
Arizona.....	373	48	280	45	158	28	130
Arkansas.....	708	117	485	106	295	70	225
California.....	885	98	690	97	379	56	322
Colorado.....	924	129	676	119	390	77	313
Connecticut.....	246	27	194	25	106	15	91
Delaware.....	155	18	121	16	67	10	57
District of Columbia.....	42	5	30	7	18	3	15
Florida.....	2,744	419	1,872	453	1,140	253	887
Georgia.....	434	59	301	74	181	35	146
Hawaii.....	7	...	6	1	3	...	3
Idaho.....	37	3	27	7	16	2	14
Illinois.....	4,856	507	3,792	557	2,073	294	1,780
Indiana.....	2,536	303	1,847	386	1,071	177	893
Iowa.....	517	69	391	57	221	38	183
Kansas.....	238	28	189	21	103	14	89
Kentucky.....	16,142	3,209	8,945	3,988	6,415	1,980	4,435
Louisiana.....	58	7	41	10	24	5	20
Maine.....	9	2	4	3	4	1	3
Maryland.....	1,100	119	832	149	468	67	401
Massachusetts.....	62	3	50	9	27	2	25
Michigan.....	1,357	115	1,073	169	582	67	515
Minnesota.....	31	2	26	3	14	1	13
Mississippi.....	64	7	51	6	28	4	24
Missouri.....	400	32	325	43	173	18	155
Montana.....	166	28	116	22	70	16	54
Nebraska.....	14	1	11	2	6	1	5
Nevada.....	100	9	80	11	43	5	38
New Hampshire.....	6	...	5	1	3	...	3
New Jersey.....	925	76	749	100	397	43	354
New Mexico.....	270	39	191	40	113	22	91
New York.....	798	68	644	86	345	38	307
North Carolina.....	887	113	626	148	371	68	303
North Dakota.....	9	...	8	1	4	...	4
Ohio.....	7,356	883	5,318	1,155	3,091	522	2,568
Oklahoma.....	585	94	396	95	242	57	185
Oregon.....	98	13	69	16	41	7	34
Pennsylvania.....	30,719	4,484	21,895	4,340	12,943	2,581	10,363
Rhode Island.....	10	...	8	2	4	...	4
South Carolina.....	291	39	190	62	119	23	96
South Dakota.....	3	...	2	1	1	...	1
Tennessee.....	4,521	680	2,950	891	1,860	412	1,448
Texas.....	319	36	240	43	137	19	118
Utah.....	578	83	416	79	243	49	193
Vermont.....	10	2	6	2	4	1	3
Virginia.....	8,773	1,674	5,102	1,997	3,525	1,038	2,487
Washington.....	212	19	174	19	91	11	80
West Virginia.....	23,007	4,167	13,698	5,142	9,282	2,535	6,747
Wisconsin.....	58	5	47	6	25	2	23
Wyoming.....	248	28	194	26	108	15	93
Other.....	259	27	192	40	110	16	95

¹ Benefits payable under Part B of the Black Lung program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969. Beginning Oct. 1, 1997, responsibility for maintenance and payment of Part B benefits was transferred from the Social Security Administration (SSA) to the Department of Labor (DOL); SSA, however, maintains responsibility for conducting formal hearings necessary to resolve contested issues with regard to Part B claims. Benefits under Part C (generally claims arising July 1, 1973 and later) are also administered by the DOL but are not included here.

² Includes wives of living miners, divorced wives, children, and dependent brothers and sisters of miners.

³ Includes benefits for wives and children.

⁴ Includes benefits for surviving children, brothers, sisters, and divorced wives. Prior to December 1997, monthly payments for surviving children were included with payments to miners.

9.D Black Lung Benefits

Table 9.D3.—Currently payable to miners and widows, by age, December 1997 ¹

Age	Total		Miners		Widows	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ²	Number	Average monthly benefit ²	Number	Average monthly benefit ²
Total.....	⁴ 97,726	\$479.69	⁴ 18,488	\$597.70	⁴ 79,238	\$452.16
Under 45.....	198	532.01	43	561.19	155	523.91
45-54.....	467	500.44	35	630.97	432	489.87
55-64.....	2,877	510.92	595	668.02	2,282	469.96
65-74.....	15,993	499.54	3,820	636.06	12,173	456.70
75-84.....	43,320	479.22	8,064	602.33	35,256	451.06
85 or older.....	34,465	468.03	5,885	559.91	28,580	449.11

¹ Benefits payable under Part B of the Black Lung program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969. Beginning Oct. 1, 1997, responsibility for maintenance and payment of Part B benefits was transferred from the Social Security Administration (SSA) to the Department of Labor (DOL); SSA, however, maintains responsibility for conducting formal hearings necessary to resolve contested issues with regard to Part B claims. Benefits under Part C (generally claims arising July 1, 1973 and later) are also administered by the DOL but are not included here.

² Includes benefits for wives and children.

³ Includes benefits for surviving children, brothers, sisters, and divorced wives. Prior to December 1997, monthly payments for surviving children were included with payments to miners.

⁴ Includes miners and widows for whom age is not available.

Table 9.F1.—Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-97

[In thousands]

Period	Total ¹	Disability compensation or pension									
		Service-connected							Non-service-connected		
		All ages	Under age 65		Aged 65 or older						
			Total	Disability rating ²		Total	Disability rating ²		All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older
Less than 70 percent	70-100 percent	Less than 70 percent	70-100 percent								
As of June 30:											
1940	610	385	...	...	...	...	...	...	189	...	...
1945	1,144	912	...	...	...	...	...	...	159	...	...
1950	2,368	1,990	...	...	...	...	...	...	290	...	...
1955	2,669	2,076	...	...	...	...	...	...	531	...	...
1956	2,739	2,083	2,026	1,841	185	57	43	14	597	319	278
As of June 20:											
1957	2,797	2,074	2,004	1,825	179	70	53	17	670	304	366
1958	2,850	2,064	1,980	1,807	173	84	65	19	741	279	462
1959	2,934	2,053	1,952	1,781	171	101	78	23	841	257	584
1960	3,009	2,027	1,908	1,746	162	119	93	26	947	219	728
1961	3,107	2,000	1,868	1,711	158	131	104	27	1,077	182	895
1962	3,150	1,987	1,849	1,693	156	138	109	29	1,138	166	972
1963	3,181	1,989	1,844	1,686	158	145	115	30	1,170	165	1,005
1964	3,197	1,993	1,846	1,684	162	147	117	30	1,186	176	1,010
1965	3,217	1,992	1,846	1,679	167	146	117	29	1,210	197	1,013
1966	3,201	1,993	1,850	1,677	173	143	115	28	1,196	221	975
1967	3,182	1,999	1,858	1,683	175	141	114	27	1,173	243	930
1968	3,164	2,011	1,873	1,696	177	138	112	26	1,145	265	880
1969	3,160	2,039	1,904	1,712	192	135	110	25	1,114	286	828
1970	3,181	2,091	1,950	1,754	196	141	116	25	1,086	310	776
1971	3,222	2,146	1,995	1,780	215	151	128	23	1,073	335	738
1972	3,269	2,183	2,022	1,804	218	161	135	26	1,086	381	705
1973	3,257	2,204	2,028	1,806	222	176	150	26	1,053	402	651
1974	3,241	2,211	2,018	1,796	222	193	165	28	1,030	410	620
1975	3,227	2,220	2,006	1,784	222	214	185	29	1,006	430	576
1976	3,236	2,232	1,996	1,767	229	236	209	27	1,003	456	547
As of September 30:											
1977	3,280	2,248	1,989	1,759	230	258	226	32	1,032	505	527
1978	3,284	2,259	1,971	1,741	230	288	254	34	1,025	516	509
1979	3,241	2,267	1,944	1,717	227	323	285	38	974	500	474
1980	3,196	2,274	1,912	1,689	223	362	320	42	922	467	455
1981	3,154	2,279	1,873	1,656	217	406	359	47	875	438	437
1982	3,096	2,274	1,818	1,606	210	456	404	52	824	406	418
1983	3,044	2,263	1,744	1,544	200	519	461	58	781	373	408
1984	2,980	2,251	1,666	1,476	190	585	520	65	729	339	390
1985	2,931	2,240	1,589	1,408	181	651	579	72	690	306	384
1986	2,883	2,225	1,505	1,335	169	720	641	79	658	274	384
1987	2,844	2,212	1,428	1,268	160	784	698	86	631	244	387
1988	2,804	2,199	1,361	1,209	153	838	746	92	606	219	387
1989	2,776	2,192	1,302	1,156	146	890	792	98	584	196	388
1990	2,746	2,184	1,253	1,113	140	931	828	102	562	175	387
1991	2,709	2,179	1,238	1,098	140	941	838	103	530	156	375
1992	2,674	2,181	1,245	1,104	141	936	833	103	493	138	354
1993	2,660	2,198	1,265	1,122	143	932	828	104	462	128	335
1994	2,659	2,218	1,290	1,144	146	928	824	104	441	122	319
1995	2,669	2,236	1,310	1,158	152	926	819	107	433	120	313
1996	2,671	2,253	1,330	1,171	158	923	814	109	418	116	302
1997	2,667	2,263	1,346	1,178	168	917	805	112	404	112	292

¹ Persons receiving payments under special acts and as retired emergency and reserve officers included in total but excluded from distribution.

² Disability rated by the Department of Veterans' Affairs according to average

impairment of earning capacity, graduated in intervals from 10-100 percent.

Source: Department of Veterans' Affairs published and unpublished data.

9.G AFDC & Emergency Assistance

Table 9.G1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-96

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii, beginning in 1943; Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, beginning in October 1950 and Guam, beginning in July 1959]

Year	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance ¹		
	Average monthly number (in thousands)—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families (in thousands)	Total assistance payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per family
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—				
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
1936	147	534	361	\$49,678	\$28.15	\$7.75	...	...	...
1940	349	1,182	840	133,770	31.98	9.43	...	...	...
1945	259	907	656	149,667	48.18	13.75	...	...	...
1950	644	2,205	1,637	551,653	71.33	17.64	...	...	...
1955	612	2,214	1,673	617,841	84.17	23.26	...	...	...
1960	787	3,005	2,314	1,000,784	105.75	27.75	...	...	...
1961	869	3,354	2,587	1,156,769	110.97	28.74	...	...	...
1962	931	3,676	2,818	1,298,774	116.30	29.44	...	...	...
1963	947	3,876	2,909	1,365,851	120.19	29.36	...	...	...
1964	992	4,118	3,091	1,510,352	126.88	30.57	...	...	...
1965	1,039	4,329	3,256	1,660,186	133.20	31.96	...	...	...
1966	1,088	4,513	3,411	1,863,925	142.83	34.42	...	...	...
1967	1,217	5,014	3,771	2,266,400	155.19	37.67	...	...	...
1968	1,410	5,705	4,275	2,849,298	168.41	41.62	...	...	...
1969	1,698	6,706	4,985	3,563,427	174.89	44.28	7.5	\$6,699	\$117.23
1970	2,208	8,466	6,214	4,852,964	183.13	47.77	7.5	11,396	126.14
1971	2,762	10,241	7,434	6,203,528	187.16	50.48	11.1	19,843	148.54
1972	3,049	10,947	7,905	6,909,260	188.87	52.60	19.9	44,180	184.91
1973	3,148	10,949	7,902	7,212,035	190.91	54.89	18.8	39,265	174.05
1974	3,230	10,864	7,822	7,916,563	204.27	60.72	31.3	64,031	170.38
1975	3,498	11,346	8,095	9,210,995	219.44	67.65	38.3	77,516	168.85
1976	3,579	11,304	8,001	10,140,543	236.10	74.75	27.5	55,673	168.43
1977	3,588	11,050	7,773	10,603,820	246.27	79.97	32.8	66,132	168.05
1978	3,522	10,570	7,402	10,730,415	253.89	84.60	34.5	80,919	195.24
1979	3,509	10,312	7,179	11,068,864	262.86	89.45	35.7	84,043	195.92
1980	3,712	10,774	7,419	12,475,245	280.03	96.49	48.6	113,238	194.29
1981	3,835	11,079	7,527	12,981,115	282.04	97.64	49.1	123,467	209.51
1982	3,542	10,258	6,903	12,877,906	303.02	103.60	27.5	102,344	² 278.54
1983	3,686	10,761	7,098	13,837,228	312.82	107.16	30.0	125,246	² 283.15
1984	3,714	10,831	7,144	14,503,710	325.44	111.60	32.1	141,137	² 276.97
1985	3,701	10,855	7,198	15,195,835	342.15	116.65	32.6	157,304	² 312.98
1986	3,763	11,038	7,334	16,033,074	355.04	121.05	34.8	178,284	² 362.45
1987	3,776	11,027	7,366	16,372,535	361.37	123.73	42.4	213,903	² 358.29
1988	3,749	10,915	7,329	16,826,794	374.07	128.47	48.8	278,906	² 420.89
1989	3,799	10,993	7,420	17,465,943	383.14	132.40	48.7	296,841	² 461.45
1990	4,057	11,695	7,917	19,066,541	391.67	135.86	56.0	348,986	² 476.50
1991	4,467	12,930	8,715	20,930,600	390.44	134.89	59.7	302,894	² 422.07
1992	4,829	13,773	9,303	21,655,881	373.71	131.03	52.7	272,853	² 431.41
1993	5,012	14,205	9,574	22,688,016	377.24	133.10	56.8	387,113	² 568.17
1994	5,035	14,164	9,570	22,827,399	377.78	134.30	60.5	802,258	² 1,105.95
1995	4,798	13,417	9,134	21,608,686	375.31	134.21	84.1	3,447,361	² 3,415.93
1996	4,443	12,320	8,468	20,583,810	386.10	139.23	69.8	2,716,705	² 3,033.42

¹ Reporting initiated July 1969. Number of States with program: 1969-70, 23; 1971, 24; 1972, 27; 1973-75, 29; 1976-78, 21; 1976-78, 26; 1979, 24; 1980-84, 27;

1985-86, 28; 1987, 29; 1988, 30; 1989, 31; 1990, 33; 1991, 34; 1992, 34; 1993, 35; 1994, 49; 1995, 50; and 1996, 51.

² Excludes family count and expenditures for States providing only partial data.

Table 9.G2.—Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1996

State	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance ¹	
	Average monthly number of—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families	Total amount of payments to families (in thousands)
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—			
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient		
Total	4,442,647	12,320,155	8,468,030	\$20,583,810	\$386.10	\$139.23	69,769	\$2,716,705
Alabama.....	41,303	101,772	77,144	79,677	160.76	65.24	...	14,703
Alaska.....	12,366	36,532	23,433	108,424	730.67	247.33	...	...
Arizona.....	61,844	166,865	115,204	238,512	321.39	119.11	264	19,239
Arkansas.....	22,414	57,231	41,295	49,006	182.20	71.36	...	11,721
California.....	883,929	2,592,547	1,785,407	5,905,361	556.73	189.82	8,455	155,269
Colorado.....	34,547	95,858	66,034	125,329	302.31	108.95	1,914	93,127
Connecticut.....	57,461	159,736	106,789	348,953	506.07	182.05	...	37,610
Delaware.....	10,369	23,314	15,696	34,398	276.46	122.95	118	6,353
District of Columbia.....	25,490	69,668	48,617	117,599	384.46	140.67	144	1,716
Florida.....	205,139	540,667	382,229	687,555	279.30	105.97	1,990	64,519
Georgia.....	126,032	338,830	242,424	370,418	244.92	91.10	1,035	24,816
Guam.....	2,187	8,086	5,682	14,555	554.74	150.01	...	1,045
Hawaii.....	21,871	66,375	44,205	172,366	656.75	216.40	...	4,206
Idaho.....	8,750	22,173	15,445	28,994	276.12	108.97	...	7,579
Illinois.....	220,124	642,465	448,229	795,434	301.13	103.17	8,825	162,906
Indiana.....	51,086	140,514	99,248	161,526	263.48	95.79	...	3,293
Iowa.....	31,794	86,311	57,373	129,425	339.22	124.96	421	43,304
Kansas.....	24,173	65,201	46,038	129,242	445.54	165.19	262	13,620
Kentucky.....	17,026	172,003	118,762	207,165	243.06	100.37	...	14,207
Louisiana.....	68,094	229,097	157,150	124,908	152.86	45.44	...	9,421
Maine.....	20,168	54,801	34,658	93,344	385.69	141.94	386	3,617
Maryland.....	70,963	195,287	135,163	286,988	337.02	122.46	1,722	20,868
Massachusetts.....	85,930	229,777	148,237	581,767	564.19	210.99	1,689	38,411
Michigan.....	172,480	510,409	343,753	806,543	389.68	131.68	943	17,378
Minnesota.....	57,464	168,672	114,539	325,463	471.98	160.80	1,822	36,059
Mississippi.....	46,393	124,248	92,818	72,998	131.12	48.96	...	...
Missouri.....	80,680	224,880	158,206	254,736	263.11	94.40	1,871	53,034
Montana.....	10,482	30,214	19,914	43,549	346.21	120.11	18	4,691
Nebraska.....	13,996	38,151	26,505	54,092	322.06	118.15	1,135	16,192
Nevada.....	14,131	35,444	25,982	50,568	298.21	118.89	1,497	16,830
New Hampshire.....	9,227	23,306	15,292	54,274	490.18	194.06	272	4,171
New Jersey.....	109,397	279,515	189,641	445,944	339.70	132.95	4,677	70,774
New Mexico.....	33,203	99,119	64,068	150,347	377.34	126.40	...	18,096
New York.....	422,557	1,157,503	755,647	3,010,639	593.73	216.75	12,353	922,302
North Carolina.....	110,177	269,841	185,832	293,108	221.69	90.52	3,136	129,524
North Dakota.....	4,780	13,071	8,860	20,473	356.92	130.53	1,076	12,893
Ohio.....	203,117	538,597	376,436	792,523	325.15	122.62	2,632	12,153
Oklahoma.....	36,889	99,035	70,462	125,227	282.90	105.37	...	17,920
Oregon.....	31,176	80,946	55,845	172,276	460.50	177.36	881	24,330
Pennsylvania.....	185,319	527,214	357,770	794,226	357.14	125.54	625	368,604
Puerto Rico.....	50,165	152,242	103,599	62,406	103.67	34.16	470	462
Rhode Island.....	20,905	57,429	38,474	123,007	490.33	178.49	480	15,911
South Carolina.....	44,039	114,709	85,668	108,510	205.33	78.83	...	7,610
South Dakota.....	5,833	15,759	11,583	22,937	327.70	121.29	203	3,834
Tennessee.....	94,758	248,310	173,152	200,301	176.15	67.22	...	29,632
Texas.....	246,464	661,975	468,199	507,956	171.75	63.94	2,753	79,827
Utah.....	14,281	39,096	26,219	70,741	412.78	150.78	3,606	10,152
Vermont.....	8,886	24,764	15,398	54,356	509.75	182.91	173	3,738
Virgin Islands.....	1,378	4,884	3,611	4,110	248.62	70.14	...	...
Virginia.....	62,697	155,249	109,727	191,768	254.89	102.94	31	59
Washington.....	98,158	271,270	175,539	576,727	489.63	177.17	417	76,172
West Virginia.....	36,527	88,437	57,527	99,464	226.92	93.72	936	6,898
Wisconsin.....	55,501	158,581	114,620	286,896	430.77	150.76	414	4,065
Wyoming.....	4,528	12,180	8,686	16,700	307.38	114.26	123	1,843

¹ Some States were unable to provide a family count to correspond with expenditures.

9.H Food Stamps

Table 9.H1.—Number of persons participating, value of benefits, and average benefit per person, fiscal years 1962-97 ¹

Fiscal year	Persons participating, average during year (in thousands)	Annual benefit (in thousands)	Annual average monthly benefit ² per person
1962	143	\$13,153	\$7.66
1963	226	18,639	6.87
1964	367	28,643	6.50
1965	424	32,494	6.39
1966	864	64,781	6.25
1967	1,447	105,455	6.07
1968	2,211	172,982	6.52
1969	2,878	228,587	6.62
1970	4,340	550,806	10.58
1971	9,368	1,522,904	13.55
1972	11,103	1,794,875	13.47
1973	12,190	2,102,133	14.37
1974	12,896	2,725,988	17.62
1975	17,063	4,386,144	21.42
1976	18,557	5,310,133	23.85
1977	17,058	5,057,700	24.71
1978	16,044	5,165,209	26.83
1979	17,710	6,484,538	30.51
1980	21,077	8,685,521	34.34
1981	22,430	10,615,964	39.44
1982 ³	21,716	10,205,799	39.18
1983	21,630	11,153,867	42.98
1984	20,858	10,696,100	42.74
1985	19,910	10,744,200	44.99
1986	19,428	10,604,950	45.49
1987	19,113	10,500,344	45.78
1988	18,644	11,149,051	50.00
1989	18,766	11,676,436	51.85
1990	20,038	14,184,028	59.01
1991	22,629	17,307,235	63.89
1992	25,403	20,899,531	68.57
1993 ⁴	26,982	22,006,031	67.96
1994 ⁴	27,468	22,748,559	69.01
1995 ⁴	26,619	22,765,478	71.27
1996	25,533	22,440,298	73.23
1997	22,851	19,555,263	71.31

¹ Between 1974 and 1979, SSI recipients were made ineligible for food stamps in Massachusetts, Wisconsin, California and selected counties in New York and Virginia because those areas supplemented SSI payments in amounts that included the value of food stamps. As of 1983 and 1992, SSI recipients were returned to the Food Stamp Program in Massachusetts and Wisconsin, respectively, when these States chose to stop including a value for food stamps in the SSI supplement.

² That portion of the food stamp allotment, before the elimination of the

purchase requirement, represented the government's share of total food stamps received. Since January 1979, only the bonus portion of the total food stamp allotment is received by participants.

³ Excludes participants and benefits under the Puerto Rico Nutrition Assistance Program after July 1, 1982.

⁴ Revised data.

Source: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Food and Consumer Service.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1995, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-95 ¹

State and fiscal year	Number of households assisted ¹				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention		Low-cost residential weatherization/ energy-related home repair
			Winter	Summer	
Total	² 5,147,619	² 341,041	³ 932,263	77,915	102,817
Alabama	50,085	...	7,841	11,370	1,044
Alaska	⁴ 11,850	...	379	...	1,189
Arizona	² 22,928	(2)	3,334	...	885
Arkansas	48,129	...	15,041	...	803
California	² 346,452	(2)	81,256	...	16,153
Colorado	61,237	...	1,009	...	2,278
Connecticut	75,636	...	11,641	...	...
Delaware	13,623	...	⁵ 474	...	87
District of Columbia	14,607	...	3,038	...	321
Florida	² 88,169	(2)	24,328	...	657
Georgia	65,589	...	(3)	...	992
Hawaii	² 6,519	(2)	...	1,414	...
Idaho	27,005	...	⁷ 959	...	2,101
Illinois	201,597	...	11,804	43,152	999
Indiana	108,210	30,198	9,530	...	3,397
Iowa	⁵ 72,395	72,395	9,211	...	1,284
Kansas	28,139	18,513	5,577	...	938
Kentucky	110,823	8,196	⁶ 84,287	622	3,321
Louisiana	24,064	30,212	255	...	810
Maine	52,648	...	1,082	...	1,202
Maryland	85,713	...	³ 3,117	...	...
Massachusetts	⁷ 140,158	...	³ 13,210	...	7,298
Michigan	378,725	...	⁸ 38,629	...	² 2,828
Minnesota	103,760	...	11,600	...	2,451
Mississippi	33,100	14,000	2,500	400	421
Missouri	² 115,248	(2)	23,915	...	...
Montana	21,684	...	4,054	...	321
Nebraska	32,509	6,668	28,332	...	622
Nevada	¹⁰ 9,534	¹⁰ 5,124	...	58	20
New Hampshire	22,363	2,106	³ 6,177	...	454
New Jersey	164,918	22,945	7,167	...	1,468
New Mexico	48,083	...	2,042	...	...
New York	957,442	...	94,485	...	10,365
North Carolina	186,152	...	39,576	...	1,219
North Dakota	15,130	5,588	1,018	...	3,743
Ohio	287,629	...	120,807	15,993	13,558
Oklahoma	75,603	...	9,425	...	313
Oregon	54,225	...	105	...	2,465
Pennsylvania	330,502	42,191	121,062	...	4,029
Rhode Island	22,787	...	1,062	300	249
South Carolina	77,053	...	5,200	3,055	781
South Dakota	16,859	...	938	...	379
Tennessee	66,390	...	7,831	855	2,212
Texas	44,565	82,872	52,003	...	2,671
Utah	33,027	...	1,025	...	728
Vermont	22,745	33	2,603	696	131
Virginia	118,709	...	4,605	...	...
Washington	67,540	...	13,967	...	2,067
West Virginia	56,796	...	15,139	...	732
Wisconsin	117,562	...	28,610	...	2,578
Wyoming	11,303	...	1,013	...	253

See footnotes at end of table.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1995, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-95 ¹—*Continued*

State and fiscal year	Number of households assisted ¹				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention		Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair
			Winter	Summer	
1982.....	5,990,176	1,075,061	707,123	...	430,830
1983.....	6,414,448	529,036	972,894	25,342	482,620
1984.....	6,443,637	537,598	963,743	28,841	180,748
1985.....	6,545,616	511,333	857,809	27,196	217,864
1986.....	6,359,924	535,553	951,945	114,194	191,316
1987.....	6,495,409	366,721	1,060,425	60,797	172,372
1988.....	5,827,481	309,044	981,775	57,750	156,770
1989.....	5,595,268	126,977	890,616	20,384	142,584
1990.....	5,459,631	358,823	1,058,067	37,340	148,104
1991.....	5,769,346	374,483	1,004,634	39,399	127,587
1992.....	5,906,292	384,468	950,275	25,570	106,066
1993.....	5,282,993	143,279	956,435	47,169	111,295
1994.....	5,663,040	145,684	1,127,832	24,532	126,086
1995.....	5,147,619	341,041	932,263	77,915	102,817

¹An unduplicated total of households assisted cannot be derived from these data because the same households may be included under more than one type of assistance.

²Total includes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida, and Missouri; households that received energy assistance in Hawaii with no differentiation made between heating and cooling assistance.

³Includes crisis households that received expedited heating assistance in Maryland, Massachusetts, and New Hampshire. Georgia provided crisis assistance through a State-funded program.

⁴Includes 829 households that received expedited heating assistance payments for home energy crisis.

⁵Includes 4,102 households assisted by Affordable Heating Assistance Program.

⁶Includes households assisted by the Preventative Heating Assistance Program and by the Winter Care Program.

⁷Includes 6,709 one- or two-person households assisted by oil overcharge funds.

⁸Includes 3,181 households that received energy intervention unit services and may have received a benefit under other crisis assistance components.

⁹Includes 2,008 households that received energy-related home repair services and may have received benefits under the regular weatherization component.

¹⁰Heating and cooling assistance benefits were split in half for Southern Nevada households that filed a single LIHEAP application.

Source: *Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1995.*

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J2.—Federal net allocations, by State, fiscal year 1995, and by amounts carried over, fiscal years 1982-95

State and fiscal year	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program funds		
	Amount of regular Federal allocation ¹	Amount of supplemental Federal allocation	Carried over to following fiscal year
Total.....	¹ 1,274,164,945	² 99,705,264	81,394,344
Alabama.....	11,005,905	...	750,763
Alaska.....	4,722,507	...	431,832
Arizona.....	4,820,982	...	...
Arkansas.....	8,441,854	...	44,000
California.....	58,951,227	...	5,895,123
Colorado.....	20,694,060	...	1,385,270
Connecticut.....	26,996,131	1,015,148	2,883,828
Delaware.....	3,583,217	...	363,057
District of Columbia.....	4,192,544	...	419,254
Florida.....	7,497,177	...	...
Georgia.....	13,840,792	...	313,881
Hawaii.....	1,393,844	...	13,938
Idaho.....	7,939,232	...	96,363
Illinois.....	4,720,629	15,724,820	5,889,443
Indiana.....	33,831,402	5,736,187	...
Iowa.....	23,976,768	4,606,870	1,629,663
Kansas.....	10,996,187	...	954,843
Kentucky.....	17,605,747	5,390,489	...
Louisiana.....	11,301,713	...	...
Maine.....	16,850,069	...	1,175,628
Maryland.....	20,670,596	...	1,870,881
Massachusetts.....	53,988,303	2,310,610	4,488,332
Michigan.....	70,744,366	10,775,889	6,644,138
Minnesota.....	51,108,752	5,043,282	3,858,068
Mississippi.....	9,469,251	...	224,669
Missouri.....	29,846,336	7,183,716	1,605,724
Montana.....	8,034,493	...	373,043
Nebraska.....	11,857,432	2,714,978	1,457,241
Nevada.....	2,512,907	...	258,573
New Hampshire.....	10,221,326	313,517	1,100,888
New Jersey.....	50,006,381	...	1,500,000
New Mexico.....	6,196,356	...	44,538
New York.....	163,525,115	11,532,498	15,900,000
North Carolina.....	23,839,912	...	...
North Dakota.....	8,883,267	503,122	939,945
Ohio.....	66,101,564	10,244,876	1,570,305
Oklahoma.....	9,389,259	...	156,430
Oregon.....	15,952,016	...	74,660
Pennsylvania.....	87,924,411	7,405,892	8,089,945
Rhode Island.....	8,855,324	450,311	108,984
South Carolina.....	8,786,550	...	330,112
South Dakota.....	6,868,105	794,049	261,815
Tennessee.....	17,834,245	...	559,811
Texas.....	29,123,333	...	...
Utah.....	9,364,889	...	886,857
Vermont.....	7,661,248	246,448	92,584
Virginia.....	25,179,097	...	2,431,277
Washington.....	25,351,581	...	238,669
West Virginia.....	11,651,060	...	790,851
Wisconsin.....	46,005,216	7,712,562	3,000,000
Wyoming.....	3,850,267	...	289,118

See footnotes at end of table.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J2.—Federal net allocations, by State, fiscal year 1995, and by amounts carried over, fiscal years 1982-95—
Continued

State and fiscal year	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program funds		
	Amount of regular Federal allocation	Amount of supplemental Federal allocation	Carried over to following fiscal year
1982	\$1,855,265,713	\$123,000,000	\$167,622,219
1983	1,954,327,406	...	126,734,742
1984	2,052,395,279	2,200,000	160,512,007
1985	2,078,044,805	...	103,191,230
1986	1,988,842,779	...	100,034,095
1987	1,804,751,604	...	128,664,885
1988	1,516,388,203	...	76,987,683
1989	1,369,642,868	...	68,307,592
1990	1,379,023,013	49,700,470	53,923,488
1991	1,400,498,244	193,443,923	73,292,715
1992	1,460,448,621	24,431,796	78,189,483
1993	1,307,182,655	23,663,576	36,828,086
1994	1,397,090,175	322,170,703	91,639,371
1995	¹ 1,274,164,945	² 99,705,264	81,394,344

¹ The HHS Appropriations Act for 1994 (P.L. 103-112) included \$1,475,000,000 in advanced funding for LIHEAP for FY 1995. The HHS Appropriations Act for FY 1995 (P.L. 103-333) rescinded \$155,796,000 of the advanced funding and \$1,521 in Training and Technical Assistance funds, leaving a total of \$1,319,202,479. Amounts above exclude \$14 million set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes and tribal organizations, American Samoa, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Guam, Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau, and U.S. Virgin Islands. Amounts above exclude \$30 million for the LIHEAP leveraging incentive fund. This fund rewards grantees that add private or non-Federal public resources to provide home energy benefits to low-income households beyond what could be provided with Federal resources. Under the statute, grantees desiring leveraging incentive funds must submit a report to HHS each fiscal year that quantifies the amount of leveraging accomplished by the grantee to the prior fiscal year, less any costs incurred by the grantee to

leverage such resources and any costs imposed on federally eligible households. Leveraging incentive funds are awarded for activities that took place in the prior fiscal year (for example, leveraging activities that occurred in FY 1994 were the basis for making leveraging incentive grant awards in FY 1995). FY 1991, was the first "base period" for the leveraging incentive funds that were made in FY 1992. HHS made leveraging incentive fund awards in FY 1995 to 44 States and 25 Indian tribes/tribal organizations.

² In accordance with section 2602(e) of the statute and P.L. 103-333, the FY 1995 HHS appropriations law, the President released \$100 million from the LIHEAP emergency contingency funds. These funds were distributed to 19 States and 17 Indian tribes/tribal organizations to alleviate emergency needs due to the extremely hot summer of 1995. Amounts above exclude \$294,736 set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes/tribal organizations.

Source: *Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1995.*

Table 9.K1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-96

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii, beginning in 1943; Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, beginning in October 1950 and Guam, beginning in July 1959]

Year ¹	Old-Age Assistance ²			Aid to the Blind ²			Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled ^{2 3}		
	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient
1936	738	\$155,484	\$17.55	42.7	\$12,811	\$25.00	...	...	...
1940	1,986	475,704	19.96	71.6	21,838	24.43	...	...	...
1945	2,044	726,550	29.62	71.2	26,557	31.07	...	...	...
1950	2,783	1,461,624	43.76	95.5	52,698	45.96	63	\$7,967	\$42.35
1955	2,539	1,490,352	48.92	103.5	67,958	54.72	234	135,168	48.24
1960	2,330	1,629,541	58.27	107.4	86,231	66.92	359	237,366	55.18
1961	2,261	1,571,309	57.91	104.6	84,739	67.50	379	256,910	56.50
1962	2,196	1,571,162	59.61	99.9	84,039	70.12	409	282,711	57.63
1963	2,159	1,615,023	62.34	97.4	85,335	72.98	448	318,948	59.30
1964	2,131	1,612,983	63.07	96.2	86,558	74.97	488	357,856	61.12
1965	2,105	1,600,708	63.37	91.5	85,121	77.54	536	417,720	64.95
1966	2,077	1,633,675	65.54	84.4	85,615	84.56	572	487,301	70.94
1967	2,067	1,702,091	68.61	83.0	87,711	88.08	617	574,574	77.64
1968	2,032	1,676,632	68.76	81.3	88,885	91.06	674	658,589	81.47
1969	2,043	1,752,730	71.51	80.3	92,204	95.72	758	788,079	86.68
1970	2,061	1,862,412	75.32	80.4	98,292	101.93	877	999,861	95.06
1971	2,055	1,888,878	76.60	80.5	100,840	104.39	1,004	1,189,636	98.78
1972	2,003	1,876,755	78.07	80.6	105,515	109.03	1,133	1,390,509	102.29
1973	1,852	1,743,465	78.44	78.2	104,373	111.29	1,217	1,609,572	110.25
1974	19	4,725	20.48	.5	88	14.97	17	2,947	14.39
1975	18	4,599	20.74	.4	79	15.22	17	2,953	14.67
1976	19	4,783	21.01	.4	75	15.78	17	3,066	14.98
1977	19	4,938	21.75	.4	76	16.91	18	3,426	15.94
1978	19	5,076	22.31	.4	82	18.59	19	3,754	16.72
1979	19	9,448	41.52	.4	170	39.35	20	9,064	38.02
1980	19	8,873	39.18	.3	135	35.85	21	8,702	34.61
1981	19	9,400	41.18	.3	159	42.97	22	10,364	39.57
1982	19	8,039	35.53	.3	139	36.94	22	9,869	36.57
1983	18	7,889	35.99	.3	136	36.45	22	9,846	36.85
1984	18	7,839	36.18	.3	129	37.28	22	10,057	37.41
1985	18	7,620	35.97	.3	134	38.91	23	10,412	37.61
1986	17	7,532	36.02	.3	135	38.65	24	10,976	37.78
1987	17	7,434	36.07	.3	137	39.78	24	10,825	37.71
1988	17	7,354	35.90	.3	131	38.86	24	11,012	37.99
1989	17	7,273	35.59	.3	139	41.80	25	11,559	38.71
1990	17	8,530	42.18	.3	157	41.32	26	12,352	39.92
1991	17	11,088	55.19	.3	218	55.97	27	19,006	57.98
1992	17	7,504	37.66	.3	139	38.45	28	13,189	39.05
1993	16	8,791	44.88	.3	131	39.63	28	14,044	41.43
1994	16	9,398	48.76	.3	119	39.22	27	13,267	40.50
1995	16	8,124	43.13	.2	106	37.58	26	12,636	41.15
1996	15	8,076	43.58	.2	99	37.57	25	12,163	40.36

¹ Beginning in 1974, represents data only for Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.² Beginning in January 1974, for the 50 States and the District of Columbia, superseded by Supplemental Security Income program.³ Program initiated October 1950 under the 1950 Social Security Amendments.

9.L General Assistance

Table 9.L1.—Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-96 ¹

Year	Average monthly number (in thousands) of—		Amount of payments			Average number of persons per case
	Cases	Recipients	Total (in thousands)	Average per—		
				Case	Recipient	
1936.....	(2)	³ 4,545	\$437,134	(2)	³ \$8.00	(2)
1940.....	1,410	³ 3,618	404,963	\$23.93	³ 8.30	2.57
1945.....	244	³ 507	87,930	29.70	³ 16.55	2.08
1950.....	523	³ 866	298,262	47.55	³ 22.25	1.66
1955.....	326	785	214,266	54.80	22.74	2.41
1960.....	390	1,071	322,465	68.82	25.10	2.75
1961.....	433	1,182	355,991	68.57	25.11	2.73
1962.....	360	902	292,709	67.81	27.03	2.51
1963.....	349	861	279,623	66.82	27.07	2.47
1964.....	341	782	272,737	66.61	29.07	2.29
1965.....	324	703	259,225	66.69	30.72	2.17
1966.....	297	636	263,866	74.06	34.60	2.14
1967.....	326	713	325,847	83.38	38.07	2.19
1968.....	370	789	421,211	94.79	44.51	2.13
1969.....	403	817	472,360	97.59	48.15	2.03
1970.....	477	957	618,319	107.96	53.82	2.01
1971.....	562	1,009	760,559	112.79	62.82	1.80
1972.....	550	889	740,499	112.22	69.44	1.62
1973.....	504	746	688,502	113.89	76.87	1.48
1974.....	522	758	825,408	131.78	90.70	1.45
1975.....	667	964	1,138,211	142.24	98.40	1.45
1976.....	685	934	1,227,865	149.27	109.56	1.36
1977.....	675	861	1,237,609	152.73	119.74	1.28
1978.....	640	793	1,205,381	156.96	126.62	1.24
1979.....	647	796	1,230,744	158.49	128.84	1.23
1980.....	756	945	1,442,278	158.59	127.18	1.25
1981.....	826	1,006	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1982.....	934	1,141	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1983.....	1,057	1,299	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1984.....	1,110	1,364	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1985.....	1,069	1,326	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.24
1986.....	1,045	1,303	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.25
1987.....	954	1,168	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1988.....	909	1,106	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1989.....	916	1,105	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.21
1990.....	1,004	1,220	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.21
1991.....	1,009	1,332	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.20
1992.....	978	1,184	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.21
1993.....	975	1,161	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.19
1994.....	949	1,105	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.16
1995.....	782	922	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.18
1996.....	628	744	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.18

¹ Data partly estimated. Number of States reporting: 1960-61, 53; 1962 and 1963, 52; 1964-67, 51; 1968, 48; 1969, 47; 1970, 45; 1971-72, 47; 1973-75, 45; 1976, 44; 1977-78, 42; 1979, 43; 1980-82, 41; 1983, 40; 1984, 39; 1985-86, 38;

1987-89, 36; 1990, 37; 1991, 36; 1992, 36; 1993, 34; 1994-95, 32; and 1996, 31.

² Data not available.

³ As of December of each year.

Technical Notes

Tables

10A Sampling Variability

Sampling Variability

A substantial number of tables in sections 5 and 6 present OASDI award and current-pay benefit data based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. In addition, tables 4.B1-4.B11 on the taxable earnings of OASDI workers are based on 1-percent administrative record samples, and tables 7.A8, 7.B9, and 7.E2 on SSI awards are based on 10-percent administrative record samples.

Because of sampling variability, estimates based on sample data may

differ from the figures that would have been obtained had all, rather than specified samples, of the records been used. The standard error is a measure of the sampling variability. About 68 percent of all possible probability samples selected with the same specifications will give estimates within one standard error of the figure obtained from a compilation of all records. Similarly, approximately 90 percent will give estimates within 1.645 standard errors, about 95 percent will give estimates within two standard errors, and about 99 percent

Table 10.A1.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons

1-percent file		10-percent file	
Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error	Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error
500	250	100	30
1,000	300	500	70
2,500	500	1,000	100
5,000	800	5,000	225
7,500	900	10,000	300
10,000	1,100	50,000	700
25,000	1,700	100,000	1,000
50,000	2,400	500,000	2,200
75,000	3,000	1,000,000	3,200
100,000	3,400	2,000,000	4,300
250,000	5,400	3,000,000	5,300
500,000	7,800	5,000,000	6,500
750,000	9,600	10,000,000	8,500
1,000,000	11,100	20,000,000	9,300
5,000,000	25,800		
10,000,000	36,900		
25,000,000	57,700		
50,000,000	76,100		
75,000,000	82,900		

will give estimates within two and one-half standard errors. The standard error of an estimate depends on the design elements such as the method of sampling, sample size, and the estimation process.

Because of the large number of data cells tabulated from the sample files, it is not practical to calculate the standard error for every possible cell. However, standard errors for a large number of cells were estimated. These estimates were used to fit regression curves to provide estimates of approximate standard errors associated with tabulated counts and proportions.

The tables showing the sampling variability provide a general order of magnitude for similar estimates from the various sample files. Table 10.A1 presents approximate standard errors for the estimated number of persons from the 1-percent and the 10-percent files. The reliability of an estimated percentage depends on both the size of the percentage and on the size of the total on which the percentage is based. Data in tables 10.A2 and 10.A3 provide approximations of the standard errors of the estimated percentage of persons in the 1-percent and 10-percent files. The standard errors are expressed in percentage points and the bases shown are in terms of inflated data.

Table 10.A2.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
1,000	4.7	7.3	10.1	14.5	16.8
10,000	1.5	2.3	3.2	4.6	5.3
50,000	.7	1.0	1.4	2.1	2.4
100,000	.5	.7	1.0	1.5	1.7
500,000	.2	.3	.4	.7	.8
1,000,000	.1	.2	.3	.5	.5
5,000,000	.1	.1	.1	.2	.2
10,000,000	(1)	.1	.1	.2	.2
50,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	.1	.1
100,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 10.A3.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
500	1.9	3.0	4.1	5.9	6.8
1,000	1.3	2.1	2.9	4.1	4.8
2,500	.8	1.3	1.8	2.6	3.0
10,000	.4	.6	.9	1.3	1.5
50,000	.2	.3	.4	.6	.7
100,000	.1	.2	.3	.4	.5
500,000	(1)	.1	.1	.2	.2
1,000,000	(1)	.1	.1	.1	.2
5,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	.1
10,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)
50,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

OASDI Benefit Award Data

OASDI benefit award data in the *Annual Statistical Supplement* are derived mainly from two sources:

(1) *100-Percent award data.* The Master Beneficiary Record (MBR) is the major administrative data base for the Social Security program. It is used for the calculation of benefits and the maintenance of information about beneficiaries. Each month, when the MBR is updated, a record of award actions is created. This record is used to prepare award data on a 100-percent basis. Data available each month include types of benefits awarded, sex of beneficiary, and the monthly benefit amounts payable. These data are used to update the time-series tables.

(2) *Award data from the OASDI 1-Percent Sample.* This source provides monthly award data based on a 1-percent sample derived from the MBR. The 12 monthly files are combined to produce an annual file. In this *Supplement*, the 1-percent sample was used to prepare award tables for 1997, which show detailed data by age, sex, and type of benefit, and distributions by benefit

amount. Award data from the 1-percent sample are similar to the data described above. An important difference, however, is the treatment of dual entitlement.

When a retired-worker beneficiary subsequently becomes dually entitled to a secondary benefit as a wife, husband, or widow or widower, the secondary benefit is counted as an award in the 100-percent data. In contrast, award data based on the OASDI 1-percent sample do not count the secondary benefit as an award when both benefits are paid from the same trust fund.

When dual entitlements are counted as awards, the number of awardees is increased and the monthly amount awarded is lowered. The person has already been counted as having received an award when he or she became entitled to the retired-worker benefit, and is counted again upon entitlement to the secondary benefit. The average benefit amount is lowered because the amount recorded for the award for the dually entitled person is only the difference between the amount of the retired-worker benefit and the amount of the secondary benefit.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar (410) 965-0162 for further information.

Poverty Data

Table 3.E1 presents the weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families in the United States for 1959–97. Table 3.E2 presents data on the number and percent of persons in poverty in the United States for 1959–96. Tables 3.E3, 3.E4, and 3.E6 present more detailed data on persons and families in poverty in the United States during 1996. Table 3.E8 presents poverty guidelines by family size for the contiguous United States, Alaska, and Hawaii for 1965–98, issued (since 1982) by the Department of Health and Human Services. Poverty thresholds are used primarily for statistical purposes, while poverty guidelines are used for administrative purposes—for example, to determine whether a person or family is financially eligible for assistance or services under certain Federal Government programs (not including cash public assistance).

The conceptual framework for the measurement of poverty, originally developed in 1963–64 by Mollie Orshansky of the Social Security Administration, was revised by Federal interagency committees in 1969 and 1981. The poverty thresholds consist of a set of dollar figures that vary by family size and composition. The thresholds are a statistical measure based on income-food expenditure patterns (from the Department of Agriculture's 1955 Household Food Consumption Survey) and the cost of the Department of Agriculture's economy food plan. (See Leatha Lamison-White. U.S.

Bureau of the Census, "Poverty in the United States, 1996," Current Population Reports, *Consumer Population Reports: Consumer Income*, Series P-60, No. 198, Appendix A, for an explanation of the poverty definition.)

These income criteria for determining the extent of poverty in the United States have become the basis for the official statistics issued annually by the Bureau of the Census in the *Current Population Reports* series. The poverty thresholds are adjusted to reflect changes in the annual average Consumer Price Index (CPI-U). (See U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Revision in Poverty Statistics, 1959 to 1968," *Current Population Reports: Special Studies*, Series P-23, No. 28; and Directive No. 14, "Definition of Poverty for Statistical purposes," *Statistical Policy Handbook*, 1978, Office of Federal Statistical Policy and Standards, Department of Commerce.)

The poverty guidelines, a simplified version of the poverty thresholds, vary by family size; there are separate sets of guidelines for the two noncontiguous States (Hawaii and Alaska). The guidelines are used for determining whether a person or family is financially eligible for assistance or services under certain Federal programs. Authorizing legislation or regulations for specific programs indicate whether a program uses the poverty guidelines as one of several eligibility criteria, uses a modification of the guidelines (for example, 130 percent or 185 percent

of the guidelines), or uses them for the purpose of setting priorities in providing assistance or services.

Since 1973, the guidelines have been computed from the official poverty threshold by increasing the weighted average poverty thresholds by the percentage change in the CPI-U during the preceding year and rounding the value for a family of four up to the next higher \$50. All family sizes over and under four persons are computed by adding or subtracting equal dollar amounts derived from the average difference between poverty lines; for families with one to eight persons, the value is rounded to the nearest multiple of \$20.

The thresholds were calculated using data (the 1955 Household Food Consumption Survey) that defined income as after-tax money income and were intended to be applied (as a measure of income inadequacy) to data on money income. The National Research Council's Panel on Poverty and Family Assistance put great emphasis on the principle of consistency in poverty measurement—that the definition of family resources (income) used should be consistent with the concept underlying the poverty thresholds. (For a discussion of this principle, see *Measuring Poverty: A New Approach*, Constance F. Citro and Robert T. Michael (eds.), Washington, DC, National Academy Press, 1995, pp. 4, 9–10, 37–40, 65–66, 98, 203–206, and 227–231. This important report proposed a new approach for developing an official poverty measure for the United States.) According to the Panel's principle of consistency, it would be inappropriate to apply the current poverty thresholds (calculated using an income definition of after-tax money income) to an income distribution using an income definition of money income plus selected noncash benefits.

Before 1980, for statistical classification of families as poor, detailed poverty thresholds were applied separately for 124 family situations that allowed for the number of

persons, children, sex of family householder, the age of the individual or family householder (for one- and two-person units only), and whether the family lived on a farm. The current matrix of poverty thresholds used by the Census Bureau to determine the poverty status of families and unrelated individuals consists of a set of 48 thresholds arranged in a two-dimensional matrix by family size (from one person, that is, an unrelated individual, to a family of nine or more persons) cross-classified by the presence and number of family members under age 18 (from no children to eight or more children present). Unrelated individuals and two-person families are further differentiated by the age of the individual or family householder (under age 65 and aged 65 or older).

The poverty thresholds generally cited for specific family sizes represent the weighted average of individual thresholds for families of different composition at that size. From 1969 to 1980, families living on farms were assumed to need 85 percent of the cash income of corresponding nonfarm families. (Figures for prior years were retabulated retrospectively on this basis.) Several changes were implemented with the 1980 Census and the March 1982 CPS: (1) elimination of separate thresholds for farm families, (2) elimination (through appropriate averaging) of separate thresholds for female-householder and "all other" families, and (3) extension of the poverty matrix to make the largest family size category "nine persons or more" rather than "seven or more persons" (see U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level: 1980," *Current Population Reports*, Series P-60, No. 133, pp. 2–5, 9, and 186). The total money income of each family in the CPS sample is tested against the appropriate poverty threshold to determine the poverty status of that family. If the family's total money income is less than its corresponding threshold, the family is

classified as being in poverty. The weighted average threshold for a given family size is obtained by multiplying the threshold for each family size subcategory by the number of families in that subcategory. These products are then aggregated across the entire range of family-size categories, and the total aggregate is divided by the total number of families in the group to yield the weighted average poverty threshold for that family size.

The current official definition of poverty dates back more than 30 years to the 1960s. In 1990, Congress requested a study of the official U.S. poverty measure by the National Research Council (NRC) to provide a basis for a possible revision of the poverty measure. In 1992, the NRC's Committee on National Statistics appointed a Panel on Poverty and Family Assistance to conduct this study. In 1995, the Panel published its report of the study, *Measuring Poverty: A New Approach*, Constance F. Citro and Robert T. Michael (eds.), Washington, DC, National Academy Press, 1995. In the report, the Panel proposed a new approach for developing an official poverty measure for the United States—although it did not propose a specific set of dollar figures. The Panel's proposed approach focused on three major areas: new poverty thresholds, a new definition of family resources (income), and data sources.

The Census Bureau, in collaboration with the Bureau of Labor Statistics, is currently preparing a report that will examine the effects of different resource definitions and thresholds on poverty.

Data on the poverty population and on family and personal income are collected in the March Current Population Survey (CPS). Data from the March survey are also known as the Annual Demographic File. Following the standard Census Bureau definition, the family is defined as two or more persons related by birth, marriage, or adoption and residing together. "Income" refers to money

income from all sources, including public income transfers, but before Federal, State, or local personal income taxes. Money income does not reflect the fact that many families receive part of their income in kind—in the form of nonmoney transfers such as employee use of business transportation and facilities, employer-paid health insurance and other employer-supported fringe benefits, Medicare, Medicaid, food stamps, and housing assistance. Many farm families receive part of their income in the form of rent-free housing or goods produced and consumed by the family.

Once a year, in March, the sample of U.S. households interviewed in the monthly CPS is asked to provide information on household members' incomes during the preceding calendar year. Survey experience indicates that respondents tend to underreport their income in household surveys. Underreporting is most pronounced for dividends, interest and workers' compensation; less pronounced for veterans' payments, public assistance, and private pensions; and modest for Social Security and Federal retirement programs. The proportion of nonresponses to CPS income questions is greater among middle income and higher income families than among lower income families.

It should be noted that changes have occurred in the sample size, content, and procedures of the CPS over the years. Since 1959—the first year for which poverty statistics using the current official definition are available—the number of households interviewed has changed, the definition of farm residence was altered, the number of income types separately identified has been increased, and more sophisticated allocation procedures have been developed for income items respondents failed to report. Medians computed by the Bureau of the Census for 1979 through 1987 were calculated using

Pareto interpolation if the median estimate contained high-income persons, families, and households. All median incomes for 1975 and earlier and those for years after 1987 were computed using linear interpolation. Because of these changes, the income and poverty data and medians as reported yearly by the Census Bureau do not in the strictest sense form a continuous series.

The major modifications introduced in March 1980 rendered interpretation of change from 1978 to 1979 particularly difficult. In March 1980, the sample size was expanded considerably. The number and type of questions relating to income received in 1979 changed, as did the procedure for allocating the reported income among family members. The description of family structure was changed—eliminating secondary families and replacing the concept of “family head” with that of “householder” or “reference person.” Such modifications result in adding to the number of households designated as having a female head some husband-wife families that formerly would have been classified as having a male head. Another consequence is the sharp rise in the number of households—poor and nonpoor alike—credited with income received from dividends, interest, and rent, or from pensions other than Social Security. The 1978–79 increase in these characteristics is much greater than one would normally expect for a single year and should not be attributed to economic and social factors alone. Comparison of data for 1979 (obtained in March 1980) with those for 1978 and earlier years should make allowance for the differences in survey techniques. Moreover, data for 1980 (collected in March 1981) have been adjusted to new controls introduced in the 1980 Census, and data for 1992 and following have been adjusted to 1990 Census population controls.

CONTACT: Gordon Fisher/Joe Dalaker (202) 690-6141/(301) 457-3245 for further information.

List of Abbreviations

AB	Aid to the Blind
ACF	Administration for Children and Families
AFDC	Aid to Families with Dependent Children
AFDC-UP	Aid to Families with Dependent Children-Unemployed Parents
AIME	Average Indexed Monthly Earnings
AMW	Average Monthly Wage
APTD	Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled
COBRA	Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act
CPI-U	Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers
CPI-W	Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers
CPS	Current Population Survey
CWEP	Community Work Experience Program
DI	Disability Insurance
DRG	Diagnosis-Related Group
ESRD	End-Stage Renal Disease
FICA	Federal Insurance Contributions Act
FMAP	Federal Medical Assistance Percentage
FY	Fiscal Year
GA	General Assistance
GDP	Gross Domestic Product
GNP	Gross National Product
HCFA	Health Care Financing Administration
HHS	Department of Health and Human Services
HI	Hospital Insurance
HHA	Home Health Agency
HMO	Health Maintenance Organization
ICF	Intermediate-Care Facility
JOBS	Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training
LIHEAP	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program

MBC	Monthly Benefit Credited
MBR	Master Beneficiary Record
MCCA	Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act
MCCRA	Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act
OAA	Old-Age Assistance
OBRA	Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act
OASDI	Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance
OASI	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance
OEO	Office of Economic Opportunity
OMB	Office of Management and Budget
PIA	Primary Insurance Amount
PIB	Primary Insurance Benefit
PPS	Prospective Payment System
QC	Quarter of Coverage
SECA	Self-Employment Contributions Act
SIPP	Survey of Income and Program Participation
SMI	Supplementary Medical Insurance
SNF	Skilled-Nursing Facility
SSA	Social Security Administration
SSI	Supplemental Security Income
SGA	Substantial Gainful Activity
TANF	Temporary Assistance for Needy Families
TEFRA	Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act
TFP	Thrifty Food Plan
VA	Department of Veterans Affairs
WIN	Work Incentive Program

Glossary of Program Terms

Actuarial reduction (OASDI)	See "Benefit reduction."
Administrative Law Judge (OASDI and SSI)	An Administrative Law Judge (ALJ) is an employee of SSA and is specially qualified by education and experience to hold hearings and make independent decisions based on all the evidence, including any testimony. See "Administrative review process."
Administrative review process (OASDI and SSI)	<p>The procedures followed by the Social Security Administration (SSA) in determining one's right under title II and title XVI of the Social Security Act. The administrative review process consists of several steps, which usually must be requested within certain time periods and in the following order:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none">(1) <i>Initial determination</i>: A determination SSA makes about an individual's entitlement to benefits or about any other matter that gives that person a right to further administrative and/or judicial review.(2) <i>Reconsideration</i>: The first step in the administrative review process. When an individual disagrees with the initial determination, the individual may, within 60 days of receiving notice of the initial determination, ask SSA to reconsider it.(3) <i>Hearing before an Administrative Law Judge (ALJ)</i>: When an individual disagrees with the reconsidered determination, he or she may, within 60 days of receiving notice of the determination, request a hearing before an ALJ. The hearing is informal and nonadversarial.(4) <i>Appeals Council review</i>: When an individual disagrees with the decision or dismissal of the ALJ, he or she may, within 60 days of receiving the hearing decision, request that the Appeals Council review that decision. The Appeals Council, within OHA, may deny or dismiss the request for review, or it may grant the request and either issue a decision or remand (return) the case to an ALJ. The Appeals Council may also review any ALJ action on its own motion within 60 days after the ALJ's action. The Appeals Council's decision or the hearing decision if the Council denies the request for review, represents SSA's final decision in the administrative review process. See "Expedited appeals process" and "Federal court review."
Adult (SSI)	A person older than age 21, a person aged 18–21 who is not regularly attending school, or a person under 21 who is married or the head of a household. See "Child (SSI)."
Age (OASDI)	In current-pay benefit data tables, the age classification is based on the age of the person at his or her last birthday. In award data, age is either age in month of award or age in year of award, as specified in tables.

Aged beneficiary (OASDI)	A person who qualifies for benefits on the basis of age rather than on the basis of child care or disability.
Aged enrollee (Medicare)	A person aged 65 or older enrolled in the Medicare program.
Aged person (SSI)	A person whose SSI eligibility began after age 65. Persons whose SSI eligibility is based on blindness or disability and began before age 65 continue to be classified as blind or disabled even if they are aged 65 or older.
Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC)	Money payments with respect to a dependent child or children; includes money payments to meet the needs of the parent(s) or needy relative with whom the child is living and the needs of any other individual living in the same home who is considered essential to the well-being of the child if the resources and the needs of such individual are taken into account in determining the amount of the money payment. See "Dependent child."
Allowance (DI)	A determination that a worker is entitled to a cash disability benefit award or to the establishment of a period of disability because of an inability to work by reason of any physical or mental impairment.
Amount reimbursed (Medicare—HI and institutional billing under SMI)	The amount recorded on an individual bill paid by an intermediary to a provider for covered services. The amount reimbursed excludes the applicable deductible and coinsurance, which are the responsibility of the Medicare enrollees served. For hospitals paid under the prospective payment system, which began to be phased in October 1, 1983, and has been fully implemented since October 1, 1987, the billing reimbursement shown on an individual bill represents the amount paid for the particular diagnosis related group (DRG) into which the patient was classified. Excluded are reimbursements for non-DRG related pass-through costs such as direct medical education, kidney acquisitions, certain bad debts, and for the indirect medical education adjustment. Hospitals and other institutions were paid under the reasonable cost method prior to October 1983.
Amount reimbursed (Medicare—physicians and suppliers under SMI)	The amount reimbursed on an individual claim is the amount paid by a carrier to a physician or supplier (for an assigned claim) or a beneficiary (for an unassigned claim).
Annual maximum taxable limit (HI)	The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1993 repealed the dollar limit on wages and self-employment income subject to the Medicare Hospital Insurance tax, effective January 1, 1994. Prior to 1994, HI covered earnings above certain annual amounts were not taxable. See table 2.A3 for maximum amounts for previous years.
Annual maximum taxable limit (OASDI)	Annual dollar amount above which earnings in employment covered under the OASDI program are neither taxable nor creditable for benefit computation purposes. See table 2.A3 for annual maximum taxable amounts for years 1937 to present. (Also referred to as "contribution and benefit base," "annual creditable maximum," "taxable maximum," and "maximum taxable.")
Appeals Council review (OASDI and SSI)	See "Administrative review process."
Approved bill (Medicare—HI and institutional billing under SMI)	A bill submitted by a provider of services to an intermediary and approved for payment by the intermediary.
Assignment rate (Medicare, SMI)	See "Total assignment rate."
Auxiliary benefit (OASDI)	See "Dependent's benefit."
Average indexed monthly earnings—AIME (OASDI)	The amount of earnings used in determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978.

Indexing creates an earnings record that reflects the value of the individual's previous earnings relative to national average earnings in the indexing year. The indexing year is the second year before the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies. Taxable earnings after the indexing year are counted at their nominal value. For widow(er)s first eligible after December 1984, the indexing year applicable to the deceased worker's earnings may alternatively be the second year before the widow(er)s date of eligibility for survivors benefits if a higher benefit results.

Earnings are indexed by multiplying the worker's taxable earnings for each year after 1950 through the indexing year by the average wages of all workers for the indexing year, and dividing by the average wages of all workers for the year being indexed. Once the earnings record has been indexed, the AIME is computed by—

- (1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);
- (2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings after indexing, from any years after 1950; and
- (3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

For workers becoming entitled to disability benefits after June 1980, the number of dropout years varies by the age attained in year of disability onset. The number is 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, respectively, for workers aged 26 or younger, 27–31, 32–36, 37–41, 42–46, and 47 or older. Effective for months after June 1981, however, disabled workers under age 37 may obtain up to 3 additional dropout years (3, 2, and 1, respectively, for those aged 26 or younger, 27–31, and 32–36) for years otherwise included as computation years in which the worker had no earnings and was living with a child (of the worker or his or her spouse) under age 3.

**Average monthly wage—AMW
(OASDI)**

The amount of earnings used as the basis for determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for workers who attained age 62, became disabled, or died before 1979, and also under a transitional guarantee computation for workers who attained age 62 in 1979–83. The AMW is computed by—

- (1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62 (age 65 for men born before January 2, 1911, and the later of age 62 or the year 1975 for men born after January 1, 1911), becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);
- (2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings (up to the amount of the annual maximum taxable earnings in each year), from any years after 1950; and
- (3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

See the last paragraph under AIME for special dropout rules for disabled workers.

An alternative computation method takes into account the worker's earnings after 1936. The method yielding the highest PIA is used.

The transitional guarantee computation is applicable to workers who attained age 62 in 1979–83, and to survivors of such workers (if the PIA under the transitional guarantee computation is higher than under the AIME method). It excludes earnings beginning with the year of attainment of age 62.

- Award (OASDI)** An action following a determination that an individual is entitled to a specified type of benefit. The action adds the individual to the Social Security benefit rolls maintained for that type of benefit and is counted as an award in a particular month. Award actions are processed not only for new entrants to the benefit rolls but also for persons already on the rolls whose benefits in one category are terminated but who become entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions. Two frequent events causing conversions are the attainment of age 65 by a disabled worker and the death of a retired or disabled worker. When a disabled worker attains age 65, the worker benefit and the benefits of spouses and children are converted to the retirement category. Upon the death of a disabled worker, benefits for children are converted to the survivor child category and benefits for spouses caring for these children are converted to widowed mothers and fathers benefits. Benefits for spouses of retired and disabled workers who are entitled because of age are converted to nondisabled widows and widowers benefits upon the death of the worker. The above conversions are counted in the award data. The benefits for children of retired workers that are converted to benefits for children of deceased workers upon the death of the worker are not counted in the award data.
- Awards may result in the immediate payment of benefits (currently payable awards). If an individual does not qualify for payable benefits due to any of the reasons listed under "withholding," conditional or deferred awards are processed. Deferred awards are those in which benefits are scheduled to begin in a specified month. If benefits are withheld for an indefinite period, a conditional award is prepared. Since September 1965, most conditional and deferred awards for beneficiaries aged 65 or older have been for individuals who apply for Social Security benefits in order to become eligible for Medicare but have benefits offset due to the earnings test. Legislation enacted in 1980 permits individuals aged 65 or older to file for Medicare without applying for Social Security benefits. These individuals are not counted in the award data until they actually apply for Social Security.
- Bend points (OASDI)** The dollar amounts defining the average monthly earnings or AIME brackets in the benefit formulas. See table 2.A11.
- Beneficiary (OASDI)** A person who has been awarded benefits on the basis of his or her own or another's earnings record. The benefits may be either in current-payment status or withheld.
- Benefit-family group (OASDI)** See "Family classification."
- Benefit period (Medicare—HI)** A period of time for measuring the availability and use of inpatient services in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility. Also known as a "spell of illness," it begins with the first day not included in a previous benefit period and ends when the individual has not been in any hospital or skilled-nursing facility for 60 consecutive days.
- Benefit reduction (OASDI)** Reduction in monthly benefit amount payable (1) on entitlement at ages 62–64 if the beneficiary is a retired worker, a wife or husband of a retired or disabled worker (with entitlement not based on caring for a child beneficiary), or a divorced spouse; (2) on entitlement at ages 60–64 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse; or (3) on entitlement, in case of disability, at ages 50–59 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse. At the time of award, the following reductions in benefit amount are made for—
- a retired-worker beneficiary: 5/9 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 20 percent);*
 - a wife or husband beneficiary: 25/36 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 25 percent);*
 - a nondisabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse: 19/40 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 28.5 percent); and*
 - a disabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse under age 60: 28.5 percent.*

	<p>The benefit continues to be paid at a reduced rate even after age 65, except that the reduced rate is refigured at age 65 for all beneficiaries and also at age 62 for a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse to omit months for which the reduced benefit was not paid and to take into account any additional earnings.</p> <p>A disabled-worker benefit may also be reduced if it is payable to a beneficiary already entitled to a reduced retired-worker, widow's, or widower's benefit, with the reduction related to the number of months before age 65 in which a reduced benefit was actually drawn.</p>
Benefits in force (OASDI)	The sum of the number of persons with benefits in current-payment status and persons with benefits withheld.
Benefits paid (OASDI)	The amounts disbursed for benefits by the Department of the Treasury in specified periods, including the amount of SMI premiums deducted from the checks.
Benefits terminated (OASDI)	See "Termination."
Benefits withheld (OASDI)	See "Withholding."
Bill (Medicare—SMI)	A request for payment from or on behalf of a patient for services provided by a physician or supplier. Each bill may include one or more covered services provided by a single physician or supplier on the same or different days. Only bills for which some payment is made under SMI are included in the data.
Blind person (SSI)	A person with 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less, or who met the October 1972 State definition of blindness and received payments under the State's program of Aid to the Blind (AB) in December 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are blind are classified as blind rather than aged.
Carrier (Medicare—SMI)	Nongovernment organization authorized to determine amounts of payments due noninstitutional providers and to make payments for covered services provided SMI enrollees. (For HI/SMI institutional providers, see "Intermediary.")
Charges (Medicare—SMI)	Amounts allowed by carriers for specific services and procedures, determined on the basis of a physician's or supplier's customary charges for the services and on the prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. The amount allowed, also known as the "reasonable charge," cannot be higher than that applicable for the carrier's own policyholders for similar services under comparable circumstances.
Child (SSI)	An unmarried blind or disabled person who is not the head of a household and who is either under age 18 or aged 18–21 and regularly attending school.
Child recipient (AFDC)	Each dependent child meeting the criteria for payments. See "Dependent child (AFDC)."
Childhood disability benefit (OASDI)	See "Disabled child's benefit."
Child's benefit (OASDI)	<p>A monthly benefit for a child of a retired or disabled worker or of a deceased worker who died fully or currently insured, if the child is under age 18, or an elementary or secondary student aged 18–19 (before May 1985 benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students), or a disabled person aged 18 or older whose disability began before age 22. Child beneficiaries under age 18 and student beneficiaries must be unmarried. Benefits for disabled adult children (also referred to as childhood disability beneficiaries) may be continued if they marry certain other Social Security beneficiaries.</p> <p>Benefits may be payable to stepchildren or grandchildren of workers under certain conditions. Prior to June 1996, a child may have become entitled to benefits on a</p>

stepparent's earnings record if either living with or receiving at least one-half support from the stepparent. For those becoming entitled after June 1996, the stepchild must receive at least one-half of support from the stepparent. A grandchild may become entitled to benefits on the earnings record of a grandparent (or the grandparent's spouse) if the child's parents are either deceased or disabled, or the child was legally adopted by the worker's surviving spouse after the worker's death. The child must receive at least one-half support from the grandparent and live with the grandparent in the United States.

Claimant (OASDI and SSI)	The person on whose behalf an application for benefits is filed.
Clinic services (Medicaid)	Services furnished to outpatients by a facility not part of a hospital but organized and operated to provide services to outpatients.
Coinsurance amount (Medicare—HI)	Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible amount. See table 2.C1 for patient costs per day for inpatient hospital services and for skilled-nursing services.
Coinsurance amount (Medicare—SMI)	Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible for the calendar year. The program pays 80 percent of costs or charges allowed for covered services after the deductible is met. The individual is responsible for 20 percent of allowed charges on assigned claims. On unassigned claims the individual is responsible for the remainder of all charges; however, in 1993 and thereafter doctors who do not accept assignment may charge no more than 115 percent of Medicare approved fees. (See table 2.C1.)
Computation starting date (OASDI)	December 31 of either 1936 or 1950. Taxable earnings after the applicable starting date are counted in computing average monthly earnings (only starting date of December 31, 1950 is applicable in computing average indexed monthly earnings).
Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled (DI and Medicare—HI)	For persons who engage in substantial gainful activity but continue to have a disabling condition, Medicare coverage is continued for 39 months following the completion of a trial-work period.
Continuing disability review (DI and SSI)	An evaluation of a disabled person's impairments to determine if the person is still disabled within the meaning of the law.
Contributions (OASDHI)	See "Taxes."
Conversion of benefits from one type to another (OASDI)	See "Award."
Covered charges (Medicare—HI)	Amount billed by providers for covered services.
Covered days of care (Medicare—HI)	The number of days of care for which claims have been approved for payment. Because of interim claims for part of a hospital stay, the number of covered days of care per claim may not represent the number of covered days of care per discharge.
Covered employment (OASDI)	All employment and self-employment creditable for Social Security purposes.
Covered services (Medicare)	Services and supplies specified as covered by law (including those for which no payment was made because the deductible was not met).
Current-payment status (OASDI)	Benefit being paid for a given month with or without deductions, provided the deductions are less than a full month's benefit. The amount shown is prior to deduction for the Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) premium. A benefit in current-payment status at the end of a month is usually payable in the first week of the following month.

Glossary of Program Terms

Death probability	The probability that a person will die sometime between the tabulated birthday and the succeeding birthday. See "Life table (period)."
Deductible (Medicare—HI)	Specified amount to be paid by the patient for covered services before reimbursement begins. For inpatient hospital expenses in benefit periods 1966 to present, see table 2.C1.
Deductible (Medicare—SMI)	The expenses for covered services in each calendar year that must be paid by the patient before reimbursement begins. For deductibles 1966 to present, see table 2.C1.
Deeming (SSI)	Taking into account the income and resources of certain persons who live with an SSI recipient when determining the amount of the payment. These persons include the ineligible spouses of adult recipients, the ineligible parents of child recipients under age 18, and the immigration sponsor for certain noncitizens.
Delayed retirement credit (OASDI)	<p>A credit due a worker for delaying retirement after attainment of age 65 provided the worker (1) was fully insured, (2) had attained age 65 but was not yet age 70 (age 72 before January 1984), and (3) did not receive benefits because he or she had not filed an application or was working. Each monthly credit serves as a basis for increasing the monthly benefit (unless the benefit is based on a special minimum PIA) by specified percentages that depend on the year the worker attains age 62. The monthly credit was 1/12 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 before 1979 and 1/4 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 from 1979 through 1986. The corresponding monthly credits for workers who attain age 62 after 1986 are shown in table 2.A20. The increase is applicable to the worker's monthly benefit amount but not to his or her PIA. Hence, auxiliary benefits are generally not affected. The exception is that a surviving (including divorced) spouse receiving widow(er)'s benefits may be entitled, for months after May 1978, to an increase based on the increase that had been applied to the benefit of the deceased worker or for which the worker was eligible at the time of death.</p> <p>For benefits payable for months before 1979, beneficiaries could not receive delayed retirement credits if they had received a reduced benefit because of entitlement before age 65. Benefits for these individuals were recomputed effective January 1979 to give them the 1/12 of 1 percent credit for any increment month.</p>
Dental services (Medicaid)	Services, including ancillary services, provided by a dentist in the practice of his or her profession.
Dependent child (AFDC)	A needy child who has been deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent or, at the option of the States, who is deprived of such support or care because the parent is unemployed as defined in Federal regulations. The needy child must be living with his or her father, mother, grandfather, grandmother, brother, sister, stepfather, stepmother, stepbrother, stepsister, uncle, aunt, first cousin, nephew, or niece (including such relatives of half-blood; preceding generations as denoted by prefixes of grand, great, or great-great; and persons who have legally adopted the child or the child's parent) in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.
Dependent's benefit (OASDI)	Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child of a retired or disabled worker.
Direct deposit (OASDI and SSI)	A procedure by which beneficiaries elect to have their monthly benefit checks sent directly to financial institutions they designate.
Disability (DI)	The inability to engage in substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment that can be expected to result in death or to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months. This means—

- (1) for a nonblind disabled worker, a blind worker under age 55, a disabled adult child, or a disabled widow, widower or surviving divorced spouse, the inability to engage in substantial gainful activity. A person must not only be unable to do his or her previous work but cannot, considering age, education, and work experience, engage in any other kind of substantial gainful work which exists in the national economy. Before 1991, a stricter disability definition applied to disabled widow(er)s. A widow(er) needed to have a disability severe enough to prevent him or her from engaging in "any gainful activity;" and
- (2) for a blind worker aged 55 or older, the inability because of blindness (that is, central visual acuity of 20/200 or less in the better eye with the use of a correcting lens, or tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less) to engage in any substantial gainful activity requiring skills comparable with those in any gainful activity in which he or she previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time.

Disability reentitlement period (DI)	The 36-month period after the completion of a trial work period for beneficiaries who continue to have a disabling condition and continue to work. Monthly benefits are continued for 3 months after the trial work period and are then suspended. If substantial gainful activity is discontinued during the reentitlement period, monthly benefits may be resumed without a new application and disability determination.
Disabled child's (aged 18 or older) benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payable to a disabled person aged 18 or older—a son or daughter or eligible grandson or granddaughter of a retired, deceased, or disabled worker—whose disability began before age 22. (Also referred to as disabled adult child).
Disabled enrollee (Medicare)	A person under age 65 who is enrolled in the Medicare program by virtue of having been entitled or deemed entitled to cash disability benefits for at least 24 months. For statistical purposes, when not accounted for separately, this designation is also used for persons under age 65 enrolled solely on the basis of end-stage renal disease.
Disabled person (SSI)	A person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity due to a medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are disabled are classified as disabled rather than aged.
Disabled surviving divorced wife's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widower's benefit."
Disabled surviving divorced husband's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widow's benefit."
Disabled widower's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widower's benefit."
Disabled widow's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widow's benefit."
Disabled-worker benefit (DI)	A monthly benefit payable to a disabled worker under age 65 insured for disability. Before November 1960, disability benefits were limited to disabled workers aged 50–64.
Divorced husband's benefit (OASDI)	See "Husband's benefit."
Divorced wife's benefit (OASDI)	See "Wife's benefit."
Drug addiction and alcoholism (OASDI and SSI)	Legislation enacted in 1966 eliminated drug addiction and alcoholism (DA&A) as a basis for entitlement to Social Security and SSI disability benefits, effective

	January 1, 1997. Individuals for whom drugs and/or alcohol is deemed a contributing factor material to the determination of disability will not be entitled to disability benefits. Individuals already receiving disability benefits as of the effective date would cease receiving them (although they could request a new medical determination) unless they are found to be disabled due to a medical impairment other than DA&A.
Dual entitlement (OASDI)	See "Entitlement."
Early retirement (OASDI)	See "Benefit reduction."
Earnings (OASDHI)	Unless otherwise qualified, this term includes all wages from employment and net earnings from self-employment, whether or not taxable or covered.
Earnings test (OASDI)	The provision requiring the withholding of benefits if beneficiaries under age 70 have earnings in excess of certain exempt amounts. See "Earnings test," table 2.A29.
Eligible couple (SSI)	Two persons, living together as married, both of whom are eligible for SSI. An eligible couple is classified as aged, blind, or disabled according to the classification of the eligible individual.
Eligible individual (SSI)	An aged, blind, or disabled person eligible for payments.
Eligible worker (OASDI)	For retirement insurance benefits, an individual who meets the insured status and age requirements for benefits whether or not he or she has filed an application; for disability insurance benefits, an individual who meets the insured status requirements and has established a period of disability.
Emergency advance payments (SSI)	Payments available at initial application for individuals who need cash assistance before the first SSI check arrives. The applicant must present strong evidence that he or she meets the qualifications for eligibility. This advance is withheld from the first check.
Emergency assistance—Title IV-A (AFDC)	Aid offered for a period of 30 days in any 12-month period to needy families with children who are living with specified relatives in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.
End-stage renal disease (ESRD) coverage (Medicare—HI and SMI)	Coverage available to (1) disability beneficiaries under age 65 with ESRD, (2) persons eligible solely on the basis of ESRD, and (3) persons aged 65 or older with ESRD.
Enrollment (Medicare—HI and SMI)	Persons aged 65 or older, disabled persons under age 65, and persons with end-stage renal disease who are automatically eligible for HI. Also, persons aged 65 or older who are not automatically eligible for HI, either as beneficiaries who receive monthly cash payments or under the transitional provisions, but enroll voluntarily in the Hospital Insurance program and pay a monthly premium.
Enrollment (Medicare—SMI)	Persons eligible for Supplementary Medical Insurance who elect to enroll in the SMI program and agree to pay the monthly premium or have it paid on their behalf by a relative, friend, or organization, and persons enrolled by a State welfare agency as part of a coverage group under a Federal-State agreement.
Entitlement (OASDI)	The state of meeting the applicable requirements for receipt of benefits, including the filing of an application. Entitlement can be retroactive and thus precede the date of award. A person may be eligible for retroactive benefits before the month of application for benefits. The retroactive period can be 12 months for disabled workers, their spouses and children, and disabled widows and widowers. The maximum retroactive period for other types of beneficiaries is 6 months.

Retroactive benefits for months before attainment of age 65 are not payable to a retired worker, a spouse or a widow(er) if a permanent reduction of the monthly benefit amount would result. However, persons filing for a widow's or widower's benefit in the month immediately following the month of the worker's death may elect a 1-month retroactivity, even if reduced benefits would result.

A person can become entitled to only one benefit, to two benefits simultaneously (dual entitlement), or, in a few cases, to three benefits simultaneously. A person may, for example, be entitled to payments both as a retired worker and as a spouse. Entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and to a secondary benefit results in dual entitlement only if the secondary benefit is larger. When there is dual entitlement, the beneficiary receives the smaller benefit in full, but the larger benefit is paid only in the amount by which it exceeds the smaller benefit. Three distinguishable dual entitlement categories are:

- (1) entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and to a larger auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are financed from the same trust fund, the beneficiary is usually represented only once in the statistics, as a retired-worker or a disabled-worker beneficiary, and the benefit amount recorded is the larger amount associated with the auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are paid from different trust funds, the beneficiary is represented twice, as a retired-worker or disabled-worker beneficiary and also as an auxiliary beneficiary; the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit amount recorded is the actual amount for that benefit, and the amount recorded for the auxiliary benefit is the actual amount for that benefit reduced by the amount of the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit;
- (2) entitlement to a wife's benefit and to a smaller widow's benefit based on a previous marriage; and
- (3) entitlement to an auxiliary benefit and to a larger special age-72 benefit.

Technical entitlement occurs when a beneficiary is entitled to benefits on more than one earnings record but is eligible to receive benefits on only one earnings record. There are two types of technical entitlement:

- (1) Simultaneous technical entitlement: beneficiary is entitled to the same type of benefit on more than one earnings record;
- (2) Potential dual entitlement: beneficiary is entitled to different types of benefits and the secondary benefit amount exceeds the primary benefit, but reduction for age or family maximum causes the primary benefit to exceed the secondary benefit amount. This includes entitlement to a wife (husband)'s benefit and to a larger widow(er)'s benefit based on a previous marriage. In this case, the beneficiary is technically entitled to the wife (husband)'s benefit.

Expedited appeals process (OASDI and SSI)	This permits an individual to go directly to a Federal district court after review of the initial determination without first completing the administrative review process, if the only dispute is whether an applicable provision of the Social Security Act is constitutional. See "Administrative review process."
Family benefit (OASDI)	The sum of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on the basis of a single earnings record. See "Maximum family benefit."
Family classification (OASDI)	As used in statistical tables, the number and types of beneficiaries entitled to benefits on a single earnings record. Since the family classification is determined by the types of beneficiaries entitled, it can differ from actual family status. For example, a married couple is classified as a worker and spouse family if both persons are entitled on the earnings record of one of them. If both persons are entitled on their own earnings record they would be designated as two worker-only families.

Glossary of Program Terms

Family planning services (Medicaid)	Any medically approved means, including diagnosis, treatment, drugs, supplies, devices, and related counseling, furnished or prescribed by or under the supervision of a physician for individuals of childbearing age for the purpose of enabling them to freely determine the number and spacing of their children.
Father's benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payable to a widower or surviving divorced father if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker in his care is under age 16 or is disabled.
Federal benefit rates (SSI)	The basic benefit standards used in computing the amount of Federal SSI payments. Benefit levels differ for individuals and couples living in households and for persons in Medicaid institutions. Individuals or couples living in their own households receive the full Federal benefit. If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and receiving support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit is reduced by one-third. The Federal benefit rates for persons in households are increased annually to reflect increases in the cost of living. For Federal benefits rates 1977 to present, see table 2.B1.
Federal court review (OASDI and SSI)	When an individual disagrees with SSA's final decision he or she may request judicial review by filing a civil action in a Federal district court. See "Administrative review process."
Federal SSI payments (SSI)	Monthly payments made out of Federal general revenue funds after reducing the Federal benefit rate by the amount of countable income, if any.
Federally administered payments (SSI)	Federal SSI payments and State supplementation payments issued by the Social Security Administration on behalf of States.
Federally administered State supplementation (SSI)	Cash payments provided by a State and issued by the Social Security Administration, which is also responsible for the maintenance of payment records. See "State supplementation."
General assistance (GA)	Public financial assistance to persons in need who cannot qualify for help under one of the federally assisted programs.
Government pension offset (OASDI)	See "Offset for spouses with other Government pensions."
Grandchild's benefit (OASDI)	See "Child's benefit."
Hearing (OASDI and SSI)	See "Administrative review process."
Home-health services (Medicaid and Medicare)	Services furnished a patient in his or her home by an agency engaged primarily in providing skilled-nursing and other therapeutic services under a plan established and supervised by a physician. Covered services may include part-time or intermittent nursing care; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; part-time or intermittent services of a home health aide; medical supplies (other than drugs and biologicals) and the use of medical appliances and, in certain cases, services of an intern or resident-in-training of a teaching hospital. The services must be furnished by or under arrangement with an approved home health agency.
Hospice (Medicare)	A public or private organization, or part of either, that is primarily engaged in providing specific services to the terminally ill on an as-needed 24-hour basis. Medicare covers four categories of hospice care (general inpatient care, inpatient respite care, routine home care, and continuous home care).
Hospital (Medicare)	<ul style="list-style-type: none">• <i>Long-stay hospital.</i> General and special hospitals with average stays greater than 25 days. Includes all pediatric, rehabilitation, and psychiatric hospitals, and alcohol and drug treatment facilities.

- *Participating hospital.* See "Provider of services."
- *Short-stay hospital.* General and special hospitals (other than pediatric, rehabilitation, and psychiatric hospitals, and alcohol and drug treatment facilities) reporting average stays of 25 days or less.

Household (LIHEAP)	Any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit and for whom residential energy is customarily purchased in common, or who make designated payments for energy in the form of rent.
Husband's benefit (OASDI)	<p>Monthly benefit payable to a husband or a divorced husband of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> (1) the husband is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in his care who is under age 16 or is disabled; or (2) the divorced husband is aged 62 or older and was married to the worker for 10 years before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced husband of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if he meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefits or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, the 2-year period is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before the divorce. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced husband's own earnings; or (3) a transitionally insured worker's husband born before January 2, 1897; or (4) effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, a deemed spouse (including a divorced deemed spouse), regardless of whether the legal spouse is entitled to benefits on the same earnings record. A deemed spouse is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.
Income (SSI)	Earned or unearned income received by an SSI beneficiary. Earned income includes wages and net earnings from self-employment. Unearned income includes income not defined as earned, such as Social Security benefits, public or private pensions, interest, as well as certain in-kind income.
Independent laboratory services (Medicare—SMI)	Diagnostic laboratory tests ordered by a physician and performed in a laboratory independent of a physician's office or a hospital.
Ineligible spouse (SSI)	The husband or wife of an eligible individual who is not eligible for SSI benefits.
Initial determination (OASDI) and SSI	See "Administrative review process."
Inpatient hospital services (Medicaid)	<p>All services furnished to an inpatient and covered by the hospital's bills.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • <i>General hospital.</i> A hospital maintained primarily for acute illness or injury and for obstetrical or tuberculosis care. • <i>Mental hospital.</i> A hospital primarily engaged in providing psychiatric services for the diagnosis and treatment of mentally ill persons.
Inpatient hospital services (Medicare—HI)	Covered services include room and board in accommodations containing from two to four beds, nursing services (except for private-duty nursing), drugs and biologicals, and other ancillary services and supplies ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its patients. Inpatient services furnished by a hospital outside the United States are covered if the foreign hospital is closer to or more accessible to the beneficiary's residence than the nearest suitable United States hospital.
Institutionalization under Medicaid (SSI)	Living arrangements for persons in public or private institutions when more than 50 percent of the cost of their care is met by the Medicaid program under Title XIX of the Social Security Act. See "Federal benefit rates."

Insured status (OASDI)

The state of having sufficient quarters of coverage to meet the eligibility requirements for retired-worker or disabled-worker benefits or to permit the worker's spouse and/or children or survivors to establish eligibility for spouse's and children's or survivor's benefits in the event of his or her disability, retirement, or death. See "Quarters of coverage."

- *Currently insured.* With at least 6 quarters of coverage during the 13-quarter period ending with the calendar quarter in which the worker (1) died, (2) became entitled to retired-worker benefits, or (3) most recently became entitled to disabled-worker benefits. If any part of a quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 13-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage.
- *Fully insured.* With at least 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 (or the year in which the worker attained age 21, if later) and before the year in which he or she reaches age 62, dies, or becomes disabled. For a man born before January 2, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the year he reaches age 65. For a man born after January 1, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the later of the year he reaches age 62 or 1975. If any part of a year has been included in a period of disability, that year is not counted as an elapsed year. The number of required quarters of coverage ranges from a minimum of 6 to a maximum of 40.
- *Insured in event of disability.* Having fully insured status and at least 20 quarters of coverage during the 40-quarter period ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 31 is insured for disability if half the quarters in the period beginning with the quarter after the one in which the worker reached age 21 and ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled are quarters of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 24 is insured if he or she has 6 quarters of coverage in the 12-quarter period ending with the quarter of disablement. A worker disabled by blindness needs only fully insured status to be insured in event of disability.
- *Permanently insured.* Having at least the number of quarters of coverage that is needed to become eligible for a retired-worker benefit. The maximum number of quarters of coverage required is 40.
- *Transitionally insured.* Not fully insured but meeting the quarters-of-coverage requirement for receipt of a benefit under the transitional insured status provision by certain persons born before January 2, 1897:

- (1) as a retired worker—has 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 and up to the year of attainment of age 65 for men or age 62 for women. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required;
- (2) as a wife or husband—the spouse must be transitionally insured; or
- (3) as a widow or widower—the deceased spouse must have had a specific number of quarters, depending on his or her date of birth or death and on the widow(er)'s date of birth. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required.

Intermediate-care facility services for the mentally retarded (ICF-MR)

Intermediate-care facility services (ICF) for persons with mental retardation under active treatment in certified institutions for the mentally retarded or for persons with related conditions.

Intermediary (Medicare)

A public or private organization authorized to determine the amount of payment due for covered services provided beneficiaries and to make such payments to institutional providers of services. (For noninstitutional providers under SMI, see "Carrier.")

Interim assistance (SSI)

Payments made by a State or local government to SSI applicants while their claims are being adjudicated. Repayment is made from any payments due when the first SSI payment is made.

Laboratory and radiological services (Medicaid)	Professional and technical laboratory and radiological services provided in an office or similar facility (other than a hospital outpatient department or clinic) or by a qualified laboratory.
Life expectancy	The average number of years of life remaining at each tabulated birthday. See "Life table (period)."
Life table (period)	A period life table represents the mortality experience of an entire population during a relatively short period of time, usually 1–3 years. Such tables are useful for analyzing changes in the mortality experienced by a population through time. The table refers to a cohort of 100,000 people with the same birthday who experience the rate of mortality, or probability of death within 1 year, shown in the table, throughout their lives.
Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)	Federal program to assist low-income households with heating and cooling costs.
Low-income households (LIHEAP)	Households with income under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty guideline for their State or 60 percent of the State median income, or households with members receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children, Supplemental Security Income, Food Stamps, or certain needs-tested veterans' benefits.
Lump-sum death benefit (OASDI)	A lump sum of \$255 payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. The lump sum is payable to: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (1) a spouse who was living with the worker at the time of death or, if there is no such spouse, to (2) a spouse eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death or, if there is no such spouse, to (3) a child(ren) eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death.
Mandatory supplementation (SSI)	State supplementation payments required by law to maintain the December 1973 income levels of persons transferred to the Federal SSI program in 1974.
Maximum family benefit (OASDI)	The maximum monthly amount that can be paid on a worker's earnings record. For benefits payable on the earnings records of retired and deceased workers, and of disabled workers entitled before July 1980, the maximum usually varies between 150 percent and 188 percent of the PIA. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum represents the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger), or (2) 150 percent of the PIA. See tables 2.A13, 2.A14, 2.A17. <p>Whenever the total of the individual monthly benefits payable to all beneficiaries entitled on one earnings record exceeds the family maximum, each dependent's or survivor's benefit is proportionately reduced to bring the total within the maximum. Benefits payable to divorced spouses or surviving divorced spouses are not reduced under the family maximum provision. Where both a legal spouse and deemed spouse are receiving benefits, the deemed spouse would be paid within the family maximum, but benefits for the legal spouse would not be reduced.</p>
Maximum taxable (OASDHI)	See "Annual maximum taxable limit (HI) and (OASDI)."
Military wage credits (OASDHI)	Noncontributory wage credits of \$160 are provided for each month of active military service from September 16, 1940, through December 31, 1956. For years after 1956, the basic pay of military personnel is covered under the Social Security program on a contributory basis. Noncontributory wage credits of \$300 for each calendar quarter in which a person receives pay for military service from January 1957 through December 1977 are granted in addition to contributory credits for basic pay. Deemed wage credits

of \$100 are granted for each \$300 of military wages in years after 1977. (The maximum credits allowed in any calendar year are \$1,200.) These credits take into account that military personnel receive other cash payments and wages in kind (such as food and shelter) in addition to their basic pay.

Minimum benefit (OASDI)	The lowest benefit (before actuarial reduction) payable under the regular insurance programs to a retired worker, a disabled worker, or a sole survivor of a deceased worker. The minimum benefit was eliminated for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1981. For these persons, benefits will be derived from applicable computation methods without a minimum floor. See tables 2.A13, 2.A14, 2.A17.
Monthly benefit (OASDI)	A cash benefit payable each month.
Monthly benefit amount (OASDI)	<p>The amount payable after reduction, if necessary, for age, family maximum, and other reasons but before any deduction for SMI premiums. Effective June 1982, the final benefit payment is rounded to the next lowest \$1 (if not already a multiple of \$1) after reduction for age, family maximum, and other reasons and after any deduction for SMI premiums. The <i>Annual Statistical Supplement</i> tables with monthly benefits reflect the Monthly Benefit Credited (MBC). The amount is derived as follows:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> (1) subtract the SMI premium from the monthly benefit amount; (2) round the above result down to the nearest whole dollar; and (3) add back the SMI premium to the rounded result from 2 above. <p>The result is the MBC.</p> <p>For example, if a monthly benefit amount is \$678.20, and an SMI premium of \$43.80 is deducted, the MBC is \$677.80 (calculated as follows: \$678.20 - \$43.80 = \$634.40 rounded down to \$634.00 + \$43.80 = \$677.80).</p>
Mother's benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payable to a widow or surviving divorced mother if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker is in her care and is under age 16 or is disabled.
Net assignment rate (Medicare—SMI)	See "Total assignment rate;" same computation except omits claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans.
Nondisabled widower's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widower's benefit."
Nondisabled widow's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widow's benefit."
Nonpayment status (OASDI)	See "Withholding."
Number of lives	Entry in a period life table showing the number of survivors of that birth cohort at each succeeding tabulated birthday. See "Life table (period)."
Nursing services facility (NF) (Medicaid)	An inpatient facility providing services for individuals aged 21 or older, who do not require the degree of care provided by hospitals. These do not include services in an intermediate-care facility for the mentally retarded (ICF-MR). Prior to 1991, nursing facilities were classified separately as intermediate-care facilities (ICF), and all other skilled-nursing facilities (SNF). Beginning in 1991, the distinctions were removed and these services were renamed nursing facilities.
Offset for spouses with other government pensions (OASDI)	Spouse's and surviving spouse's benefits, based on applications filed after November 1977, are subject to reduction by any government (Federal, State, or local) pensions payable to the spouse on the basis of his or her own earnings in

noncovered employment. After November 1984, the amount of the reduction is equal to two-thirds of any such pension. Persons in either of the following categories are entirely exempt from the offset: (1) all women first eligible for a government pension before December 1982, except those divorced from the worker after fewer than 20 years of marriage, and (2) men and women first eligible for their pensions before July 1983 who received one-half or more of their support from the worker.

Old-age benefit (OASI)	See "Retired-worker benefit."
Other practitioners services (Medicaid)	Services of licensed practitioners other than physicians and dentists.
Outpatient hospital services (Medicaid and Medicare—SMI)	Services provided by outpatient departments of hospitals. Examples of therapeutic services are X-ray and radiation therapy; treatment of fractures, cuts, and abrasions; and the supplying of surgical dressings, splints, and casts. Diagnostic services include X-rays, electrocardiograms, blood tests, urinalysis, and pulmonary function tests.
Own household (SSI)	A definition used to determine Federal benefit rate. Applies to adults who own their living quarters; are liable for the rent; pay their pro rata shares of household expenses; are living in households composed only of recipients of public income-maintenance payments; are placed by agencies in private households; and children living in their parent's household. See "Federal benefit rates."
Parent's benefit (OASDI)	Monthly benefit payable to a dependent parent aged 62 or older of a deceased fully insured worker.
Payment status (OASDI)	The state or condition of a benefit with respect to actual receipt by the beneficiary—that is, whether the benefit is in current-payment status or withheld.
Period of disability (DI)	A continuous period of at least 5 months of disability, within the meaning of the law, established for a disabled worker who also meets the prescribed work restrictions.
Person served (Medicare)	An enrollee who used covered services, incurred expenses greater than the deductible amount, and for whom Medicare paid benefits. Persons are counted once for each type of covered service used, but are not double counted in aggregate totals. A person receiving services two or more times during the year is counted as one person served. An exception to this rule occurs when an individual has incurred services both as an aged and disabled beneficiary during the same year. In this case, reimbursements are aggregated in accordance with the status of the beneficiary at the time medical services were rendered.
Physician's services—including related services (Medicaid and Medicare—SMI)	Medical and surgical services by a physician, wherever furnished, and services usually connected with a physician's treatment and included in his or her bill such as diagnostic tests, medical supplies, services of physician's nurse, drugs and biologicals that cannot be self-administered, and similar services. Other covered services and supplies grouped in this category include X-ray, radium, and radioactive isotope therapy; prosthetic devices; ambulance service; and purchase or rental of durable medical equipment. Also covered are hospital services incident to physician's services, services of a physical therapist in independent practice, and limited services of a licensed chiropractor.
Prescribed drugs (Medicaid)	Drugs dispensed by a licensed pharmacist on the prescription of a practitioner licensed by law to prescribe such drugs, and drugs dispensed by a licensed practitioner to his or her own patients.
Presumptive disability or blindness (SSI)	For certain diagnoses, where there is high probability of a favorable medical determination of disability or blindness, payments may be made for up to 6 months before the formal determination if the applicant meets the other eligibility qualifications.

<p>Primary insurance amount—PIA (OASDI)</p>	<p>The monthly amount payable to a retired worker who begins to receive benefits at age 65 or to a disabled worker who has never received a retirement benefit reduced for age. This amount, which is related to the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, is also the amount used as a base for computing all types of benefits payable on the basis of one individual's earnings record. See tables 2.A11, 2.A15, 2.A16, for the derivation of the PIA from the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, as applicable, and the section on "Benefit Types and Levels" for the relationship (percent) of other benefit amounts to the PIA.</p>
<p>Prospective payment system (Medicare)</p>	<p>Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services effective for the hospital fiscal year beginning on or after October 1, 1983. Under this system, Medicare payment for operating expenses is made at a predetermined, specific rate for each discharge. The payment rate is related to the cost of treating that illness. All discharges are classified according to a list of diagnosis-related groups (DRGs). There are 475 specific DRGs under which a beneficiary may be discharged. The law, as amended in 1985, provided for a 4-year transition period during which a declining portion of the total prospective payment rate was based on hospitals' historical costs in a given base year, and a gradually increasing portion was based on a regional or national rate per discharge or both. Beginning October 1, 1987, Medicare payment for inpatient hospital services is determined fully under a national DRG payment methodology.</p> <p>Capital-related costs and the costs of direct medical education, kidney acquisition by renal transplant centers, and nonphysician anesthetists are excluded from operating expenses and reimbursed on a reasonable cost basis. (Beginning in October 1987, capital-related costs were incorporated into the prospectively-determined payment.) Additional payments are made for the indirect costs of medical education and for hospitals serving a disproportionately large share of low-income patients.</p>
<p>Prouty benefit (OASI)</p>	<p>See "Special age-72 benefit."</p>
<p>Provider of services (Medicare)</p>	<p>A hospital, skilled-nursing facility, home health agency, independent laboratory, or other certified provider. A provider of services is eligible for participation and payment if it meets the requirements for certification and has entered into an agreement with the Health Care Financing Administration to (1) provide services on a nondiscriminatory basis in compliance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and (2) not charge any patient more than prescribed deductibles and coinsurance amounts for covered items and services.</p>
<p>Quarters of coverage (OASDHI)</p>	<p>The crediting of coverage needed for insured status. A worker receives 1 quarter of coverage (up to a total of 4) for a designated amount of annual earnings reported from employment or self-employment. This dollar amount is subject to annual automatic increases in proportion to increases in average earnings. For amounts in years 1939 to present, see table 2.A7. No more than 4 quarters of coverage may be credited for any calendar year, and no quarter of coverage is credited after the quarter in which death occurred or for a quarter entirely included in a period of disability.</p>
<p>Reconsideration (OASDI and SSI)</p>	<p>See "Administrative review process."</p>
<p>Redetermination (SSI)</p>	<p>A periodic review of eligibility for SSI beneficiaries to assure that requirements for eligibility continue to be met and that payments are in the proper amount. Income, resources, living arrangements, and other factors are reviewed. The redetermination process does not review the determination of disability.</p>
<p>Reduction for early retirement (OASDI)</p>	<p>See "Benefit reduction."</p>

Reimbursement (Medicare—SMI)	Represents 80 percent of allowed charges for covered services each year after the individual has paid the deductible.
Representative payee (OASDI and SSI)	A person designated by the Social Security Administration to receive monthly benefits on behalf of a beneficiary when such action appears to be in the beneficiary's best interest. A representative payee is appointed for an adult beneficiary when the beneficiary is physically or mentally incapable of managing his or her own funds. In addition, a payee is usually appointed to receive benefits on behalf of a child under age 18.
Retired-worker (old-age) benefit (OASI)	Monthly benefit payable to a fully insured retired worker aged 62 or older, or to a person entitled under the transitionally insured status provision in the law. Retired-worker benefit data do not include special age-72 benefits unless so indicated.
Retirement test (OASDI)	See "Earnings test."
Secondary benefit (OASDI)	Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child of a retired or disabled worker, or to a survivor of a deceased worker.
Section 1619(a) (SSI)	See "Special SSI benefits."
Section 1619(b) (SSI)	See "Special recipient status."
Self-employment (OASDHI)	Operation of a trade or business by an individual or by a partnership in which an individual is a member.
Skilled-nursing facility (Medicare)	An institution primarily engaged in providing skilled-nursing care and related services for patients who require posthospital medical or nursing care or rehabilitation services. Excludes institutions that are primarily for care and treatment with respect to mental diseases or tuberculosis. Covered skilled-nursing facility services include nursing care; room and board; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; drugs and biologicals; medical services of an intern or resident-in-training of a hospital having a transfer agreement with the skilled-nursing facility; and other necessary health care services generally provided by such facilities. See "Provider of services."
Social Security number (OASDHI)	Number issued to a person by the Social Security Administration, used to keep a record of earnings and of benefits based on these earnings. Taxable wages and self-employment income are reported by employers and self-employed individuals and credited to the worker's record under his or her Social Security number.
Special age-72 benefit (OASI)	Monthly benefit payable to men who attained age 72 before 1972 and to women who attained age 72 before 1970 and who do not have sufficient quarters of coverage to qualify for a retired-worker benefit under either the fully or the transitionally insured status provisions. The benefit is payable only for months in which the individual is a resident of one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and receives no public assistance or SSI payments. It is reduced by the amount of any government pension (except workers' compensation and veterans' service-connected compensation) that the individual or the individual's spouse is receiving or is eligible to receive. Most of these benefits are financed from general revenues rather than Social Security contributions. (Also known as Prouty benefits).
Special minimum PIA (OASDI)	An alternative PIA based not on the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings but on his or her length (years) of covered employment. It is designed to help those who worked in covered employment for many years but had low earnings. The amount of the special minimum PIA is computed by multiplying the number of years of coverage in excess of 10 (with a maximum of 20) by \$11.50 and increasing the resulting amount by all cost-of-living increases after 1978. The special minimum PIA cannot be increased by delayed retirement credits. To earn special minimum coverage a worker must have earnings above specified

	levels. See table 2.A12 for additional information on the computation of the special minimum PIA.
Special recipient status Section 1619(b) (SSI)	A person who is ineligible for SSI cash benefits because of earnings but qualifies for SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under Section 1619(b) of the Social Security Act.
Special SSI benefits Section 1619(a) (SSI)	Continuing cash benefits for disabled recipients who earn above the amount that reflects substantial gainful activity. These payments may continue until income (earned or unearned) reaches the amount where the monthly payment is reduced to zero.
State-administered Supplementation (SSI)	State supplementation payments administered by the States. See "State supplementation."
State median income (LIHEAP)	One income standard used by States to determine a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. Estimates of the median income for four-person families for each State are calculated by the Bureau of the Census. The Department of Health and Human Services publishes State median income estimates in the <i>Federal Register</i> , which are used to determine eligibility for several social services programs.
State supplementation (SSI)	Payments to eligible persons made under State provisions. These payments may vary by the living situation of the recipient as well as by geographic area within the State and include federally administered and State-administered payments.
Student's benefit (OASDI)	Child's benefit payable to a full-time unmarried elementary or secondary school student aged 18–19. Student's benefits end at age 19 or at the end of the current semester or quarter, whichever is later. Before May 1985, student's benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students aged 18–22.
Substantial gainful activity (DI and SSI)	Remunerative work that is substantial, as determined from consideration of the amount of money earned, and/or the number of hours worked, and the nature of the work. See table 2.A30 for money amounts.
Surviving divorced father's benefit (OASI)	See "Father's benefit."
Surviving divorced mother's benefit (OASI)	See "Mother's benefit."
Surviving divorced spouse's benefit (OASI)	See "Widower's benefit" and "Widow's benefit."
Survivor benefit (OASI)	Benefit payable to a survivor of a deceased worker.
Suspended benefit (OASDI)	A benefit not in current-payment status for any of the reasons listed under "Withholding."
Taxable earnings (OASDHI)	Taxable wages and/or self-employment income under the prevailing annual maximum taxable limit. See table 2.A3 for the maximum in effect since the beginning of program.
Taxable maximum (OASDHI)	See "Annual maximum taxable limit (HI) and (OASDI)."
Taxable self-employment income (OASDHI)	Net earnings from self-employment, generally above \$400 and below the annual taxable and creditable maximum amount for a calendar or other taxable year, less any taxable wages in the same taxable year.
Taxable wages (OASDHI)	Wages paid for services rendered in covered employment up to the annual taxable maximum for OASDI and on all earnings for HI. In some cases, wages must also be

above a specified amount to be taxed and credited (for example, \$100 or more in a calendar year for employment in certain nonprofit organizations or for services not in the course of an employer's trade or business). The threshold for coverage of a domestic employee's wages was raised from \$50 per calendar quarter to \$1,000 per calendar year effective in 1994. For years after 1995, this amount will increase in \$100 increments as average wages rise.

Taxes (OASDHI) The amount based on a percent of earnings, up to an annual maximum for OASDI and on all earnings for HI, that must be paid by—

- (1) employers and employees on wages from employment under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA),
- (2) the self-employed on net earnings from self-employment under the Self-Employed Contributions Act (SECA), and
- (3) State or local governments on the wages of State and local government employees covered under the Social Security Act.

Technical entitlement (OASDI) See "Entitlement."

Termination (OASDI) Cessation of payment of a specific type of benefit because the beneficiary is no longer entitled to receive it. In some cases, the individual may become immediately entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions; see "Award." The major reasons for termination are:

- (1) death of beneficiary;
- (2) for spouse and child beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the retired or disabled worker on whose earnings record their auxiliary entitlement is based;
- (3) for spouse beneficiaries under age 62 and widowed mother or father beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the youngest or disabled child, or attainment of age 16 by the youngest child;
- (4) attainment of the statutory age limit for certain types of benefits, for example, age 65 for disabled workers and age 18 for minor children;
- (5) for certain types of auxiliary benefits, marriage, divorce, remarriage, or adoption;
- (6) beneficiary no longer meets the definition of disability (termination data do not include disabled persons whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity; see "Disability reentitlement period");
- (7) entitlement to another equal or larger Social Security benefit; and
- (8) student beneficiary no longer attending school.

Total assignment rate (Medicare—SMI) The proportion of all SMI claims received by SMI carriers in which the physician or supplier agrees to accept the carrier's determination of "allowable" charges. In unassigned claims, the beneficiary is liable to the physician or supplier for all charges and is reimbursed by the carrier only for that portion deemed allowable by the carrier, subject to deductible and coinsurance provisions.

- *HI.* Sum of charges for noncovered services and covered services before application of deductible and coinsurance.
- *SMI.* Total covered charges allowed by the carriers, including deductible and coinsurance amounts.

Totalization (OASDI) The process by which persons having at least 6 U.S. quarters of coverage, but otherwise ineligible for Social Security benefits, may meet eligibility requirements by combining their U.S. periods of coverage with periods of coverage earned in a foreign country with which the United States has signed a Social Security agreement. The total period of coverage must still meet normal eligibility requirements. A

	partial benefit is computed based on the proportion of total covered work completed in the United States. See "International Agreements" in section "2A OASDI: Coverage, Financing, and Insured Status."
Transitionally insured persons aged 72 or older, benefit for (OASDI)	Monthly benefit payable to certain persons before January 2, 1897, under the transitionally insured status provisions.
Trial-work period (DI)	Persons receiving Social Security disability benefits are generally entitled to a 9-month trial-work period during which monthly benefits continue. If the beneficiary's disability has ended after completion of the trial-work period, monthly benefits are continued for an additional 3 months and then entitlement is terminated. Effective January 1992, a disabled beneficiary would exhaust the trial-work period only if services were performed in any 9 months within a period of 60 consecutive months. For a discussion of procedures when the disabling condition continues, see "Disability reentitlement period."
Trust fund (OASDI and Medicare)	<p>Four separate accounts in the United States Treasury in which are deposited the equivalent of taxes received under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, the Self-Employment Contributions Act, contributions dealing with coverage of State and local government employees, any sums received under the financial interchange with the railroad retirement account, voluntary hospital and medical insurance premiums, and transfers of Federal general revenues. Funds not withdrawn for current monthly or service benefits, the financial interchange, and administrative expenses are invested in interest-bearing Federal securities, as required by law. The interest earned is also deposited in the trust funds.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • <i>Old-Age and Survivors Insurance (OASI)</i>. The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to retired-worker (old-age) beneficiaries and their spouses and children and to survivors of insured workers. • <i>Disability Insurance (DI)</i>. The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to disabled-worker beneficiaries and their spouses and children and for providing rehabilitation services to the disabled. • <i>Hospital Insurance (HI)</i>. The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of inpatient hospital services and related posthospital care for aged and disabled individuals who meet the eligibility requirements. • <i>Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI)</i>. The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of physicians' services, outpatient hospital services, and other related medical and health services for voluntarily insured aged and disabled individuals.
Unit (SSI)	An SSI recipient who does not have an eligible spouse (an individual unit) or a husband and wife who are both eligible for SSI (couple unit).
Widowed father's benefit (OASI)	See "Father's benefit."
Widowed mother's benefit (OASI)	See "Mother's benefit."
Widower's benefit (OASDI)	<p>Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widower or surviving divorced husband of a worker fully insured at the time of death if he is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50–59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of his entitlement to benefits as a widowed father, or (2) a widower of a transitionally insured worker if he was born before January 2, 1897.</p> <p>A surviving divorced husband's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits</p>

are continued for disabled widowers and surviving divorced husbands who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits.

Effective January 1991, benefits may be payable to a deemed widower, including a divorced deemed widower. A deemed widower is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

Widow's benefit (OASDI)

Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widow or surviving divorced wife of a worker fully insured at time of death if she is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50–59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of her entitlement to benefits as a widowed mother, or (2) a widow of a transitionally insured worker if she was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced wife's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widows and surviving divorced wives who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits.

Effective January 1991, benefits may be payable to a deemed widow, including a divorced deemed widow. A deemed widow is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

Wife's benefit (OASDI)

Monthly benefit payable to a wife or a divorced wife of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

- (1) the wife is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in her care who is under age 16 or is disabled; or
- (2) the divorced wife is aged 62 or older and was married to the worker for 10 years before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced wife of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if she meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefits or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, the 2-year period is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before the divorce. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced wife's own earnings; or
- (3) a transitionally insured worker's wife born before January 2, 1987; or
- (4) effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, a deemed spouse (including a divorced deemed spouse) regardless of whether the legal spouse is entitled to benefits on the same earnings record. A deemed spouse is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

Windfall elimination provision (OASDI)

Benefit computation for retired and disabled-worker beneficiaries first eligible for OASDI benefits after 1985, who become eligible for a periodic pension payment after 1985, based on noncovered employment. See table 2.A11.

Withholding (OASDI)

Suspension of benefit payments until the condition(s) causing deductions are known to have ended. Suspension of monthly benefit payments does not affect eligibility for hospital insurance benefits. The major reasons for withholding benefits are:

- (1) Earnings in excess of exempt amounts under provisions of the annual earnings test;
- (2) for spouses and surviving spouses, receipt of offsetting government pensions;
- (3) failure of a wife or husband under age 62 or mother or father beneficiary to have an entitled child in her or his care;
- (4) refusal of a disabled person to accept rehabilitation services;
- (5) spending determination of continuing disability;
- (6) for special age-72 beneficiaries, receipt of public assistance, Supplemental Security Income payments, or offsetting government pensions;

- (7) workers' compensation and/or public disability benefit offset for disabled workers and dependents;
- (8) payee not determined;
- (9) for beneficiaries confined to a jail, prison, or other penal institution or correctional facility, who are convicted of a crime punishable by imprisonment for more than 1 year (regardless of actual sentence imposed), and for criminally insane individuals confined to institutions for an offense punishable by imprisonment for more than 1 year;
- (10) administrative reasons such as (a) the inability to locate the beneficiary, (b) the beneficiary's residence is in certain foreign countries, and under certain conditions, an alien beneficiary's residence outside the United States for more than 6 full consecutive calendar months;
- (11) for disabled beneficiaries, engaging in substantial gainful activity in the disability reentitlement period following a trial-work period; benefits for spouses and children of disabled workers are also suspended;
- (12) technical entitlement where a beneficiary is entitled to benefits on more than one earnings record but is eligible to receive benefits on only one earnings record. See "Entitlement (OASDI)."

Worker (OASDI)

A person who has earnings creditable for Social Security purposes on the basis of services for wages in covered employment or on the basis of income from covered self-employment. Data on covered self-employment exclude self-employed persons who had no self-employment income taxable or creditable under Social Security because they had wages or salaries reaching the annual taxable maximum reported for the same year.

Workers' compensation (and public disability benefits) offset (DI)

The total amount of benefits received under workers' compensation programs and the Social Security Disability Insurance program is limited by a Social Security Act offset provision. Under this provision, a reduction in the disabled-workers' benefit (and in family benefits based on the worker's earnings record) may be made for any month to fully or partially offset workers' compensation benefits or certain other Federal, State, or local disability benefits received for the same month. This reduction is made only if the total Social Security benefits payable to the worker (and dependents), plus those paid the worker as workers' compensation, exceed the higher of 80 percent of his or her "average current earnings" before the onset of disability, or the family's total Social Security benefit before the reduction. The disabled-workers' benefit will not be reduced if the workers' compensation law provides for the reduction of that benefit when he or she is entitled to disabled-workers' benefits, if such provision was in effect in February 1981.

Index to Tables

A

Accuracy rates (OASDI and SSI), 2F7

Actuarial reduction (OASDI) (see Reduction for early retirement (OASDI))

Administrative expenses

Disability Insurance Trust Fund, 4A2, 4A3

Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, 8A1

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund, 4A1, 4A3

Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, 8A2

Administrative Law Judges (OASDI), workloads of, 2F8

Adult assistance, 9K1 (see also Supplemental Security Income)

Adult beneficiaries (OASDI), 5A16, 5L1

Adult units (SSI), 7A2

Age (OASDI), 3C5, 3C6 (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers;

Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

awards, 6A3–6A5, 6B1, 6B2, 6B5, 6C2, 6C3, 6D3, 6D5, 6D7

benefit types and amounts, 5A16

Black Lung benefits, 9D3

centenarians, 5J5

income, 3E3, 3E6

life table, 4C6

race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A3

sex, 3C8, 5A1, 5A3, 5A10, 5A16

Spanish origin, 3C8

State data, 5J3, 5J5

summary data, 5A1, 5A5, 5A10

Age (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Aged (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Agricultural employees (OASDI), 2A1

Index to Tables

- Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), 9G1, 9G2
- Aliens (SSI) (see Noncitizens (SSI))
- Allowances (OASDI and SSI), 2F7
- Appeals Council cases reviews (OASDI), 2F11
- Applications (OASDI), 6C7
- Automatic adjustment provisions (OASDI), 2A18
- Average annual wage (OASDI), 2A8
- Average indexed monthly earnings (OASDI), 2A10, 2A11
- Average monthly wage (OASDI), 2A10, 2A15–2A17
- Awards (OASDI)
age, 6A3–6A5, 6B1, 6B2, 6B5, 6C2, 6C3, 6D3, 6D5, 6D7
applications, 6C7
children, 6A1, 6A3, 6D4, 6D5
conversion, 6A4
diagnostic group, 6C3
disabled workers, 6A1–6A6, 6C1–6C3, 6C7
initial, 6B1, 6B2
lump-sum, 4A5, 6D9
race, 6A3
retired workers, 6A1–6A6, 6B1–6B5
sex, 6A2, 6A3
State data, 6A6
summary data, 6A1–6A5
widowed mothers and fathers, 6A1, 6A3, 6D6, 6D7
widows and widowers, 6A1–6A3, 6A5, 6D7, 6D8
wives, 6A3
wives and husbands, 6A1, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
- Awards (SSI)
adults, 7A8, 7B9, 7E2
age, 7E2
aged, 7A8, 7B9, 7E2
blind, 7A8, 7B9, 7E2
blind and disabled children, 7E2
children, 7A8, 7B9
disabled, 7A8, 7B9, 7E2
sex, 7E2
State data, 7B9
- B**
- Bend points in benefit formula (OASDI), 2A11, 2A13, 2A18
- Beneficiaries and payments, currently payable (OASDI)
age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A10, 5A15, 5A16
assets, 3E3
concurrent, OASDI and SSI, 3C5, 3C6
earnings, 3E3
foreign countries, 5J11
income, 3E3, 3E6, 3E8
sources, 3E3
- Beneficiaries and payments, currently payable (OASDI)
(Continued)
international agreements, eligibility based on, 5M1
living arrangements, 3E3, 3E6
race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7
representative payment, 5L1
sex, 3C8, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A14–5A16
Spanish origin, 3C8
State data, 5J1–5J6, 5J8–5J10
summary data, 3C6.1, 3C7, 3C8, 5A1, 5A3–5A8, 5A10
type of benefit (see Children (OASDI); Disabled widows
and widowers; Disabled workers; Parents; Retired
workers; Special age-72 beneficiaries; Widowed
mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers,
nondisabled; Wives and husbands)
- Benefit computations, (OASDI), 2A8–2A18
- Benefit rates (SSI), 2B1
- Benefit types and levels (OASDI), qualifications and legal
criteria for
beneficiary families, 2A26
children, 2A21, 2A22
disabled workers, 2A20
divorced beneficiaries, 2A21, 2A22
illustrative monthly benefits, 2A26
lump sum awards, 2A25
maximum and minimum, 2A27, 2A28
parents, 2A22
PIA, percent of, 2A20–2A22
retired workers, 2A20, 2A27, 2A28
special age-72 beneficiaries, 2A24
transitionally insured, 2A23
vocational rehabilitation services, 2A25
widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI), 2A22
widows and widowers, 2A22–2A24
wives and husbands, 2A21–2A24
- Black Lung
benefits, 9D1–9D3
civil litigation, 2F10
hearing receipts, dispositions, claims pending, 2F9
- Blind (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)
- C**
- Centenarians (OASDI), 5J5
- Children (AFDC) (see Aid to Families with Dependent
Children)
- Children (OASDI)
age, 5A1, 5A5, 5A10, 6D5
awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6D4, 6D5
beneficiary families, 5H1–5H4
benefit distributions, 5H3, 5H4
benefits paid

- Children (OASDI) (Continued)
 annual, 4A5, 4A6
 monthly, 5A4, 5A16, 5A17, 5F4, 5J4
 benefits withheld, 6E4, 6E5
 disabled aged 18 or older, 3C6.1, 5A1, 5A10, 5A16, 5A17, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4
 foreign countries, 5J11
 of deceased workers, 5A1, 5F4, 5F6, 5F7, 6D4
 of disabled workers, 5A1, 5E1, 5E2, 5F4, 6D4
 of retired workers, 5A1, 5C1, 5C2, 5F4, 6D4
 primary insurance amount, 5C1, 5E1, 5F7, 5H2
 special minimum, 5A8
 qualifications for benefits, 2A21, 2A22
 race, 5A1, 5A6, 6A3
 sex, 5A16
 State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J10
 students, aged 18–19, 5A1, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4
 terminations, 6F1–6F3
 under age 18, 5A1, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4
- Children, blind or disabled (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)
- Civil litigation (OASDI and SSI), 2F10
- Civil Service (see Government workers)
- Claims workloads (OASDI and SSI), 2F4–2F6
- Clergy (see Religious personnel)
- Computations, benefit (OASDI), 2A10–2A18
- Concurrent beneficiaries (OASDI and SSI), 2F9, 2F10, 3C5, 3C6, 3C6.1, 7D1, 7D2
- Constant dollars (AFDC, OASDI, and SSI benefits), 3C4
- Consumer price index (CPI), 3C4, 3E1
- Contribution rates (OASDI), 2A3, 2A5
- Contributions (OASDI), 2A4, 4B10, 4B11
- Cost-of-living adjustments (OASDI and SSI), 2A11, 2A13, 2A18, 2A19, 2B1
- Covered workers (OASDI)
 age, 4B5, 4B6, 4B8
 categories of, 2A1
 coverage election or waiver, 2A1
 legislation affecting, 2A1
 median earnings, 4B3, 4B6
 new entrants, 4B1
 OASDHI contributions, 4B10, 4B11
 self-employed, 2A1, 4B2–4B4, 4B8–4B11
 sex, 4B3–4B9
 Social Security numbers issued, 4B1
 State data, 4B10
 taxable earnings, amount reported, 4B1–4B3, 4B5, 4B10, 4B11
- Covered workers (OASDI) (Continued)
 under social insurance programs, 3B2
 wage and salary, 4B2, 4B3, 4B7, 4B10, 4B11
 with earnings above maximum taxable, 4B7, 4B9
 with earnings below maximum taxable, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9
- Creditable earnings (OASDI) (see Taxable earnings (OASDI))
- D
- Death probability, 4C6
- Delayed retirement credit (OASDI), 2A20, 2A22, 5B1–5B3
- Denials (see Service delivery (OASDI and SSI))
- Diagnoses (OASDI), 5D5, 5D6, 5J12, 5J13, 6C3
- Diagnoses (SSI), 7F1, 7F2
- Direct deposit (OASDI), 5K1
- Disability, definition of (OASDI), 2A7
- Disability determinations (see Service delivery (OASDI and SSI))
- Disability Insurance (OASDI), 2F5, 2F9, 2F10
- Disability Insurance Trust Fund (OASDI) (see Trust Funds)
- Disabled adult children (see Children (OASDI), disabled, aged 18 or older)
- Disabled beneficiaries (OASDI), 5A1, 5A16, 5A17 (see also Children (OASDI); Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers)
- Disabled children (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI), disabled, aged 18 or older)
- Disabled (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)
- Disabled widows and widowers (OASDI)
 age, 5A1, 5A5, 5A16, 6A3, 6D7
 awards, 6A3, 6D7, 6D8
 beneficiary families, 5H2, 5H4
 benefit distributions, 5H4
 benefits paid, monthly, 3C6.1, 5A16, 5A17, 5F8
 primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2
 special minimum, 5A8
 race, 5A1, 5A7, 6A3
 sex, 5A1, 5A7, 5A16, 5F6, 6A3, 6D8
 surviving divorced, 5A1
 year of entitlement, 5F10

Index to Tables

Disabled workers (OASDI)
age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5A16, 5D4, 5D6, 6A3, 6A4, 6C2, 6C3
applications, 6C7
awards, 6A1–6A5, 6C1–6C3, 6C7
beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3
benefit distributions, 5D2, 5H3, 5J8, 6C1
benefits paid
 annual, 4A6
 monthly, 3C6.1, 5A4, 5A16, 5A17, 5D3, 5J4, 6A6
benefits withheld, 6E4, 6E5
diagnostic group, 5D5, 5D6, 5J12, 5J13, 6C3
foreign countries, 5J11
primary insurance amount, 5E1, 5H2, 6A2
 special minimum, 5A8
qualifications for benefits, 2A20
race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3
sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A16, 5D3, 5D5, 5E2, 6A2–6A4, 6C3
State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J8, 5J12, 5J13, 6A6
terminations, 6F1, 6F2
with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 6A5
year of entitlement, 5D1

Divorced beneficiaries (OASDI), 2A21, 2A22, 5A1, 5F12, 6D3, 6D6, 6D7

Domestic employees (OASDI), 2A1

Dual entitlement (OASDI), 5A14, 5A15, 5G1–5G5

E

Early retirement (OASDI) (see Reduction for early retirement (OASDI))

Earnings of covered workers (OASDI) (see also Taxable earnings (OASDI))
amount of, 4B1–4B3, 4B7, 4B9, 4B10
below annual maximum taxable amount, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9
median, by age and sex of worker, 4B3, 4B6
self-employed workers, 3B2, 4B2–4B4, 4B9–4B11
State data, 4B10
wage and salary workers, 4B2, 4B3, 4B7, 4B10, 4B11

Earnings test (OASDI)
amount permitted without reduction in benefits, 2A29
automatic adjustment of, 2A18
beneficiaries affected, 6B1, 6B2, 6E2–6E5

Education
private, social welfare expenditures, 3A4
public, social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3

Emergency assistance, 9G1, 9G2

Employees (OASDI) (see Offices and staff (OASDI))

End-stage renal disease (Medicare), 8B5, 8C3

Energy Assistance (see Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program)

Entitlement year (OASDI), 5B4, 5D1, 5F9, 5F10

Excess payments (see Service delivery (OASDI and SSI))

Expectation of life, 4C6

F

Families, beneficiary (OASDI), 2A26, 3E6, 5H1–5H4

Family maximum benefit (OASDI), 2A13, 2A14, 2A17, 2A26

Fathers (see Widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI))

Federal employees (see Government workers)

FICA taxes (see Contribution rates (OASDI))

Financing (OASDI), 2A3–2A6

Food Stamps, 3A3, 9H1

Foreign countries (OASDI), 5J1–5J11, 5K1, 5M1

G

General assistance, 9L1

General revenue appropriations (OASDI), 2A6

Government pension offset (OASDI), 2A22, 2A23, 6E4, 6E5

Government workers, 2A1, 3B2, 3C3

Gross domestic product (GDP), 3A1, 3A3, 3A4

H

Health and medical programs, expenditures for, 3A1, 3A3, 3A4 (see also Medicaid; Medicare)

Health insurance for the aged and disabled (see Medicare)

Hearing receipts, dispositions, claims pending (OASDI and SSI), 2F9

Hearings and appeals (OASDI), 2F1, 2F8–2F11

Home health agencies (Medicare), participating facilities, 8C1, 8C3

- Home health services
 Medicaid, 8E1
 Medicare, 8B1, 8B2, 8B6, 8B9
- Hospital Insurance (HI) (see Medicare)
- Hospital Insurance Trust Fund (Medicare) (see Trust Funds)
- Hospitals, expenditures for care
 Medicaid, 8E1
 Medicare, 8B1, 8B2, 8B6–8B8
- Hospitals (Medicare), type of participating facility, 8C1, 8C2
- Housing, social welfare expenditures for, 3A1, 3A3
- Husbands (OASDI) (see Wives and husbands (OASDI))
- I
- Illustrative monthly benefits (OASDI), 2A26
- Income
 age, 3E3, 3E6
 family, 3E3, 3E6, 3E8
 personal, 4A4
 poverty guidelines, 3E8
 poverty thresholds, 3E1
 race, 3E6
 shares, 3E3, 3E6
 sources, 3E3
- Income tax treatment of OASDI benefits (OASDI), 2A31, 2A32, 3C3, 4A1–4A3
- Independent laboratories (Medicare), participating, 8B9, 8C1, 8C3
- Indexing factors and indexed earnings (OASDI), 2A8, 2A9
- Insured status provisions (OASDI), 2A7
- Insured workers (OASDI)
 age, 4C2, 4C5
 fully insured, 4C1, 4C2, 4C5
 insured for disability, 4C1, 4C2
 percent of population, 4C5
 permanently insured, 4C1
 sex, 4C2, 4C5
- Interfund borrowing, 2A6
- Intermediate-care facilities for the mentally retarded (Medicaid), 8E1
- International agreements (OASDI), 5M1
- K
- Kidney disease (see End-stage renal disease (Medicare))
- L
- Life expectancy, 4C6
- Life insurance and death benefits, 3A4
- Life table, 4C6
- Litigation, civil (see Civil litigation (OASDI and SSI))
- Living arrangements
 aged population, 3E3, 3E4, 3E6
 SSI recipients, 2B1, 7E5
- Long-term disability benefits, 3A4
- Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP), 9J1, 9J2
- Lump-sum awards (OASDI), 2A25, 4A5, 6D9
- M
- Maximum benefit (OASDI), 2A13, 2A14, 2A17, 2A26–2A28
- Maximum indexed earnings (OASDI), 2A9
- Medicaid, 2C2, 3A3, 8E1, 8E2, 8H1
 continuation of coverage (1619b), 7F3–7F5
- Medicare
 aged enrollees, 2C1, 8B1, 8B3, 8B4, 8B6, 8B7, 8B9, 8B11
 amounts reimbursed, 8B1, 8B2, 8B6, 8B7, 8B9
 assignment rates, 8B10
 bills approved
 Hospital Insurance, 8B6, 8B7
 Supplementary Medical Insurance, 8B9–8B11
 charges, 8B9
 claims, 8B9–8B11
 coinsurance, 2C1
 cost-sharing, 2C1
 deductibles, 2C1
 disabled enrollees, 2C1, 8B2, 8B3, 8B5–8B7, 8B9, 8B11
 end-stage renal disease facilities, 8B5, 8C3
 enrollment, 8B1–8B11
 expenditures, 3A3, 8A1, 8A2
 hearing receipts, dispositions, claims pending, 2F9
 home health agencies and services, 8B1, 8B2, 8B6, 8B9, 8C1, 8C3

Index to Tables

Medicare (Continued)

hospital charges, 8B7–8B9
hospital insurance, 2C1, 8A1, 8B1–8B8, 8C1–8C3
hospitals (type of participating facility), 8B2, 8B6–8B8, 8C1–8C3
independent laboratories, 8B9, 8C1, 8C3
outpatient services, 8B1, 8B2, 8B9
participating facilities, 8C1–8C3
persons served, 8B1, 8B2
physicians' services, 8B1, 8B2, 8B9–8B11
premiums, 2C1, 8A1, 8A2
race, 8B4, 8B5
reasonable charges, 8B11
reimbursements, 8B1–8B11
sex, 8B4, 8B5
skilled-nursing facilities and services, 8B6, 8B8, 8C1, 8C3
State data, 8B3, 8B8, 8C2, 8C3
Supplementary Medical Insurance, 2C1, 8A2, 8B1, 8B2, 8B4, 8B5, 8B9–8B11, 8C1, 8C3
trust funds, 8A1, 8A2
utilization, 8B1–8B11

Military personnel (see Uniformed services)

Minimum benefit (OASDI), 2A11, 2A17, 2A27, 2A28

Minimum wage, 2A26, 3B3

Minor children (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI), under age 18)

Mortality table (see Life table)

Mothers (OASDI) (see Widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI))

N

Noncitizens (SSI), 7E6

Nondisabled widows and widowers (OASDI) (see Widows and widowers, nondisabled (OASDI))

Nonprofit organizations, 2A1

Nursing facilities (Medicaid), expenditures for care, 8E1

O

Offices (SSA) and employees (SSA) (OASDI), 2F1–2F3

data operations centers, 2F1
field services locations, 2F1
hearings and appeals, 2F1
program service centers, 2F1
regional offices, 2F1
staff, 2F2, 2F3
demographic characteristics of, 2F2
employees with disabilities, 2F2

Offices (SSA) and employees (SSA) (OASDI) (Continued)
grade levels of, 2F2
size of, 2F3
work years, total, 2F3

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund (OASDI) (see Trust Funds)

Old-Age Assistance, 3C4

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) (see entries identified by (OASDI))

Outpatient services (Medicare and Medicaid), 8B1, 8B2, 8B9, 8E1

P

Parents (OASDI), 2A22, 4A5, 5A1, 5A4–5A7, 5A10, 5F6, 5F7, 5G3, 5H2, 6A1, 6E4

Pension offset, noncovered Government, 2A22, 2A23, 6E4, 6E5

Pensions

private, 3A4
public employee, 3A3, 3C3

Physicians' services (Medicaid), 8E1

Physicians' services (Medicare), 8B1, 8B2, 8B9–8B11

Population in Social Security area, 4C5

Poverty data

age, 3E2
aged families, 3E3, 3E6
aged 65 or older, 3E1, 3E4
CPI, annual average, 3E1
family size, 3E8
family status, 3E2
living arrangements, 3E4, 3E6
nonaged family units, 3E3
poverty guidelines, 3E8
poverty thresholds, 3E1
race, 3E6
sex, 3E2, 3E4
shares of money income, sources of, 3E3
Social Security share of money income, 3E6

Primary insurance amount (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Parents; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)
average indexed monthly earnings, 2A10, 2A11
average monthly wage, 2A10, 2A15–2A17
benefit increases, effects of, 2A11, 2A13–2A19

Primary insurance amount (OASDI) (Continued)
 formulas for computing, 2A11, 2A12, 2A15–2A19
 illustrative amounts, 2A26
 indexing factors and indexed earnings, 2A8, 2A9
 maximum indexed earnings, 2A9
 minimum and maximum benefit, 2A11, 2A13, 2A14,
 2A17, 2A26–2A28
 percent of for benefit types, 2A20–2A22
 relationship to earnings levels, 2A26
 special minimum, 2A12, 5A8

Private social welfare expenditures, 3A4

Prouty beneficiaries (OASDI) (see Special age-72
 beneficiaries (OASDI))

Provisions, history of
 Medicaid, 2C2
 Medicare, 2C1
 OASDI, 2A1–2A32
 SSI, 2B1

Public assistance (see Adult assistance; Aid to Families
 with Dependent Children; General assistance;
 Public social welfare expenditures)

Public social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3, 3C3

Q

Quarters of coverage (OASDI), 2A7, 2A18

R

Race (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits
 including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers;
 Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers
 and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled;
 Wives and husbands)
 age, 5A1, 5A3, 6A3
 Medicare, 8B4, 8B5
 poverty status of aged families, 3E6
 sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 6A3
 State data, 5J5.1
 summary data, 3C7, 5A1, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3

Race (SSI), 3C7, 7E1, 7F4

Railroad Retirement program
 social welfare expenditures for, 3A3
 source of funds for, 3C3
 trust fund transfers to and from, 4A1–4A3, 8A1
 wages and salaries (amounts) covered by, 3B2

Railroad temporary disability insurance program, 3A3, 9C1

Railroad unemployment insurance program, 3A3, 3B2

Reconsiderations (OASDI and SSI), 2F7

Reduction for early retirement (OASDI)
 age, 5A3, 5B1, 5B2, 6A5
 benefit amounts, illustrative, 2A26
 disabled workers, 5A3, 6A5
 minimum and maximum benefit, 2A27
 race, 5A3, 5A7
 retired workers
 dually entitled, 5G1
 with benefits withheld, 6B1, 6B2, 6E1
 with delayed retirement credit, 5B1, 5B3
 with reduction, 5A3, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6A5, 6B3,
 6B4, 6E1
 without delayed retirement credit, 5B2, 5B3
 without reduction, 5B1, 5B2, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6B3,
 6B4, 6E1
 sex, 5A3, 5A7, 5B1, 5B2, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 6A5, 6B3, 6B4
 widows, nondisabled, 5A3, 6A5
 wives and husbands, 5A3, 5A7, 6A5

Religious personnel, 2A1

Representative payment (OASDI), 5L1

Representative payment (SSI), 7E4

Retired workers (OASDI)
 age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5A15, 5A16, 5B5, 5B9, 6A4, 6A5,
 6B5
 awards, 6A1–6A5, 6B1–6B5
 beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3
 benefit distributions, 5B6, 5B7, 5B9, 5J6, 6B3, 6B4, 5H3
 benefits in current and constant dollars, 3C4
 benefits paid
 annual, 4A5
 monthly, 5A4, 5A16, 5J4, 6A6
 benefits withheld, 6E1–6E4
 benefits withheld due to earnings, 6B1, 6B2, 6E2, 6E3
 computation of benefits, worksheet for (see the subsection
 “Computing a Retired-Worker Benefit” in the “Social
 Security: History of Provisions” section.)
 disability conversions, 6A4
 foreign countries, 5J11
 newly entitled, 6A4
 primary insurance amount, 5B1, 5B2, 5B7, 5C1, 5G1,
 5H1, 6A2, 6B2, 6B4
 special minimum, 5A8
 qualifications for benefits, 2A20
 race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3
 sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A15, 5A16, 5B6–5B9, 5C2,
 6A2–6A5, 6B1–6B5, 6E4
 State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J6, 6A6
 terminations, 6F1, 6F2
 with delayed retirement credit, 5B1–5B3
 with dual entitlement, 5G1–5G5
 with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 5B6–5B8, 5G1,
 5H2, 6B1–6B4, 6E1

Index to Tables

- Retired workers (OASDI) (Continued)
without reduction for early retirement, 5B1, 5B2,
5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6B1–6B4, 6E1
year of entitlement, 5B4
- Retirement programs (see Pensions; Railroad Retirement
program; Retired workers (OASDI))
- S
- SECA taxes (see Contribution rates (OASDI))
- Self-employed workers (see also Covered workers (OASDI));
Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))
age, 4B8
contribution rates, 2A3
earnings, 3B2, 4B2–4B4, 4B9–4B11
maximum annual amount of contributions, 2A4
maximum taxable earnings, 2A3
OASDHI contributions, 2A4, 2A5, 4B10, 4B11
sex, 4B3, 4B4, 4B9
State data, 4B10
tax credits, 2A5, 2A6
taxable earnings, amount reported, 4B2, 4B10, 4B11
with earnings above maximum taxable, 4B9
with earnings below maximum taxable, 4B4, 4B9
- Service delivery (OASDI and SSI)
accuracy rates, payment, 2F7
allowances, 2F7
denials, 2F7
disability determinations, 2F7
800 number (1-800-772-1213)
average waiting time, 2F7
calls received, 2F7
excess payments, 2F7
OASI payments, 2F7
reconsiderations, 2F7
reversals of denials, 2F7
SSI payments, 2F7
underpayments, 2F7
- Sex (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits
including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers;
Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers
and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled;
Wives and husbands)
age, 3C8, 5A1, 5A10, 5A15, 5A16, 6A3
life table, 4C6
race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A7, 6A3
State data, 5J5.1
summary data, 5A1, 5A7, 5A16, 6A3
- Sex (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)
- Short-term sickness and disability benefits, 3A4, 9C1
- Skilled-nursing facilities (Medicare)
expenditures for care, 8B1, 8B2, 8B6–8B8
participating facilities, 8C1, 8C3
- Social insurance programs, summary data, 3C3
- Social Security program (see Entries identified by (OASDI))
- Social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3, 3A4, 3C3
- Spanish origin, 3C8
- Special age-72 beneficiaries (OASDI), 2A24, 4A5, 5A1,
5A4–5A7, 5A10, 5H2, 5K1, 5L1, 6A1, 6E4, 6F1, 6F2
- Special minimum primary insurance amount (OASDI), 2A12, 5A8
- Spouses (OASDI) (see Wives and husbands (OASDI))
- Staff (OASDI) (see Offices (SSA) and employees (SSA)
(OASDI))
- State and local government pensions (see Government workers)
- State data
Aid to Families with Dependent Children, 9G1, 9G2
Black Lung benefits, 9D2
Low-Income Home Energy Assistance, 9J1, 9J2
Medicaid, 2C2, 8H1
Medicare, 8B3, 8B8, 8C2, 8C3
OASDI
beneficiaries, 3C5, 5J1–5J6, 5J8–5J10, 6A6
concurrent receipt with SSI, 3C5, 7D2
covered workers, 4B10
diagnoses, 5J12, 5J13
taxable earnings, 4B10
SSI
concurrent receipt with OASDI, 3C5, 7D2
Medicaid, 2C2
recipients, 3C5, 7B1–7B3, 7B7–7B9, 7D2, 7F5
unemployment insurance, 9A2
- State Supplementation (see Supplemental Security Income
(SSI))
- Students (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI))
- Substantial gainful activity, 2A30
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI)
adult units, 7A2
adults, 7A8, 7A9, 7B9, 7C1, 7E2, 7E3
age, 3C7, 3C8, 7E2, 7E3, 7F1, 7F2, 7F4
aged, 3C5, 7A1–7A5, 7A8, 7A9, 7B1, 7B2, 7B9, 7C1,
7C2, 7D1, 7D2, 7E1–7E5
awards, 7A8, 7B9, 7E2
benefit rates, 2B1
benefits in current and constant dollars, 3C4
blind, 7A1–7A5, 7A8, 7A9, 7B1, 7B2, 7B8, 7B9, 7C1,
7C2, 7D1, 7D2, 7E1–7E5, 7F1

Supplemental Security Income (SSI) (Continued)
 blind and disabled adults, 3C6.1, 7C1, 7F1, 7F2
 blind and disabled children, 3C6.1, 7A2, 7B8, 7C1,
 7E2-7E4, 7F1, 7F2
 children, 7A8, 7A9, 7B9
 civil litigation, 2F10
 claims workloads, 2F6
 couples, 7A2, 7C2
 diagnostic group, 7F1, 7F2
 disabled, 3C6.1, 7A1-7A5, 7A8, 7A9, 7B1, 7B2, 7B9,
 7C1, 7C2, 7D1, 7D2, 7E1-7E5, 7F1
 earnings, 7D1, 7F4
 800 number (1-800-772-1213)
 average waiting time, 2F7
 calls received, 2F7
 Federal SSI payments, 7A1-7A5, 7B3, 7B7
 federally administered payments, 3C6.1, 7A1-7A5, 7A8,
 7A9, 7B1, 7B3, 7B7
 hearing receipts, dispositions, claims pending, 2F9
 income, 7D1
 living arrangements, 7E5
 noncitizens, 7E6
 OASDI (received concurrently with SSI), 3C5, 3C6, 7D1,
 7D2
 payment distributions, 7C1, 7C2
 payments in current and constant dollars, 3C4
 race, 3C7, 7E1, 7F4
 representative payment, 7E4
 service delivery, 2F7
 sex, 3C7, 3C8, 7E1-7E3, 7F2
 Spanish origin, 3C8
 special SSI cash payments (1619a), 7F3-7F5
 State data, 3C5, 7B1-7B3, 7B7-7B9, 7D2, 7F5
 State supplementation, 7A1-7A5, 7B2, 7B3, 7B7
 unearned income, 7D1, 7F4

Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) (see Medicare)

Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) Trust Fund (see Trust Funds)

Survivor benefits (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI); Disabled widows and widowers; Parents; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled)

T

Tax credits (OASDI), 2A5, 2A6, 3C3

Taxable earnings (OASDI), 2A3, 2A4, 2A8, 2A9, 2A18, 2A26, 4B1, 4B2, 4B10-4B11 (see also Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))

Taxable maximum (OASDI), 2A3, 2A4, 2A8, 2A9, 2A18, 2A26, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9 (see also Covered workers (OASDI))

Taxation of OASDI benefits, 2A31, 2A32, 3C3, 4A1-4A3

Taxes (OASDI and HI)
 amounts, 4A1-4A3, 4B10-4B11
 rates, 2A3, 2A4
 State amounts, 4B10

Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF), 3C4

Temporary disability insurance, 3A3, 9C1

Termination of benefits (OASDI), 6F1-6F3

Totalization (OASDI), 5M1

Transitionally insured (OASDI), 2A23

Trust Funds

Disability Insurance, 3C3, 4A2-4A4, 4A6, 5A4
 Hospital Insurance, 3C3, 4A4, 8A1
 Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 3C3, 4A1, 4A3-4A5, 5A4
 Supplementary Medical Insurance, 3C3, 4A4, 8A2

U

Underpayments (OASDI and SSI), 2F7

Unemployment Insurance, 3A3, 3B2, 9A2

Uniformed services, 2A1, 2A2

V

Veterans' programs, 3A1, 3A3, 9F1

Vocational rehabilitation services, 2A25

W

Wage and salary workers (OASDI) (see Covered workers (OASDI); Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))

Wage credits (OASDI), 2A1, 2A2, 2A6

Widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A5, 5A16, 6A3, 6D7
 awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6D6, 6D7
 beneficiary families, 5H1-5H2, 5H4
 benefit distributions, 5H3
 benefits in current and constant dollars, 3C4
 benefits paid
 annual, 4A5
 monthly, 5A4, 5A16, 5F6

Index to Tables

Widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI) (Continued)

benefits withheld, 6E4
entitlement based on disabled child, 5F12, 6D6
primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2
 special minimum, 5A8
qualifications for benefits, 2A22
race, 5A1, 5A6, 5A7
sex, 5A1, 5A7, 5A16
surviving divorced, 5A1, 5F12, 6D6, 6D7
terminations, 6F1, 6F2

Widows and widowers (OASDI)

benefits paid
 annual, 4A5, 4A6
 monthly, 5A4, 5A16, 5A17, 5F1
benefits withheld, 6E4
foreign countries, 5J11
qualifications for benefits, 2A22, 2A23
State data, 5J2, 5J4
terminations, 6F1, 6F2

Widows and widowers, disabled (see Disabled widows and widowers (OASDI))

Widows and widowers, nondisabled (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5A15, 5A16, 5F11, 6A3, 6D7
awards, 6A2, 6A3, 6D7, 6D8
beneficiary families, 5H1, 5H2, 5H4
benefit distributions, 5F11, 5H4, 5J9
benefits paid, monthly, 5A16, 5A17, 5F8
dually entitled, 5A14, 5A15, 5G2–5G5
primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2
 special minimum, 5A8
qualifications for benefits, 2A22, 2A23
race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3
sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A16, 5F6, 5F8, 5F11, 6A3, 6D7
State data, 5J9
surviving divorced, 5A1
with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 6A5
year of entitlement, 5F9

Withheld benefits (OASDI)

by reason and type of benefit, 6E4, 6E5
of retired workers, 6E1–6E3

Wives and husbands (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5A15, 5A16, 6A3, 6A5, 6D3
awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3
benefit distributions, 5F3, 5H3
benefits paid
 annual, 4A5, 4A6
 monthly, 5A4, 5A16, 5F1
benefits withheld, 6E4, 6E5
divorced, 5A1, 6D3
dually entitled, 5A14, 5A15, 5G2–5G5
entitlement based on age, 5A7, 5C2, 5F1, 5F3, 6A3, 6D1, 6D3
entitlement based on care of children, 5A7, 5C2, 5F1, 6A3,
 6D1, 6D3

Wives and husbands (OASDI) (Continued)

foreign countries, 5J11
of disabled workers, 5A1, 5A5–5A7, 5A16, 5C1, 5F1, 6A1,
 6A3, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
of retired workers, 5A1, 5A5–5A7, 5A16, 5C1, 5F1, 6A1, 6A3,
 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
primary insurance amount, 5C1, 5H1
 special minimum, 5A8
qualifications for benefits, 2A21, 2A23
race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3
sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A16, 5C2, 6A3, 6D1
State data, 5J2, 5J4
terminations, 6F1–6F3
with entitlement based on disabled child, 5A7, 5F1
with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 5A7, 6A5

Workloads (OASDI and SSI), 2F4–2F6, 2F8

Workers' compensation, 3A3, 3B2

Workers' compensation offset, 6E4, 6E5

Need detailed information?

Income of the Population 55 or Older, 1996

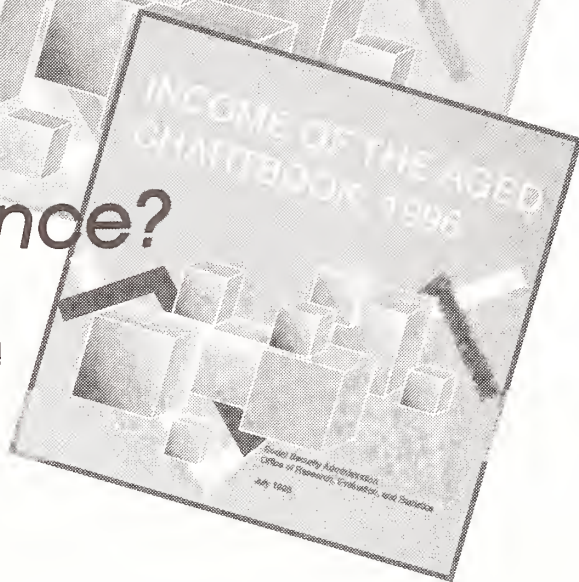
You'll find it here in over 70 statistical tables! They focus on the major sources and amounts of income, both separately and combined, for persons aged 55 or older, with special emphasis on some aspects of income of those 65 or older. Data are presented by age, sex, marital status, and Hispanic origin.



Need a quick reference?

Income of the Aged Chartbook, 1996

Then this is what want—easy to understand graphics! The chartbook highlights selected data from the above detailed report, and also includes other special tabulations to show you the extent to which the aged rely on various sources of income.



Order Processing Code:
* 5650

Charge your order.
It's easy!



Fax to: (202) 512-2250
Phone: (202) 512-1800

YES, send me the following publication(s):

___ copies of *Income of the Population, 55 or Older, 1996*, S/N 017-070-00481-4 at \$19 each.

___ copies of *Income of the Aged Chartbook, 1996*, S/N 017-070-00482-2 at \$2.50 each.

Total cost of my order is _____. Price includes regular shipping and handling and is subject to change. International customers please add 25 percent.

Personal name _____ (Please type or print)

Company name _____

Street address _____

City, State, Zip code _____

Daytime phone including area code _____

Check method of payment:

- Check payable to Superintendent of Documents
 - GPO Deposit Account
 - VISA MasterCard Discover/NOVUS
- (expiration date) **Thank you for your order!**

Authorizing signature _____ 9/98

Mail to: Superintendent of Documents
PO Box 371954
Pittsburgh, PA 15250-7954

Program Descriptions

Social Welfare and the Economy

OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers

OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Supplemental Security Income

Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

Other Social Insurance and Income Support Programs

Technical Notes

List of Abbreviations/Glossary

Index

PROPERTY OF

DEC 28 1998

HCFEA LIBRARY

CMS LIBRARY



3 8095 00015888 7

Social Security Administration

Office of Research, Evaluation and Statistics
500 E Street, SW., 9th Floor
Washington, DC 20254

OFFICIAL BUSINESS

PENALTY FOR PRIVATE USE, \$300

SSA Publication No. 13-11700



Check

- If you don't wish to receive Bulletin
- If change of address is needed (indicate change)
and return this page to above address